SUTRO
STACKS

BOOK NO. 10 ACCESSION

974.1 M284c 446050

NOT TO BE TAKEN FROM THE LIBRARY

3427—5M-4-37

INDEX

TO THE

COLLECTIONS

OF THE

Maine Historical Society

VOLS. I-IX

U. of Maine Library

PORTLAND, MAINE
BROWN THURSTON COMPANY, PRINTERS
1891

×974.1
M284c 10

446050

PREFACE.

THE Gothic numerals refer to the volumes; the Roman numerals to the prefatory pages; the Arabic numerals refer to the pages, and when the latter is followed by an *a* the reference is either to Mr. Folsom's discourse, which is paged separately in the first part of the second volume, or to the note printed before page one hundred and eleven in volume eight. The French prefixes De, La, etc., I have entered under the letters L and D when they are a part of the name; when they are not a part of the name they will be found under the first letter of the name, thus Du Monts and La Tour are under the D's and L's, while Jean Vincent, Baron de St. Castine will be found under the S's. To find geographical names the reader will look under the proper name and also under the geographical term, as it is often customary to use the prefix as a part of the name; thus we have Hudson river and Delaware bay, also River St. Lawrence and Bay of Fundy. In the spelling of surnames and the names of the Indians, I have generally followed the orthography of the author of each article, but in nearly all cases I have referred to another spelling. In many cases no Christian names are given in the articles. These I have added when I have been able to find them. Very often, however, I have not succeeded in my search, therefore I have followed the name with a dash, giving any title, such as Capt., Rev., etc., that may belong to them.

COLLECTIONS OF THE
MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY

INDEX — VOLS. I–IX SERIES I.

Abagadasset, 2. 191; 4. 103.
Abanaquis, a spelling of Abnaki, 6. 214.
Abbacadusset point, 3. 313.
Abbamocoko, Abbowocko, the Indian devil, 3. 19*n*, 96*n*.
Abbotsham, Munjoy born in, 1. 152, 258; mentioned, 4. 281, 393.
Abbott, Jacob, married Miss Vaughan, 7. 286.
Prof. John, 5. xxiii; 6. 401, 402; 8. 176.
the Rev. John S. C., 5. 292*n*; criticised, 7. 305.
Lydia, daughter of Aaron, 4. 281.
Moses, 4. 359.
Philip, 4. 339.
Samuel, son of Aaron, 4. 281.
Waldo, 4. 292*n*.
William, corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11.
——, Squire, of Concord, 4. 342.
Rev. ——, of Beverly, 5. lii.
——, of Kingston, 4. 313.
Abbott's History of Belfast, cited, 5. xix*n*.
Abenakis, Abenaquis, the, a general name for the Indians of Maine, 1. 405; generic name not properly used 4. 97–98; other nations of the confederacy, 1. 414; divided into four tribes, 4. 96; different ways of spelling the name, 1. 412*n*; 6. 204, 209, 210, 214; means of communication not exclusively oral, 1. 419–420; language of, 1. 412, 418; 4. 95–117, 185–193; 9. 259-294, 261; compared to the Sanscrit, 1. 418; a dialect of the Algonquin, 1. 412; two dialects remain, 1. 414; did not use, 1. 416; their favorite country, 1. 454; 4. 98; extent of country, 4. 96; 6. 207; friends of the Micmacs, 1. 413, 422; to be protected from the Iroquois, 1. 433; never conquered by the Iroquois, 1. 433; influenced by priests, 1. 433, 434, 443–444; Vincent Bigot among, 1. 435; Râle among, 1. 437; expedition against New England, 1. 434; Râle's influence prevented English settlements among, 1. 443–444; sold canoes to Montressor, 1. 449; Montressor in an old camp of, 1. 453, 459; settled on the St. Lawrence, 1. 449; jealous of their knowledge of the country, 1. 451, 454, 461; friendly to Arnold, 1. 515–516; lived in Acadia, 7. 101*n*; called Tarentines or Tarrantines, 7. 100; mentioned, 4. 96, 97; 5. 289; 6. 209; 7. 44, 46, 59, 61, 76, 82, 83; 8. 332; 9. 212, 261, 263*n*. *See also* Abnaki.
Abenaquid, 5. 292; 7. 63.
Abenaquind, 3. 412.
Abercrombie, General, 8. 263.
the Rev. ——, 6. 13, 31, 36.
Aberemet, 2. 21.
Abilie, Henry, 1. 133.
Abington, 2. 146.
Abinnaway, Pierre, signum of, 6. 258.
Abissanehraw, 6. 260.
Abnaki, the, extent of their territory, 6. 207, 240, 280–281; left their name impressed on the soil of Maine, 6. 207, 208; but little known of their dialect, 6. 208; called Tarentines, 6. 208; called Owenagungas, 6. 209; 211-212; different ways of spelling the name, 6. 209, 214; meaning of name, 6. 209, 213-215; difficult to determine the number of tribes of, 6. 209-210; a generic word, 6. 210; different ideas of their country, 6. 210; one of five New England nations, 6. 211; same as Canibas, 6. 212; had five villages, 6. 213; an original people, 6. 213; same as the Lenni-Lenapie, 6. 216; like the Hurons, 6. 217; acknowledged no ancestral tribe, 6. 217-218; characteristics of, 6. 218-222; had fixed villages, 6. 218; practised agriculture, 6. 219; manners of, 6. 219-220; valor of, 6. 220; friends of the French, 6. 221; their language superior, 6. 222; the head of the tribes, 6. 222-223, 225; had a regular method of writing, 6. 223, 225; books in their language, 6. 224; libraries of, 6. 224, should be called Wanbanakkie, 6. 232; induced to settle in Canada, 6. 239; demanded that the English should rebuild the church at Norridgewock, 6. 240; other demands, 6. 240-241; denied having sold land to the English, 6. 241; hovering on the frontiers, 6. 241; Capt. Stevens sent to confer with, 6. 241; condition of in 1858, 6. 243; spelling book of, 6. 243, 245; vocabulary

Abnaki, the—continued.
of, 6. 243, 245-249; division of time among, 6. 268-269; names of the months, 6. 269; distinct from Hudson's Bay Indians, 6. 271-272; on the Kennebec, 6. 281; used to protect Acadia, 6. 281; prevented the Iroquois from reaching Canada, 6. 281; mentioned, 6. 236, 239, 240, 356, 362. *See also* Abenakis.
Abnaki, The, by Eugene Vetromile, 6. 203–227.
grammatical sketch of the language of, by the Rev. M. C. O'Brien, 9. 259–294.
Abnaquois, a spelling of Abnaki, 6. 214.
Abnaquotii, *see* Abnaki.
Abonnekee, *see* Abenakis.
Aborigines, The, Jesuits sent to, 1. 26; contrast between those visited by Columbus and Gosnold, 5. 143; those on the Kennebec early visited, 6. 208; had no manner of writing, 6. 223; their hieroglyphics, 6. 223. *See* Indians.
Abousett river, boundary of grant to Oldham and Dorrel, 2. 47*n*.
Abraham, The, at Pemaquid, 5. 169.
Abuses committed in New England, 1. 35.
Academies chartered, 1808, 8. 171–172, 175; number of in 1820, 8. 179.
Academy of Bath, 2. 204; of Science; 6. 276, 398.
Acadia, granted to Du Mont, 1. 25; 5. 325; boundary of, 1. 25*n*, 27, 28; Du Mont's attention drawn from, 1. 26; supposed origin of the name, 1. 27; 4. 191; 5. 177; name given by the French, 2. 16*a*; extensive country covered by, 2. 76*a*; 5. xxi. 177–178, 200, 215, 325; 6. 3*n*; 7. 136; names similar, 2. 16*n*; on De Laet's map, 2. 17*a*; ceded to the English, 1. 28; Sir Thomas Temple governor of, 1. 398*n*; 5. 232; the conquest of changed the boundary of New England, 1. 435; settled by Poutrincourt, 1. 428; attempt to settle the boundary of, 6. 3*n*; limits of settled, 2. 272, 5. 177, 330, 7. 101*n*; 8. 263; the shore of the Bay of Fundy, 4. 191; first known resident of, 5. 178; conveyed to France by Charles I, 5. 200, 215, 251; 7. 33, 55, New England alarmed by the conveyance, 5. 215; became English territory, 5. 231; 6. 335; 7. 83; the people secured in their property and religion, 5. 231–232; boundary established by English diplomacy, 5. 330; the French never held undisputed possession of, 6. 3; Razillai governor of, 6. 109; 7. 33, 66; La Tour claimed the right to govern, 6. 110; Indians of, in 1724, 6. 240; land in granted to Cadillac, 6. 275; the Abnakis to be used to protect, 6. 281; many good harbors in, 6. 282; people of expelled, 1755, 6. 341; Dongan laid claim to part of, 7. 47–48; Perrot governor of, 7. 48; James II laid claim to, 7. 50; de Menneval governor of, 7. 51; at the mercy of the English, 7. 81; Indians to be retained under the French influence, 7. 82; the boundary as claimed by the French, 7. 136; Gov. Shirley a commissioner to settle boundary dispute, 8. 263; conveyed to de Guercheville, 8. 323; considered to be a part of Virginia, 8. 326; granted to Sir William Alexander, 9. 100; called Nova Scotia, 9. 100; mentioned, 2. 271; 3. 380, 395, 397, 410, 412, 419, 421; 5. 256*n*, 265*n*, 293, 295; 6. 111, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 224, 225, 273, 286, 360, 362, 363; 7. 4, 5, 26, 28, 37, 43, 49, 55*n*, 59, 61, 62, 92, 101*n*, 348; 8. 188, 192*n*, 317, 318, 320, 331, 349; 9. 35, 97, 102, 103, 108, 109, 110, 112. History of, *see* Whipple.
Acadia and its aborigines, by the Rev. Eugene Vetromile, 7. 337–349.
Acadian peninsula, the, 7. 256
Acadians, the, expelled from their country, 6. 341, 343*n*; 8. 149-150, 245*n*, 281*n*, 282*n*; distributed in the colonies, 6. 343*n*; families separated, 6. 343*n*; suffering among, 6. 343*n*; denied their priests, 6. 343*n*; their property destroyed, 6. 343*n*; supplied the French fleet, 8. 126; peopled Nova Scotia, 8. 126, 143; plan to secure their allegiance, 8. 126; on good terms with the Indians, 8. 143, 144; permitted to return to Nova Scotia, 8. 143; not treacherous, 8. 144; notoriously honest, 8. 144; mentioned, 8. 149. *See also* French Neutrals.
Acadie, *see* Acadia.
Accomenticus, *see* Agamenticus.
Account of the Catholic Missions in Maine, 1. 428-446.
of New Gloucester, by Isaac Parsons, 2. 151-164.
of the German setttlement in Waldoborough, by the Rev. John W. Starman, 5. 401-406.
Achmet Kiouprougli, 7. 41, 42.
Acosisco, Indian name of Saco, 4. 103.
Acteon, 3. 380, 440.
Act of Incorporation of Maine Historical Society, 1. 10.
Adams, Abraham, received bequest of land from Mrs. Macworth, 1. 70*n*, 128; moved to Boston, 1. 128, 129; married Sarah Macworth, 1. 128.
the Rev. Amos, 5. 272.
and More, land granted to, 9. 378.
Capt. ——, of Farmington, 4. 365
Dr. Clement J., married Abigail Osgood, 4. 279*n*.

Ebenezer, preceptor of Portland academy, 8. 165.
George, signed petition to Governor Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 319.
the Rev. George E., 8. 454; Biographical notice of the Hon. Robert P. Dunlap, 7. 367-370.
James, fined for inhumanity, 1. 380; to be sent out of town for breaking the peace, 1. 381.
John (President), Washington expressed pleasure at the number of votes he received, 4. 59; on the Northeastern Boundary, 8. 11; mentioned, 4. 15; 5. 149; 6. 335; 8. 12, 47, 210*n*, 219*n*.
the Rev. John, a Harvard graduate, 1. 328; preached in Limerick, 1. 328; lived at Durham and Newfield, 1. 328.
John Quincy, 5. xxvii; 6. 421, 460, 462; 8. 347, 350, 352, 414; his journal cited, 8. 31.
Jonathan, married Rebecca Andrews, 1. 305.
the Rev. Jonathan, preached at Woolwich, 2. 222.
Nathaniel, of New Gloucester, 2. 115.
the Rev. Nathaniel, his annals of Portsmouth cited, 1. 35, 59; 9. 306*n*.
party vote in Minot, 2. 128, 129.
Philip, gave a bond for his son, 1. 381; amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Pond, 9. 131.
the Rev. ——, of Durham, 4. 265, 267.
the Rev. ——, of Newington, 5. lv.
Samuel, Governor of Massachusetts, 8. 176.
Samuel, amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Simeon, magnesia on his farm, 1. 326.
Solomon, surveyor, 7. 411.
the Rev. Solomon, preceptor of Washington academy, 8. 165.
Will and Francis, 7. 296,
Zabdial, 2. 223.
Zabdial, B., 8. 414.
Adderly, ——, 9. 16, 17, 18, 19.
Addington, Isaac, 2. 260; 9. 42*n*, 67*n*.
Addison, 7. 202.
Address of the Rev. George Burgess, 4. 63-91; of William Willis, 5. xvii-lxviii.
Adeawando, 3. 362; 7. 259, 261.
Administration of the Colonies, cited, 5. 193*n*.
Adventurer, the, 5. 136.
Ægina, 6. 147.
Æneas, 7. 133.
Æolic dialect, the, 6. 205.
Africa, 7. 212, 214.
African trading company formed, 7. 139*n*.
Agamenticus, Indian name of York, 4. 104; settlement commenced at, 1. 46, 2. 49*n*, 80; saw mills at, 1. 47*n*; 9. 308*n*; Edward Godfrey in, 1. 47*n*, 84*n*; called York, 1. 47*n*; 2. 49*n*, 80, 85; 4. 104; 8. 391, definition of the word, 1. 47*n*; land granted to Godfrey, 1. 80; land granted to Gorges, 1. 80; William Hooke lived in, 1. 88*n*; home of George Burdett. 1. 89, 365; home of Abraham Preble, 1. 94*n*; incorporated, 1. 94*n*; 2. 59*a*; 8. 391; called Gorgeana 1. 94*n*; Thomas Gorges a resident and mayor of, 1. 94*n*; 2. 59*a*; taxed, 1. 94*n*; communication with Saco, 1. 354; settlements east of, 1. 354; John Baker fled to, 1. 356; Ruth Gouch to stand before the congregation in, 1. 366; the people of, protest against losing grants and privileges, 1. 367; deputies for, 1. 367; home of Capt. Walter Norton, 2. 50; fairs to be held at, 2. 59*a*; chartered, 8. 391; to be a metropolis, 9. 313, 313*n*; created a borough, 9. 313*n*; division of land at, 9. 374; mentioned, 1. 120; 2. 35*a*; 4. 71; 8. 391; 9. 304, 307, 310, 314, 314*n*, 317, 318, 336.
Agamenticus river, visited by Levett, 2. 80; boundary of grant to Cammock, 3. 12; mentioned, 9. 307, 334, 366.
Agassiz, Prof. Louis J. R., 6. 347.
Agawam, 9. 366.
Age of adventure, 9. 10.
of reason, 4. 352, 361.
Aggamoggin, Indian name of Strait of Deer Isle, 4. 104.
Agguncia, the supposed Norumbega, 7. 99*n*; 8. 331.
Agnes, The, employed at Richmond's Island, 1. 56; 6. 138.
Agrarian law in Maine, 1. 143.
Agry, David, 7. 284.
John, 7. 284.
Thomas, 7. 284.
Ahaz, 4. 11.
Ahiamihewintuhangun, 6. 205.
Ah-me-lah-cog-netur-cook, name of the country around the Pejepscot river, 3. 319.
Aiken, Lucy, her Memoirs of the Court of Charles I, cited, 2. 61*a*, *n*.
Ainsworth, the Rev. Laban, 5. lv.
Aisaidoo, 4. 147.
Alabama, 8. 80, 361.
Alarm signals used during the Indian wars, 8. 276, 276*n*.
Albany, prisoners taken by Indians at, 4. 156; price of beaver high at, 4. 175, 179; mentioned, 3. 203; 4. 130, 131, 154, 271, 282; 5. lxxi, 2*n*, 4*n*, 134, 201, 257, 258, 265, 276; 6. 238; 7. 132*n*, 153*n*; 8. 139; 9. 30, 31, 183.

Albany papers, cited, 5. 247, 260.
the, commanded by Mowat, 7. 123; off Falmouth, 7. 123.
river, 4. 97.
Alber, Leonard, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Albemarle, the Duke of, his present to Lady Phipps, 8. 230*n*; 9. 18; interested in Sir William Phipps' treasure hunting, 9. 14; at Jamaica, 9. 21.
Albert, Francis, 7. 61.
Albion, 8. 390.
Alcock, John, elected military officer for York, 1. 373; signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; 9. 381; sued by Godfrey, 9. 316*n*; amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Joseph, military officer for Kittery, 1. 373.
Alcot, Job, 9. 34.
Alcuin, 7. 449.
Alden, Dr. Abiather, suspected of being a tory, 2. 150; 3. 189, 190, 199*n*; attacked by a mob, 2. 149; 3. 189-190, 191; forced to make confession, 2. 149-150; a patriot, 2. 150; moved to Saco, 3. 191.
John, in New York, 5. 29; vessel seized, 5. 29; the same returned, 5. 30; traded with the French at Castine, 7. 66; mentioned, 5. 27.
Peter O., 5. xxxiv.
the Rev. Timothy, 1. 155.
Alds, Mrs. ——, 4. 324.
Aldworth family, one of enterprise, 5. 149; connected with the first step toward England's colonial greatness, 5. 153.
John, son of Thomas, 5. 153; death of, 5. 153.
Robert, empowered Shurt to purchase Monhegan, 1. 36; 2. 50*a*; 5. 171; sent patent to Shurt, 1. 36–37; patent granted to, 1. 80; 7. 135; 9. 367; remembered for his public spirit, 2. 50*a*–51*a*; his patent conflicted with that of John Brown, 2. 87*n*; a friend of Hakluyt, 5. 152, 171; his name given to a mountain, 5. 153; sent out Pring, 5. 177, 195; patent given in full, 5. 207–214; date of his birth and death, 2. 51*a*; 5. 153–154, 226; Giles Elbridge his heir, 2. 51*a*; 5. 154; mentioned, 1. 39; 5. 196, 197, 214.
Thomas, mayor of Bristol, 5. 150; friend of Hakluyt, 5. 150-151; letters to Walsingham, 5. 150, 151–152; death of, 5. 152, 153; his monument, 5. 153.
Alewives abundant, 8. 299.
Alexander of Macedon, 6. 147, 148.
Alexander, James, taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302; went to Boston, 1. 302.
Alexander—continued.
family settle in Warren, 6. 21.
Sir William, James I gave a grant to, 1. 34; 4. 221; 6. 336; 7. 27; 9. 100; extent of grant, 1. 34, 34*n*, 79; 4. 221; 7. 27; 9. 101; an associate with Capt. John Mason, 1. 34; 2. 47-48; carried French settlers to Virginia, 1. 34; created Earl Sterling and Viscount of Canada, 1. 67*n*; received grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 79, 81; 8. 184; the territory assigned to, 2. 48; called to New Scotland, 2. 48; date of his Nova Scotia grant, 5. 1*n*; 6. 336; grant confirmed, 5. 1*n*; his patent violated by the king, 5. 231; made only feeble attempts to colonize, 9. 100; released part of the grant to the king, 9. 101; his roll of baronets slow in growing, 9. 101; sent Sir David Kirk to capture New France, 9. 101-102; his plans disclosed to La Tour, 9. 103; interested with La Tour, 9. 103; enrolled La Tour a knight, 9. 104; surrendered land to the king's commissioners, 9. 111; sold his right to La Tour, 9. 111. *See* Sterling, Earl of.
Sir William jr., governor of Port Royal, 9. 102.
Alexandria, 4. 295, 296; 7. 413.
Alford, James, signed treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
John, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Alfred, king of England, 2. 59*a*.
Alfred, the Rev. Nathan Douglass a pastor in, 1. 326*n*; mentioned, 4. 411; 6. 366; 8. 301*n*, 391, 397.
Alfric, 7. 449.
Alger, Andrew, his daughter married Elias Oakman, 1. 209; 3. 82; settled at Scarborough, 1. 213*n*, 256*n*, 319; killed by the Indians, 1. 213, 295*n*, 3. 104, 104*n*, 105; his children, 1. 213*n*, 256*n*, 319; his widow married Samuel Walker, 1. 214*n*; a daughter married John Palmer, 1. 256*n*; 3. 82; signed petition to Governor Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Dunstan, 3. 26–27; engaged in fishing at Stratton's Island, 3. 27; moved to Saco, 3. 27; purchased land of Indians, 3. 27; deed to, given in full, 3. 27–28; site of his house, 3. 28; his name forged by Cleeves, 3. 40; guardian of Giles Robert's children, 3. 77; a daughter married John Ashton, 3. 82; his house unsuccessfully attacked by Indians, 3. 104; owned land on the Neck, 3. 105; mentioned, 1. 319, 382; 3. 73, 74.
Andrew jr., son of Andrew, 1. 213*n*, 319; moved to Boston, 1. 214*n*; a

master mariner, 1. 214*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 319; his daughter married Matthew Collins, 3. 105; killed, 1. 214*n*; 3. 105, 135; children of, 1. 214*n*.
Arthur, brother of Andrew, settled at Dunstan, 3. 26–27; purchased land of the Indians, 3. 27; deed in full, 3. 27–28; site of his house, 3. 28; submitted to jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 3. 46–47; a grand-juryman, 3. 49; guardian for the Roberts children, 3. 77; killed, 3. 104, 104*n*, 105; his widow moved to Marblehead, 3. 105; had no children, 3. 105; mentioned, 3. 53, 54, 76, 154.
Arthur, son of Andrew, settled in Scarbororough, 1. 213*n*; killed by Indians, 1. 213; had no children, 3. 213*n*; acknowledged the government of Massachusetts, 1. 386; a commissioner, 1. 197; wounded, 1. 295; mentioned, 1. 91, 171, 383.
Mrs. Arthur, moved to Marblehead, 3. 105.
Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, 1. 213; 3. 82; married John Palmer, 1. 213*n*, 256*n*; 3. 82.
Elizabeth, daughter of John, married John Milliken, 1. 214; 3. 105, 218.
Estate, owned by John Milliken, 3. 105, 218.
falls, 3. 167.
family, 3. 101.
Joana, daughter of Andrew, 1. 209, 3. 82; married first Elias Oakman, 1. 209; 3. 82; second John Mills, 1. 209, 213*n*.
John, son of Andrew, 1. 213*n*; 3. 82, 105; married Mary Wilmot, 3. 105; his children, 1. 214*n*; 3. 105; site of his house, 3. 82; his daughter married John Milliken, 1. 214; 3. 105, 218; mentioned, 3. 28.
Matthew, son of Andrew, 3. 105; moved to Boston, 1. 214*n*; master mariner, 1. 214*n*; accompanied Phipps to Canada, 3. 105; died of ship fever, 3. 105-106.
Thomas, signed petition, 1672, to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Tristram, settled at Blue Point, 3. 24.
Algic family, the, 6. 210, 218, 220; 9. 268.
Algier Rose, the, 9. 11, 12, 13.
Algonkins, *see* Algonquins.
Algonquins, the, the Abnaki, a dialect of, 1. 412; called the Chippeway and Lenni-Lenape, 1. 412; 4. 97, had a village near Quebec, 1. 441; assisted by the French in the war with the Iroquois, 2. 67; their language the finest and most universal, 1. 413; 6. 222; origin unknown, 1. 427; mentioned, 4. 97; 6. 212, 263; 9. 268, 273, 274, 274*n*, 278, 290.
Alleghany, meaning of, 4. 115.
mountains, 4. 114; 9. 246.
Allemants, L', 7. 58.
Allen, Arnold, 1. 535.
Betsey, died, 1. 333.
Bozoun, purchased property of Harwood, 1. 270.
Charles, 8. 89.
David, 4. 231.
Edward, received land from his father, 1. 157; sold part of it to George Bramhall, 1. 127, 241; lived at Dover, 1. 241.
Elijah, died, 1. 333.
Col. Ethan, 1. 489.
Francis, 4. 231.
Frederick, 7. 415, 458; 8. 363.
Mrs. Frederick, 7. 405.
Hon. Frederick, lived in Gardiner, 6. 41; a member of the Maine His. Soc., 6. 41; admittted to the bar, 6. 41; mentioned, 6. 359; The Early Lawyers of Lincoln and Kennebec Counties, by, 6. 39-81.
Hope, purchased land of Cleeves, 1. 126, 241; 6. 132; extent of purchase, 1. 126-127; bequeathed the same to his son Edward, 1. 127; took possession of the Bramhall farm, 1. 154.
Isaac, 1. 119.
John, commissioned justice of the peace, 5. 69, 102; a sheriff, 5. 73; 7. 158; 8. 194*n*; signed petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 241; assaulted by John Sellman, 8. 194-195; mentioned, 4. 230; 5. 57, 64, 65, 88, 94.
Joshua, Mortality in Augusta, by, 5. 431-435.
Margaret, died, 1. 333.
Mary, 2. 235; her land claim at Sheepscot, 2. 234; 4. 231.
Moses, 2. 125.
Thomas, 4. 231, 363.
the Rev. Thomas, first minister of Pittsfield, 5. xlvi; married Elizabeth Lee, 5. xlvi; at Harvard college, 5. xlvi; death of, 5. xlvi.
Williiam, married the daughter of Stephen Titcomb, 4. 38; Sandy River Settlement, by, 4. 29–40.
the Rev. William, corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11; president of the same, 1. 498*n*; 5. xlv; son of the Rev. Thomas, 5. xlvi; birth of, 5. xlvi; graduated from Harvard college, 5. xlvi; licensed to preach, 5. xlvi; regent of Harvard, 5. xlvi; engaged in literary pursuits, 5. xlvii; stationed at Pittsfield, 5. xlvii; married M. M. Wheelock, 5. xlvii; president of Dartmouth college, 5. xlviii; presi-

Allen, the Rev. William—continued. dent of Bowdoin college, 5. xlix-li; assisted Webster and Worcester in preparing their dictionaries, 5. xlix-l; various works published by, 5. l; moved to North Hampton, 5. l-li; different editions of his American historical and biographical dictionaries published, 5. xlvii-li; mentioned, 4. 9; 5. xvii, li; 6. 358; his biographical dictionary cited, 3. 324; 6. 66*n*; Hoosatunnuk cited, 5. xlvii-xlviii, li; Junius Unmasked, cited, 5. li; Memoir of John Codman, cited, 5. li; Memoir of Eleazer Wheelock, cited, 5. l; articles by viz.: Bingham Land, 7. 351–360; now and then, 7. 267–287; Settlements on the Sandy River, 4. 29–40; Statistics of Norridgewock, 7. 288–289.
Capt. ——, of New Vineyard, 4. 310, 333, 342.
Col. ——, 6. 103.
the Rev. ——, of Falmouth, 3. 160*n*; 7. 221.
——, pretended to own land in New Dartmouth, 5. 98-99.
Allenstown, 4. 298.
Allerger, 6. 325.
Allerton, Isaac, visited Pemaquid, 5. 198-199; first to meet the Arbella, 5. 199; a renegade from Plymouth, 5. 204; set up a company of traders, 5. 204; 7. 31; agent for The Undertakers, 7. 30; made voyages to England, 7. 30; 8. 203; induced to employ Ashley, 7. 30; dishonest toward the Pilgrims, 7. 31; joined in trade with Vines, 7. 31; obtained a grant on the Kennebec, 8. 205; mentioned, 3. 21*n*.
Alliance, the, 7. 335.
Allin, Arnold, juryman, 1. 535.
Alline, Elizabeth, 1. 378.
Alliset, John, deposition concerning Cleeves' house, 1. 63*n*.
Allison, Ralph, received deed from Henry Watts, 3. 22-23; lived at Blue Point, 3. 83, 126; mentioned, 3. 106*n*.
All Saints' church, Malden, 3. xvi.
Allston, Washington, 3. 251, 252, 5. xlvii; 7. 408.
Allyen, *see* Allen.
Almanac for Indians, introduced by Vetromile, 7. 344, 346.
Almouchiquois, the, 7. 257.
Alna, 4. 211; 6. 56, 57; 9. 133, 135, 136.
Alnambay Uli Awickhigan, 6. 205, 269.
Alnwick, 6. 167.
Alogny, Marquis D', 7. 82.
Alpine, the Clan, to be exterminated, 6. 6; *see* McGregors.
Alsop, ——, killed at Falmouth, 1. 302.
Alva, 2. 229.
Alwington, 4. 239.
Amalingans, the, settle near Norridgewock, 1. 420; an unconverted people, 1. 438; addressed by Râle, 1. 438; their answer, 1. 439–440; message to from Râle, 1. 440; the reply, 1. 440; visited by Râle, 1. 440.
Amacongan river, land near deeded to Munjoy, 1. 553.
Amariscoggin, Indian name for Androscoggin, 4. 104.
Amasacontoog, 6. 250.
Amasaguanteg, the, 3. 357.
Ambergris, found in Maine, 5. 360.
Ambrosecoggan, same as Androscoggin, 4. 95.
Amalecites, the, 6. 236.
Amenquin, visited the colonists, 3. 307.
Ameradeath, John, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
America, the coast not settled before 1603, 1. 25; English residents in Leyden determined to go to, 1. 33; the Belgium or Flanders of, 1. 403; material for the early history of deficient, 2. 7*a*; England had little interest in, 2. 18*a*–19*a*; place first visited by Weymouth, 2. 22*a*; reasons for and means of renewing the plantations in, 2. 16-17; Popham interested others in, 2. 20; French power in destroyed, 3. 176; geographical discovery in due to the fisheries, 5. 144-145; first English possession in, 5. 145; ships sent to discover the north part of, 5. 152; colonies in influenced by European politics, 5. 201; England was excited over the marvelous discoveries in, 5. 343-344; annual emigration to from Ulster county, 6. 10; first state paper written in, 7. 303; mentioned, 2. 8, 13, 15, 44, 76, 138, 239, 257, 258, 261, 262, 265, 274, 284; 3. 38, 172, 230, 287; 4. 10, 67, 85, 240, 257, 304, 313, 316; 5. 6, 7, 10, 59, 70, 81, 95, 125, 126, 147, 175, 177, 251, 256*n*, 282*n*; 6. 150, 157, 205; 7. 66, 134, 211, 212, 234, 249, 364, 380, 404, 409, 432; 8. 114, 125, 184, 242*n*, 264, 320, 403, 412, 445; 9. 105, 255, 334, 338, 342, 346, 347; 349, 356, 357, 358, 367, 374. *See* North America.
Painted to the Life, *see* Gorges, Ferdinando.
Pars Quarta, *see* De Bry, Theodore.
American Academy of Arts and Sciences published Râle's Dictionary, 4. 95, 97; mentioned, 5. lvi; 6. 374.
Advocate, the, 7. 284.
Almanac, cited, 6. 304*n*.
Antiquarian Society, publications of cited, 3. 114; 5. 142, 214; 6.

212, 214, 214*n*, 215, 216; 9. 119*n*, 120*n*.
Bible Society, 7. 368.
Biography, *see* Belknap, Jeremy.
Board of Foreign Missions, 7. 378.
coinage, 6. 135–137.
colonies, 1. 486; declared independent, 6. 335.
continent, primitive inhabitants dwindling away, 1. 8.
Historical Record, cited, 9. 159*n*.
loyalists to be settled in New Ireland, 7. 201.
manufactures, Washington dressed in when inaugurated, 4. 54; remarks on by, A. G. Robbins, 4. 49–61.
Marathon, 3. 244.
Philosophical Society, publications of, cited, 6. 211, 214, 216, 217, 222, 223*n*.
Quarterly Register, cited, 5. 403.
Seamen's Friend Society, 1. 352*n*.
Ameriscoggin river, 3. 323.
Ames, Benjamin, corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11, 12; mentioned, 4. 7; 6. 369.
John, 4. 361, 362, 390.
Moses, 4. 278.
——, of Sharon, 4. 366.
Amesbury, 4. 242*n*, 267.
Ameriscoggin, Indian name of the Androscoggin, 4. 95.
Amherst, Mass., 4. 264.
N. H., formerly Narraganset Township No. 2, 2. 144; incorporated, 2. 144; population of, 2. 144; mentioned, 2. 131, 150.
Gen. Jeffrey, sent Major Rogers to fight the Abnakis, 4. 242, 278*n*.
Amiens, Sir Ferdinardo Gorges at, 1. 545.
Amityonpontook, Indian name of Lewiston falls, 3. 322, 323, 333; 4. 103.
Ammarascoggin Indians, 3. 357; 6. 261.
Ammeguntick lake, 1. 508, 513.
Ammoncoggan, Ammoscoggin, land at, cleared by Indians, 1. 119; tract at, purchased by Munjoy, 1. 129, 257; land granted to Mary Munjoy; 1. 255; Munjoy's house destroyed, 1. 258 now Congin, 1. 258*n*; definition of, 1. 258*n*; mentioned, 1. 153; an Indian name for Androscoggin, 4. 95, 104.
Ammoscoggin falls, 3. 333; the largest in the river, 3. 323.
river, 3. 323, 362, 434.
Amonáscoggans, the, 5. 253.
Amoriscoggin, derivation and definition of, 4. 189.
Amory, Jonathan, married a daughter of James Sullivan, 6. 48*n*.
Amory, Thomas C., Life of James Sullivan, cited, 6. 48*n*.
Amoscogon river, 6. 250, 250; a name of the Androscoggin, 4. 95.
Amoskeag, 2. 145.
canal lottery, 8. 164.
falls, 6. 236.
Amours, Charlotte d', daughter of Louis, 7. 71*n*, 78; married Anselm de St. Castine, 7. 71*n*, 78.
D', de Choufours, 7. 71*n*, 78.
Amphil Church, 5. 7*n*.
Amsterdam, 6. 322, 332.
Amunition, law concerning, 5. 53, 78.
Ana-Baptists in Boston, 6. 285; former name of Baptists, 7. 223.
Anangoit, an Indian sagamore, 4. 229.
Anasagunticooks, the, 4. 96; 9. 212.
Ancient charters, cited, 3. 131*n*.
Dominions of Maine, *see* Sewall, Rufus K.
Pemaquid, An Historical Review, by J. Wingate Thornton, 5. 139-304.
Penobscot, by the Hon. J. E. Godfrey, 7. 1-22, 103-104.
Settlement of Sheepscot, by the Rev. David Cushman, 4. 207-228.
Anders, *see* Andrews.
Anderson, Adam, his Historical and Chronological Deduction of Trade and Commerce, cited, 6. 183*n*.
Bartholomew, 5. 57.
family, of Scotch origin, 6. 14; settled in Sterling, 6. 23.
Hugh J., 9. 175.
Thomas, 5. 57.
——, of Phillips' Gore, 4. 387.
Andover, Mass., 2. 144, 165, 240, 281; 3. 114, 225; 4. 265, 280*n*, 284*n*; 5. lxii; 7. 235, 372, 407; 9. 43.
N. H., Scotch-Irish settled in, 6. 11; mentioned, 4. 273, 287, 297, 386; 6. 36; 8. 481, 485, 486, 493, 508, 509.
Institution, 4. 253.
records, 3. 114.
Theological Seminary, 7. 372; 8. 481, 485, 486, 508.
André, Major John, 8. 59.
Andrew, Gov. John A., 7. 274; 8. 440.
Andrews, Amos, of Scarborough, 3. 207.
Lieut. Amos, 1. 501*n*.
brothers, the, 4. 360.
David, 4. 360, 387, 389.
Dorcas, married Ebenezer Davenport, 1. 305, 308; birth of, 1. 305*n*; death of, 1. 306*n*.
Lieut. Elisha, consulted with Major Church, 1. 296; a son of James 1. 305, 319; lived at New Casco, 1. 319; in command at Sagadahoc, 5. 277.
Ephraim, 3. 173, 180.
Andrew's island, former name of Bangs' island, 1. 146*n*; origin of name, 1. 146*n*; colonists fled to, 1. 220; mentioned, 1. 149.

Andrews, James, lived at Falmouth, 1. 69, 112, 180*n*, 215, 305, 319; received grant from Cleeves, 1. 117; received a tract of land from Mrs. Macworth, 1. 128; moved to Boston, 1. 128-129, 217, 305, 319; consented to the agreement between Tucker and Jordan, 1. 131; signed the petition to the General Court, 1. 144; owner of Bangs' island, 1. 146*n*, 149; his title confirmed by Danforth, 1. 149; conveyed land to John Rouse, 1. 150; married Sarah Mitton, 1. 157, 305; born in Saco, 1. 305; lived near the Presumpscot, 1. 305, 308; death of, 1. 305, 319; children of, 1. 305-306; mentioned, 1. 126; 5. 63, 64.
Jane, married Robert Davis, 1. 305, 306; mentioned, 1. 70, 370.
Jane, widow of Samuel, married Arthur Macworth, 1. 69.
Jane, wife of John, guilty of selling by false weight, 1. 370; her punishment, 1. 370.
the Rev. Jedediah, 6. 30.
Joane, admonished not to entertain Ann Billing, 1. 377.
John, surety for his wife, 1. 370.
Jonathan, served in the Revolution, 3. 203.
Jonathan, of Scarborough, biographical notice of, 3. 207.
Joshua, son of James, 1. 306.
Josiah, son of James, 1. 306.
Ralph, signed petition of 1672, 5. 240.
Rebecca, married Jonathan Adams, 1. 305; mentioned, 1. 128.
Samuel, died at Saco, 1. 69, 305; widow of, married Arthur Macworth, 1. 69, 112, 305; father of James, 1. 69, 305; ascertained the latitude of the Merrimac river, 1. 101; mentioned, 1. 117, 202.
Samuel, endowed Bridgton academy, 8. 173.
——, Archdeacon, 3. 184.
Andries, Lucas, master of The Elias, 5. 136.
Androscoggin, meaning of, 4. 115.
county, 4. 45.
dialect, 6. 243.
falls, 3. 323, 330.
Indians, at war with the English, 1. 215; commanded by Robinhood, 1. 215; last of the tribe 2. 112; mentioned, 2. 147, 205; 3. 320, 327; 7. 305.
river, part of it called the Pejepscot, 1. 40*n*; 5. 323; a boundary of Way's grant, 1. 40*n*, 80*n*; the Yorks purchased land on, 1. 318; a roadway for the Indians, 1. 333; supposed to have been visited by Waymouth, 3. 281; 5. 323; account of the settlements on, 3. 311-324; probably ascended by Popham, 3. 311; the Indian name of, 3. 323*n*, 324; 4. 95, 104; the name belonged to only a part of the river, 3. 324; 4. 95, 108; boundary of Wharton's grant, 3. 325-326; the banks of flourished under the house of Brunswick, 4. 74; formerly the Pejepscot, 5. 323; mentioned, 1. 502, 513; 2. 35*a*; 3. 273, 321, 323, 329, 331, 332, 333, 359; 4. 76, 79, 104, 110, 304, 305, 338, 346; 5. 283, 327, 330*n*; 6. 15, 210, 213, 243, 314; 7. 273, 277, 283, 299, 304; 8. 25, 226*n*, 266; 9. 209, 212.
valley, 8. 368.
Androscoggin and Kennebec railroad, 6. 69; 8. 369, 370.
Andros, Sir Edmund, people of Maine petition to for a confirmation of their titles, 1. 113, 116*n*, 190*n*, 270*n*, 317; letter to Ensign Sharp, 1. 199*n*; a friend of Jocelyn, 1. 199*n*; sent a force to preserve the interests of the Duke of York, 1. 230; appointed Jordan a justice, 1. 235*n*; John Palmer his councilor, 1. 256*n*; before his arrival mill rents supported Fort Loyal, 1. 270*n*; people petition that quitrents be abated, 1. 272; his arrival, 1. 274; 7. 53; governor of New England and New York, 1. 274; 5. 255, 264, 265; 6. 112; 7. 53, 54, 158; 8. 191; mode of government, 1. 274; tyranny of, 1. 274, 282, 283; required landholders to obtain new patents, 1. 274; 9. 25, 26; Edward Tyng a councilor of, 1. 274, 282, 316; Davis a councilor, 1. 282; favored Davis and Tyng, 1. 282, 285; ordered Lawrence to give up property, 1. 282*n*; his downfall a joy to Massachusetts, 1. 282; his arbitrary power supported by Davis and Tyng, 1. 285; in New York, 1. 289, 290; 5. 10, 394; 7. 156; released Indian prisoners, 1. 290; issued a proclamation to raise a force to march to Pemaquid, 1. 290; 3. 114; 5. 394; a fruitless expedition, 1. 290; his authority subverted, 1. 291; his report on the distribution of forces, 1. 291; seized and sent to England, 1. 297; 3. 136; 5. 273; 7. 159; 8. 191, 192*n*; 9. 26; date of his death, 1. 297*n*; survey made for, 1. 316; petition of Mary Webber to, 1. 317; Jesuits guard against his influence, 1. 434; autograph, 1. 275; sent help to Pemaquid, 3. 114; 5. 394; plun-

dered the house of Castine, 3. 134; 5. 268, 268*n*; 5. 394, 395; 6. 112, 191; 7. 54, 55*n*; built a fort at Pejepscot, 3. 320*n*; attempted to establish the government of the Duke of York, 5. 3, 255; on the mode of obtaining Indian lands, 5. 168–169; commissioned governor of Maine, 5. 250, 255; inefficient, 5. 255; his character, 5. 255, 259, 265, 268–269, 269*n*, 274, 275, 275*n*, 279*n*, 393; 7. 160; desired fugitives from Maine to go to New York, 5. 255; opposed by Massachusetts, 5. 255–256; labored to criminate Massachusetts, 5. 257–258, 260, 268, 269; winked at the beginning of King Phillip's war, 5. 258, 268; a Munchausen, 5. 259; tried to create a fishing monopoly, 5. 259; sent colonists to Pemaquid, 5. 264; enlarged the county of Cornwall, 5. 266; visited Pemaquid, 5. 267; quarreled with Dongan, 5. 267; provoked a war by plundering Castine's house, 5. 268, 268*n*; 7. 56, 56*n*; villainy at Pemaquid, 5. 268; a friend to the Indians, a traitor to the English, 5. 268–269, 269*n*; ordered the people of Maine not to fortify their houses, 5. 269; placed papist officers over English soldiers, 5. 269; his treachery ill concealed, 5. 271; hastened back to Boston, 5. 271; a liar, 5. 274, 275, 275*n*, 393; deposition of, 5. 275; import of his letter of 1688, 5. 273–274, 274*n*; left public affairs in an alarming condition, 5. 275–276; played the tyrant in Virginia, 5. 275*n*; probably built a sloop at Pemaquid, 5. 279; a secret friend of the French, 5. 278; did not build forts, 5. 393; sent people to Boston, 5. 395; arrested Capt. Floyd for asking for provisions for the garrison, 5. 395–396; weakened the frontiers by drawing off the garrisons, 5. 396; did not pay the people for their services, 5. 396; number of forces he brought to America, 5. 396–397; he alone can tell what became of the forces, 5. 397; asked St. Castine to render allegiance to the English, 6. 112; hated in New England, 7. 53–54; paid a visit to Maine, 7. 54; sent a notice of his coming to St. Castine, 7. 54; conditions he gave for returning St. Castine's property, 7. 55; held a conference with Indians at Pemaquid, 7. 55, 55*n*; disaster the result of his visit, 7. 56, 56*n*; Mather's opinion of, 7. 56; enmity to increased, 7. 56*n*, 57*n*; made a good governor of New York, 7. 159; his father a master of ceremonies, 7. 159; attached to royalty, 7. 160; in Virginia, 7. 160; over zealous but not bad, 7. 160; engaged in founding a college, 7. 160; mentioned, 1. 95*n*; 2. 65*n*; 3. 82*n*; 5. 23, 33, 38, 70, 86, 95, 105, 127, 131, 283, 395; 6. 189*n*; 7. 58, 68; 8. 187, 190; 9. 21, 23*n*, 56*n*; his report of the expedition to Pemaquid, cited, 5. 269*n*; answer of the agents of Massachusetts to his complaints, 5. 389–399.

Lady Marie, 9. 56*n*.

a spelling of Andrews, 1. 149.

Tracts, the, cited, 7. 55*n*, 57*n*, 75*n*, 308*n*, 310*n*; 8. 189*n*, 191*n*.

Androus, Andross, *see* Andros.

Aneda, 7. 259.

Angel, a coin, 6. 149.

Angel Gabriel, The, loaded for Pemaquid, 5. 216; visited by Gorges, 5. 216; welcomed by Shurt, 5. 217; wrecked, 5. 217, 218; pictured on the seal of Pemaquid, 5. 218; one of Frobisher's ships, 5. 218*n*; described, 5. 218*n*, 219*n*.

Angell, John, in the expedition of Pring, 5. 153.

Anger, Sampson, signed petition to Oliver Cromwell, 1. 394; signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402.

Anghemak-ti-koos, Indian name of Agamenticus, 1. 47*n*.

Anglican church in Boston, 6. 285.

Anglo-American settlements a counterpoise to the French, 1. 404.

Anglo-Saxon love of extending territory, 9. 246.

Anmessukkantti, 6. 213; definition of, 6. 213.

Ann, a servant of Richard Bonighton, 1. 84.

Annabasook pond, 4. 104, 113, 114; 7. 205*n*.

Annah, Hanna, Mr. ——, 1. 515*n*.

Annals of America, *see* Holmes, Abiel.

of Bakerstown, Poland and Minot, 2. 111–130.

of Portsmouth, *see* Adams, Nathaniel.

of Salem, *see* Felt, Joseph B.

of Warren, *see* Eaton, Cyrus.

Annals, Rerum Ang., *see* Camden, William.

Annan, the Rev. Robert, 6. 12–13, 31.

Annapolis, formerly Port Royal, 1. 26; 8. 27; settled, 1. 26; Edward Tyng commissioned governor of, 1. 316; Poutrincourt at, 5. 178; Indians and French prepared to attack, 7. 92; 8. 125; French troops sent to capture, 8. 125, 126; mentioned, 4. 155; 7. 250; 8. 125, 126, 128, 131, 132, 140, 147, 245*n*, 279; 9. 29.

Annapolis—continued.
Basin, 8. 128, 129; 9. 108.
Royal, surrendered to the English, 7. 83; mentioned, 3. 214, 397, 402, 403; 8. 130, 131, 135, 137, 138, 139, 141, 220, 301.
valley, 8..129, 130.
Anne of Austria, 6. 117*n*.
Queen, 5. 4, 8, 9; 6. 250, 251, 257; 7. 143, 233; 9. 111.
street, 1. 124; 6. 133.
Anse des Meres, 1. 522.
Anson, 4. 344*n*, 367, 397, 398, 399.
Answer of the agent of Massachusetts to the complaints of Andros, 5. 389–399.
Anthers, John, signed the petition of 1672 to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Anthology Society, the, 5. lxii; 7. 414.
Anthonie, Capt., 5. 61.
Anticosti, island of, one of Phipps' ships wrecked at, 9. 32; sufferings of the men at, 9. 32, 32*n*.
Antigua, 1. 290*n*; 7. 213.
Antrim, county of, 6. 5, 6, 33, 34, 157; 7. 367.
presbytery of, 6. 27.
Ants, a shower of, 3. 92.
Anville, N. de la Rochefoucauld, Duc d', in command of the French fleet, 8. 125; his orders, 8. 125; fleet disabled, 8. 125; died, 8. 125.
Apananawapeske river, 5. 156*n*.
Ap Hughes, the original of Hughes, 6. 7.
Apistama, 2. 62.
Aponeg river, 5. 156*n*.
Apples, scarce, 4. 388; picked in 1873 from trees of 1687, 7. 53.
Appleton, 9. 81.
Daniel, 4. 373.
the Rev. Jesse, president of Bowdoin college, 5. xlix, 177; death of, 5. xlix; mentioned, 4. 258; 7. 372; 8. 180.
John, 4. 360, 373.
Nathan D., 8. 397, 474.
the Rev. ——, 4. 143.
Major Samuel, 2. 133, 134, 141.
Col. ——, 7. 76.
Dr. ——, 4. 373.
Appowick river, 5. 156*n*, 157*n*.
Ap Rice, the original of Price, 6. 7.
Apsley, Sir Allen, 3. 285.
Apthorp, Charles, 8. 214*n*, 222; an executor of the will of Col. Noble, 8. 150; a prominent man, 8. 151.
John T., 7. 278, 410.
Miss ——, married Charles Vaughan, 7. 278.
Aquavitæ, Winter's dealings in, 1. 71; former name of brandy, 1. 71*n*.
Aquamenticus, *see* Agamenticus.
Aquedahtan, 6. 185.
Aquinas, Thomas, 7. 449.
Aquoddie, Indian original of Acadia, 4. 191.
Arabian scholars taken by Columbus on his voyages, 2. 14*a*, 76*a*.
Aramasoga, an Indian chief, 5. 156*n*.
Arambeag, same as Norumbega, 2. 16*a n*.
Arambeck, Arampec, supposed to be Norumbega, 7. 99*n*; 8. 331.
Aransoak, Indian name of the Kennebec river, 4. 103.
Arbella, The, at Cape Ann, 5. 199.
Arcadia, *see* Acadia.
Archæologia Cantiana, 9. 298*n*.
Archæologia Americana, cited, 6. 215; 9. 324*n*, 332*n*.
Archangel, The, commanded by Waymouth, 5. 311; 6. 294, 310; set out for America, 5. 311; anchored off Monhegan, 5. 311, 313; mentioned, 7. 263, 293.
Archdale, John, agent for Gorges, 1. 173; arrived in Boston, 1. 173; governor of North Carolina, 1. 173*n*; a relative of Gorges, 1. 173*n*; in the Province of Maine, 1. 175; granted commissions, 1. 175; no notice taken of his government, 1. 184.
Archer, Capt. Samuel, 9. 187.
Arctic ocean, the, 5. 309.
straits, 5. 145.
Ardennes, 9. 99.
Arexis, 3. 380, 412, 413, 416, 422, 426; his mark, 3. 420.
jr., 3. 380, 413.
Argal, Capt. Samuel, destroyed the French settlements, 1. 27, 431; 5. 178, 179; 7. 319; 8. 327–328; at Mount Desert, 1. 43; 7. 28, 319; carried the people as captives to France and Jamestown, 1. 431; 5. 179; 7. 28; 8. 329; committed ravages at Port Royal, 1. 431; 8. 329; wrecked at Penobscot, 5. 178; heard of the French on the coast, 5. 178; 8. 326; had command of three vessels, 5. 179; set up a cross at St. Saviour, 5. 179; 7. 28; interview with La Saussaye, 7. 28; treachery toward La Saussaye, 8. 329; carried Biard to Virginia, 7. 28; in the harbor of Pemaquid, 7. 319; a relative of Sir Thomas Smith, 8. 326; came to America to fish, 8. 326; an illicit business, 8. 326; became influential by bribery, 8. 326; ordered to expel the French, 8. 326; gave his men liberty to pillage, 8. 329; made a second expedition to the north, 8. 329–330; mentioned, 9. 302.
Argos, 6. 147.
Argyle, 8. 454.
the Duke of, 6. 6
Arians, the, 6. 30.
Arichat, Bishop of, 6. 224.
Aristarchus, 7. 343.
Arizona, 7. 491; 9. 249.
Armada, The, 7. 295.
Armagh, the Archbishop of, 6. 10.

Armenianism, 5. liii.
Armenians in Bath, 2. 223.
Arminius, 6. 24.
Armorer employed to repair the Indian's guns, 8. 211*n*. *See* Gunsmith.
Armouchiquois, the, 1. 420; 7. 305.
Arms of Edward Godfrey, 9. 297, 335.
Armstrong family, 6. 11.
Armstrong, James, 6. 12.
John, settled in Falmouth, 6. 12; his daughter married Robert Means, 6. 12; children of, 6. 12.
Lawrence, 3. 380, 410, 412, 419.
the Hon. S. T., 3. 364.
Thomas, 6. 12.
Arnold, Benedict, Letters on his Expedition to Canada, 1. 447–498; designated to lead the troops to capture Quebec, 1. 447, 494, 499, 500; Montresor's journal suggested the expedition, 1. 447; 8. 273; his papers confiscated, 1. 447–448; on the way to Quebec, 1. 469, 470, 478; to co-operate with Schuyler, 1. 469, 499; hazardous march to the Kennebec, 1. 470; sent messenger to Quebec, 1. 470, 511; desired advice from Schuyler, 1. 470–471; hoped to reach the Chaudière, 1. 471, 476; cause of his delay in marching, 1. 471–472, 474–475, 480, 481; wanted oxen, 1. 472, 473; at Dead river, 1. 473, 495; at the Great Carrying place, 1. 475; reports from Schuyler, 1. 476; orders to officers, 1. 477, 478; desired news from Canada, 1. 479, 493; hoped to meet Schuyler, 1. 480; unfavorable reports did not change his determination, 1. 481, 491, 494; news from Montgomery, 1. 482, 483; awaited the arrival of Montgomery, 1. 483, 485, 497; received report of the capture of St. Johns and Montreal, 1. 484, 485, 519; letter from Sorrell, 1. 484; crossed the St. Lawrence, 1. 484, 487, 490; informed of an intended attack, 1. 484, 488; flag of truce attacked, 1. 486, 518–519; accused the British of inhumanity, 1. 486; demanded the surrender of Quebec, 1. 486, 487; examined the condition of his army, 1. 487–488, 490, 493, 494, 513, 514; short of cash, 1. 489, 491; reason for not attacking Quebec, 1. 490; sent to Montreal for clothing, 1. 490–492; still confident, 1. 491 494; batteaux intercepted, 1. 492; sent dispatches to Montgomery, 1. 493, 517; a general want in the army, 1. 494; cattle ordered to, 1. 495, 515; his account of the route, 1. 494–496; date of leaving Cambridge, 1. 494, 501–502; ammunition ordered, 1. 496; prepared to attack Quebec, 1. 498, 519; joined by Montgomery, 1. 498, 519; officers who were in his expedition, 1. 500–501; sent out an exploring party, 1. 503; Natanis to be killed or captured, 1. 506; name of his pilot, 1. 507*n*, 515; joined by Meigs, 1. 510; army entered Canada, 1. 513; batteaux to cross the river, 1. 513; his army starving, 1. 514, 514*n*; his approach known to the British, 1. 516; his folly defeated the expedition, 1. 516–518; landed at Point Levi, 1. 518; plan of attack, 1. 520–521; attack at St. Roch, 1. 523; wounded, 1. 523; his report of the battle, 1. 525; prisoners attempted to let him into the city, 1. 525–526; at Fort Halifax, 8. 277, 278; his character, 1. 519; death of, 1. 529; mentioned, 4. 78; 5. xix; 7. 259; 8. 59.
Benjamin, 4. 312, 313, 366, 367.
Bildad, visited by Dr. Coffin, 4. 355; married widow of Jordan, 4. 355.
John, 7. 284.
Arnold's river, 1. 464; Col. Montresor at, 1. 464.
road, 4. 312.
Arnold, The, 9. 170, 178, 179.
Aroostook county, 8. 317.
river, 4. 103; 8. 21, 29, 43, 69, 70, 75, 77, 78, 84.
valley, 9. 171.
war, 8. 73, 75, 77–78, 81–82, 87, 458, 459.
Arragon, 6. 120*n*.
Arransoak falls, 1. 459.
river, name of the upper part of the Kennebec, 1. 456; mentioned, 1. 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462.
Arresaguntoocook, 4. 157.
Indians, 3. 386, 387, 390, 401, 404, 407, 411–415, 426, 427, 433, 438, 445, 446; 4. 155, 163, 164; 8. 220, *see* Assagunticooks.
Arrockaumecook river, derivation of the name, 3. 323*n*.
Arroseag, 4. 103.
Arrowheads, place for finding them, 1. 504; tipped with the tails of the horseshoe, 3. 99; as a token of war, 8. 279.
Arrowscag, *see* Arrowsic.
Arrowsic, now Georgetown, 1. 224; fort at captured, 1. 224; 2. 192; attacked by Indians, 1. 253; 2. 197, 199; 4. 73, 103, 223; Sylvanus Davis in command at, 1. 253; owned by Clark and Lake, 2. 191; home of John Richards, 2. 192; town laid out, 2. 192; number of families at, in 1670, 2. 193; John Watts moved to, 2. 201; home of Samuel Denny, 2. 201; Sul-

Arrowsic—continued.
livan practiced law at, 2. 201; 4. 5; origin of the title to, 2. 202; Gutch officiated at, 2. 205; Presbyterians at, 2. 205; preaching at, 2. 221; commission of John West to, 5. 125–129; Indian conference held at, 7. 83, 84; St. Castine at, 7. 84, 85; bricks brought from, 8. 212*n*; home of Sylvanus Davis, 9. 34; mentioned, 2. 207, 222; 3. 300*n*, 351, 361, 373, 388, 408, 409, 410; 5. 126; 6. 260; 7. 182, 275; 8. 109, 117, 151, 250, 251; 9. 132, 133.
Arrowsic Indians, 3. 384.
river, 9. 132.
Arrowsmith, Edmund, swore allegiance to the Duke of York, 5. 237.
Arsenal established at Augusta, 9. 170.
Artel,——, destroyed Salmon Falls village, 1. 297.
Articles of association for the settlement of a town on the Sheepscot river, 5. 48–57.
Artillery Garden, the Company of, 1. 53*n*.
Arundel, Joseph Denecore sent to, 3. 176*n*; great fire in, 4. 273; French neutrals in, 6. 342; slaves in, 7. 214; mentioned, 3. 225; 4. 202; 7. 111.
the Earl of, one of the Plymouth company, 1. 33; 2. 40*a*; employed Capt. Waymouth, 2. 17; 5. 311; disposed of his interests to Popham and others, 5. 331–332; mentioned, 2. 33, 46, 77, 77*a*; 3. 287, 288; 5. 338, 344.
Asbury, Francis, joint superintendent of the Methodists, 7. 227; ordained bishop, 7. 227.
Ascham, Roger, 9. 332.
Ash, prevalent in Limerick, 1. 327.
Ashamahaga river, 5. 156.
Ashburton, Lord, 8. 87, 94, 100.
treaty, 7. 464, 465; 8. 3, 5, 32, 102.
Ashden, John, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227.
Ashfield, ——, 5. lv*n*.
Ashford, 2. 145.
Ashley, Edward, forced upon the Pilgrims, 7. 30; little trusted, 7. 30; his ability and character, 7. 30; in charge of the affairs, 7. 30; Willet to keep him within bounds, 7. 30; well supplied with goods, 7. 30; sent large quantities of beaver to England, 7. 30–31; imprisoned, 7. 31; married an Indian, 7. 46; established a trading post on the Georges river, 9. 78.
Francis, 3. 330.
the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 143, 262.
Thomas, meeting of landholders at his house, 3. 317; acknowledged the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 3. 317; mentioned, 2. 194, 195.
Ashmolean MSS., 3. 284, 285.
Ashmun, the Rev. Jehudi, 8. 168, 177.
Ashpo, Indian teacher, 4. 271.
Ashtofell, ——, 2. 173.
Ashton hill, 1. 109; 2. 66*a*.
Ashton, John, lived at the Landing, 3. 82; married first Susannah Foxwell, 3. 21*n*, 82; second, Mary Edgecomb, 3. 25; third, a daughter of Andrew Alger, 3. 82; moved to Blue Point, 3. 82; then to Great island, and died at Marblehead, 3. 82.
Major Joseph, 1. 501, 525.
Ashton-Phillips, Sir Ferdinando Gorges born at, 1. 108*n*, 354*n*; his home at, 1. 109, 543, 545; 2. 66*a*, 257; now in ruins, 2. 67*a*.
Ashurst, Sir Henry, 5. 276*n*, 277*n*; 9. 26, 34, 54.
Ashworth, ——, of London, 9. 351.
Asia, mentioned, 4. 85; 6. 147, 222, 223.
Asiatic cholera, 6. 90.
Asquam, Jeremy, 4. 189–190.
Assacumbuit knighted, 3. 99; 9. 212; a bloodthirsty Indian, 3. 99–100; number of people killed by, 3. 100; a boaster, 9. 212.
Assacumet, an Indian sent by Waymouth, 2. 26; sent with Hobson, 2. 27; given to Gorges, 5. 332.
Assagunticooks, joined by the Wawanocks, 6. 234; location of, 6. 235; bitter against the whites, 6. 235; joined the St. Francis Indians, 6. 235; mentioned, 6. 232; 7. 186, *see* Arresagunticooks.
Assinee-Poetuc Indians, 6. 270.
Associates, the, 1. 163, 164, 174, 197.
Assoquad, 3. 357.
Asticou, encouraged by the Jesuits, 1. 430*n*; successor to Bessabes, 7. 102; Biard urged to visit, 8. 324; mentioned, 7. 97.
Astoria, 6. 96*n*.
Astronomy partially known to the Indians, 7. 343.
Asylum for indigent boys, 9. 68.
Atewaneto, chief of the Abnakis, 6. 241; speech of, 6. 241–242; assisted the missionaries, 7. 100–101; mentioned, 6. 208*n*.
Athenæum hall, 1. 15*n*.
Athenæum Society, the, 8. 406.
Athenian culture, 4. 77.
Athens, Greece, 3. 260; 6. 148; 8. 335.
Maine, 8. 162.
of America, the, 5. lxii.
Atherton, Major Humphrey, 7. 153*n*.
Atironta, *see* Atewaneto.
Atkins' bay, 3. 286; Popham's expedition at, 2. 189.
Atkins, Thomas, 2. 193, 194.

Atkinson, Rebecca, 2. 141.
Theodore, signed treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262; mentioned, 4. 146, 163, 165, 166.
Thomas, 4. 244, 397.
the Rev. John, teacher in Limerick academy, 8. 173.
Atlantic & St. Lawrence railroad, 7. 484; 8. 369.
Monthly, cited, 7. 45*n*.
ocean, 1. 28, 404; 3. 30; 4. 10, 114; 5. 185, 261*n*, 333, 365*n*; 6. 175, 207, 210, 216, 315, 327; 7. 212, 277, 286, 389, 406; 8. 5–7, 17, 21–23, 25, 99, 101, 320, 349, 366; 9. 129, 225.
Attamont, the Earl of, 7. 405.
Atterbury, Francis, 7. 448.
Attleboro, 2. 145; 4. 268, 317.
Atwell, Benjamin, his widow married Richard Martin, 1. 75, 114*n*, 121, 207; received a grant from Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 114; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; killed, 1. 219, 221; wife taken prisoner, 1. 221.
Benjamin 2d, a legatee of Richard Martin, 1. 208; a son of Mrs. Martin, 1. 208; unfavorable impression of his character, 1. 208.
John, purchased land of Richard Bray, 1. 318.
Joseph, son of Benjamin, 1. 208; legatee of Richard Martin, 1. 207–208.
Mary, widow of Benjamin, married Richard Martin, 1. 75, 114*n*, 207; her death, 1. 207*n*; mentioned, 1. 76, 121.
Atwell's creek, saw mill at, 2. 181.
Atwood, Samuel, 4. 362.
Aube, 9. 99.
Aubery, P., his Abnaki vocabulary, cited, 9. 263*n*.
Aubrey, John, his Lives of Eminent Men, cited, 2. 25*a n*, 77*a n*.
Auchmutey family, 6. 23.
Aucocisco, definition and pronunciation of, 1. 31; a name given to the early tribes of Maine, 1. 118.
bay, now Casco bay, 1. 30, 31.
Auconganunticook, Indian name of the Androscoggin, 4. 95.
Auger, Aulger, *see* Alger, 3. 27*n*.
Augsburg, 6. 325.
Augusta, Governor Lincoln died at, 1. 410; the site of Fort Western, 1. 502; 2. 152, 279, 282; 4. 39; 5. lx, 417; garrison at, 2. 199; formerly Cushnoc, 2. 275; 4. 105; part of Hallowell, 2. 285; 7. 383–384; priest at, 3. 273; why the fort was built at, 3. 274; John Jones died at, 4. 43, 45; first plastered room in, 4. 422; mortality from 1852 to 1855, 5. 433–435; James Bridge practiced in, 6. 59, 60; Solomon Vose settled in, 6. 63; incorporated under the name of Harrington, 7. 384*n*; trial of the murderers of Paul Chadwick in, 7. 387; banks in, 7. 393–394; home of Job Lewis, 8. 124; the Plymouth trading-house in, 8. 203; state capital, 8. 345; arsenal established at, 9. 170; jail burnt, 9. 202; mentioned, 2. 289; 3. 304; 4. 10, 14, 16, 32, 51, 107, 306*n*, 374, 375, 377, 402, 403; 5. lxiii, 17, 52, 66, 67, 194, 195, 354, 415, 418, 419*n*, 421, 422, 423; 6. 358, 359, 360, 364, 373, 377, 378, 379; 7. 160, 209, 284, 283, 349, 363, 405, 411, 415, 458, 459, 469, 470; 8. 60, 81, 87, 208, 252*n*, 281, 283, 287, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 345, 368, 369, 370, 372, 390, 473, 480; 9. 176; the history of, *see* North.
bridge, 8. 339.
dam, the, 8. 241, 377.
Augustin, John, *see* Gustin, John.
Seauseen, 3. 380.
Aumaughcongen, Indian name of Androscoggin, 4. 104.
Auountauresaunkee, 4. 124, 130, 131, 137.
Aurconganuntacook, Indian name for Androscoggin, 3. 323*n*.
Aussaado, 4. 155, 163.
Austin, Charles, 4. 364.
the Rev. David, 2. 225.
James T., 5. li.
John, married a daughter of Andrew Alger, 1. 214*n*.
Matthew, 1. 373.
Samuel, one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; his wife assaulted, 1. 372; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
——, of Farmington, 4. 364.
——, of Holmanton, 4. 340.
a spelling of Ashton, 3. 82.
Austrian empire, 9. 245, 246.
Ausummowett, 3. 411.
Auteuil, 8. 11.
Authority of John West to act as deputy-secretary, 5. 110–111.
Autmoin, an Indian prophet, 1. 431.
Autobiography of Robert Gallatin, 6. 93–103.
Autographs, of James Alford, 6. 254; Sir Edmund Andros, 1. 276; Theodore Atkinson, 6. 262; Thomas Banister, 6. 257; John Barnard, 6. 256; Richard Bell, 6. 258; M. Birchfield, 6. 258; Edward Blacketh, 6. 258; Francis Borland, 6. 261; Peter Bowdoin, 1. 307; Anthony Brackett, 1. 284; Perez Bradford, 6. 262; George Bramhall, 1. 307; M. Buckfield, 6. 258; Robert Carver, 6. 255; George Cleeves, 1. 125, 126, 544; Joan Cleeves, 1. 125; William Cooper, 6.

Autographs—continued.
259; Sylvanus Davis, 1. 284*n*; John Denison, 6. 258, 262; W. Dudley, 6. 253, 261; G. Dyer, 6. 261; Stephen Eastwick, 6. 255; Thomas Elbridge, 5. 226; Jabez Fitch, 6. 256; Henry Flynt, 6. 255; Charles Frost, 6. 259; Timothy Gerrish, 6. 255; John Gillman, 6. 254; Edward Godfrey, 1. 544; 9. 300, 335; Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544; Thomas Gorges, 1. 544; John Gray, 6. 262; Estes Hatch, 6. 259; Joseph Hiller, 6. 254, 262; John Holmes, 1. 307; Robert Howard, 1. 127; George Huntington, 6. 256; George Jeffrey, 6. 255; James Jeffrey, 6. 256; John Jekyll, 6. 258; Thomas Jenner, 1. 544; H. Jocelyn, 1. 199*n*; Robert Jordan, 1. 142, 233; Samuel Jordan, 6. 262; Jonathan King, 6. 255; John Lambton, 6. 258; Thomas Lechmere, 6. 254; Thomas Legard, 6. 259; John Leighton, 6. 255; William Little, 6. 261; James Lloyd, 6. 254; James Lusmore, 6. 256; Samuel S. Lynde, 6. 254; J. March, 6. 258; Peter Martin, 6. 255; Richard Martin, 1. 125; P. Mascarene, 6. 258; Samuel Maverick, 5. 233; John Minot, 6. 262; Stephen Minot, 6. 255; Samuel Moody, 6. 254, 256; George Munjoy, 1. 125, 126; Capt. Walter Neale, 1. 53; 5. 214; John Newman, 6. 256; John Newmarch, 6. 255; James Parsons, 6. 262; John Penhallow, 6. 256, 262; Spencer Phips, 6. 254; Samuel Plaisted, 6. 256; Thomas Plaisted, 6. 258; Jonathan Pollard, 6. 255; Edmund Quincey, 6. 253; J. Redknap, 6. 253; Jonathan Remington, 6. 254; Edward Rishworth, 1. 127; John Rogers, 6. 258; Nathaniel Rogers, 6. 255; Richard Saltonstall, 6. 254; Habijah Savage, 6. 257; Nicholas Sever, 6. 256; Thomas Sheppard, 6. 256; Henry Somerby, 6. 254; Charles Story, 6. 256; Richard Tucker, 1. 127; Ralph Turner, 1. 125; Samuel Tuttle, 6. 256; George Vaughan, 6. 253; Richard Vines, 1. 544; Richard Waldron, 6. 256; Shad. Walton, 6. 253; Henry Watts, 1. 159; Benning Wentworth, 6. 258; John West, 1. 276; John White, 6. 257; J. Wiberg, 6. 255; J. P. Widger, 6. 254, 257; Josiah Willard, 6. 254; Joshua Winslow, 6. 262; John Winter, 1. 57, 125; 5. 224; Jeremiah Wise, 6. 256; John Yeo, 6. 255; *see also* Marks and Signums.
Auyaummowett, 3. 412, 414, 415, 421, 426, 427, 441.
Avery, John, 3. 359, 360.
——, 8. 148.
Avon river, the, 2. 66*a*.
Award in case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 74.
Awenemwet, 3. 357.
Awohaway, 6. 261.
Axstane, the hundred of, 9. 297*n*.
Ayers, John, early settler of Gorham, 2. 148.
Capt. ——, 1. 512.
Ayles, ——, 2. 209.
Ayling, ——, 8. 268*n*.
Aymalle, L', 7. 82.
Ayr, the river, 6. 19.
Babb, John, biographical notice of, 3. 207.
Nathaniel, biographical notice of, 3. 207.
Babson, J. J., his History of Gloucester, cited, 1. 209*n*.
Baccalaos, a general name given to the continent, 2. 15*a*, 76*a*; origin of the name, 2. 15*a*–16*a*, 76*a*.
Bachillor, Stephen, called to preach at Casco, 1. 549*n*.
Backbaunumbawmett, 3. 412.
Back Cove, land at granted to George Lewis, 1. 75, 113–115, 121, 260, 361; first land grant at, 1. 75; grant to John Lewis, 1. 117; home of John Smith, 1. 120, 322; land sold by Richard Tucker, 1. 122; a line of communication formed around, 1. 123; settlers' advantages at, 1. 123; land purchased by Humphrey Durham at, 1. 129; boundary of Cleeves' land at, 1. 145; home of the Wakeleys, 1. 153, 212; home of Matthew Coe, 1. 153; land at, granted to Ann Mitton, 1. 154; early settlers of, 1. 156; home of John Ross, 1. 119, 314; home of Skillings, 1. 195, 314; list of families there, 1. 215, 216, 286; home of Nathaniel Wallis, 1. 220*n*, 260*n*, 261, 316, 323; Indians at, 1. 226; land at granted to John Skillings, 1. 245; bridge at, 1. 259; home of George Lewis, 1. 260, 321; road laid out, 1. 279; ammunition at, 1. 294; home of John Ross jr., 1. 314, 322; home of Anthony Brackett, 1. 319; home of Thomas Baker, 1. 319; home of Joshua Lane, 1. 321; home of Philip Lewis, 1. 321; home of Thomas Peck, 1. 322; home of John Rider, 1. 322; home of Richard Seacomb, 1. 322; slaves held at, 7. 214; mentioned, 1. 60*n*, 76, 114, 120, 124, 205, 294, 295: 2. 162; 6. 131.
creek, battle at, 6. 133.
street, Wiscasset, 4. 330.
Backus, Elder Isaac, his History of the Baptist Church, cited, 5. 182*n*, 199*n*; 7. 224.
Mrs. ——, 4. 396.

Bacon, Dr. Alvan, biographical notice of, 3. 207.
Capt. Daniel, 8. 121*n*.
Sir Francis, letter from Capt. John Smith, 1. 30; his opinion of Cabot's discovery, 2. 14*a n*; Strachey's account dedicated to, 3. 284; mentioned, 4. 68; his essays, cited, 5. 173*n*; Henry VII, cited, 2. 14*a n*.
Francis, of Scarborough, 3. xix.
James, 8. 30, 41, 42, 60.
Will, deposition of, 5. 63–64.
Badger, Sir ——, 4. 273.
Badouin, Pere, 7. 65.
Bagaduce, trading-house established at, 1. 39; the French robbed the trading-house, 1. 40; St. Castine erected a fort at, 1. 39–40; 2. 240; former name of Castine, 2. 215; 6. 107; 7. 201, 208; disastrous attack at, 2. 215; 3. 204; 8. 283*n*; the name a contraction of Major Biguyduce, 6. 107, 109*n*; definition not known, 6. 107; Eaton's explanation, 6. 108; to be the capital of New Ireland, 7. 201; captured by the British, 7. 202; people loyal, 7. 203, 204; loyalists assemble at, 7. 203, 205; Gen. Wadsworth carried to, 7. 328; mentioned, 2. 239; 5. 313; 7. 25; *see* Biguyduce.
expedition, 2. 215; 3. 204; 8. 283*n*; 9. 160.
neck, 6. 107.
peninsula, 7. 4; *see* Biguyduce.
point, 6. 107.
river, coins found near, 6. 114.
Bagby, Hon. Arthur P., 8. 361.
Baggaduce, *see* Bagaduce.
Bagley, David, 4. 352.
Col. ——, 4. 350.
Bagnall, Walter, called Great Walt, 1. 41; 3. 11*n*; settled at Richmond's island, 1. 41, 80*n*; 6. 137; accumulated property, 1. 41, 51; 6. 137; killed, 1. 41, 42, 51, 54, 118; 3. 10; 6. 137, 145, 146; patent to, 1. 41*n*; his plantation the first in the present boundary of Falmouth, 1. 42; his murderers killed, 1. 43; his object in settling, 1. 51, 202; had no title to Richmond's island, 1. 52, 52*n*; his trade on the island, 1. 202; 3. 10; 6. 137.
Bahama banks, the, Gov. Phipps' voyage to, 2. 230, 231.
islands, Shirley governor of, 8. 264; Phipps' voyage to, 9. 9, 10, 16; mentioned, 9. 57*n*.
Bailey, Edward, married Mary Penley, 1. 314; left a widow, who lived at Stoughton, 1. 314.
Eleanor, widow of Jonas, 3. 74, 82; a large landholder, 3. 74; cultivated her land, 3. 74, 74*n*; married Gyles Barge, 3. 82; deeded her land to her husband, 3. 82.
Henry, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 319; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Hilkiah, settled at Blue point, 3. 24, 26, 74, 76; but little known of him, 3. 26; probably father of Jonathan, 3. 26; no relative of Jonas, 3. 74.
the Rev. Jacob, preached at Frankfort and Georgetown, 3. 275–277; 6. 196; 8. 112*n*; at Harpswell, 3. 276; established at Dresden; 5. lxi, 439; officiated at Falmouth, 5. 439; driven away as a Tory, 5. 440; 8. 210*n*; his description of the destruction of Falmouth exaggerated, 5. 250*n*; a Harvard graduate, 6. 196; ordained in England, 6. 196; moved to Fort Richmond, 6. 197; 8. 268*n*; preached in Gardiner, 6. 197; character and labor of, 6. 196–199; site of his house, 8. 210*n*; mentioned, 7. 215; 8. 113*n*; his letter describing the destruction of Falmouth, 5. 437–450; journal cited, 4. 15; 8. 268*n*.
the Hon. Jeremiah, commenced his practice in Wiscasset, 6. 55; graduated from Brown University, 6. 55; judge of probate and member of Congress, 6. 55; collector, 6. 55–56; his characteristics, 6. 56; date of birth and death, 6. 56*n*; mentioned, 6. 41.
John, purchased brandy of Winter, 1. 71.
Jonas, lived at Black Point, 1. 100*n*, 200*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 1. 100*n*, 386; his will mentioned, 1. 200*n*; date of his death, 3. 26, 74; at Blue Point, 3. 73; a witness against Phippen, 3. 73; sent over by Trelawny, 3. 74; married first Mrs. Dearing, and second, Eleanor Jackson, 3. 74; his widow a large landholder, 3. 74; his widow married Gyles Barge, 3. 82; mentioned, 1. 99.
the Rev. Kiah, 8. 180.
Nathaniel, first settler of Bakerstown, 2. 111.
Nicholas, of Saco, 3. 74.
Robert, schoolmaster at Scarborough, 3. 168.
Baker, Asahel, 8. 42, 43.
Frances, married Gov. Shirley, 8. 263; children of, 8. 263; death of, 8. 263.
James, 2. 175.
John, his name given to Baker's spring, 1. 336*n*; active in bringing Charles I to the block, 1. 336*n*; fled to Maine, 1. 336*n*: accepted the

Baker, John—continued.
Rigby grant, 1. 355–356; character of, 1. 356; obliged to flee, 1. 356; went to Agamenticus, Boston and Wells, 1. 356; deputy for Agamenticus, 1. 367; imprisoned, 1. 410; a juryman, 1. 535; mentioned, 2. 111; 9. 352, 359.
Gen. John, 8. 30, 38, 39, 41–43, 45, 52, 60.
John K., 7. 284.
Nathan, 8. 30.
Nicholas, married Elizabeth Bartlett, 1. 209.
Robert, signed petition of 1672, to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Samuel, his daughter married McClough, 2. 178.
Thomas, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302, 319; lived at Back cove, 1. 319.
William, signed petition of 1672 to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Mrs. ——, of Dorchester, 5. 423.
Baker's spring marked the boundary between Wells and York, 1. 336; origin of the name, 1. 336*n*.
Bakerstown, divided into Minot and Poland, 2. 111; granted to —— Baker, 2. 111; limits of, 2. 111; first settlers of, 2. 111, 113; first children born in, 2. 111; Indians in, 2. 112; first public worship in, 2. 113; freshet in, 2. 113; revival in, 2. 113; first church in, 2. 113, 114; incorporated as Poland, 2. 115; annals of, 2. 111–130.
Balch, Horatio G., corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11.
the Rev. Dr. ——, 4. 252, 256, 258.
——, moved to Machias, 3. 179.
Bald, ——, of Carritunk, 4. 369, 399.
mountain, 1. 466; same as Onegula, 1. 452*n*.
Baldwin, 1. 326*n*.
Loammi, 3. 251, 251*n*, 252.
the Rev. Samuel, 4. 272.
Col. ——, 3. 319*n*.
Baliol college, 2. 77*a*.
Ballard, the Rev. Edward, his definition of Agamenticus, 1. 47*n*; his note on the meaning of Machigonne, 1. 59–60; definition of Capisic, 1. 205*n*; definition of Papooduck, 1. 207*n*; furnished annotations for Gov. Lincoln's papers on the Indians, 1. 412; his explanation of the route of Montresor, 1. 465–466; mentioned, 6. 356, 360, 362, 363; 7. 3, 102, 104; 8. 331; The Early History of the Protestant Church in Maine, by, 6. 171–202; Memoir of the Rev. Eugene Vetromile, by, 6. 205.
Capt. ——, 4. 393.
Ballstown, 4. 353, 354.
Ballycarry, 6. 6; first Presbyterian church in, 6. 27.
Ballymena Presbytery, 6. 167.
Balsam fir, abundant, 1. 506; properties of, 1. 506.
Baltic sea, the, 9. 356.
Baltimore Association, formed to promote American manufactures, 4. 58; mentioned, 2. 74*a*; 4. 25; 7. 355, 356.
Bancroft, George, gave a copy of Popham's letter to the Maine Hist. Soc., 5. 343; letter to the Society, 5. 355; mentioned, 5. 348; 6. 109, 187*n*; 7. 212, 255*n*.
Bane, Capt. Joseph, interpreter, 3. 381, 420, 434; captured by Indians, 4. 114; to watch the movements of the French, 7. 177; 8. 220; *see also* Beane.
Bangor, Ireland, 6. 6.
Maine, formerly Kadesquit, 1. 430*n*; 7. 27; manufactures in, 4. 27; place of Pownal's landing, 7. 6; first settled, 7. 7; conference with Indians held at, 7. 7, 20; second conference, 7. 8; called Conduskeag, 7. 8; Freemason's celebration in, 7. 20; treaty at, 7. 20, 21; the western point of Du Mont's voyage, 7. 27; Elder Jesse Lee preached in, 7. 227; only strangers paid toll in, 8. 451; became a city, 8. 455; first mayor of, 8. 455; Buswell first settler of, 9. 223; site of the ancient Norumbega, 9. 223; governmental right in disputed, 9. 223; claimed as British territory, 9. 224; leaden plate buried at, 9. 224; first item in the history of, 9. 224–225; a part of Township No. 1, 9. 230; received a distinctive land title, 9. 230–231; reason for the unusual form of, 9. 231; owned, 9. 232; incorporated, 9. 232; squatters given title to their lands, 9. 232–233; lands in sold, 9. 233–234; mentioned, 2. 126; 4. 32, 108; 5. 381, 403; 6. 41, 50, 108, 358, 401; 7. 92*n*, 98, 254; 8. 76, 81, 168, 177, 323, 363, 368–371, 377, 431, 435, 449, 452, 453, 459, 460, 462, 487, 488, 492; 9. 88, 162, 171.
centennial, 7. 75*n*, 78*n*.
Democrat, The, 7. 469; 8. 359.
district, 8. 453, 454, 456.
News, The, 8. 467.
railroad, 9. 171.
Territorial History of, by A. W. Paine, 9. 221–234.
Theological Seminary opened, 8. 168, 177; teachers, 8. 177; donations to, 8. 177; chartered, 8. 177–178; mentioned, 7. 375.

Whig and Courier, 9. 165.
Young Ladies' academy, 8. 175.
Bangs' island, within the present limits of Falmouth, 1. 145; called Portland island, 1. 145–146; Andrews' island, 1. 146*n*, 220*n*; origin of the name, 1. 146*n*; owned by James Andrews, 1. 149; described, 1. 149–150; sold to John Rouse, 1. 150; conveyed to John Brown, 1. 150; fort built on, 1. 150; owned by Joshua Bangs, 1. 150*n*; property of Jedediah Preble, 1. 150*n*; called Fort island, 1. 150; a place of refuge, 1. 220; home of Felt and Wallis, 1. 221; mentioned, 1. 42, 149*n*; 2. 85; 8. 224, 237.
Bangs, Joshua, owner of Bangs' island, 1. 146*n*, 150*n*; came from Cape Cod, 1. 146*n*; death of, 1. 146*n*; mortgaged property to Jedediah Preble, 1. 150.
Banister, Thomas, signed treaty of 1714, 6. 257; autograph, 6. 257.
Bankhead, Mr. ——, 8. 55, 56, 65.
Bank of the United States, 8. 425.
Banks, Charles Edward, Life, Letters and Public Services of Edward Godfrey, by, 9. 295–384; his Dixy Bull, cited, 9. 308*n*; New England's Vindication, cited, 9. 329*n*; Roger Garde, cited, 9. 314*n*.
Capt. Elias, 3. 206, 208, 236.
Sir John, 9. 311.
Moses, served in the Revolution, 3. 203,208; biographical notice, 3. 208.
Richard, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402; signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; amount of land granted to, 9. 378; signed petition to Massachusetts, 9. 382.
Bank, the, now Portsmouth, 8. 295.
Baptiste, Jean, 4. 191, 192.
Baptizing of children ordered, 1. 354, 366; Robert Jordan indicted for, 8. 294*n*.
Baptismal font of Robert Jordan, 8. 294*n*.
Baptists in Bath, 2. 227; in Bowdoinham, 7. 222; in Boston, 7. 223; in Canaan, 4. 349; in Clinton, 4. 348, 349; in Farmington, 4. 308; in Green, 4. 355; in Hebron, 4. 303, 388; in Kittery, 7. 221, 224; in Lawrence, 4. 340, 391, 362; in Livermore, 4. 362; in Little Falls, 4. 330; in Lyman, 7. 222; in Minot, 2. 123, 127; in New Gloucester, 2. 158; in New Vineyard, 4. 311; in Readfield, 4. 306; Salisbury, 4. 297; in Sanford, 7. 222; in Shapleigh, 7. 222; in Sheepscot, 4. 320, 321; in Thomaston, 7. 222; in Turner, 4. 304; in Paris, 4. 303, 308; in Providence, 4. 268; in Wells, 7. 222; believed that a thief can at once be converted, 4. 316; do not approve of written sermons, 4. 301; 7. 226; the Rev. Paul Coffin's opinion of, 4. 316, 382–384; their doctrine confuted, 4. 353; called Anabaptists, 7. 223; penal law against, 7. 223; a few of the elders had a collegiate education, 7. 226; mentioned, 4. 361, 366, 385, 400, 401, 403; 5. lv; *see* Freewill Baptists.
Baptist Church, The History of, *see* Backus, Elder Isaac.
Baquabarat, alias Nathaniel, 3. 412.
Baraga, Bishop Frederic, 9. 275,278,290.
Barbadoes, Richard Vines died in, 1. 44, 95*n*; fish sent to, 1. 551; Vines moved to, 2. 73*a*; 9. 317; mentioned, 1. 371; 2. 8; 6. 285.
strong water, a drink, 3. 98.
Barbary, 7. 139*n*.
creek, mills erected at, 1. 119, 243*n*, 269; land at conveyed to John and Richard Seacomb, 1. 259; land at owned by Peter Bowdoin, 1. 276.
Barber, the Rev. ——, 6. 205.
Barbour family, 6. 13.
John S., 5. xxxvii.
Barclay's dictionary, cited, 3. 48*n*.
Barclay, Thomas, 8. 12, 16, 20.
Bardge, *see* Barge.
Barefoot, Capt. ——, claimed land owned by Bridget Phillips, 4. 413.
Barge, Gyles, early settler at Blue Point, 3. 81; became a landholder through his wife, 3. 82; married Eleanor Bailey, 3. 82; held office, 3. 82; moved to Dorchester, 3. 82; mentioned, 3. 74, 126.
Barger, Philip, died, 1. 277.
Philip 2d, son of Philip, 1. 277; death of, 277.
Bar Harbor, 8. 324.
Barillon, 5. 266; 7. 51.
Baring, Alexander, 7. 355, 358.
Henry, 7. 355.
——, a British merchant, 4. 24.
Barker, Ebenezer, died, 1. 333.
Barkhead, Christopher, witnessed delivery of grant to Shurt, 5. 214.
Barks, *see* The Elizabeth and Richmond.
Barlow, George, lived at Blue Point, 3. 83.
Joel, 6. 355.
Barnard, 9. 298, 302, 369, 373.
Benjamin, 3. 235.
John, signed treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph, 256.
Dr. ——, of Salem, 5. lii.
Barnes, Bartholomew, deputy for Agamenticus, 1. 367.
Hon. Phinehas, 6. 361.
Barnstable, England, 3. 21*n*; 5. 168, 186.
Mass., home of Nathaniel Otis, 1. 314; mentioned, 2. 146, 148, 149; 4. 270, 271; 5. xxiii, xxiv; 9. 30.
county, 8. 234*n*.

Barnstead, 4. 294.
Barnwell, Robert W., 8. 451.
Baronies of Nova Scotia, 9. 100.
Barony of La Tour, 9. 104; of St. Etienne, 104.
Barrett, John, had a saw mill at Cape Porpus, 1. 269; accused of abuse, 1. 378; signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
John jr., one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362.
Barrett's town, 4. 327, 328.
Barrin, ——, in Arnold's expedition, 1. 478.
Barrington, 2. 145.
Barron, Elias, 4. 287.
Barrow, the Rev. Isaac, 8. 484.
Barrows, William, preceptor in Fryeburg academy, 8. 163; mentioned, 5. xli, 8. 169.
William jr., son of William, 8. 169; preceptor at Hebron academy, 6. 371; 8. 169, 170; graduated from Dartmouth college, 8. 169; salary of, 8. 170.
Judge, 8. 421, 422.
Barrows' Chronological History, cited, 5. 145*n*.
Barry, James, master of the Happy Return, 5. 135.
John S., his History of Framingham, cited, 5. 194*n*, 199*n*; History of Massachusetts, cited, 6. 119*n*.
Barter's island, 9. 131.
Bartho, an Indian, 3. 444.
Bartholomew, an Indian guide, 3. 380; 7. 179.
Henry, 2. 236.
Bartlett, 9. 218.
Almira, 4. 361.
Elizabeth, married Nicholas Baker, 1. 209.
George, lived at Spurwink, 1. 209, 319; death of, 1. 209; his estate, 1. 209; his daughter married Nicholas Baker, 1. 209; at Black point, 3. 83; lease from Jocelyn, 3. 231–232.
the Rev. Joseph, 4. 235.
Mal., 4. 361.
Nathan, 4. 205.
Nicholas, received land from Cleeves, 1. 116, 127, 248; lived at Scarborough, 1. 116; in King Charles' army, 1. 116*n*; fled from England, 1. 116*n*; lived at Salem, 1. 116*n*; conveyed land to John Higginson jr., 1. 117; did not occupy his land, 1. 117; mentioned, 1. 248.
Sarah, married Joshua Coffin, 4. 241.
Sarah, of Kittery, married first Dr. Jordan, and second, Bildad Arnold, 4. 355.
Thomas, 8. 75.
the Rev. William S., Contribution to the History of Bath, by, 3. 273–277; mentioned, 7. 455; Biography of the Rev. Jacob Bailey, 5. 439; Introduction to Strachey's Historie of Travail, 3. 283–286; his Frontier Missionary, cited, 6. 199; 8. 210*n*.
Deacon ——, of Bethel, 4. 339.
——, of Hartford, 4. 390, 391.
——, of Patricktown, 4. 355.
Barton, Benjamin, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Edward, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Elijah, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; 9. 204.
——, of Sidney, 4. 402.
Base, the game of, 3. 148–149.
Basford, Jonathan, 4. 352.
Bashaba, Indian ruler over the present state of Maine, 2. 18*a*, 21; 3. 288; 5. 156*n*, 350; his capital, 2. 18*a*; 7. 98, 100; dead, 2. 24, 62; 7. 102; chief potentate among the Indians, 2. 18*a*; sent his son to visit the English, 2. 21, 28*a*; 5. 319–321; lived on the Penobscot, 2. 28*a*; 7. 95, 96; extent of his sway, 2. 61; 5. 156*n*; 7. 99, 101*n*; name of his country, 2. 62; his home near Pemaquid, 2. 62; slain by the Tarentines, 2. 62; 7. 100; his kingdom destroyed, 2. 62; 7. 320*n*; Gilbert paid him a visit, 5. 350; early noticed by the historians, 7. 95; Waymouth supposed he was a king, 7. 95; the name only a title, 7. 95, 96, 98; had a monarchial government, 7. 95–96; supposed to be a chief, 7. 96, 99, 101, 102, 304; called Batsebas, 7. 96, 97; called Bessabes, 7. 95, 96, 97, 102; met Champlain, 7. 96–98, 252, 254; a sagamore of Kadresquit, 7. 97; met the Jesuits, 7. 97, 98; the name of his tribe uncertain, 7. 98; extent of his dominions unknown, 7. 99, 101*n*; Gorges' opinion of, 7. 99; at war with the Tarentines, 7. 100; had many enemies, 7. 100; his sway acknowledged as far as Massachusetts bay, 7. 100; had many under-captains, 7. 102; his tribe scattered, 7. 320*n*; mentioned, 3. 102, 301, 303, 307, 308; 5. 157*n*, 328; 7. 96, 304.
Bashaba and the Tarratines, by John E. Godfrey, 7. 93–102.
Basin of Minas, 8. 129, 282*n*; described, 134.
Basque, the language of, 9. 266*n*.
Bassaba, *see* Bashaba.
Bassen, Richard, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.

Bassett, Bassitt, Francis, commander of The Lewis, 5. 135.
Capt. William, 3. 136; consulted with Major Church, 1. 296.
Bass, Peter, deposition concerning Gendall, 3. 135*n*, 235.
——, of Hebron, 4. 303, 304.
rock, 9. 141.
Bastable, *see* Barnstable.
Bastile, the, John Nelson imprisoned in, 7. 62.
Bastine's island owned by George Munjoy, 1. 257.
Batchelder, Mary, guilty of adultery, 1. 370; her punishment, 1. 370.
Nathan, 7. 284.
Stephen, umpire in case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 74; minister at Lynn and Hampton, 1. 74*n*; his wife accused of adultery, 1. 370; *see* Bachillor.
Bateman, Edward, 9. 5; Nequasset conveyed to, by Robinhood, 4. 232; 5. 224.
Bateman's gut, 5. 96.
Bates, Solomon, 4. 392.
Bath, England, 1. 355*n*; 7. 355; 9. 68.
Maine, land at purchased by Robert Gutch, 2. 193; first settlers of, 2. 204–205, 222; other early settlers, 2. 205–206; incorporated as Long Reach, 2. 206–207, 210, 222; church built, 2. 207, 220; 3. 277; engaged in ship building, 2. 208–209; other business at, 2. 209–210; made a port of entry, 2. 210; 5. 331; tonnage of, 2. 210; business transacted in the town meetings, 2. 210; how the schools were supported, 2. 210; pools in, 2. 211; first schoolhouse, 2. 211; number of dwelling-houses in, 2. 212, 279; the effect of the Declaration of Independence in, 2. 212–213; to have a representative in the provincial Congress, 2. 213; committee of safety and military in, 2. 213; prevented an attack by the British, 2. 213; sent troops to Cambridge, 2. 214; people of, who served in the Revolution, 2. 214; effect of the battle of Lexington in, 2. 215–216; incorporated, 2. 217–218; a cold winter in, 2. 218; first town meeting in, 2. 218; town officers, 2. 218, 219; first mail service to, 2. 219; representatives to the General Court, 2. 219; population of at different years. 2. 220; small-pox in, 2. 220; clergymen of, 2. 223–228; 3. 274–276; religious controversy in, 2. 223–225; North church organized, 2. 225–226; a part of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 277; only one family there in 1728, 2. 279; destitute of preaching, 1752, 3. 273; improved her advantages, 4. 48; in trouble with their minister, 4. 331; Methodists in, 4. 331; Scotch-Irish at, 6. 15; Ebenezer Clapp settled at, 6. 76; Joseph Sewall practiced in, 6. 77; the Rev. J. W. Ellingwood ordained at, 7. 372; mentioned, 2. 278; 3. 273, 285, 301*n*; 4. 15, 25, 46, 47, 227, 308, 331; 5. lix, 418, 423; 6. 291, 312, 313, 355, 356, 360, 367, 369, 370, 373; 7. 220, 274, 363; 8. 111*n*, 114, 151, 180, 287, 368, 403; 9. 5. *See also* Long Reach.
Contributions to the History of, by William S. Bartlett, 3. 273–277.
the History of, by Gen. Joseph Sewall, 2. 189–228.
academy, chartered, 8. 170; received a land grant, 8. 171; merged into a high school, 8. 171.
Female academy, chartered, 8. 170; received a land grant, 8. 171; merged into a high school, 8. 171; incorporated, 8. 174.
ferry, 2. 199.
high school, 8. 171.
Society for Suppressing Vice, 7. 377.
Batson, John, had a saw mill at Cape Porpus, 1. 269; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Stephen, witnessed the deed to John Wadleigh, 1. 358.
Batt, Christopher, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Batten, William, published for complaining, 3. 58; lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Battle, first on the Penobscot waters, 7. 36.
of Falmouth, 1. 294.
Baudoin, *see* Bowdoin.
Baxter, Major Gervis, 5. 130.
James Phinney, 8. 111.
Richard, 7. 212, 448.
——, 3. 364, 365.
Baye Francois, 8. 319; same as Bay of Fundy, 6. 276, 282.
Bayleis, Francis, his Memoir of Plymouth Colony, cited, 1. 164*n*.
Bayley, Joseph, 4. 164, 166.
Col. ——, 7. 237.
Bay, of Chaleurs, a boundary of the Plymouth company's charter, 1. 33; mentioned, 8. 21, 22, 25, 26, 72, 106.
of Biscay, 8. 24.
of Fundy, a colony established on the shore of, 1. 26; Acadia on the shore of, 4. 191; same as the Baye Francois, 6. 276, 281; Champlain at, 7. 250; inclemency of the weather at, 8. 127–128; mentioned, 1. 50; 7. 33, 261; 8. 6, 7, 13, 21–24, 129, 134, 142, 221, 223, 246, 263, 281*n*, 319, 323.

Bay—continued.
of Minas, 8. 137.
of Mothers, 1. 522.
of Naples, 8. 24.
Verte, 8. 135.
Beach Plain road, 2. 140.
ridge, 3. 167.
Beaman, the Rev. Dr. Nathaniel S. S., teacher in Lincoln academy, 8. 166; ordained at Portland, 8. 167; lived in Troy, 8. 167.
Smith, 8. 166.
Bean, Daniel, 8. 52.
Capt. David, 5. 367, 370, 374, 375, 377–379.
Capt. James, 7. 195.
Capt. Joseph, taken prisoner, 3. 323*n*; to act as an interpreter, 3. 413; 4. 149, 169, 176; 8. 211*n*; mentioned, 3. 171*n*; *see also* Bane.
the Rev. Joseph, 4. 268.
Bearce, Asa, of Hebron, 4. 303, 304, 360.
Beard, Aaron, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Thomas, received deed from Jocelyn, 3. 67.
Lieut. ——, 4. 388.
Bears, plenty, 1. 459; 3. 91; reward offered for killing them, 3. 142; troublesome on Sandy river, 4. 334.
Beast, Ellis, 3. 303.
Beath, John, 6. 158.
Beattie, James, 4. 324.
Beaubassin, 8. 139, 142.
Beaubasin, Sieur de, in command of the French and Indians, 3. 141.
Beauchamp, John, Muscongus patent granted to, 1. 45, 79; 6. 321; 9. 77, 225; death of, 6. 321; 9. 78, 226; extent of the grant, 9. 77, 225, 226; Gen. Knox in possession of his grant, 9. 227.
Beauchamps, the, 5. 304.
Beaufort, 9. 198.
Beauharnois, Charles, Marquis de, governor of New France, 7. 92, 92*n*; letters of, cited, 7. 92; supplied the Indians with belts and hatchets, 7. 92; a natural son of Louis XIV, 7. 92*n*.
Beausejour, 8. 221.
Beauties of England and Wales, *see* Nightingale, the Rev. John.
Beauvais, 8. 329.
Beaver, dams, 9. 187
island, 2. 240; 9. 43.
river, 8. 20.
skins, a circulating medium, 1. 55–56; sent to England, 1. 57; 4. 23; 8. 30; prices of, 1. 72; trade in, profitable, 2. 34*a*, 68*n*; price for, high at Albany, 4. 175, 179; purchased by Capt. John Smith, 5. 162.
story, a, 4. 379.
the, 5. 48.
trade profitable, 1. 55, 64*n*, 71; 2. 34*a*; hindered by the French war, 5. 132.
Beavers abundant at Scarborough, 3. 142; at Carritunk, 4. 379.
Beawando, 3. 412.
Becancour, 7. 83; land at granted to Indians, 6. 238–240; condition of the Indians at, 6. 243.
Beckes ——, 9. 353.
Beckford, William, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Bedabedec, early name for Owl's Head, 4. 104.
mountains, 7. 253, 254.
promontory, 7. 253.
Bedford, formerly part of Narragansett township, 2. 145; population of, 2. 145; mentioned, 2. 150; 6. 58*n*.
basin, 8. 126.
Nathan, 3. 16*n*; bondsman for James Robinson, 3. 71; kept the ordinary at Scarborough, 3. 78, 79; constable, 3. 79; presented for selling liquor, 3. 79; location of his inn, 3. 79; purchased the farm of Boaden, 3. 79; farm in Cauley's hands, 3. 79; his widow married Cauley, 3. 79; death of, 3. 79; probably was murdered, 3. 79–80; signed the petition to Charles II, 3. 129*n*.
Mrs. Nathan, married Cauley, 3. 79.
Bedfordshire, 1. 113; 5. 7*n*.
Bedwell, John, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Beech, prevalent in Limerick, 1. 327.
Beer, Nathan Bedford, presented for selling, 3. 79.
Bejepscot, 1. 548.
Belcher, Andrew, 3. 361.
Capt. Andrew, 9. 62*n*, 64, 67*n*.
Hiram, practiced in Farmington, 6. 74; member of Congress, 6. 74; death of, 6. 74.
Gov. Jonathan, petition of Richard Fay to, 3. 335; biographical notice of, 3. 335*n*; mentioned, 4. 123, 127, 128, 130, 133, 136, 137, 140, 144; 6. 15; 8. 212*n*, 295, 298; 9. 81.
Mary, married George Vaughan, 8. 295.
——, of Farmington, 4. 342, 365, 395.
Belding, the Rev. ——, of Winthrop, 4. 403.
——, of Sheepscot Ponds, 4. 320.
Bele, Samuel, 4. 225.
Belfast, Ireland, 6. 6, 10, 27.
Maine, 4. 323–327, 351; 5. 363, 375*n*; 6. 299, 304, 321, 323, 336, 354, 364; 7. 334; history of, *see* Abbott, White and Williamson.
academy, incorporated, 8. 172; land

granted to, 8. 172; endowed, 8. 172; opened, 8. 172; preceptors of, 8. 172; given up, 8. 172.
bay, probably visited by Waymouth, 5. 313; mentioned, 4. 324; 6. 316.
harbor, 5. 374*n*.
river, Indian name of, 4. 109.
Belgic coins found at Castine, 6. 122; at Portland, 134.
Belgium, 8. 49.
of America, the, 1. 403.
Belgrade, 2. 285; 4. 374; 7. 283.
Belknap, Jeremy, principal founder of the Massachusetts Hist. Soc., 2. 11*a*; 4. 5; his opinion of the site of Popham's colony, 3. 300*n*; assisted by Capt. Williams, 5. 310, 345; a lover of the truth, 5. 345; had an erroneous idea of the harbor visited by Waymouth, 5. 311, 312, 345; his theory examined, 6. 298–300; the chief authority upon the siege of Louisburgh, 8. 302, 303; had uncommon facilities, 8. 302; educated under Thomas Prince, 8. 302–303; his account of the siege, 8. 303–305; mentioned, 4. 256; 5. xlvii; 6. 13, 174*n*; 8. 116; his American Biography, cited, 1. 27; 2. 18*a*, 49*n*; 3. 285, 300*n*; 5. 153*n*. 311*n*, 328*n*, 334*n*, 337; 6. 173*n*, 179*n*, 180*n*; 7. 95*n*; History of New Hampshire, cited, 1. 35, 83, 100; 2. 11*a*, *n*, 51*a*, 52*a*, 50*n*, 68*n*; 3. 34*n*; 5. 176*n*, 204*n*. 247*n*, 268*n*, 295*n*; 6. 112*n*, 181*n*; letter of, cited, 7. 213; sermon of, cited, 4. 360, 362, 363, 367.
Bell, a Scotch family name, 6. 14.
the Rev. ——, of Farmington, 4. 392, 400, 404.
——, of London, 9. 351.
Belleisle, Sieur Alexander le Borgne de, married Anastatia St. Castine, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75, 89; mentioned, 7. 6. 71*n*.
Bellingham, 2. 145.
Bellingham, Richard, Cleeves' letter to, 1. 167–170; his summary way of ending religious disputes, 1. 345; councilor, 1. 369; letter from Godfrey, 9. 337; mentioned, 3. 73; 9. 377.
Bellomont, the Earl of, 5. 295, 296; 6. 252; 9. 3.
Bell's edition of Garneau's History of Canada, cited, 7. 43*n*, 59*n*.
Belsham, Thomas, 7. 382.
Belts, symbolic, 1. 425; value of among the Indians, 1. 425–426; as tokens, 3. 400; Beauharnois supplied the Indians with, 7. 92.
Belyea family, 9. 10.
Beman, John, 7. 385.
Bemis, ——, of Livermore, 4. 392.
Benbow, Henry C., 5. 358.
Bendall, Philip, signed petition of Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Bend, the, 7. 19.
Bene, Capt. John, to watch the French, 7. 177.
Bengal, 4. 24.
Benjamites, the, 3. 353.
Bennett, David, changed his name to Spencer Phips, 8. 269.
Dr. David, married Rebecca Spencer, 9. 7, 67; his son adopted by Gov. Phips, 9. 7, 67.
Edward, 3. 132.
Melshare, owner of the Eagle, 5. 168; licensed to fish, 5. 186*n*; price paid for the license, 5. 186*n*.
Spencer, son of Dr. David, 9. 7, 67; adopted by Gov. Phips, 9. 7, 63*n*, 67; changed his name to Spencer Phips, 8. 269; 9. 67.
Benson, Egbert, one of the founders of the New York Hist. Soc., 2. 11*a*; mentioned, 8. 12.
S. P., 8. 174; his Literature of the Constitution of Maine cited, 8. 239–242.
Bentley, William, his History of Salem cited, 1. 264*n*.
Benton, Hon. Thomas H., 8. 92, 93, 97–100, 102, 366, 424, 443.
Berger, Margaret, widow of Philip, 1. 277.
Philip, arrived at Falmouth, 1. 276, 319; death of, 1. 277; son of, 1. 277.
Philip jr., son of Philip, 1. 277; death of, 1. 277.
Berjon, Jean, published a chart of the coast of Maine, 7. 247–249.
Berkley, Sir William, 5. 224.
Berks county, 2. 257, 263, 264.
Berkshire Association, 5. xlvi.
Berlin, 4. 17; 7. 432.
Bermudans, the, 9. 18.
Bermudas, the, 7. 201; settled by the English, 1. 33; Strachey wrecked at, 3. 284.
Bern, district of, 7. 41.
Bernard, Gov. Sir Francis, 7. 233; 8. 9, 10, 228*n*, 278.
Bernardston, 4. 314.
hill, 4. 314.
Berrien, John M., 8. 353.
Berry, Elisha, 3. 208.
George, 3. 173; 4. 164, 166.
Capt. George, 8. 258.
John, 2. 212; 3. 180, 208.
Jonathan, 3. 180.
Joseph, of Georgetown, land deeded to, 8. 151.
Joseph, of Scarborough, 3. 166, 208.
Lieut. Joseph, of Bath, 2. 208, 211, 218.
Thomas, killed at the battle of Falmouth, 1. 295*n*.
Westbrook, 3. 180; moved to Machias, 3. 178.
Major ——, 5. 381.

Berwick, England, 1. 355*n*.
Maine, formerly a part of Piscataqua, 1. 94; Roger Plaisted, associate for, 1. 170; formerly a part of Kittery, 1. 269; 4. 202; settlers move to Limerick, 1. 327; the Rev. Jeremiah Wise lived in, 1. 348; 5. liv; the Rev. Nathaniel Lord moved to, 1. 350; formerly Newichwannock, 2. 64*a*; Peter White moved to, 3. 176*n*; Governor Sullivan born in, 4. 5; 6. 48*n*; defended at the sacrifice of one family, 4. 73; destroyed by Indians, 4. 73; the tax of in 1734, 4. 197; tax in 1743, 4. 197; Warren kept a tavern in, 4. 276; first church in, 5. liv; French neutrals in, 6. 342; Baptist church formed in, 7. 222; mentioned, 1. 336, 337; 2. 138; 3. 35, 160*n*, 212, 225; 4. 104, 107, 155, 242*n*, 265, 267, 299, 317; 5. xxiv; 7. 220, 225, 385.
academy, established, 8. 159, 162; preceptors of, 8. 162–163; land grant to, 8. 162; closed for want of funds, 8. 162; bequest from Hon. John Lord, 8. 162; aid from the state, 8. 163; graduate from, 8. 163.
Berzelius, Johann Jacob, Baron, 6. 411.
Bessabes, *see* Bashaba.
Best, Elias, 7. 302.
Martin, 9. 371.
Betham's Baronetage, cited, 5. 253*n*.
Bethel, formerly Sudbury, Canada, 4. 303*n*, 339; Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 339; Indian raid upon, 9. 213; mentioned, 4. 284*n*, 337, 386; 7. 378; 8. 89, 368.
Bethune, Father ——, 8. 276.
Betsabes, *see* Bashaba.
Betsebes, *see* Bashaba.
Betterment Act and Laws, 6. 56; 9. 205.
Betts, ——, 8. 370.
Beveridge, William, 7. 448.
Beverly, Peter Morrell's family moved to, 1. 313; Nathaniel Wallis died in, 1. 317*n*; mentioned, 2. 144; 6. 358, 364; 7. 19, 369, 371, 372.
Lenox, testified against Andros, 5. 268.
Robert, History of Virginia cited, 5. 275*n*.
Biancourt, Charles de, sent to Europe for supplies, 1. 26; 8. 322; returned to Port Royal and assumed control, 1. 26; 8. 322; first sent to America, 1. 428; accused Biard of assisting Capt. Argall, 1. 431; a son of Poutrincourt, 8. 322; his age in 1610, 8. 322; opposed the meddling of the Jesuits, 8. 322, 323; married an Indian, 7. 46; followed by Jesuits, 9. 98; became a wanderer, 9. 98; death of, 9. 98; left La Tour as his lieutenant, 9. 98–99.
Biand, Father, *see* Biard, Pere, Pierre.
Biard, Pere, Pierre, sent to Port Royal by Madam Guercheville, 1. 26, 26*n*, 428; 8. 322; returned to France, 1. 26*n*; visited the Cannibas, 1. 429; 6. 208; met by Quantin and Du Thet, 1. 429; landed on the Penobscot, 1. 430; 7. 58; near the Etchemins, 1. 430; accused of assisting Argal, 1. 431; caused Membertou to be taken to Port Royal, 1. 431–432; left an influence among the Indians, 1. 433; at Mount Desert, 6. 208; at Castine, 7. 25; carried to Virginia, 7. 28; 8. 329; at Sagadahoc, 7. 305, 305*n*; conceived the idea of planting a colony at Port Royal, 8. 322; set out for Kadesquit, 8. 325; urged to visit Asticou, 8. 324; gave up his plan to visit Kadesquit, 8. 325; place he settled at, 8. 325; with Argal on his second visit north, 8. 329–330; his Relation cited, 1. 288, 430; 7. 299*n*.
Bickford, George, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Thomas, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Bickham, William, a referee in R. Jordan's will, 1. 553.
Bickton, Waymouth, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Biddeford, England, birthplace of John Parker, 1. 302; mentioned, 1. 355*n*; 3. 90; 4. 239.
Maine, John Parker died at, 1. 302; home of Isaac Davis, 1. 309; people from settled in Limerick, 1. 327; Gov. James Sullivan lived in, 1. 327*n*; 2. 201*n*; 4. 5; 5. xxv; 6. 48*n*; the Rev. Samuel Emery died in, 1. 348; formerly the property of Vines and Oldham, 2. 73*a*, 48*n*; in the Plough patent, 3. 32; Whitfield preached in, 3. 160*n*; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 242; manufactures in, 4. 27; compared to Kittery, 4. 202; the Rev. Paul Coffin taught school in, 4. 242; court held at, 5. xxiv; mentioned, 1. 44; 2. 24*n*, 138, 139 141, 146; 3. 163, 216; 4. 243, 249*n* 270, 273, 293; 5. xxiv; 6. 54; 7. 220; 8. 450; History of, *see* Folsom, George.
Biddle, Richard, Memoir of the Cabots cited, 5. 145*n*, 148*n*, 162*n*; 7. 130*n*, 133*n*.
Bigelow, Abijah, 6. 70*n*.
Jacob, 3. 252.
Thomas, 8. 389, 441.
Timothy, of Groton, 6. 62*n*.
Major Timothy, to accompany Ar-

nold, 1. 500; to bring up provisions, 1. 473, 474; Arnold's letter to, 1. 474; mentioned, 1. 510, 524.
the Rev. ——, preached in Bath, 2. 223.
Big island, 8. 317.
Bigot, Jaques, missionary at Kennebec, 1. 434; in the expedition against New England, 1. 434; his family, 1. 434; his home and manner of life, 1. 435.
Vincent, at Penobscot, 1. 434.
Bigots, the, 1. 435; 7. 58; scanty information concerning, 1. 434; letters of, cited, 6. 213*n*.
Biguatus, *see* Bagaduce.
Biguyduce, Major, said to have lived at Castine, 6. 107–108; only authority for the statement, 6. 108.
peninsula, 5. 385*n*; meaning of, unknown, 6. 107, 109*n*; home of Castine, 6. 111; passage from to Mount Desert, 7. 114, 115; coins found near, 6. 114; *see* Bagaduce.
Bilboa, fish sent to, 1. 538.
Billerica, 2. 146; 4. 265, 342.
Billing, Ann, admonished to live with her husband, 1. 377–378.
John, lived unpleasantly with his wife, 1. 377.
Billings, the Rev. Oliver, 4. 392.
Billingsgate, 7. 460.
Bill of credit, 9. 33.
Bill of rights, the, 7. 163.
Bill, Richard, signed treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Bingham, 4. 398.
the Hon. James H., 8. 450.
land, by William Allen, 7. 351–360.
purchase, 1. 505.
William, a wealthy patriot, 7. 354, 356; his purchase of Gen. Knox, 7. 354; considerations of the same, 7. 354–355; a few settlers obtained, 7. 355; other large estates, 7. 355; children of, 7. 355; died in Bath, England, 7. 355; his payment unknown, 7. 355; settlers obtained deeds, 7. 355; his claims forfeited, 7. 355; did pay his purchase money, 7. 356; did not receive full payment from the settlers, 7. 356; his agents to sell to others, 7. 357; the affair amicably settled, 7. 358; sent John Black as his agent, 7. 358–359; a good investment, 7. 359–360.
Birch abundant at Moosehead lake, 1. 455.
Birckfield, M., signed treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Birdseye, the Rev. Nathan, 5. lv*n*.
Biscaie rugs at Monhegan, 5. 172.
Bishop, George, 2. 76*a*.
Reuben, murdered McCormic, 1. 467.
Mrs. ——, of Bristol, 7. 409.
Bishop's Bible, 4. 68.
college, 7. 433.
Bishopscotte river, now the Pejepscot, 1. 40*n*.
Bitteford, *see* Biddeford.
Bixby, Solomon, 4. 369, 400.
Mrs. Solomon, 4. 375.
Blacey, ——, married Abigail Ingersoll, 1. 311.
Blackberry Hill, Baptist church formed at, 7. 222.
Blacketh, Edward, signed treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Black island, 7. 10.
Black John, nickname for John Libby 2d, 3. 140*n*.
Black, John, sent to Maine as clerk for Bingham, 7. 358–359; married —— Cobb, 7. 359–360; second marriage, 7. 359; death of, 7. 359, 360; had a sub-agent, 7. 360.
Mary, daughter of Samuel, 3. 214; married Richard King, 3. 214; children of, 3. 214–215; death of, 3. 215.
Point, granted to Thomas Cammock, 1. 47, 80, 80*n*, 120, 533; 3. 12; home of Henry Jocelyn, 1. 50, 62, 76, 77, 84*n*, 159*n*, 173–175, 177, 220; 2. 64*a*, 78*a*, 79*a*; 3. 13, 30, 35, 322*n*; 9. 209; John Wilkinson, constable of, 1. 88; 3. 37; the people of in favor of Vines, 1. 92; home of Giles Roberts, 1. 95; a part of Lygonia, 1. 97; 3. 23*n*; court held at, 1. 98; 3. 41, 78; home of Jonas Bailey, 1. 101*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 1. 106; 2. 63*a*, 64*a*; 3. 23, 47; presented for not attending the order of the court, 1. 184, 185; home of James Robinson, 1. 187; Jocelyn's property mortgaged at, 1. 198; home of Joshua Scottow, 1. 119, 201, 270; a resort for fishermen, 1. 201; described by John Jocelyn, 1. 203, 550; 3. 29*n*; home of John Mills, 1. 209; home of Elias Oakman, 1. 209; 3. 76; Anthony Brackett escaped to, 1. 224; attacked by Indians, 1. 226, 229; 3. 78, 112, 138, 140, 141; 4. 290; people of, 1. 226*n*, 227*n*; militia in, 1. 228; besieged by Mugg, 1. 229; people killed, 1. 229; saw mills at, 1. 269; burned, 1. 303*n*; 3. 138; home of Henry Watts, 1. 383; home of Geo. Dearing, 1. 384; H. Jocelyn a magistrate for, 2. 63*a*; a former name for Cammock's settlement, 3. 10, 11; early settlers of, 3. 15, 16, 67, 70, 84; the only part of

Black, Point—continued,
Scarborough settled, 3. 16; sometimes called Blue Point, 3. 17, 18; origin of the name, 3. 18; settlers engaged in fishing, 3. 26, 126; settlement increased rapidly, 3. 29, 30, 38, 133, 169; Jocelyn, the principal man in, 3. 30, 35, 36; number of families there in 1640, 3. 38, 38*n*; John Jocelyn at, 3. 36, 85, 87, 90, 91; denied the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 3. 44; number of inhabitants in 1671; 3. 67; people of scattered by the Indians, 3. 67; Quakers punished, 3. 70, 71; Joshua Scottow early purchased land at, 3. 72, 132; Michael Maddiver settled at, 3. 74; home of Walter Gendall, 3. 75; home of Arthur Brown, 3. 76; home of Godfrey Sheldon, 3. 76; John Burrage moved to, 3. 80, 81; number of residents prior to 1675, 3. 83; different kinds of fish at, 3. 91, 92; extraordinary story concerning, 3. 92, 93; to give a yearly tribute to the Indians, 3. 102; entirely abandoned by the English, 3. 110; return of the inhabitants, 3. 111, 112; fort at commanded by Lieut. Tippen, 3. 112; flight of the Indians, 3. 112, 113; friendly Indians at, 3. 113; objected to pay the expenses of Scottow's soldiers, 3. 125; Scottow engaged in fishing at, 3. 126; presented for not having a ferry, 3. 128; claypits at granted to Matthew Libby, 3. 130; fortification commenced at, 3. 131, 132; in a flourishing condition, 3. 133; Major Church held a council of war at, 3. 136, 137; the destruction of reported, 3. 138; buried relics of the past at, 3. 139*n*; Indians attack, 3. 140, 141; defended by Capt. Larrabee, 3. 141; Indians retire, 3. 141, 142; need a clergyman, 3. 153, 159; first preacher at, 3. 153, 154; George Burroughs preached at. 3. 156; site of the first meeting house, 3. 157; controversy concerning the meeting house, 3. 157, 158; meetings held, 3. 159; preachers in, 3. 158–162; school at, 3. 168; the center of prosperity, 3. 169; suffered by two Indian wars, 3. 176; only one newspaper taken in, 3. 205; mentioned, 1. 104; 2. 84*n*; 3. 15, 16*n*, 26, 57, 58, 77, 98, 100*n*, 104, 104*n*, 106, 107, 114, 117, 120, 121, 122, 151, 166, 212, 216, 219, 221, 222, 231; 5. 32, 198, 233, 234, 260; 6. 138; 9. 312*n*, 313*n*, 367; Now Prout's Neck, 9. 209, 210.
Point bay, 3. 139.
Point church, 3. 205, 208, 210, 212, 223, 227.
Point ferry, 3. 166, 218.
Point fight, 4. 73.
Point garrison, surrender of, 3. 109, 348; Jocelyn only in temporary command, 3. 109; occupants of, 3. 110; Indians soon left after the surrender, 3. 111; soldiers withdrew, 3. 138; men recruited for, 3. 150; attacked, 3. 150; Thomas Larrabee killed, 3. 150.
Point graveyard, 3. 159.
Point harbor, 3. 92.
Point neck, a place for drying fish, 3. 9.
Point patent, 3. 13, 229; deed in full, 3. 230.
Point river, boundary of Cammock's grant, 1. 47; 3. 229, 230; no ferry at, 3. 128.
Prince, The, built at Bath, 2. 209.
Samuel, his daughter married Richard King, 3. 214.
Will, hung, 1. 42, 43; 6. 146.
Blackman, the Rev. Adam, early settler of Stratford, 3. 155; death of, 3. 155.
the Rev. Benjamin, a trustee, 1. 267; had a saw-mill at Black Point, 1. 269; 3. 167; land conveyed to by Scottow, 3. 155; preached at Scarborough 3. 155; a deputy, 3. 155; Scottow's son-in-law, 3. 155; large land-holder, 3. 155; moved to Saco and then to Boston, 3. 155; the son of the Rev. Adam, 3. 155; a Harvard graduate, 3. 155; lived at Malden, 3. 155.
Blacksmith, one wanted by the Indians, 4. 182; *see* also Gunsmith.
Blackstone, William, 2. 47, 48; 9. 308.
Sir William, his Commentaries the only law book of the early lawyers, 4. 16; published in Portland, 8. 180; cited, 6. 54.
the Misses, 9. 69.
Blackstrap, Will., 2. 162.
Blair family, in Worcester, 6. 13; in Warren, 6. 21.
Robert, 6. 26.
Blake, the Hon. George, 3. 245–247, 252.
Gen. John, 7. 20.
the Hon. S. H., 8. 472.
——, of Carrytunk Falls, 4. 346.
Blanchard, Capt. Andrew, 2. 182.
Benjamin, 2. 121.
Daniel, 3. 114.
Blandford, 1. 234*n*.
Blarney, John, married Elizabeth Purchase, 1. 40; 3. 320*n*.

Blashfield, Thomas, 2. 171, 173.
Blathwayt, William, 3. 328.
Blaxton, *see* Blackstone.
Blessing, the, 7. 320.
Blew Point, *see* Blue Point.
Bliss, Porter, on the definition of Acadia, 1. 27*n*; on the definition of Machigonne, 1. 60*n*.
Block houses at Annapolis, 8. 279; at Merrymeeting bay, 5. 71, 104; at Sheepscot, 4. 213, 220; at Thomaston, 7. 325; 9. 79; at St. Georges, 7. 325; erected by the Plymouth company, 8. 207*n*.
island, John Oldham killed near, 1. 44*n*.
Blodget, Seth, 8. 210*n*.
Blood, the Rev. Caleb, 8. 178.
——, moved to Scarborough, 3. 140, 140*n*.
Bloody Point, 3. 18*n*.
Point ferry, 4. 265.
Bloomfield, 1. 504; separated from Canaan, 8. 171.
academy, preceptors of, 8. 171; merged into a high school, 8. 171.
the Rev. Francis, his Norfolk cited, 5. 170*n*.
high school, 8. 171.
Gen. Joseph, 9. 183, 184.
Blossom, The, commanded by Stephen Heacock, 5. 135, 136.
Blount, Sir Christopher, executed for high treason, 2. 71*a*.
Blue Hill, 4. 324; called Kollegewidgewock, 4. 105.
Hill academy incorporated, 8. 167; land granted to, 8. 167; funds of, and building, 8. 167; preceptors of, 8. 167; cost of tuition, 8. 167.
Hill bay, 6. 115.
mountains, probably seen by Waymouth, 5. 313, 314.
Point, home of Richard Foxwell, 1. 64*n*, 175*n*; 3. 14; included in Lygonia, 1. 97; submitted to Massachusetts, 1. 105, 385; 3. 46; to be called Scarborough, 1. 106, 387; 3. 47; home of Henry Watts, 1. 159*n*; depredations of the Indians at, 1. 213; home of James Robinson, 3. 20*n*, 80; home of John Ashton, 3. 21*n*, 25, 82; Jona. Bailey lived and died at, 3. 26, 73; people of engaged in agriculture, 3. 26; number of families at, 3. 38*n*; home of Joseph Phippen, 3. 72, 72*n*, 73; home of Hilkiah Bailey, 3. 74; Geo. Dearing settled at, 3. 74; John Jackson settled at, 3. 74; an ordinary at, 3. 79; Gyles Barge settled at, 3. 81, 82; residents of before 1675, 3. 83; Gen. Church at, 3. 136; garrison at, 3. 138; mentioned, 3. 27, 38, 76, 79, 100*n*, 101, 104, 105, 137, 142, 146, 151, 164*n*, 169, 182, 206*n*, 209, 219, 223, 225, 226; 7. 364.
Point bridge, 3. 169*n*.
Point ferry, 3. 79.
Point neck, 3. 68.
Bluff head, 2. 213.
island, 3. 10.
Blunt, John, gave land to Hallowell academy, 8. 160.
Boad, *see* Bode.
Boaden, Capt. Ambrose (sen.), signed petition to the king, 1. 80; took an inventory of George Bartlett's estate, 1. 209; killed, 1. 214; submitted to the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 1. 386; 3. 46; resided at Scarborough or Black Point, 1. 180*n*; 3. 15, 16; captain of the ship that brought Cammock to America, 3. 15, 16; appointed ferryman, 3. 16, 127; juryman, 3. 16; became blind, 3. 16; later owners of his farm, 3. 16*n*; received grant from Cammock, 3. 79; trustee for Scarborough, 3. 130, 233; death of, 3. 16*n*; mentioned, 3. 38*n*, 212.
Ambrose jr., submitted to Massachusetts, 3. 47; sold land to John Tenney, 3. 74, 75; sold his farm to Nathan Bedford, 3. 79; mentioned, 3. 16*n*.
Henry, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Boaden's Point, 3. 167.
Boardman, George Dana, 8. 171, 179.
Herbert, 4. 310, 311.
the Rev. Sylvanus, 4. 35; 8. 178.
Walter, 4. 363.
Board of commissioners for the United Colonies, 9. 29.
Bode, Henry, appointed commissioner, 1. 91; refused to act, 1. 91; to survey Wells, 1. 342; conveyed land to John Wheelwright, 1. 344, 352; accepted the title of Thomas Gorges, 1. 355; commissioner for Wells, 1. 360; selectman, 1. 361; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; assistant, 1. 368; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Bodfish, Betsey, daughter of Nymphas, married —— Chase, 4. 404.
Mercy, daughter of Nymphas, 4. 315.
Nymphas, visited by Paul Coffin, 4. 315; married the daughter of Major Goodwin, 4. 315; mentioned, 4. 316, 349, 371, 372, 401, 404.
Mrs. Nymphas, 4. 315.
Bogwell, George, killed at Falmouth, 1. 302.
Bohannow, John, 3. 180.
Bohun, 5. xlv.
Boies, Antipas, purchased title of the Plymouth Colony, 1. 44; one of the Kennebec purchasers, 2. 203, 276.

Boilers, the, 9. 15.
Boirdly, 3. 318.
Boles, Samuel, 5. 65.
Wi., 2. 46.
Bolla, John, 4. 56.
Bolles, Joseph, copied deeds for Robert Booth, 1. 353; commissioner, 1. 358; clerk of writs, 1. 361; an early settler of Wells, 1. 361.
Nathan, 4. 56.
Bolster, Capt. Abraham, 4. 303, 338, 360, 388.
Bomazeen, told of the French hatred of the English, 1. 287; his wife captured, 2. 197; killed, 2. 198; explained the religion taught to him, 5. 176*n*; before the walls of Pemaquid, 5. 284; seized, 5. 284, 285, 288; in prison, 5. 288; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 244, 253; signum of, 6. 254; mentioned, 3. 362; 5. 298; 6. 253, 261.
Bonaparte, Napoleon, 7. 410.
Bonaventure, the, 2. 68*n*; 7. 78.
island, 7. 49.
Bond, Elias, 7. 285.
Ensign Francis, son of Thomas, 6. 64*n*.
Nicholas, his wife assaulted, 1. 369; to receive damages, 1. 370; signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Thomas, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; birth of, 6. 64*n*; graduated from Harvard college, 6. 64*n*; held public office, 6. 64*n*; married Lucretia Page, 6. 64*n*; children of, 6. 64*n*; commenced practice in Hallowell, 6. 63; character and ability of, 6. 63, 64; death of, 6. 64, 64*n*; children of, 6. 64*n*; mentioned, 6. 41; 7. 284, 458, 459.
Bonfere, Ensign ——, 8. 327.
Bonighton, Ellnor, guilty of bastardy, 1. 190; punished, 1. 377.
John, sued by Gibson, 1. 59; a notorious character, 1. 84, 190, 191; 3. 18, 19; fined, 1. 84*n*; 3. 18; lived in Saco, 1. 105, 143, 185, 368; entered a complaint against the town, 1. 142; the controversy, 1. 142; price set on his head, 1. 181*n*, 368; 3. 19; action against, 1. 185; paid his daughter's fine, 1. 190, 377; son of Richard, 1. 190*n*; 3. 18; his house burned, 1. 213; outlawed, 1. 368; 3. 18, 19; to be taken to Boston, 1. 368; disturbed Foxwell, 3. 18; obliged to pay the costs, 3. 18; declared a rebel, 3. 18, 19; opposed the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 3. 44*n*, 64; mentioned, 1. 396, 397; 3. 61.
patent, a divison of recommended, 1. 143.
Richard, received a grant on the Saco river, 1. 44, 79, 175*n*; 3. 17; died, 1. 44; on the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter; 1. 54; councilor, 1. 73*n*, 342, 364, 366–368, 533; court held at his house, 1. 84, 541; 9. 309; a commissioner for Gorges, 1. 88; 3. 36; daughter married Foxwell, 1. 175*n*; original patentee of Saco, 1. 190; house destroyed by Indians, 1. 213; submitted to Massachusetts, 1. 386; inclined to the Church of England, 1. 547; sent Foxwell to Blue Point, 3. 17; father of John, 1. 190; 3. 18; mentioned, 1. 94, 342, 545; 3. 18, 19, 40; 5. 198.
Bonn, 7. 432.
Bonney, Joel, millwright, moved to Machias, 3. 178; land granted to, 3. 179.
Bonnybeag pond, 4. 104.
Bonny Eagle pond, 2. 141.
Bonython, *see* Bonighton.
Bonyton, Amos, 3. 180.
Booking, Henry, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Boomazeen, *see* Bomazeen.
Boone, Richard, signed petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Boothbay, part of Capeanawhagen, 2. 86*n*; people of ordered to relinquish their rights to the states, 2. 292; formerly Townsand or Pentecost harbor, 5. 314, 338; 6. 18, 156, 156*n*, 161, 310; visited by Townsend, 5. 314; ceded to McCobb, 6. 18; the McCobbs the leaders of the emigration to, 6. 19; Presbyterians in, 6. 19; church established at, 6. 34, 155, 159; the principal plantation in Devonshire, 6. 155; overrun by savages, 6. 155; reservation for the church, 6. 155; the Rev. Robert Dunlap resided in, 6. 155; made application for a minister, 6. 156; origin of the name, 6. 156*n*; the Rev. John Murray arrived at, 6. 156, 157; left without a minister, 6. 157; the Rev. John Murray returned to 6. 158; revival at, 6. 159; the people of distressed during the Revolution, 6. 161; sent delegates to the Provincial Congress, 6. 161, 162; Gen. Lithgow had much property at, 6. 164; opposed the leaving of Murray, 6. 165, 166; he left, 4. 166; church people at, 6. 199*n*; Germans settle at, 8. 213; 9. 85; mentioned, 4. 330; 5. 292*n*, 348; 6. 168; 7. 378; 8. 287; 9. 131.
harbor, not Pentecost harbor, 6. 298; how formed, 6. 310, 311; direction Weymouth would have

taken from, 6. 311; probably visited by Weymouth, 9. 132*n*; mentioned, 5. 250*n*; 6. 304, 306, 312; 9. 137.
Boothby, Henry, 3. 159, 208.
Joseph, biographical notice of, 3. 208.
Samuel, biographical notice of, 3. 208.
Booth, J. Wilkes, 7. 270.
Mary L., her translation of Martin's History of France cited, 7. 42*n*.
Robert, member of the Ligonia assembly, 1. 99; lived at Saco, 1. 100*n*; submitted to Massachusetts, 1. 100*n*; his records attested, 1. 353; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Simon, attested Robert Booth's records, 1. 353.
Thomas, fined for profanity and slander, 1. 374.
Boot, Jesse, 4. 55.
Jesse jr., 4. 55.
Bordeaux, fish sent to, 1. 551; Popham's colonists arrived at, 3. 291; mentioned, 2. 37*a*; 3. 287; 5. 320; 7. 410.
river, 3. 287.
Bordeneau, Ant., 7. 71*n*.
Borland, Frans, signed treaty of 1717, 6. 261; autograph of, 6. 261.
Borowes, 3. 21*n*.
Boscowen, 4. 297, 298.
Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, 7. 448.
Boston, a slave who served in the Revolution, 3. 204; 7. 236, 236*n*.
England, 1. 45, 355*n*; 6. 321.
Mass., Greenleaf's Statistical Views published at, 1. 5; Sullivan's History published at, 1. 5; settlers from Winter Harbor went to, 1. 45; John Jocelyn at, 1. 50; 3. 87, 90, 91, 98; Alliset's deposition given in, 1. 63*n*; Mrs. Macworth moved to, 1. 70, 128, 129, 217, 250; George Cleeves in, 1. 91, 95, 102; Jordan imprisoned in, 1. 102; 3. 44; 6. 185, 186; people of Maine summoned to court in, 1. 104; Joseph Phippen came from, 1. 113; home of John Phillips, 1. 121, 153, 258; home of Robert Corbin, 1. 121; Geo. Munjoy moved to, 1. 124, 255, 256; James Andrews moved to, 1. 128, 129, 217, 305, 319; Abraham Adams moved to, 1. 129; Walter Merry resided at, 1. 146; Josiah Willes resided at, 1. 146*n*; the First Church of became part owner of Great Chebeag, 1. 147, 153; Geo. Jewell drowned in the harbor of, 1. 148; home of Hannah Hallom, 1. 149; home of Edward Tyng, 1. 150, 316; Mary Munjoy baptized in, 1. 153*n*; home of Farnum, 1. 154; home of Richard Callicot, 1. 163; Cols. Cartwright and Nichols in, 1. 173; the Rev. John Wheelwright in, 1. 182*n*; Samuel Maverick in, 1. 182*n*; Geo. Pearson in, 1. 190*n*; Joshua Scottow in, 1. 198; and his death in, 2. 237*n*; home of Samuel Powsland, 1. 205*n*; Mary Martin died in, 1. 207*n*; home of Henry Crown, 1. 208; home of John Mills, 1. 209, 214*n*; the Algers moved to, 1. 214*n*; home of John Milliken, 1. 214*n*; sent provisions to Falmouth, 1. 222*n*; Mugg held as a hostage in, 1. 228; Gendall tried for treason in, 1. 231; home of John Endicott, 1. 248; home of James English, 1. 248; Mrs. Macworth died in, 1. 250; home of Ingles, 1. 252*n*; Burroughs imprisoned in, 1. 264; Henry Harwood moved to, 1. 270; home of Bozoun Allen, 1. 270; Peter Bowdoin moved to, 1. 276; Stephen Bowdoin moved to, 1. 277; Philip Bretton moved to, 1. 277; home of John Young, 1. 277; a line of packets between there and Falmouth, 1. 278; 4. 46; Stoughton at, 1. 289; officers from the forts sent to, 1. 291; prisoners taken to, 1. 302; home of Richard Pullin, 1. 306; home of Joseph Mayhew, 1. 306; home of the widow Harvey, 1. 308; Thomas Cloice died in, 1. 308; the widow Clarke died in, 1. 308; Sylvanus Davis died in, 1. 309; home of Joseph Calef, 1. 312; home of Stephen Cross, 1. 313; of John Orris, 1. 314; of Isaac Pierce, 1. 314; of William Walter, 1. 317; James York died in, 1. 318; the Rev. John Wheelwright banished from, 1. 341; the Hutchinsons in, 1. 342*n*; the Rev. Jonathan Greenleaf moved to, 1. 352; John Baker a resident of, 1. 356; John Bonighton to be sent to, 1. 368; Geo. Garland and the widow Hitchcock to be tried in, 1. 373; home of Robert Nash, 1. 383, 384; all cases of appeal tried in to be paid for, 1. 386; invaded the rights of Maine, 1. 400; Dreuillett made two journeys to, 1. 433; deputation of Indians to, 1. 440, 441; ship arrived at from Quebec, 1. 481; David Thompson lived on an island in the harbor of, 2. 48*a n*; Thomas Gorges arrived at, 2. 59*a*; Capt. Walter Norton sold oxen in, 2. 50*n*; survivors of the Narragansett war to meet at, 2. 136, 137; Sir William Phipps moved to, 2.

Boston, Mass.—continued.
230, 231; 9. 6; Abraham Jocelyn moved to, 3. 68; home of Rebecca Scarlet, 3. 78; John Palmer moved to, 3. 82; Indian treaty of 1725 executed at, 3. 152; first troops to enter during the Revolution, 3. 196; evacuated by Howe, 3. 197; home of Samuel Waldo, 3. 335, 336; John Jones imprisoned in, 4. 43; coasters to and from the Kennebec, 4. 46; Sheepscot records lost in the fire at, 4. 210, 228, 229; New York to send a sloop to, 5. 9; Anthony Brockholls' letter to, 5. 11–14; first fort built at, 5. 197; windmill at used by people of Pemaquid, 5. 204; 9. 308; Jocelyn's opinion of, 5. 233; home of Capt. Thomas Lake, 5. 253; the annexation of Pemaquid to advised, 5. 265; the number of Maine refugees in to be ascertained, 5. 278; the great guns of Pemaquid brought to, 5. 278; Bomazeen sent to, 5. 285; Indians in prison at, 5. 287, 288; Sheepscot John sent as mediator at, 5. 287, 288; Indian prisoners to be beheaded, 5. 291; Capt. Brockholls taken a prisoner at, 5. 294; lumber sent to, 5. 299; a company of Scotch-Irish arrive at, 6. 11, 12; first Presbyterian society at, 6. 12, 13, 31, 32; spinning wheel contest in, 6. 14; lime shipped to, 6. 20,21; Albert Gallatin arrived at, 6. 95, 102; Cadillac on the capture of, 6. 284, 287; Cadillac's account of, 6. 285, 286; the principal city of New England in 1753, 6. 328; 7. 213; separatists in, 6. 384; James II proclaimed king in, 7. 53; alarmed by the depredations of Andross at Pemaquid, 7. 56; war with Canada declared at, 7. 59; D'Iberville planned an expedition against, 7. 67; St. Castine in prison at, 7. 84; Samuel Maverick very useful at, 7. 145; exasperated by Andross, 7. 159; slaves in, 7. 210; opposed the slave trade, 7. 211; slave trade lucrative in, 7. 212, 213; Baptist church established in, 7. 223; French fleet sent to capture, 7. 125; defenses strengthened, 7. 125; German settlers arrived at, 8. 213; Gen. Winslow embarked at, 8. 224; a place of culture in the 18th century, 9. 75, 76; corn carried to for grinding, 9. 308; no tavern in, 9. 308; site of the windmill in, 9. 308*n*; alarmed by the movements of Godfrey, 9. 323, 326; circulated a petition in Maine to ask Massachusetts to govern them, 9. 326; meager reports sent to by Leverett, 9. 329, 330*n*.
Association formed to promote American manufactures, 4. 57, 58; duck manufactured by, 4. 58.
Athenæum, 5. lxii; 6. 123*n*.
bay, 2. 44*a*.
circuit, 7. 227.
Common, 4. 351.
Courier cited, 5. 229*n*.
fire, 4. 395.
Gazette, 7. 213; 8. 230, 233.
harbor, Cadillac's account of, 6. 284–286; mentioned, 2. 68*n*; 8. 229*n*.
Journal cited, 5. 230*n*.
News Letter cited, 5. 384*n*, 385; 7. 212; 8. 118; 9. 62*n*, 91.
Patriot cited, 3. 244.
Post boy cited, 8. 131, 135, 139.
Presbytery, 4. 156; formed, 4. 36; members of, 4. 36.
records cited, 1. 207*n*.
siege of, 2. 149.
Traveler, 5. 303.
Bostonians, 7. 341; 9. 355.
Botany bay, 6. 89.
Bouchette, Col. Joseph, 8. 20.
Bouden, Ambrose, 3. 110, 119; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.
Boudrin, Claud, 6. 342.
John, 6. 342.
Joseph, 6. 342.
Margaret, 6. 342.
Boularderie, De La, 7. 71*n*, 77, 78.
Boudrix, Claude, French neutral sent to Biddeford, 3. 176*n*; children of, 3. 176*n*.
John, sent to Scarborough, 3. 176*n*.
Margaret, French neutral, sent to Scarborough, 3. 176*n*.
Mary, French neutral sent to Scarborough, 3. 176*n*.
Boulter, the Rev. Hugh, 5. 10.
Bounty offered for Indian scalps, 3. 170*n*.
Bourbons, the, 8. 285.
Bourdaloue, Louis, 7. 448.
Bourn, Col. ——, 8. 226, 227.
Bourne, the Hon. Edward E., furnished notes for the History of Wells, 1. 352; ancestry of, 8. 389; birth, 8. 387; boyhood, 8. 388, 389; at the South Berwick academy, 8. 389; entered college, 8. 389; studied law, 8. 389; admitted to the bar, 8. 389; opened an office in Fairfax, 8. 390; moved to Wells, 8. 390, 391; moved to York, 8. 391; back to Wells, 8. 392; took the business of Mr. Dane, 8. 392; married Mary H. Gilpatrick, 8. 392; children of, 8. 393; active in town affairs, 8. 393; in the state legislature, 8.

393, 397; his advice in the deadlock in the Senate, 8. 395, 396; prosperous, 8. 396; cases of, 8. 396, 397; as a lawyer, 8. 397, 398; state's attorney, 8. 398; students of, 8. 398, 399; judge of probate, 8. 399–401; interested in church affairs, 8. 402, 403; his historical works, 8. 403, 404; president of the Maine Hist. Soc., 8. 404, 406; his exertions for the Society, 8. 404, 405; member of other societies, 8. 405; trustee of Bowdoin college, 8. 405; married Mrs. S. H. Lord, 8. 405; his death, 8. 307, 407; his character, 8. 406, 408; mentioned, 6. 361; articles contributed by: Garrison Houses of York County, 7. 107–120; Memoir of, by Hon. Edwin B. Smith, 8. 386–408; his History of Wells and Kennebunk cited, 8. 275, 306.
Edward E., jr., 8. 393.
George W., 8. 388, 402.
Israel W., 8. 387.
John, married Elizabeth Wildes, 8. 387; children of, 8. 387.
Julia, daughter of John, 8. 338; married Henry Kingsbury 8. 338.
Julia Maria, daughter of the Hon. Edward E., 8. 393.
Lizzie Greene, daughter of the Hon. Edward E., 8. 393; died, 8. 393.
Mary Oliver, daughter of the Hon. Edward E., 8. 393.
Oliver, daughter of John, 8. 388; married Capt. Ivory Lord, 8. 388.
Shearjashub, 5. xxiii, xxv.
Thomas, 8. 388.
Capt. ——, headed a company to exterminate the Indians, 2. 197.
Boutelle, John, 8. 174.
Rachel, 6. 69*n*.
Col. Timothy, father of the Hon. Timothy, 6. 69*n*.
the Hon. Timothy, son of Col. Timothy, 6. 69*n*; birth of, 6. 69*n*; graduated from college, 6. 69*n*; a school teacher, 6. 70*n*; studied law, 6. 70*n*; practiced at Waterville, 6. 69*n*; held public offices, 6. 69*n*, 70*n*; death of, 6. 69*n*; mentioned, 6. 41; 7. 458.
Boutineau, Stephen, arrived at Falmouth, 1. 276, 277; lived in Boston, 1. 277; married Mary Bowdoin, 1. 277; lived on the Neck, 1. 319; mentioned, 6. 135.
Bowdish, *see* Bowditch.
Bowditch, Nathaniel, 5. 260; his Mécanique Céleste cited, 5. 260*n*.
N. Ingersoll, Memoir of Nathaniel Bowditch cited, 5. 260*n*.
William, bearer of letter to New York, 5. 9; part owner in the ketches at Pemaquid, 5. 9, 23; catch to be delivered to, 5. 10, 11, 23, 24; petition to Capt. Brockholls, 5. 15, 16; collector at Salem, 5. 260; property of his seized by the natives restored to, 5. 260; ancestor of Nathaniel, 5. 260; mentioned, 5. 25.
Bowdoin, first appearance of the name, 4. 78.
college, conferred a degree on Gov. Lincoln, 1. 409; the Rev. Dr. Jenks a professor in, 2. 227; medical school founded, 5. xviii; 8. 179; the Rev. William Allen made president of, 5. xlix; Isaac Reid overseer, 6. 77; founded by Governor Bowdoin, 6. 132; 8. 176; Dr. Nichols president of, 6. 374; Parker Cleaveland appointed president of, 6. 401; resolutions after the death of, 6. 433–435; Dr. McKeen president of, 7. 372; 8. 162; first commencement of, 7. 385; 8. 176; why so called, 8. 176; donation from Gov. Bowdoin, 8. 176; land grant to, 8. 176; first hall built, 8. 176; opened, 8. 176; officers of, 8. 176, 177; Ether Shapley a trustee of, 8. 420; Prof. Woods president of, 8. 488; graduates of: E. E. Bourne, 8. 399; J. Cilley, 6. 79; R. P. Dunlap, 7. 367; Geo. Evans, 7. 458; W. J. Farley, 6. 78; William Pitt Fessenden, 7. 474; Charles Freeman, 1. 325*n*; Nathaniel Groton, 6. 369; Samuel Morrill, 1. 340; John Otis, 6. 73; Joseph Sewell, 6. 77; J. R. Shepley, 8. 420; Solomon Thayer, 6. 371; Henry Willis, 7. 474, 475; mentioned, 1. 277; 3. 161; 5. xvii, xxii, xxvii, xxix, xxxviii, xl, li, 8 258, 353; 6. 12, 61, 64*n*, 92, 345, 347, 355, 358, 361, 375, 378, 425; 7. 372, 375, 376, 397, 422, 457, 484, 492; 8. 163, 344, 345, 389, 405, 420, 450, 481, 504, 509; 9. 174.
Elizabeth, contributed to Hallowell academy, 8. 160, 161.
Elizabeth, daughter of Peter, married —— Robbins, 1. 277.
Elizabeth, wife of Peter, 1. 276; children of, 1. 276, 277; her will, 1. 277.
family, extinct in Massachusetts, 1. 277; became allied with the Winthrops, 1. 277; 6. 17; mentioned, 6. 384.
Gov. James, son of Peter, 1. 277; his daughter married Sir John Temple, 6. 17; his donation to Bowdoin college, 6. 132; 8. 176; mentioned, 2. 250, 254; 8. 209*n*, 219, 283, 495.

Bowdoin—continued.
John, 1. 277.
Mary, daughter of Peter, 1. 277; married Stephen Boutineau, 1. 277.
Peter, purchased land of Anthony Brackett, 1. 248, 276; purchased land of Burroughs, 1. 248; arrived at Falmouth, 1. 276; 6. 17; driven from France, 1. 276; his land titles confirmed, 1. 276; purchased land at the Neck and on Barberry creek, 1. 276, 319; his letter to Winthrop, 1. 277; his family, 1. 276, 277; moved to Boston, 1. 277; his death, 1. 277; of a distinguished name, 1. 277; his descendants, 1. 277; 6. 132; petition of, to Andross, 1. 277; dropped the article from his name, 1. 307; witnessed the signature of George Bramhall, 1. 307, 556; autograph of, 1. 307; a Huguenot. 6. 132; ancestor of Gov. Bowdoin and the Winthrops, 6. 132; mentioned, 6. 133.
William, 8. 214, 214*n*, 219.
——, married Sir John Temple, 6. 17.
Bowdoinham, to be represented in the Provincial Congress, 2. 213; Baptist church formed at, 7. 222; Elder Macomber preached in, 7. 222, 226.
Association, 4. 353; 8. 178.
Bowen, Francis, criticised Mather's Life of Phipps, 9. 2, 28; himself criticised, 9. 28, 55*n*; cited, 9. 20, 47, 55*n*.
Bowers, Ann, teacher in Blue Hill academy, 8. 167.
Caroline, teacher in Blue Hill academy, 8. 167.
Bowles, Samuel, 8. 445, 448.
Thomas, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
see Bolles.
Bowman family, the, 4. 78.
Jonathan, 8. 207*n*.
Mary, daughter of Thomas, 5. 422, 423; married L. W. Lithgow, 5. 422, 423.
Thomas, married Sarah Howard, 5. 422, 423.
Judge ——, 6. 53.
the Rev. ——, 4. 272.
Boxford, 2. 144; 6. 390.
Boyd, the Rev. Alexander, preached at Georgetown, 2. 221; 6. 33; moved to Newcastle; 6. 33; dismissed, 6. 33; settled in Boothbay, 6. 156.
James, married Susanna Coffin, 4. 241; his descendants, 4. 241*n*.
Gen. John Parker, 9. 185.
Robert, 5. lii.
Thomas, 1. 503, 525; biographical notice of, 531, 532.
the Rev. William, 6. 11.
——, of Portsmouth, 4. 273.
Boyes, Antipas, 8. 208*n*.
Boylston, Nicholas, name assumed by Ward Hallowell, 7. 404.
Brackett, Ann, wife of Anthony, escape of, 1. 224, 235; 3. 111; approximate date of her death, 1. 235; her children, 1. 235.
Ann, daughter of Anthony, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Anthony, of Piscataqua, probably father of Anthony of Falmouth, and Thomas, 1. 155*n*.
Anthony of Falmouth, married Ann Mitton, 1. 117, 154, 157, 205, 235; purchased land, 1. 122; had numerous descendants, 1. 127; moved to Falmouth, 1. 154; enlarged his farm, 1. 154; witness against R. Jordan, 1. 172; constable, 1. 175; a resident of Falmouth, 1. 180*n*, 185, 216, 218, 219, 230*n*, 241, 306, 319; action brought against, 1. 185; a juror, 1. 188; commissioner, 1. 197, 261, 283, 284; land granted to, 1. 204; sold land to Munjoy, 1. 204, 205, 255; his cattle killed by Indians, 1. 218; taken prisoner, 1. 219, 221, 230; 3. 111; escape of his family, 1. 224; 3. 111; at Back cove, 1. 219, 319; his marriage to Susannah Drake, 1. 235, 236, 241; children of, 1. 235, 226*n*, 306; dispute concerning the disposal of his property, 1. 237; appointed a lieutenant, 1. 241; selectman, 1. 245; sold land to Peter Bowdoin, 1. 248, 276; purchased land of Morough, 1. 249; appraised Geo. Munjoy's estate, 1. 256, 257; as a trustee, or representative, 1. 267, 271, 283, 284, 554; in command at Fort Loyall, 1. 268, 270; pay for his services, 1. 268; to have command of all the soldiers in Casco, 1. 270; signed petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283; autograph of, 1. 284; defended the character of Capt. Lockhart, 1. 291; urged the government to send assistance to Casco, 1. 292; his farm the scene of battle, 1. 294-296; alarm given by his sons, 1. 294; horses left in his orchard, 1. 304; return to Falmouth, 1. 306; killed, 1. 306; a man of influence, 1. 306; a relative of Anthony Libby, 1. 321; paid part of Burroughes' passage money, 1. 323; selectman, 1. 324; signed the petition to the king, 1. 402; mentioned, 1. 192, 206, 253, 556; 4. 132.
Anthony jr., 1. 235; owned a farm at Back cove, 1. 230*n*; died at Falmouth, 1. 230*n*; taken prisoner,

1. 302, 306; escaped, 1. 306; of great service during the war, 1. 306; moved to Boston, 1. 306; married Sarah Knight, 3. 216.
Anthony, son of Anthony jr., a rope maker, 1. 306; his posterity sold his land rights, 1. 306.
Elinor, daughter of Anthony, 1. 235, 306; married Richard Pullin, 1. 306.
family, first appearance of, 1. 122, 155*n*; early in New England, 1. 154*n*; a common name in Boston, 1. 155*n*; mentioned, 1. 124; 6. 133.
Jane, daughter of Anthony, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Joshua, sold Peak's island to Trott, 1. 149, 150; son of Thomas, 1. 230*n*, 306; his property in Maine, 1. 230*n*; died in Greenland, 1. 230*n*; his children, 1. 230*n*; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283; date of his birth, 1. 306; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Joshua jr., son of Joshua, 1. 230*n*; died in Falmouth, 1. 230*n*.
Kezia, daughter of Anthony, 1. 235*n*, 306; married Joseph Maylem, 1. 306.
Mary, daughter of Anthony, 1. 235*n*, 306; married Nathaniel Whittier, 1. 306.
Mary, daughter of Thomas, 1. 230*n*, 306; married Christopher Mitchell, 1. 306; children of, 1. 306.
Mary, wife of Thomas, 1. 230.
Richard, biographical notice of, 1. 154*n*, 155*n*.
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, married John Hill, 1. 230*n*, 306.
Seth, son of Anthony, 1. 235, 302, 306; killed at Falmouth, 1. 302, 306.
street, 6. 134.
Susannah, daughter of Anthony, 1. 236*n*, 306; married Samuel Proctor, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Susannah, wife of Anthony, her children, 1. 236*n*.
Thomas, numerous descendants of, 1. 127; moved to Falmouth, 1. 154; married Mary Mitton, 1. 154, 157, 230*n*, 260, 306; lived at Clark's point, 1. 154, 220; to support his mother-in-law, 1. 154; shot, 1. 220, 221; wife and children prisoners, 1. 220, 221; wife killed, 1. 230; children of, 1. 230, 306; conveyed land to Geo. Munjoy, 1. 257; married a daughter of Thaddeus Clarke, 6. 132; mentioned, 1. 204, 206, 216.
William, lived in New Hampshire, 1. 155*n*; sent by Capt. Mason, 1. 155*n*.
Zachariah, son of Anthony, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Zipporah, daughter of Anthony, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Brackley, William, 4. 365.
Bradbury, the Hon. Bion, graduated from Berwick academy, 8. 163; mentioned, 8. 421.
Daniel, 4. 314, 399.
family, 4. 255.
George, 1. 11; 5. lii.
Capt. Jabez, deposition of, 4. 113, 114; in command of St. George's fort, 4. 146, 147, 168; 7. 178; letter sent to, 4. 146, 147; refused to sell rum to the Indians, 4. 180; in command of the fort at Thomaston, 7. 325; ordered the Tarrantines to depart, 7. 325, 326; mentioned, 4. 169, 170, 181; 5. 374.
Jacob, 2. 140; 4. 244.
the Hon. James W., 6. 355, 361, 378; 8. iii; Memoir of the Hon. Nathan Clifford, 9. 235–257.
Jeremiah, 8. 391.
Job, 4. 314, 399.
John, 4. 322, 323, 336.
Joseph, 2. 125.
Moses, 2. 114, 119.
Theophilus, 3. 184.
Capt. Thomas, in command of the fort at Ao llis, 2. 140; mentioned, 4. 147, 164, 166, 244.
Deacon Thomas, 2. 138.
Theophilus, read the letter of Capt. Mowatt to the people of Falmouth, 5. 443; moved to Newburyport, 5. 443*n*; judge of the supreme court, 5. 443*n*.
William, married the widow of Samuel Maverick, 1. 182*n*.
Wyman, 4. 331.
Braddock, Gen. Edward, 8. 223, 239, 263.
——, of Great Britain, 4. 323.
Bradford, 2. 139, 144; 4. 252, 273, 366.
the Rev. Alden, one of the founders of the Mass. Hist. Soc., 2. 11*a*; mentioned, 4. 330, 330*n*, 331; 6. 85; 8. 161, 180.
Jonathan, 2. 113.
Joshua, 4. 364.
Nathan, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Perez, found the Plymouth charter, 1. 39*n*; 9. 122; signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
S., 3. 330.
Governor, William, received grant on the Kennebec river, 1. 79; 2. 42*n*, 202, 203, 275; 8. 203; transferred the same to the Plymouth colony, 1. 79; 2. 275; 8. 206; extent of the grant, 1. 79; 2. 42*n*; counsellor for Robert Gorges, 2. 43*a*;

Bradford, Governor, William—cont'd. letter to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 55*a n*; 8. 205; traded at Monhegan, 5. 171, 172; complained of the Massachusetts Bay colony, 5. 215; mentioned, 1. 38*n*; 2. 74*a*, 194; 5. xlvi, 242; 8. 200, 341; 9. 319; his History of the Plymouth Plantation cited, 1. 39; 2. 43*a*, 47*a*; 5. 144*n*, 170, 171, 171*n*, 184, 184*n*, 185, 186*n*, 187, 197*n*, 198*n*, 204*n*, 215*n*, 216*n*; 6. 109*n*; 7. 31–33, 36, 37, 37*n*; 8. 201–203; 9. 305*n*.
Major William, 2. 133, 134; land granted to, 2. 285.
Bradley, the Rev. Caleb, 8. 180.
the Hon. Samuel A., 4. 279*n*.
Col. ——, 9. 184.
Bradshaw, Richard, received a patent, 1. 48*n*, 80*n*, 533; sold his claim to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 48*n*, 53, 55, 533, 534; did not long occupy his land, 1. 55; date of his patent, 1. 533*n*.
Bradstreet, Andrew, 4. 306, 355.
John, 4. 321, 322.
Simon, governor of Massachusetts, 1. 282; resumed the government of Maine, 5. 275; brought the guns from Pemaquid to Boston, 5. 278, 279*n*; letter of, cited, 5. 281*n*, 272*n*; mentioned, 3. 333; 5. 89, 199; 9. 28, 29, 357, 363, 364.
Brady, Squire ——, of Buxton, 4. 341.
Squire ——, of Newburyport, 4. 298.
Bragdon, Arthur, grand juryman, 1. 371; lived at Kittery, 1. 315; married Elizabeth Tucker, 1. 315; meetings held at his house, 3. 159; site of his house, 3. 159; wounded at Castine, 3. 204, 205; biographical notice of, 3. 208; mentioned, 9. 382.
Elijah, 3. 173.
Gideon, 3. 209.
Isabella, married Richard King, 3. 214; children of, 3. 214; death of, 3. 214.
Thomas, grand juryman, 1. 376; assaulted Richard White, 1. 376; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Solomon, 3. 198, 208, 209; bonfire at his house, 3. 206.
Capt. ——, 8. 268.
Bragett, *see* Brackett.
Braidstone, the Laird of, 6. 6.
Brainerd, David, expelled from college, 6. 383.
Braintree, home of John Saunders, 1. 153, 256, 258; home of Richard Brackett, 1. 155*n*; Geo. Munjoy jr. died at, 1. 256; home of Experience Otis, 1. 314; mentioned, 2. 145, 187; 3. 160*n*; 4. 272.
Bramhall farm, 1. 154; 6. 132.
Bramhall, George, purchased land of Edward Allen, 1. 127, 141; title of his land conveyed to William Vaughan, 1. 127; a hill named for him, 1. 127; lived at Portsmouth, 1. 241, 556; moved to Falmouth, 1. 241; had a large farm, 1. 248; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 554; killed, 1. 296*n*; his children, 1. 296*n*, 307, 308; moved from Dover, 1. 306; a tanner and a farmer, 1. 306, 307; his family moved to Plymouth, 1. 307; autograph of, 1. 307; lived on the Neck, 1. 319; papers relating to, 1. 555, 556; letter and goods from Moore, 1. 556, 557; assurety for Libby, 1. 556; received an apprentice, 1. 556.
Geo. jr., son of George, 1. 296*n*; lived at Hingham, 1. 307, 308.
Hannah, daughter of George, 1. 308; married Jonathan Aall, 1. 308.
Joseph, son of George, 1. 296*n*; lived in Boston, 1. 308; died without issue, 1. 308.
Joshua, son of George, 1. 296*n*; returned to Falmouth, 1. 308; moved to Plymouth, 1. 308.
Bramhall's hill, named for George Bramhall, 1. 127; boundary between Sanford and Wells, 1. 336.
Brande, Selin, 7. 320.
William Thomas, 6. 410.
Brandon, ——, 3. 336.
Brandy, Winter's dealings in, 1. 71, 72; called aqua vitæ, 1. 71*n*; reason for the large use of, 3. 37, 98.
Branford, John, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 319.
Brattle, Thomas, one of the Kennebec purchasers, 1. 44; 2. 203, 276; mentioned, 8. 208*n*; 9. 62*n*.
Brawnde, Capt. ——, master of the Nacheen; 7. 320; obliged to build new fishing boats, 7. 320; his opinion of the fur trade and fishery, 7. 320.
Bray, John, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402; a son of Richard, 1. 236*n*; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
Richard, lived at Main's point, 1. 114; a juror, 1. 185, 188; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; sold land to Atwell, 1. 318; signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402; owned half of Cousin's island, 2. 171.
the Rev. Sullivan, preached at Bath, 2. 228.
Brazil, 2. 59; 8. 332.
Bream, Benjamin, married Elizabeth Ingles, 1. 252*n*.
Brebeuf Jean de, 6. 219.
Breda, treaty of, 5. 243; 6. 110; 7. 52, 136.
Breedon, Capt. Thomas, 7. 149.

Breme, John, purchased one-quarter of House island, 1. 151; witnessed the deed of Geo. Munjoy, 1. 553.
Bremen, Germany, 8. 507.
Maine, 9. 123.
Brente island, granted to Brereton, 2. 46*n*.
Brenton, Jahleel, son of Gov. William, 9. 46; appointed collector of customs, 9. 46, 47; opposed Gov. Phips, 9. 46, 48, 53; why he was given a commission, 9. 47; attempted to set up a custom-house, 9. 47, 48; caused ill feeling among the merchants, 1. 49; ordered to stop his interference, 9. 49; complained of Phips, 9. 49, 54; went to England, 9. 54; charged Phips with corruption, 9. 54.
Governor William, 9. 46.
Brereton, Susanna, married Edmund Lenthall, 2. 46*n*.
Sir William, purchased grant from John Gorges, 1. 109; 2. 46*n*; became possessed of property in Massachusetts, 2. 47*a*; sent over settlers, 2. 47*a*; his land grant conflicted with the grant to Massachusetts, 2. 47*n*; did not contest his case. 2. 47*n*.
Bressani, Pere Joseph, 6. 211, 212; his Relation cited, 6. 213*n*, 214*n*, 218*n*.
Brest, 8. 125.
Breton, 2. 76*a*.
Bretton, Ann, 1. 277.
David, 1. 277.
Elizabeth, married John Young, 1. 277.
Jane, 1. 277.
Mary, 1. 277.
Peter, 1. 277.
Philip, arrived at Falmouth, 1. 276; purchased land, 1. 276; dropped the French article, 1. 277; a rigger, 1. 277; moved to Boston, 1. 277; death of, 1. 277; mentioned, 6. 133.
Rachel, 1. 277.
Sarah, 1. 277.
Brevoort, Henry, his assistance acknowledged, 2. 79*a*.
Brewer, formerly Segeundedunk, 7. 18; mentioned, 4. 110; 5. 382*n*; 7. 20, 98.
Lieut. J., 1. 501*n*.
the Rev. Josiah, 7. 103, 104.
Col. ——, 7. 13, 18.
——, married Mary Gyles, 3. 314*n*.
Brewerton, *see* Brereton.
Brewery built at Hallowell, 4. 46.
Brewster, Sir David, 6. 411.
Edward, 2. 75.
Dr. Royal, married Dorcas Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
Brewster's island, called Brosseillant, 6. 284.
Brice, the Rev. Edward, 6. 27.
Brick island, 2. 204.
Bricks made at Clay cove, 1. 244*n*; scarcity of, 2. 284; made at Hallowell, 4. 355; brought from Arrowsic, 8. 212*n*.
Brickyard cove, 9. 148.
point, 9. 148.
Bridge, Scarborough presented for not having one, 3. 78; desired by the Indians, 4. 181.
Bridge and Williams, 6. 59.
Bridge, Edmund, his daughter married Arthur Lithgow, 5. 418, 422; mentioned, 8. 288.
family, 4. 78.
the Hon. James, judge of probate, 6. 59; graduated from Harvard college, 6. 59; practiced in Augusta, 6. 59; agent for the Kennebec proprietors, 6. 59; retired from the bar, 6. 59, 60; bank president, 6. 60; death of, 6. 60; one of the Kennebec proprietors, 8. 208*n*; mentioned, 4. 7, 16; 5. xliii; 6. 41, 67, 68; 8. 339, 341, 343, 344.
Martha, daughter of Edmund, married Arthur Lithgow, 5. 418, 422; 8. 288.
Nathan, a native of Dresden, 6. 67; practiced at Gardiner, 6. 67; in North Carolina, 6. 67; returned to Dresden, 6. 67; character of, 6. 67, 68.
Sheriff ——, 4. 16.
Samuel L., 9. 70.
——, of Vassalboro, 4. 377.
Bridger, John, surveyor-general, 2. 265.
Bridges, Elder ——, 1. 328.
Bridgewater, England, 1. 355*n*.
Mass., 2. 145, 187; 5. xxiv, xxix; 6. 371.
Bridgman's Copp's Hill Epitaphs cited, 5. 253*n*; 9. 93.
Bridgton, 4. 339, 386.
Maine, 4. 289*n*.
academy, incorporated, 8. 173; endowed, 8. 173; teachers in, 8. 173.
Brief Narration, The, original title page described, 2. 8; original preface, 2. 8, 9; *see* Gorges, Sir Ferdinando.
Brigadier's island, 4. 324; 7. 79*n*.
Briggs, the Rev. Avery, 8. 178, 179.
Daniel, 2. 128.
Rebecca, married Benjamin Hallowell, 7. 403.
the Rev. Otis, teacher at Hampden academy, 8. 168; teacher in Wiscasset, 8. 173; mentioned, 8. 178.
William, 2. 115.
Brigham, Elijah, 2. 291.
——, 4. 327.
Mrs. ——, 4. 327.

Brighton, England, 7. 409.
Mass., 6. 89; 7. 382.
Brimfield, 6. 57.
Brimhall, *see* Bramhall.
Brimmer flats, the supposed headquarters of Bashaba, 7. 98.
Brimmer, the Hon. Martin, 8. 492*n*.
Brindley, Francis, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 303, 304.
Brinks, Brian, patentee of Lygonia, 1. 45*n*.
Bristol, England, Sir Ferdinando Gorges taken prisoner at the siege of, 1. 96; 3. 38; home of Cabot, 2. 14*a n*, 15; the merchants of fitted out an expedition to America, 2. 18*a*, 21*a*, 50*a*; 5. 148; 7. 309*n*; interested in fishing, 2. 20*a*; 7. 133, 321; Popham's expedition sailed from, 2. 19*a*, 23*a*; Sir Ferdinando Gorges lived near, 2. 25*a*, 26*a*, 54*a*; Capt. Norton sailed from, 2. 49; the merchants of sent Shurt to take possession of Monhegan, 2. 50*a*; obtained a charter for lands at Pemaquid, 2. 50*a*; perpetuates the memory of Robert Aldworth, 2. 50*a*, 51*a*; captured by Gorges, 2. 72*a*; captured by Cromwell, 2. 72*a*; united to Pemaquid, 5. 147; early interested in American discovery, 5. 148; 7. 133, 321; did not look for government aid, 5. 148; Thomas Aldworth mayor of, 5. 150; Waymouth arrived at, 5. 332; mentioned, 1. 36, 109, 355*n*; 2. 66*a*, 29; 3. 21*n*, 289, 290, 318*n*; 5. lxi, 147, 153, 154, 171, 195, 207, 214, 216, 222, 223; 7. 135, 294, 406, 409; History of, *see* Corry, Joseph; and Evans.
Maine, people of ordered to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; formerly Pemaquid, 5. 294, 302; records destroyed, 5. 302; ceded to Montgomery, 5. 18; called Harrington, 6. 18; a seat of Presbyterianism, 6. 35; McLean preached at, 6. 35; Presbyterian church organized at, 6. 160; mentioned, 2. 232; 4. 329, 330; 5. 147, 303, 370; 9. 33, 122, 366; History of, *see* Johnston, John.
N. H., named for Bristol, England, 2. 51*a*.
R. I., 4. 269.
Bristow, *see* Bristol.
Britannia, 3. 289.
the, Arnold's troops on, 1. 502.
British archives, 5. 257.
channel, 1. 112; 2. 15*a*; 8. 128.
Coffee House, Boston, 8. 211*n*; 9. 55.
empire, the, 7. 227.
empire in America, 5. 282*n*.
government, munificent spirit of, 2. 9*a*.
Infirmary, 5. 154.
Museum, 3. 284, 294*n*; 9. 322*n*, 360.
navigation increased with the growth of the fisheries, 5. 145.
parliament, 1. 486.
Provinces, the, similarity of the Indian dialects in, 1. 413*n*.
settlements in North America, *see* Douglas, William.
Brittany, 7. 248.
Britton cape, *see* Cape Breton.
Brixham, 1. 352*n*.
Broad bay, John Pierce settled at, 1. 38*n*, 39; 5. 183; boundary of Waldo's patent, 1. 45; home of John Phillips, 1. 119; now Waldoboro, 4. 329; 5. 404; 8. 213*n*; possible date of Pierce's settling at, 5. 184; Germans settled at, 5. 404; 6. 322, 323; 9. 86; Gen. Samuel Waldo hereditary lord of, 6. 325, 326; deseription of the province of, 6. 327, 328; inducements held out to Germans, 6. 328–331; mentioned, 2. 85*n*; 4. 218; 5. 188*n*, 303, 409; 6. 327; 7. 326.
cove, saw-mill built at, 2. 181; mentioned, 1. 156; 6. 300, 316.
Broadbay, the sch., Reuben Bishop killed on board the, 1. 467; the sick to be placed on, 1. 468, 469.
farm, 8. 111*a n*.
Broadhead, John Romeyn, 6. 276.
Broadbridge, Richard, 1. 249; lived on the Neck, 1. 319.
Broadstairs, 3. 68.
Broad street, 1. 244; now India street, 1. 243*n*, 279.
Broadway, 7. 155*n*.
Brochant, A. J. F. M., 6. 409.
Brockholls, Capt. Anthony, letter to Francis Skinner, 1. 199*n*; 5. 67, 68; in command at Pemaquid, 1. 290; 5. 259, 394; 7. 157; letter to the governor of Boston, 5. 11–14; Bowditch's petition to, 5. 15, 16; letters to Knapton, 5. 24–28, 31, 32; letters to Sharp, 5. 47, 48; letter to Jocelyn, 5. 58, 59; letter to Lawrence Dennis, 5. 67, 68; suspected of plotting, 5. 394; a prisoner in Boston, 5. 394; mentioned, 5. 8, 17, 69, 70, 75, 130.
Brock, the Rev. John, sent as a preacher among the Indians, 9. 327, 327*n*; biographical notice of, 1. 327*n*; mentioned, 376, 377, 379, 382.
Brocklebanks, ——, of Rowley, 4. 322.
Brockwell, the Rev. Charles, attended Gov. Shirley to Norridgewock, 6. 192; 8. 225, 225*n*, 241; preached at Falmouth, 6. 192; his doctrine offensive, 8. 228.
Broens, ——, his cattle destroyed, 8. 115*n*.
Bromfield, Abigail, married William Phillips, 7. 234.

Betsey, 7. 235, 236.
Mrs. E., 7. 236*n*.
John, 7. 231, 235, 236.
Mary, married W. D. Powell, 7. 234.
Sarah, married Jeremiah D. Powell, 7. 234, 238; death of, 7. 238.
Brongniart, Alexandre, 6. 409, 411.
Brook farm, 8. 442.
Brookfield, 2. 145; 4. 249*n*, 261, 344.
Brookin, Henry, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 226*n*.
Brookline, 2. 145; 5. xlv, lv; 6. 363.
Brooklyn, 1. 352*n*.
Brook, Nathan, 2. 8, 10, 11.
Brooks, the Rev. Edward, preached in North Yarmouth, 2. 187.
Gov. John, 3. 346.
Lord, 9. 360.
Thomas, commander of the Adventurer, 5. 136.
——, 8. 190.
Brookson, William, 7. 287.
Brooksville, 4. 105; 5. 384*n*.
Brosseilant island, same as Brewster's island, 6. 284.
Bross river, 1. 449.
Brother's islands, the, 1. 152.
Brouage, 7. 248.
Brouillan, M. de, governor of Acadia, 7. 66.
Brown, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Alexander, killed, 2. 278.
Amos, died, 1. 333.
Capt. Andrew, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; submitted to Massachusetts, 1. 386; 3. 46, 75, 76; a witness against Phippen, 3. 75; lived at Black Point, 3. 76; site of his farm, 3. 76; children of, 3. 76; his house guarded by Capt. Wincoll, 3. 106; trustee for Scarborough, 3. 130, 233; led a company to break up the settlement at Norridgewock, 3. 153; mentioned, 3. 110, 124, 155.
Andrew jr., 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; son of Capt. Andrew, 3. 76.
Arthur, 1. 85; witness against Cleeves, 1. 73; declaration of, 1. 73*n*; referee in the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 74.
Benjamin, 7. 283; 8. 356.
Betsey, 4. 284.
Charles, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; son of Andrew, 3. 76.
claim at Pemaquid, 2. 87*n*; settled, 4. 233.
Dorothy, 9. 299*n*, 301, 370.
Eliza, married Augustin John, 1. 244.
Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel, 4. 317.
Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. H. Y. 4. 280*n*, 284; married Col. J. B. Osgood, 4. 280*n*.
Ezekiel, 4. 317.
the Rev. Thomas, 7. 433.
the Rev. Francis, taught divinity to Jonathan Greenleaf, 1. 352; president of Dartmouth college, 5. xlviii; mentioned, 2. 121; 7. 372; 8. 175, 180.
Capt. Henry Y., owner of the present Brownfield, 4. 279, 280*n*; had a fine house for that time, 4. 279, 280; biographical notice of, 4. 280*n*; daughter of, 4. 280*n*, 284; site of his house, 4. 281*n*, 286; controversy about his boundary line, 4. 281*n*; owner of West India plantation, 4. 282; numbered the people of Fryeburg, 4. 283; planted a large tract, 4. 286; mentioned, 4. 281, 283, 283*n*, 284, 286, 288.
Lieut. Jacob, 6. 338.
John, of Bristol, England, 7. 135; acquired a title to Pemaquid, 7. 135; title set aside, 7. 135.
John, of New Harbor, purchased land on the Pemaquid river and Muscongus island, 1. 36; 5. 185, 186; 9. 122; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 1. 283*n*; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 319, 320; lived at New Harbor, 2. 50*a*, 87*n*; Pemaquid point granted to, 2. 50*a*; deed executed by Somerset to, 2. 87*n*, 237; 5. 191, 192; his deed conflicted with that of Aldworth and Eldridge, 2. 87*n*; the cause of many controversies, 4. 233; claims compromised, 4. 233; united with John Pierce, 5. 185, 186; deposition of, 5. 188*n*; sent to New England by Pierce and Jenness, 5. 191; called "of New Harbor," 4. 233; 5. 191; his deed from Samoset a boundary between barbarism and civility, 5. 193; his family, 5. 194*n*; not a hermit, 5. 194; completed the formality of Samoset's sale, 5. 195, 197; moved to the Kennebec River, 5. 224; purchased land of Robinhood, 5. 224; signed petition to Mass., 5. 240; his purchase from the Indians, 9. 122, 123; his daughter married Richard Pierce, 9, 122; probably came over with John Pierce, 9. 122; mentioned, 1. 247; 4. 229, 230; 5. 57.
John, of Bath, purchased land and settled at Nequasset, 2. 190; 4. 232; site of his house, 4. 231, 232; lived at Pemaquid, 4. 232; mentioned, 2. 194.
John, of Sheepscot, 2. 235.
John, of Watertown, his daughter married Augustin John, 1. 244.

Brown—continued
Lieut. John, 1. 501*n*, 521.
John jr., signed petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
John, son of Andrew, 3. 76.
John Carter, 5. 440.
John M., 6. 347, 361.
Gen. John Marshall, 8. iii; his coasting voyage of Champlain to Maine, 8. 243, 266.
Joseph, son of Andrew, 3. 76, 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; settled at Sandy River, 4. 37.
Mary, wife of Ezekiel, 4. 317.
Capt. Moses, 9. 178, 180.
Nathaniel, a baker, 7. 285.
Nathaniel, of Charlestown, 4. 373.
Samuel, 2. 208, 211.
Sara, 9. 299*n*, 301, 370, 371.
Thomas, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; wounded, 1. 296*n*; lived in Falmouth, 1. 320.
the Rev. Thomas, of Falmouth, 4. 332.
the Rev. Thomas, of Westbrook, 7. 219.
University, the Rev. Geo. Burgess graduated from, 7. 430; Burgess a tutor in, 7. 432; Thomas Burgess, graduated from, 7. 430; Lemuel Paine, graduated from, 6. 70; Ezekiel William, graduated from, 7. 475; mentioned, 7. 433, 437; 8. 450.
William, 9. 372, 373; served in the Continental Army, 2. 214.
the Hon. Col., married —— Sylvester, 7. 405.
Lieut. ——, 5. 381.
Mrs., 7. 409.
——, married the daughter of John Ingersoll, 1. 312.
——, married Elizabeth Godfrey, 9. 301.
Brownfield, visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 250; owned by Capt H. J. Brown, 4. 279, 280*n*; named, 4. 280*n*; how to be settled, 4. 280*n*; first minister in, 4. 280*n*; called the Plantation, 4. 283*n*; first officers of, 282*n*; embraced a part of Fryeburg, 282*n*; old and new line of, 4. 282*n*; Daniel Webster taught school in, 4. 282*n*; incorporated, 4. 282*n*; mentioned, 4. 116, 277*n*; 289*n*.
Brown's Ferry, 2. 219.
Island, 2. 284.
Brows and Butts, meaning of, 2. 281, 281*n*.
Brudenell, E., 2. 11.
Bruges, 7. 141*n*.
Brumhall, see Bramhall.
Brunswick, Germany, 9. 85.
Maine, Thomas Purchase settled in, 1. 40, 84*n*, 236*n*; formerly Pejepscot, 1. 211; French Neutrals in, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342; burned by the Indians, 2. 197; 3. 313; 6. 16; people massacred, 3. 313; reason for the destruction, 3. 313*n*; sent a deputation to meet Rallé, 3. 314; Fort George built at, 3. 314, 315, 355; the site of probably visited by Weymouth, 5. 323; Rutherford preached in, 6. 33; Dunlap preached in, 6. 33, 155; 7. 367; mentioned, 1. 59*n*; 2. 122, 151, 162, 180, 208, 219, 223, 242; 3. 197, 208, 225, 241, 311, 320, 373; 4. 51, 36, 104, 106, 305, 331, 332; 5. xx, xxiv, 214*n*, 314*n*, 327, 335, 355; 6. 4, 58, 160, 161, 171, 201, 203, 356, 358, 359, 360, 362, 365, 379, 402, 404, 405, 435; 7. 182, 183, 193, 220, 370, 371, 397; 8. 178, 180, 211*n*, 238, 251, 252*n*, 256, 256*n*, 260, 266, 266*n*, 267, 268, 284, 369, 492, 508.
Records, cited, 3. 314*n*.
the House of, 4. 74.
Bryant, Bartholomew, 3. 180.
family killed by Indians, 2. 147.
John, died, 1. 333.
the Rev. Solomon, 4. 271.
William Cullen, his Thanatopsis, cited, 8. 449.
——, settled at Buxton, 2. 138.
Dr. ——, of Anson, 4. 397.
Buchanan, James, 5. xxxvii; 8. 24, 26, 71, 92 93, 97, 366, 424; 9. 243, 247.
Buck, Abijah, 4. 389, 390.
Mrs. Abijah, 4. 390.
George, 4. 304.
John, 4. 360.
Capt. Thomas, commander of a coaster, 3. 178; moved to Machias, 3. 178.
Buckfield, 2. 117; 4. 304, 336, 339, 360, 361, 388, 389, 390.
M., signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Mills, 4. 360.
Buckingham, the Duke of, a member of the Plymouth Company, 1. 33; 2. 40*a*; mentioned, 2. 72*a*, 77; 9. 101.
J. T. 3. 264.
Buckland, George, swore allegiance to the Duke of York, 5. 237.
Buckman, Nathan, 5. lvn.
——, early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Buckminster, the Rev. Joseph, 5. lii, lxii.
the Rev. Joseph Stevens, 7. 408, 414.
Buckmore, George W., 8. 73.
Bucknam, ——, of Norway, 4. 360.
Bucksport, 4. 103; 7. 202; 8. 168, 331.
Bucktown, 4. 304.
Budizert, John, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.

Buell, Lieut., ——, 1. 494.
Buffalo, 5. xlvi.
Historical Soc., 7. 484.
Buggin, Butler, 2. 264.
Bulfinch, Henry, teacher in Belfast Academy, 8. 172.
Bulger, Richard, purchased land of John Smith, 1. 120.
Bulkley, Peter, 2. 264; agent for Mass. 3. 65*n*.
Bull, Caleb, 4. 55.
Caleb jr., 4. 55.
Dixy, his shallop and cargo captured, 5. 204, 205; started on a piracy, 5. 205; expedition fitted out to capture, 6. 146; ravaged the coast, 9. 308*n*.
George, 4. 55.
Hezekiah, 4. 55.
James, 4. 55.
Jirah, his garrison attacked, 2. 132.
Mick'l, 4. 56.
Thomas, 4. 55, 56.
Bullard, Benjamin, merchant at Antiqua, 7. 213; dealer in slaves 7. 213.
Bullock, John, 8. 190.
Bullock's Inn, 4. 296.
Bully, Nicholas, signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Bunch of Grapes Tavern, 8. 211*n*.
Bungomungomug river, 2. 167, 180.
Bunker Hill, 4. 79.
Battle of, Jeremiah Hill, and Samuel Merrill at the, 2. 139.
Lodge, 3. 253, 254.
Monument, name of the projectors unknown, 3. 243; small sum given by the State of Mass. to, 3. 243; reared by voluntary contributions, 3. 243; William Tudor conceived the idea of, 3. 244; public attention called to, 3. 244; land purchased, 3. 245, 249; circulars published, 3. 245; association organized, 3. 245, 246; corner stone laid, 3. 249; 250; La Fayette present, 3. 250; design offered, 3. 251; style of adopted, 3. 252; new foundation, 3. 252, 255; Solomon Willard architect and superintendent, 3. 253, 254; J. S. Savage the builder 3. 254; transportation of stone for, 3. 254; foundation finished, 3. 255; work suspended and resumed, 3. 255, 266; proposals to shorten its height, 3. 265; to be built according to the original plan, 3. 268; finished, 3. 269; celebration, 3. 269; notes upon, 3. 269*n*.
Monument Association, organized, 3. 245; purchased Bunker Hill, 3. 255, 249; members of, 3. 246; Gov. Brooks president of, 3. 246; preliminary work, 3. 246, 247; money called for, 3. 248, 249; mean action of a landholder, 3. 249; Daniel Webster president of, 3. 250; received designs for the monument, 3. 251; design adopted, 3. 252,–256; purchased a quarry and built a railroad, 3. 254; suspended the work, 3. 255; out of money, 8. 255; embarrassments, 3. 256, 264; amount raised, 3. 257; lottery proposed, 3. 258; proposition of Mrs. S. J. Hale, 3. 258; proposal of Amos Lawrence, 3. 262, 263; speech of Edward Everett, 3. 264; land sold, 3. 265; work resumed, 3. 266; new proposal by Amos Lawrence, 3. 266, 267; fears that the monument would not be completed for a long time, 3. 267; fairs held in aid of, 3. 268; finished, 3. 268.
Bunsen, C. K. J. Baron, 8. 493
Burbank, Eleazer, served in the Revolution, 3. 204.
Capt. Silas, served in the Revolution, 3. 203.
——, of Fryeburg, 4. 281.
Burbeck, ——, engineer of the fort on the Penobscot, 5. 384.
Burdett, George, indicted for slander, 1. 88, 365, minister at Agamenticus, 1. 365, 547; Mary Puddington accused of keeping his company, 1. 364, 365, 366; fined, 1. 366; to pay John Puddington ten pounds, 1. 365, 366; biographical notice of, 1. 89*n*.
Buren, George, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Burgess, the Rev. A., Memoir of the Rev. George Burgess, 7. 447*n*.
Ebenezer, son of Jacob, 7. 429, moved to Wareham, 429; father of Ebenezer 2d, 7. 429.
Ebenezer 2d, son of Ebenezer, 7. 429; father of Prince, 7. 429.
the Rev. Dr. Ebenezer, his Burgess genealogy cited, 7. 429.
family Congregationalists, 7. 431; became Episcopalians, 7. 431.
the Rev. Dr. George, ancestry of, 7. 429; parents of, 7. 430; birth, 7. 429; an intellectual boy, 7. 429, 430; early fitted for college, 7. 430; taken from school, 7. 430; graduated from Brown University, 7. 430; communicant at St. John's Church, 7. 431; studied law, 7. 432; tutor, 7. 432; studied theology, 7. 432; spent three years in Europe, 7. 432; ordained, 7. 432; preached in various places, 7. 432, 433; married Sophia Kipp, 7. 433; had one daughter, 7. 433. degrees conferred upon, 7. 433; his life in Hartford, 7. 433, 436; Bishop of Maine, 7. 436, 440, 441;

Burgess, the Rev. Dr. George—cont'd interested both in the past and present, 7. 437, 442, 448; his poetical ability, 7. 437, 438; had great interest in Trinity College, 7. 438, 439; his studies, 7. 445, 449; his style, 7. 449; sympathized with the Muhlenburgh Memorial, 7. 453; visited Hayti, 7. 456; publications of, 7. 436, 438, 439, 440, 454, 455; characteristics of, 7. 435, 437, 443–447, 450, 451, 456; his influence, 7. 452, 453, death of, 7. 456; wrote pages for the Ecclesiastical History of New England, 7. 431; mentioned, 3. 312*n*; address before the Maine Hist. Soc., 4. 63, 91; biographical notice of Robert Hallowell Gardiner, 7. 403, 428.
Jacob, son of Thomas, 7. 429; father of Ebenezer, 7. 429.
Josiah, 4. 349, 372.
Prince, son of Ebenezer, 7. 429; grandfather of the Rev. Dr. Geo., 7. 429; religious and patriotic, 7. 429, 430; father of Thomas, 7. 430.
Richard, amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Thomas of Cape Cod, 4. 372.
Thomas, arrived at Salem, 8. 429; moved to Sandwich, 8. 429; chief man among the settlers, 8. 429; death of, 8. 429; father of Jacob, 8. 429.
Thomas, son of Prince, 7. 430; graduated from College, 7. 430; settled in Providence, 7. 430; married Mary Mackie, 7. 430; became a judge, 7. 430; character of, 7. 430; father of Thomas M. and the Rev. George, 7. 430.
Thomas Mackie, son of Thomas, 7. 430; mayor of Providence, 7. 430.
——, of Fairfield, 4. 401.
Burgoyne, Gen. Sir John, followed by the Abenakis, 6. 242; mentioned, 1. 517; 3. 203; 8. 287.
Burial, modes among the Indians, 3. 95, 96, 100*n*; 5. 189*n*.
Burke, Edmund, 6. 88.
Sir John Bernard, his Peerages, cited, 7. 143*n*, 447.
Burleigh, Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Burlington, 9. 184.
bay, 9. 188, 198.
heights, 9. 187, 188, 190, 194, 195.
Burmingham, of Maine, the, 4. 215.
Burnam, Daniel, son of Job, 3. 209; children of, 3. 209.
Daniel jr., 3. 209.
Job, 3. 151, 166, 180,; biographical notice of, 3. 208.
Job jr., 3. 209.
Job 3d, 3. 209.
Rebecca, 3. 209.
Samuel, 3. 180, 209.
Thomas, 3. 209.
Burnett, the Rev. Gilbert, 6. 25.
Burnham, 9. 226.
Edward P. 8. 399.
Burniffe, Mons., 1. 301,
Burns, Anthony, 5. 422.
Col. ——, 9. 186, 187, 190, 195, 196.
Burnt islands, the, 4. 231; 9. 133.
Meadow brook, 4. 276, 277, 289.
Burpey, ——, of Rowley, 4. 322.
Burr, Col. Aaron, in the expedition under Arnold, 1. 447, 500; obtained the journal of Montressor, 1. 447; messenger for Arnold, 1. 497, 498; at Fort Halifax, 8. 277, 278; admired Sarah Lithgow, 8. 277; used poor rhymes, 8. 277; mentioned, 1. 501, 515; 7. 270; 8. 264.
Burrage, Benjamin, 3. 81.
John, moved to Black Point, 3. 80, 81; leased the farm of Jocelyn, 3. 81; father of William, 3. 81; died, 3. 81; his widow married Thomas Hannuct, 3. 81.
Mrs. John, 3. 81.
William, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; a son of John, 3. 81; held town offices, 3. 81; had a valuable farm, 3. 81; sent to obtain a minister, 3. 81*n*, 155; trustee for Scarborough, 3. 129, 233; made a townsman, 3. 130; mentioned, 3. 110.
Burras, see Burroughs.
Burrell, Bela, 4. 401, 404.
Burridge, a spelling of Burrage, 3. 80*n*.
Burrish, Onslow, 6. 327.
Burroughs, Charles, a son of the Rev. George, 1. 263.
Elizabeth, daughter of the Rev. George, 1. 263; married Peter Thomas, 1. 263, 264; baptised at Danvers, 1. 264.
the Rev. George, minister at Falmouth, 1. 216, 217, 261, 263; 3. 156; 6. 189*n*; land given to, 1. 216, 217; educated at Harvard College, 1. 217, 264*n*; 3. 156; asked Henry Jocelyn for assistance, 1. 220; sold land to Peter Bowdoin, 1. 248, 276; land confirmed to, 1. 248; exchanged land with John Skillings, 1. 248, 249, 315; site of his house, 1. 249, 320; relinquished the land which the town had granted to him, 1. 261, 262; a man of pure character, 1. 262, 263; 3. 156; his long pastorate, 1. 262; preached at Salem, 1. 262; tried and executed for witchcraft, 1. 263, 264, 317, 347; 3. 156; 7. 115; his great strength, 1. 263, 317; had three wives, 1. 263; his children, 1. 263; his descendants, 1.

263; his estate sold, 1. 264; doubts concerning his age, 1. 264*n*; his mother, 1. 264; a member of John Eliot's church, 1. 264; lived on the Neck, 1. 320; money paid to, 1. 323; preaching at Wells during the witchcraft excitement, 1. 347; 7. 155; driven from Falmouth, 3. 156; preached at Black Point, 3. 156; labored to protect the distressed, 7. 115; mentioned, 1. 217*n*, 222.
George jr., son of the Rev. George, 1. 263; lived at Ipswich, 1. 263; baptized at Roxbury, 1. 264; conveyed land to N. Winslow, 1. 263, 264.
Hannah, married —— Fox, 1. 263; baptized at Salisbury, 1. 264.
Jeremiah, son of the Rev. George, 1. 263; insane, 1. 263.
Mary, daughter of the Rev. George, married in Attleborough, 1. 263.
Rebecca, mother of the Rev. George, 1. 264; joined John Eliot's church, 1. 264.
Rebecca, daughter of the Rev. Geo., married —— Tolman, 1. 263; baptised at Roxbury, 1. 264.
Richard, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Thomas, of Newburyport, conveyed land to N. Winslow, 1. 263, 264.
Burt, the Rev. John, 4. 269.
Burton, Barth., 2. 264.
Benjamin, a native of Wales, 7. 323; in Cromwell's army, 7. 323; came to America, 7. 325; died at sea, 7. 325.
Benjamin 2d, erected a blockhouse on Georges' river, 5. 367*n*; 7. 327; Indians lurking around his garrison, 5. 368; surprised by Indians, 7. 327; escaped, 7. 327; a son of Benjamin, 7. 325; came to America, 7. 325; at the seige of Louisburgh, 7. 325; in command at St. Georges, 7. 325; killed Captain Morris, 7. 326; opposed Smith's returning home, 7. 326; settled at Cushing, 7. 327; death of, 7. 327.
Col. Benjamin 3d, birth of, 7. 325; ancestry of, 7. 325, 327; lived in Cushing and Warren, 7. 325; an orphan, 7. 327; at the Boston tea party, 7. 327, 328; commissioned a lieutenant and captain, 7. 328; served in Rhode Island, 7. 328; served as major, 7. 328; a messenger for Gen. Wadsworth, 7. 328; captured by the English, 7. 328; carried to England, 7. 328, 329; prepared to escape, 7. 329-332; escaped, 7. 332–334; went to Boston, 7. 334; captain of marines, 7. 334; captured off Cape Clear, 7. 334; released, 7. 334; went to France, 7. 335; in New London, 7. 335; reached his home, 7. 335; held civil and political offices, 7. 335; married, 7. 335; physique, character and tastes, 7. 335; death of, 7. 335; Memoir of, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 323, 335.
Richard, 3. 76, 77.
Thomas, of Boston, 7. 146*n*.
Thomas, killed at Falmouth. 1. 295*n*.
Burton's fort, 5. 367*n*, 327.
point, 1. 263.
Bush, Grace, married Richard Palmer, 1. 198; 6. 186.
John, received a grant of land at Cape Porpus, 1. 97; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; a grand juryman, 1. 371.
the Rev. Dr. John, preached at Wells, 1. 346; his salary, 1, 346; moved to Oyster river, 1. 346; died at a great age, 1. 347.
Bussey, Benjamin, purchased land of Gen. Knox, 9. 233; his land for sale, 9. 233.
Buswell, Henry C. married Elizabeth Osgood, 4. 279*n*.
Jacob, settled at Bangor, 9. 223.
Buterman, Edward, purchased land and settled at Nequasset, 2. 190.
Butler, Benjamin F., 8. 416.
M. M., 8. 398.
the Misses, 4. 396.
Butler's battery, 7. 124.
cove, 2. 201; 3. 313.
parish, 4. 239.
point, 2. 213.
Butter produced in Franklin county, 4. 32, 33.
Butterfield, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 361; now Sumner, 4. 361; mentioned, 4. 304, 339.
the Rev. 4. 366, 383, 400, 404.
Betterment Act, the, 5. lxiv.
Butternuts, 1. 510.
Buttery, John, 5. 106.
Butt Falls, 2. 236.
Button, Wavaad, sold land to the whites, 1. 129.
Butts and Brows, 2. 281, 281*n*.
Buxton, England, 2. 141; 4. 239.
Maine, formerly Narragansett township No. 1, 2. 138; 4. 242, 242*n*, 243; settled, 2. 138, 139; first newspaper in, 2. 139; topography of, 2. 140, 141; manufacturing in, 2. 140, 141; incorporated, 2. 141; 4. 245; origin of the name, 4. 141, 245; first child born in, 4. 141; clergymen of, 4. 141; first schoolmaster in, 4. 142; unmolested by Indians, 4. 143; patriotic, 4. 143; sent many soldiers to the Continental Army, 4. 143; part of annexed to Standish, 4. 143; Methodists in, 3. 165;

Buxton, Maine—continued.
granted to people who fought in King Phillip's war, 4. 242, 242*n*; assignees for, 4. 242*n*; the Rev. Paul Coffin preached in, 4. 242; 7. 219, 272; first and second meeting house in, 4. 244; named by Paul Coffin, 4. 245; town meeting held to obtain the minister's salary, 4. 245; first window glass in, 4. 280*n*; common schools in, 8. 158; mentioned 2. 146, 147, 148 149, 150; 4. 235, 243, 249*n*, 250*n*, 257, 258*n*, 314, 330, 332, 333, 341, 343, 344, 351, 357, 360, 471, 373, 383, 388, 397; 8. 180.
church records, cited, 4. 243*n*, 244*n*.
Dr. ——, of Warren, 7. 491.
——, of New Gloucester, 2. 162, 163.
Byfield, 6. 382, 384, 385, 394, 405.
academy, 3. 215.
parish, 5. xxxii.
Byron, Lord, 8. 484.

Cabahis met Champlain, 7. 254; withdrew from the coast, 8. 254.
Cabarras bay, 8. 116, 119.
Cabot, George, 5. xxxvii.
John, 9. 102.
Sebastian, his voyage involved in obscurity, 2. 7*a*; discovered the continent, 2. 14*a*; inflamed with a desire to go upon a voyage of discovery, 2. 14*a*; his proposed route to reach India, 2. 14*a*, 15*a*; discovered Labrador and Hudson's bay, 2. 15*a*; obtained charter and sailed along the coast of the United States, 2. 15*a*; his discoveries the basis of English claims, 2. 15*a*; 9. 102; called the land Baccalaos, 9. 15*a*, 16*a*; in the service of Spain, 9. 18*a*; proposed to people the coast and call it New England, 5. 162*n*; possibly came to settle the coast, 7. 130*n*; mentioned, 7. 133; 9. 102; map of cited, 9. 76*a*; memoir of, see Biddle, Richard.
Cabots, the, discovery by, 2. 14*a*, 18*a*; discovered Newfoundland 7. 26; on the coast of Maine, 7. 130, 130*n*.
Cacique, same as sachem, 2. 18*a*.
Cade, a common name in Hingham and Watertown, 1. 128*n*.
——, purchased land of Tucker, 1. 64*n*, 127; nothing known of him, 1. 128*n*.
Cadia, corrupted from Aquoddie, 4. 191; *see* Acadia.
Cadie, name given to the continent by the French, 2. 16*a*; on De Laet's map, 2. 17*a*; a corruption of Aquoddie, 4. 191; *see* Acadia.
Cadillac, Sieur Antoine de la Mothe, his memoir found, 6. 275; prominent in the government, 6. 275; land granted to, 6. 275; 8. 330; sent to France, 8. 275; his memoir communicated to the government, 8. 275, 276; a portion published, 8. 276; among the Iroquos, 8. 276; sent to Detroit, 8. 276; at Fort Mackinaw, 8. 276; memoir noticed, 8. 276; a responsible officer; 8. 276; mentioned, 6. 362; 7. 309*n*; 8. 349.
Cadiz, Sir Ferdinando Gorges at the capture of, 1. 109.
Cady, a common name at Hingham and Watertown, 1. 128*n*.
Cæsar, consented to the deed of John Wadleigh, 1. 359; the history of unknown, 1. 359; *see* Moxusson, Cæsar.
Cage, the, 2. 185.
Cagnawagas, the, 4. 123, 124, 125, 130, 132, 136.
Cain, the Rev. Mephibaseth, 4. 316, 348, 349, 370, 371, 383, 384.
Prince tried for murder, 7. 387; 9. 204.
Cainbequi, 7. 67.
Calais, France, 4. 86; 8. 128.
Maine, 6. 209; 8. 78, 474.
an Indian, 6. 211.
Caldwell, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
John, 4. 55.
Joseph, preceptor in Farmington Academy, 8, 71.
Capt. ——, 3. 345, 346.
——, his house burned to hinder Arnold, 1. 497.
Caleb, an Indian, 4. 157.
Calef, the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 314, 348, 349, 368, 370, 371; ordination sermon cited, 4. 336.
Joseph, lived in Boston, 1. 312; married Hannah Jordan, 1. 312; biographical notice of, 3. 209; mentioned, 8. 226*n*.
Robert, 9. 65; ridiculed the witchcraft delusion, 9. 37, 38; his Salem witchcraft cited, 1. 263*n*.
Stephen, claimed land in Sheepscot, 4. 230; boundary of his claim, 4. 230, 231.
Dr. ——, of Ipswich, 7. 237.
Calender, the change of the, 1. 21.
Calf, Dr. John, supposed author of the Seige of Penobscot, 7. 203.
Calhoun, John C., 7. 463; 8. 264, 353, 361, 362, 366, 423, 424. 425, 429, 430.
California, the river of Laconia supposed to flow towards, 2. 66; mentioned, 4. 13, 20, 85; 7. 433; 9. 244, 245 246.
Calle, Richard, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Callicot, Richard, representative of Falmouth, 1. 163; a juror, 1. 188;

administered the estate of John Wilkinson, 3. 38.
Calliere, Gov. Louis Hector de, 6. 276; 7. 47, 48.
Calnes Wiltshire, 6. 86.
Caltrup, ——, counsel for Gorges, 2. 37.
Calvert, Sir George, 2. 33.
Calvin, John, 4. 253; 6. 24.
Calvinism, 5. liii.
Calvanistic Baptists, 5. lv; 7. 222.
Calvinists, 5. liii; 6. 24, 27, 28.
Cambridge, England, Gibson educated at, 1. 59*n*; Dr. Childs educated at, 1. 95*n*; Dr. Vaughan educated at, 6. 86; mentioned, 6. 411.
Mass., former home of Joseph Holmes, 1. 250*n*; the expedition to Quebec set out from, 1. 447, 495; date of Arnold's leaving, 1. 494, 501–502; sick to be sent to, 1. 512, 513; home of Danforth, 2. 65*a*; survivors of the Narragansett war to meet at, 2. 136; provincial congress met at, 2. 213; troops sent to from Bath, 2. 214; Cadillac's account of 6. 287; mentioned, 1. 39, 470, 475, 499, 544; 2. 144, 186, 188; 3. 85*n*, 196, 197, 201, 203, 204; 4. 143, 261, 265, 268, 272, 289*n*, 330; 5. 276*n*, 347, 391, 440; 6. 347, 374, 384, 395, 396, 401, 404, 407; 7. 236, 328, 8. 441; 9. 68.
Camden, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 325, 326; formerly Meduncook, 4. 326; described, 4. 326; business of, 4. 326; mentioned, 3. 217; 4. 106; 6. 71; 9. 81; history of *see* Locke.
hills, 5. 312, 313, 346, 348; 6. 294, 295, 298, 299, 300, 310, 314; 7. 253.
Lord, 6. 49; 8. 400.
William, his Britannia, cited, 1. 109; 2. 66*a*. 71.
Cameronians, 6. 28.
Cammel, Edward, 2. 205.
Cammock, Margaret, widow of Thomas, married Henry Jocelyn, 1. 47-48; 3. 13, 85, 230; administered her husband's estate, 3. 231.
Robert, 3. xvi.
Capt. Thomas 1st, married the daughter of the Earl of Warwick, 3. xv, xvi.
Capt. Thomas 2d, received a grant at Black Point, 1. 47, 80, 120, 533*n*; 3. 12; 9. 367; a relative of the Earl of Warwick, 1. 47; 3. xvi, 12, 25, 86; 5. 214; at Pascataqua, 1. 47; possession of grant given by Neale, 1. 47; 3. 229; gave deed to Jocelyn, 1. 47, 198; 3. 230; death of, 1. 47; 3. 13, 35; his widow married Jocelyn, 1. 47-48; 3. 13, 35; extent of his patent, 1. 80; a commissioner, 1. 84, 364; 3. 13, 36; date of his patent, 1. 533*n*; his ancestry, 3. xvi; a son of Robert, 3. xvi; his settlement called Black Point, 3. 10; founder of Scarborough, 3. xv, 12; 5. 214; why he received the grant, 3. 12; arrived in New England, 3. 12; agent for Gorges and Mason, 3. 12; grant from Gorges and Mason, 3. 12, 13; conveyed land to Treworthy, 3. 12, joined by Henry Jocelyn, 3. 13, 35; his patent confirmed, 3. 13; made his will, 3. 13; Jocelyn a legatee, 3. 13, 35; Foxwell brought an action against, 3. 14, 17; complained of John Winter, 3. 14, 80-81; not deterred by Winter, 3. 15; Foxwell and Smyth appraised his estate, 3. 25, 26; gave grant to Ambrose Boaden, 3. 79; site of his house, 3. 88; 5. 198; died in the West Indies, 3. 231; his wife to administer his estate, 3. 231; inventory of his estate, 3. 231; carried corn to Boston, 5. 204; witnessed the delivery of the grant to Shurt, 5. 214; mentioned, 1. 534; 3. 16, 26, 30, 38, 67, 86–87; 9. 308.
Camock, *see* Cammock.
Cammock's neck, 3. 88.
patent, sold to Timothy Prout, 3. 221, delivery of possession, 3. 229; mentioned, 1. 48, 80, 533*n*; 3. 13 116, 212; 6. 138.
Campanius, cited, 7. 309*n*, 310*n*.
Campbell, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Sir Archibald, 8. 52.
Colin, 8. 20.
Duncan, his history of Nova Scotia, cited, 9. 99*n*.
family, Argyle the head of, 6. 6.
the Rev. Hugh, preached in Scarborough, 3. 158; a Scotchman, 3. 159.
the Hon. James, 8. 178.
Col Thomas, 1. 522, 523, 532.
——, Nobleboro ceded to, 6. 18.
the Rev. ——, of Tiverton, 4. 269.
Campo Bello, 6. 103; 8. 15.
Cam, Thomas, 6. 295, 310.
Canaan, now Lincolnville, 7. 334; common schools in, 8. 158; mentioned, 4. 295, 296, 314, 348, 349, 368, 370, 371, 379, 380, 399, 400, 401, 404; 6. 35; 8. 171.
academy, incorporated, 8. 171; name changed, 8. 171; opened, 8. 171; preceptors of, 8. 171; merged into a high school, 8. 171.
Canabas, Sachem on the Kennebec, 4. 105.
Canada, Sir William Alexander created Viscount of, 1. 67*n*; name given to Alexander's grant, 1. 79; 4. 221; Sir William Phipps' expedition to, 1. 214*n*; the Jordan family taken to, 1. 234, 312; the French in,

Canada—continued.
promised to assist the Indians, 1. 288; an expedition from attacked Schenectady, 1. 297; the governor of ordered the destruction of Falmouth, 1. 301; prisoners taken to, 1. 301; 2. 152, 199; 3. 390; 7. 113, 170, 174; a tradition that the Falmouth records were moved to, 1. 303*n*; 4. 230; the Cannibas desired a teacher from, 1. 433; the governor of attracted the Indians to St. Francis, 1. 435; Arnold to head an expedition to, 1. 447, 494, 499, 500; Montressor's path known in, 1. 458; Arnold to restore liberty in, 1. 467; Arnold's desire to reach, 1. 470, 471, 472, 474, 475; Gen. Schuyler sent to, 1. 486; Arnold's career in, 1. 529; soldiers in the first expedition to, to have land grants, 2. 135*n*; captured by the English, 2. 152, 153, 182; ceded to the English, 3. 176; Indian routes to, 3. 316, 322; tribes from met at Falmouth conference, 3. 382; sent a wampum belt, 3. 382; a name given to the coast of New England, 5. 155; surrender of 1760, 5. 176; conveyed to France by Charles I, 5. 200; held by the French through the Stuarts, 5. 242-243; the Bay State prevented Maine from becoming a part of, 5. 257; the capture of resolved upon, 5 281; prejudicial to the English Colonies, 5. 398; the Abnaki mixed with the Indians of, 6. 207: the French population in 1701, 6. 238; to use the Indians against the English, 6. 238, 239; granted lands to the Indians, 6. 238, 239; the expelled Acadians went to, 6. 343*n*; Carigan regiment in, 7. 42; Jesuits the only instructors in, 7. 59; Frontinac governor of the second time, 7. 59; acquired by Great Britain, 8. 23; the French fear to lose, 8. 124; regions contained in, 8. 319; Sully did not approve the colonization of, 9. 97; under the jurisdiction of France, 9. 110; mentioned, 1. 34*n*, 333, 515, 527, 530; 2. 62, 163, 168, 272; 3. 105, 297, 316, 378, 383, 387, 398, 404, 425, 427, 428; 4. 31*n*, 97, 98, 147, 154, 155, 159, 181, 303, 324, 345, 346; 5. lxii, 63, 90, 266, 284, 404; 6. 213, 223, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 241, 272, 275, 276, 281; 7. 62, 83, 85, 86, 90, 92, 99*n*, 169, 203, 286, 356, 357, 389, 390, 391, 404, 479; 8. 14, 18, 85, 98, 126, 127, 144, 149, 153, 215, 222, 231, 332, 244, 273, 274, 349; 9. 2, 36, 52, 87, 183, 213, 219, 263*n*; Arnold's expedition to, 1. 447-532; letters of Arnold on the expedition, 1. 447–498; Conquest of, *see* Warburton, George; History of, *see* Ducreux, Francis du; Garneau, Francis Xavier.
East, 9. 101.
the river of, a boundary of Laconia, 2. 52*a*; mentioned 3. 301; 9. 349, *see* also river St. Lawrence.
Canadians, 1. 486; 8. 130, 135.
Canadey, *see* Canada.
Canagh, Peter, 7. 327.
Canal, to unite the Kennebec and New Meadows rivers, 2. 220.
street, 1. 248*n*.
Canaries, the, 2. 18; 4, 23; sent wi to America, 1. 56, 551; 3. 98; first sent to, 1. 551.
Canary Company, the, Duke of York interested in, 7. 139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*.
Canceau, Du Monts, and Du Pont Gravé to meet at, 7. 250; dispatches sent to, 7. 250; *see* also Canso.
Canebais, a name for the Kennebec, 4. 103.
Cannada, a name given to the whole New England coast, 5. 155; *see* Canada.
Cannibas, the, visited by Biart, 1. 429; attempt to protect them from the Hurons, 1. 433; Biart's influence left among, 1. 433; sent to Canada for a teacher, 1. 433; declared that the English should not stand on their soil, 1. 434; so named by the Jesuits, 5. 327; location of, 5. 327; 6. 234, 280–281; 7. 101*n*; 8. 205–206; some of the tribe taken by Weymouth, 5. 327–328; extinct, 5. 328; same as the Norridgewocks, 6. 232, 234; on the Kennebec, 6. 281; in Acadia, 7. 101*n*; ruled by St. Castine, 7. 55*n*; on the Kennebeck Grant, 8. 205–206; mentioned, 4. 96; 6. 212, 232; 8. 215.
Cannon street, 9. 351.
Canoes, manner of carrying them over land, 1. 504–505.
Canso, number of Indians at, 1. 286*n*; boundary of Acadia, 5. 325; French had much trade, and fishing on the coast at, 5. 325; mentioned, 8. 116, 119, 301, 302, 309; *see* also Canceau.
Canterbury, 3. 68.
Canton, China, early trade with, 4. 24.
Mass., Robert Thornton a resident of, 1. 146*n*.
Cap Corneille, 7. 263.
Capawick, belonged to the Province of Maine, 2. 70; now Martha's Vineyard, 2. 25; mentioned, 3. 29, 30, 31.

Capeanawhagen, a spelling of Cape Manwagan, 3. 86*n*.
Cape Ann, former home of the Wakeleys, 1. 212; too highly praised, 2. 98; sea-serpent at, 3. 89; ship of the Plymouth Colony fishing at, 5. 168; plantation begun at, 5. 168, the first place permanently occupied in Mass., 5. 168*n*, 182; the Arbella at, 5. 199; home of Thomas Gardner, 5. 236*n*; Champlain at, 7. 262; 1. 70*n*, 153, 208; 2. 99, 151; 3. 315*n*; 4. 322; 5. 385; 7. 265; 8. 228*n*.
Colony, foundation laid by Conant, 5. 168, 194; in 1626 the most important settlement on the coast, 5. 199, 199*n*.
Blanc, Champlain at, 7. 262; now Cape Cod, 7. 262.
Blomidon, 8. 129, 134, 149.
Bonawagon, 5. 239, 240.
Breton, as a sailing direction, 2. 18*a*; destination of Challonge, 2. 23*a*; captured, 4. 257; part of the grant to Alexander, 7. 27; to belong to the French, 7. 83; mentioned, 1. 34,; 5. 333; 6. 384; 8. 149, 302, 319, 331, 332; 9. 101, 348.
Breton, island of, *see* island of Cape Breton.
Breton point, 5. 380.
Breton war, interrupted the settlement of Buxton, 2. 139.
Clear, 7. 334.
Cod, Capt, John Smith at, 1. 31; 2. 34*a*; 7. 315; the Pilgrims arrived at, 1. 33; settlements on, 1. 50; Joshua Bangs came from, 1. 146*n*; named by Gosnold, 5. 155; French ship wrecked on, 5. 164; on Hubbard's map, 5. 261*n*; called Mallebarre, 5. 325, 329; 8. 321; a boundary of Acadia, 5. 325; Du Mont at, 5. 329; 8. 321; Champlain at, 7. 262; 8. 317–318; called Cape Blanc, 7. 262; Weymouth at, 7. 293; mentioned, 1. 34*n*; 2. 84, 258, 261; 4. 372, 373, 374; 5. 347; 6. 211, 288; 7. 29, 255*n*; 8. 200, 201,
de Vert, taken from the Dutch, 7. 139.
Diamond, 1. 520, 521, 522.
Elizabeth, formerly a part of Falmouth, 1. 21; a boundary of the Plough patent, 1. 45, 80; a part of the grant to Goodyear and Trelawny, 1. 48, 52; a boundary of New Somersetshire, 1. 66; boundary of Ligonia, 1. 95; mills erected at, 1. 119, 120, 243*n*; land at sold to R. Jordan, 1. 130; land at conveyed to John and Robert Jordan, 1. 232; Robert Jordan conveyed land at to Nathaniel Fryer, 1. 233; land conveyed to Robert Elliott, 1. 235*n*; fishermen settled at, 1. 275; road laid out, 1. 278; home of the descendents of Philip Gunnison, 1. 310; home of John Wallis, 1. 317; home of Robert Jordan, 2. 233; 6. 188; sent militia to Falmouth, 3. 197; Macclenaghan at, 3. 275*n*; Presbyterians at, 3. 275*n*; visited by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 302; called Semiamis, 3. 302*n*; part of called Purpooduck, 4. 108; boundary of the grant to Dye, 5. xxi; Scotch emigrants at, 6. 32; slaves held in, 7. 214; mentioned, 1. 42, 52, 324; 2. 85, 86; 3. 212; 4. 14, 23, 111; 5. 327, 442; 6. 137, 180; 7. 219, 259, 265; 8. 152; 9. 130, 367.
Harbor, 7. 301.
Hatteras, 6. 210.
Horn, 4. 24.
Jellison harbor, 5. 377.
La Héve, 7. 250, 260.
Neddick, had two garrison houses, 7. 111, 112; site of one, 7. 112; described, 7. 112–113; suffered from Indian wars, 7. 113; mentioned, 8. 128; 9. 318, 367.
Neddick creek, 9. 318*n*.
Neddick river, 7. 112.
Nesick, 9. 367.
Newagen, formerly Capemanwagen, 2. 48*a*; visited by Levett, 2. 48*a*; 5. 168; early settled, 2. 86*n*; described, 2. 86*n*; home of Thomas Cleaves, 2. 236; home of John Tucker, 2. 236; settlement destroyed, 4. 223; granted to Levett, 5. 168; already given to others, 5. 186; tax of in 1674, 5. 250; Weymouth's men landed at, 6. 311; now Southport, 6. 311; mentioned, 4. 107; 5. 249, 250; 8. 310, 311; 9. 125, 130, 131.
Newagen island, 2. 86*n*; 5. 315.
of Good Hope, 4. 24; 7. 139*n*.
of Sagadahock, 2. 86.
Porpus, boundary of the Plough patent, 1. 45, 80; 3. 32; boundary of Lygonia, 1. 97; 3. 23*n*; land in granted to John Bush, 1. 97; land in granted to Richard Moore, 1. 97; 3. 77; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 100, 102, 103, 165; 3. 43; home of Morgan Howell, 1. 100*n*, 185; ordered to lay out highways, 1. 165; distance from York, 1. 165; presented for not attending the court's order, 1. 184, 185; number of militia in, 1. 228; not represented in the first assembly, 1. 241; to furnish one man for Fort Loyal, 1. 266; sawmills at, 1. 268, 269; dispute about the boundary line, 1. 361, 548; commission appointed, 1. 361; the line settled by paying a tavern bill,

Cape Porpus—continued.
1. 361–362; now Kennebunkport, 1. 362; 2. 80*n*; the selectmen of put Charles Potum under family government, 2. 379; fined for not taking care of the children, 2. 380; Capt. Shapleigh commissioner for, 2. 389; the people of sign the petition to Cromwell, 1. 392; desired a magistrate, 1. 397; need a minister, 1. 397; houses of, 1. 550; Capt. Levett at, 2. 80; boundary of Dye's grant, 5. xxi; Champlain at, 7. 261; mentioned, 1. 546; 2. 81, 147; 3. 225; 9. 366.
Porpus falls, 1. 357; land at belonged to John Wadleigh, 1. 358.
Porpus river, land at granted to John Stratton, 1. 80*n*, 353; Levett's account of, 1. 353; now Mousam river, 1. 353; claimed as a boundary of Wells, 1. 361; mentioned, 1. 41*n*.
Rosier, Lieut. Small at, 5. 384; origin of the name, 5. 384*n*.
Rouge, the hunter at, 1. 492, 497.
Sable, a boundary of the grant to Alexander, 1. 34; mentioned, 5. 251; 7. 264; 8. 126; 9. 99, 102, 105, 109, 110.
Sable Indians, 1. 218; 3. 416, 422, 428.
Salles, 3. 347.
Santé, 1. 492, 493, 497.
Small Point, supposed to be site of the colony of the Plymouth Company, 2. 27*a*; probably visited by Popham's colonists, 3. 294*n*; mentioned, 9. 130.
Capemanwagen, visited by Levett, 2. 48*a*, 86; now Cape Newagen, 2. 48*a*; granted before the arrival of Levett, 1, 49*a*, 50*a*; part of Boothbay, 86*n*; early settled, 86*n*; mentioned, 1. 551; 2. 88; 5. 168; *see* Cape Newagen.
Capen, Charlotte, daughter of Thomas, married John Sowdon, 8. 153.
Hopestill, 8. 152.
Patience, 8. 153.
Thomas, son of Hopestill, 8. 152; married Jane Noble, 8. 152; children of, 8. 153.
Capisic, definition of not determined, 1. 205*n*.
falls, Frances Small lived near, 1. 114; land at granted by Capt. Davis, 1. 252; mentioned, 1. 65, 65*n*, 205, 255.
river, land near conveyed to James Andrews, 1. 117; land at conveyed to Francis Small, 1. 118; mills erected at, 1. 119, 210, 243*n*, 250, 269; settlements extended to 1. 204; Geo. Ingersoll jr. had a house at, 1. 204, 205, 321; Richard Powsland, settled near, 1. 205, 322; Thomas Cloice settled near, 1. 205, 252; home of John Ingersoll, 1. 213, 311, 321; house at burnt by Indians, 1. 214; families at, 1. 216, 286; land near granted to John Skilling, 1. 245; land at confirmed to Mary Munjoy, 1. 255; Geo. Munjoy owned land at, 1. 256; Silvanus Davis had a mill at 1. 269; road to, 278–279; Joseph Ingersoll lived at. 1. 312; Samuel Ingersol lived at, 1. 312; mentioned, 1. 112, 206, 255; 4. 104.
Capitol hill, 1. 410.
Cappes, Father Felix, 7. 82.
Captain Brown's hill, 4. 280.
Card, Francis, taken prisoner with his family, 1. 224; 2. 192; 3. 111; escaped, 3. 111.
John, signed the petition to Charles II., 1. 402.
Caren, Corporal ——, 5. 25.
Carey, Dr. Ezry, 2. 125.
Maurice, 2. 125.
Judge ——, 2. 117.
Carew, George, 7. 302.
Cargill, Arbor, 9. 149, 150, 151.
Charles, 4. 213, 214, 227.
David, received land from Mary Mulford, 2. 234; 4. 231.
Henry, 4. 213,
homestead, the, 4. 213.
Capt. James, grandfather of Joseph, 4. 223; attacked the Indians, 5. 369; sent to find canoes, 373; burned the blockhouse at Fort Pownall, 387; mentioned, 5. 367, 368, 368*a*, 370, 374, 378, 385; 6. 338.
Capt. Joseph, 4. 216, 217, 219, 223, 227.
Carignan Regiment, joined by St. Castine, 7. 41; in Canada, 42; disbanded, 43.
Salieres, 6. 41.
Carleton, 9. 110.
Gen. Guy, reported at Montreal, 1. 477; burned Caldwell's house to hinder Arnold, 497; went down the river to Quebec, 519; humane to the prisoners, 525; discovered a plot among the prisoners, 525, 527; paroled the prisoners, 527; buried Montgomery with honors, 525; mentioned, 499, 521.
Osgood, 8. 17.
Carlisle, the Earl of, 2. 54.
Joseph, 4. 321, 352.
M., 5. 152.
Carlton, Jonathan, 3. 180; moved to Machias, 3. 177.
Moses, 7. 357; his daughter married the Hon. Erastus Foote, 6. 72*n*,
Thomas, 5. 183.
Carlyle, Thomas, 8. 478.
Carmen, Thomas, 5. 314.
Carmichael, William, 3. 339.

Carey, the Rev., 7. 235.
——, 9. 21.
Carney, Addison, 4. 213.
Mrs. Addison, 4. 213.
Carolina, 6. 233.
Carolinas, the, Scotch-Irish settle in, 6. 9; condition of in 1664, 7. 154.
Caroline Case, the, 8. 91.
Carpenter, Philip, lived at Spurwink, 1. 320.
Seth, 4. 360.
Thomas, 2. 179.
Carr, George, 4. 321, 352, 353.
Sir Robert, commissioner to settle the difficulty between Maine and Mass. 1. 173; at Pascataqua, 1. 173; people of Maine desire his protection, 1. 181; went to England, 1. 181*n*–182*n*; death of, 1. 182*n*; mentioned, 1. 185, 376.
Thomas, 9. 382.
Carrabasset river, visited by Montressor, 1. 459*n*.
Carrartoank, *see* Carritunk.
Carratuncas Carrying Place, 1. 511.
Carrel, Armand N., history of the Counter Revolution in England, cited, 7. 137*n*.
Carritunk, 4. 313, 337, 368, 369, 378, 379, 398.
Falls, visited by Montressor, 1. 459; a boundary of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 276; Indian name of the Kennebec falls, 4. 105; mentioned, 1. 505; 4. 313, 345, 346, 348.
Carrying places, 1. 471, 472, 473, 475, 476, 478; 3. 321, 322; 8. 256.
Carswell family, settle in Sterling, 6. 23.
Cart path of Walter Phillips, 9. 134, 151.
Carter, Nathaniel H., preceptor of Portland Academy, 8. 165; mentioned, 8. 413.
Richard, 3. 173.
Carter's mill, 3. 151.
Cartwright, Col. George, commissioner to settle dispute between Maine and Mass., 1. 173, 185; at Boston, 1. 173; captured by the Dutch, 1. 182*n*; counselor, 1. 376; gave an account of New England to the Council for Foreign Relations, 5. 246.
Carver, Jonathan, his travels cited, 1. 412; 6. 270.
Robert, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph, 6. 255.
Casco, beaver trade at, 1. 55; Cleeves the first settler at, 1. 61; long used as a name for Falmouth, 1. 65; Mrs. Macworth's property at, 1. 70*n*; home of Thomas Wise, 1. 71; Mitton constable of, 1. 88; courts held at, 1. 91, 98, 138, 185, 188, 376, 540, 547; 3. 45; the people of join Cleeves, 1. 91; taxed, 1. 94, 368; home of Arthur Macworth, 1. 94*n*; included in Ligonia, 1. 97; 3. 23*n*; Thomas Morris lived at, 100*n*; Hugh Mosier lived at, 100*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 105, 385, 386; 3. 45, 46; to be called Falmouth, 1. 106, 387; a general name for a large territory, 1. 112; inhabitants in 1658, 1. 114; home of George Lewis, 1. 117, 383; Scitterygusset lived at, 1. 118; home of Francis Small, 1. 118; home of John Phillips, 1. 119; mills at, 1. 120, 130, 269, 280; 2. 171; home of Francis Neale, 1. 129; Robert Jordan authorized to use land at, 1. 130–131; a map of, 1. 148; desired a minister, 1. 161*n*; 3. 10–11, 153; home of Geo. Munjoy, 1. 177; sent a petition to the king, 1. 178; described by Jocelyn, 1. 203, 551; attacked by Indians, 1. 211; 3. 107, 140; 5. 253; militia in, 1. 228; the tragedy at, commenced by Mugg, 1. 229; treaty made with the Indians at, 1. 230; Fort Loyal in the care of Gendall; 1. 231; land at conveyed to Susannah Brackett, 1. 236; inhabitants in 1675, 1. 236*n*; peace concluded at, 1. 241; home of Joseph Holmes, 1. 250*n*; Anthony Brackett in command at, 1. 270; surveyed, 1. 279; feared to be the center of Indian troubles, 1. 288; deserted, 1. 291; 4. 73; 6. 191; fort in care of private citizens, 1. 291–292; soldiers need supplies, 1. 297*n*; soldiers killed at, 1. 302; 3. 107; held by the enemy, 3. 303*n*; relatives of soldiers killed at to be paid, 3. 303*n*; treaty of, 3. 303; 2. 171; 3. 115; anecdote, 1. 304; land at left to the children of James English, 1. 309; Thomas Reading moved to, 309; home of John York, 1. 318; home of Elisha Andrews, 1. 319; home of James Andrews, 1. 319; home of Ebenezer Davenport, 1. 320; home of Thomas Felt, 1. 320; home of Joseph Holmes, 1. 321; home of Samuel Pike, 1. 322; home of William Royal, 1. 322; home of John Tucker, 1. 322; home of Lewis Tucker, 1. 322; home of Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 323; home of Michael Milton 1. 384; Stephen Batchelor called to preach in, 1. 549*n*; letter to from the government of Mass., 1. 550; visited by Indian Sagamores, 2. 49*a*; Mountjoy a magistra e for, 2. 64*a*; name given to by Levett, 2. 85*n*; denied the jurisdiction of Mass., 3.

Casco—continued.
44; ordered to establish roads, 3. 128; called Acosico, 4. 103; definition of the name, 4. 115; a frontier town in 1713, 5. 298; Robert Jordan officiated at, 6. 181, 188, 189; mentioned, 1. 30, 48; 2. 35, 88; 3. 107, 111, 120, 121, 136, 332, 374, 413; 4. 109; 9. 29, 367; *see* Casco Bay and Falmouth.
Bay, islands in to be a part of Falmouth, 1. 21; called Ancocisco, 1. 31; deserted, 1. 31; boundary of Way's grant, 1. 40*n*, 80; boundary of the Trelawney patent, 1. 48, 80; Cleeves the first settler on, 1. 61; land at granted to Arthur Macworth, 1. 68; George Luxton in, 1. 71; a triton in, 1. 77; boundary of the Massachusetts claim, 1. 100; a good harbor, 1. 181; fish plenty, 1. 181; Ann Brackett escaped across, 1. 235; land near owned by Peter Bowdoin, 1. 276; surveyed, 1. 279; Cleeves held a court at, 1. 547; frozen over, 2. 218; claimed as a boundary of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 276; boundary of the plough patent, 3. 32; visited by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 302*n*; many islands in, 3. 302*n*; boundary of Wharton's grant, 3. 325, 326; Indians summoned to a conference at, 3. 377; on Hubbard's map, 5. 261*n*; Du Monts at, 5. 329; Sir Edmund Andros at, 7. 54; expedition to Port Royal returned to, 7. 76; described by Champlain, 7. 259; why it is annexed to Falmouth on the records, 8. 234, 234*n*; mentioned, 1. 54, 60, 62, 63, 64*n*, 68, 69, 97*n*, 148*n*, 149, 151, 166, 226, 235*n*, 282*n*, 387, 460, 541, 546, 549, 556; 2. 49*a*, 172, 218, 283; 3. 43*n*, 89, 315, 316, 329, 330, 331, 332, 344, 347, 348, 377, 379, 395, 396, 411, 419, 421 424, 427, 435, 445; 4. 105, 160, 166; 5. 42, 63, 326, 327, 395; 6. 138, 185; 7. 220, 262; 8. 110, 220, 226*n*, 227, 230, 237, 238; 9. 27 29; *see* also Casco.
fort *see* Fort Loyal.
Indians, Scitherygusset chief of the, 1. 118.
river, a boundary of Trelawny's patent, 1. 46, 48, 71; uncertainty of the true one, 1. 49; Cleeves and Tucker enlarged their borders on the, 1. 68, 117; people of complained of winter, 1. 72–73; boundary of Hope Allen's purchase, 1. 126; sawmills to be erected on, 1. 130; Robert Jordan one of the chief proprietors on the, 1. 130; crossed by a ferry, 1. 278; to be called Levett's river, 2. 85*n*; mentioned, 2. 132, 133, 221.
Case, Elder Isaac, 4. 306; preached at Thomaston, 7. 225; at Winthrop, 7. 225; representative to the general court, 7. 225; died 7. 226; peculiarities of, 7. 226; father of the Hon. Isaac, 7. 225.
the Hon Isaac, son of Elder Isaac, 7. 225.
Cash, Alice, 4. 403.
John, 4. 403.
Samuel, 4. 403.
Caskoe, *see* Casco.
Cass, Lewis, 8. 366, 436, 443.
Cassiers, ——, 1. 529.
Casteen *see* Castine.
Castile, 6. 120*n*.
Castine, formerly Baggaduce, 2. 215; 6. 107–108; 7. 201, 328; expedition against, 3. 204; 7. 203; Arthur Bragdon wounded at, 3. 204–205; held by England, 4. 78; called Majabawaduce Point, 4. 324, 324*n*; 6. 107, 108; the most enduring of French settlements, 6. 3; home of Isaac Parker, 6. 99*n*; early known to French fisherman, 6. 109; coins found near, 6. 114; harbor of, 6. 114; attacked by Andross, 6. 191; included in Bagaduce, 7. 4; last vestiges of the Pilgrim's fort near, 7. 37; formerly Pentagouet, 7. 79; Elder Jesse Lee preached at, 7. 227; common schools in, 8. 158; Indian name of, 9. 266*n*: mentioned, 4. 324*n*, 377; 5. xx, 59, 385*n*, 394, 395; 6. 108, 116, 235; 7. 25; 8. 319, 330; 9. 160, 161, 163.
coins, where found, 6. 114; finder of, 6. 114–115; number found, 115–116; kinds found, 6. 115; examined by Dr. Stevens, 6. 116; described, 6. 117–125; supposed to have been hidden by St. Castine, 6. 125–126; one picked up at the fort, 6. 126*n*.
Castine's fort, 6. 114.
war, same as King William's war, 6. 112; occasioned by the English, 6. 112.
see St. Castine.
Castle island, Boston, 6. 284.
of Cormentin, captured by the Dutch, 7. 139; captured by the English, 7. 139.
pinnace the, 8. 229, 229*n*.
William, 5. 385, 385*n*; 8. 125, 229*n*, 242.
Caterramoggus, 6. 257.
Cathance river, 3. 313; a boundary of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 277.
Cathay, Columbus supposed he had reached it, 2. 13*a*–14*a*; Cabot expected to discover it, 2. 14*a*, 15*a*; country comprised in, 2. 76*a*; mentioned, 5. 344; 9. 304.

Catholicism among the Indians due to St. Castine's exertions, 6. 111.
Catholic missions in Maine, 1. 426–428.
priests, their influence over the Indians, 1. 229; *see* also Jesuits the.
Catholics in Ireland, 6. 6; but few came to America before the Revolution, 6. 10; mentioned, 7. 219, 283; 9. 103.
Cattle destroyed by wolves, 1. 366; imported, 2. 50*n*; expected at Pascataqua, 3. 21*n*; scarcity in Maine, 3. 72, 72*n*; turned loose, 3. 143; marked, 3. 143, 144; mentioned, 3. 88, 120; *see* goats.
Cauley, ——, owned the Higgins farm, 3. 16*n*; married Widow Bradford, 3. 79.
Caulin, Capt. ——, 8. 139, 140.
Cavesisix mill, 9. 151.
river, 9. 134, 136.
Cebahis, 7. 97.
Cecil, Lord, 4. 68; 5. 148; cod presented to, 5. 145.
Cedar, common at the River Des Loups, 1. 450.
Celer, Reynold, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 241.
Cellen, Thomas, petitioned to Mass. to stop the strife between Cleeves and Jordan, 1. 141.
Celtic, the, 1. 427.
Cendalle, Walter, 5. 63, 64.
Center street, 1. 248, 249, 315.
street school house, 8. 165.
Central America, coast of discovered, 2. 14*a*.
Chabinocks, Thomas, sagamore of Wells, deed to John Wadleigh, 1. 357–358.
Chadbourn, Benjamin, 8. 162.
Humphrey, associate, 1. 165; held the county court, 1. 170; had a sawmill at Kittery, 1. 268; military officer for Kittery, 1. 369; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Prof. P. A., 6. 347, 361; on the oyster shell deposit at Damariscotta, 6. 345–351.
Chadwick, the Rev. Benjamin, married Eunice Willard, 3. 163; preached at Dunstan, 3. 163–164; death of, 3. 164.
Jason, 2. 289.
Paul, killed, 5. lxiii; 9. 204; trial of his murderess, 8. 387.
Chain lakes, the, Col. Montressor at, 1. 436.
Chairnsay, *see* D'Aulney.
Chaises in 1770, 7. 235*n*.
Chaleur bay, 7. 48*n*.
Challong, Capt. Henry, 2. 26; commanded the expedition of Sir F. Gorges, 2. 23*a*, 18; 5. 333; captured, 2. 23*a*, 19; 5. 333; to be met by Hanham and Pring, 2. 23*a*; sick, 2. 19; liberated, 2. 19; had one of Weymouth's Indians with him, 5. 333; did not follow his sailing directions, 5. 333.
George, his Annals of the United Colonies cited, 1. 83, 84, 229*n*, 239*n*; 3. 59*n*; 9. 311*n*, 312*n*; his Opinions of Eminent Lawyers cited, 2. 237*n*.
William, visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4, 318, 320, 350 352.
Chalowner, *see* Challong.
Chamberlain, Joshua L., his Maine, her place in history, cited, 8. 184*n*.
Chamberlin, Jeremiah, 4. 369.
Chamberling, Daniel, 1. 556.
Chambers, Stephen, 1. 531.
Chambault, Father, letter cited, 7. 5.
Chamblé, captured, 1. 482.
Chambly, M. de, in command at Pentagoët, 7. 46, 340; wounded, 7. 46; attacked, 7. 340; surrendered, 7. 340; surprised at the attack, 7. 340–341.
Chambly's Company, 7. 45.
Chamners, Henry, swore allegiance to the Duke of York, 5. 237.
Champagne, the province of, 9. 99.
Champernoon, Francis, counsellor, 1. 73*n*, 88, 364; 3. 63*a*; lived at Kittery, 1. 88*n*, 177, 230; 3. 55; active in opposing Mass., 1. 170; presented for renouncing the authority of Mass., 1. 171; 3. 55; appointed Justice of the Peace, 1. 177; commissioned to make a treaty with Indians, 1. 230; a relative of Sir Walter Raleigh, 2. 63*an*; nephew of Gorges, 3. 55; mentioned, 1. 545; 9. 302, 355, 365.
Sir Philip, 2. 63*an*.
Champigny, ——, cited, 7. 43, 43*n*, 62.
Champlain, 9. 183.
Samuel de, sailed along the coast of Maine, 1. 25, 26; 3. 99; accompanied the French to Nova Scotia, 3. 99; 7. 249; his description of the Indians, 3. 99; laid the foundation of Quebec, 5. 178; surrendered to David Kirk, 5. 196; in Penobscot bay and river, 6. 109; 7. 3, 96, 253, 318; named Mount Desert, 7. 28; met Bashaba, 7. 96, 97, 98, 252, 254; birth of, 7. 248; son of a fisherman, 7. 248; became a sailor, 7. 248; an officer in the Royal Marines, 7. 248; in the West Indies and Mexico, 7. 248; a man of observation, 7. 249, 261–262, in the expedition with Du Monts, 7. 249; Royal Geographer, 7. 249, 261; described and published an account of the coast of Maine, 7. 249; where buried, 7. 249; on his first voyage of discovery, 7. 250; second voyage

Champlain, Samuel de—continued. 7. 250; at Holy Cross, 7. 251; in charge of the expedition to Norumbega, 7. 251–252, 254; described Norumbega, 7. 252–253; described Penobscot bay, 7. 253; took the altitude of Norumbega river, 7. 254; at the Quinibequy river, 7. 255, importance of this voyage, 7. 255–256; not sufficiently noticed by historians, 7. 255*n*; left St. Croix, 7. 257; at Sheepscot river, 7. 259, 263; heard of the Chaudiere and St. Lawrence, 7. 259; passed Casco bay, 7. 260; at Isle de Bacchus, 7. 260; at Saco river, 7. 260; described the culture of maize, 7. 260; made a chart of the coast, 7. 261; at Cape Porpus, 7. 261; passed the Merrimac, 7. 262; at Cape Ann, 7. 262; at Plymouth, 7. 262; at Cape Cod and Nanset, 7. 262; 8. 311, 318; met Marchim at Chonacoet, 7. 262; at the Kennebec, 7. 262, 263; met Anasson, 7. 262; hears of Europeans, 7. 262–263; named the Isle of Le Nef, 7. 263; points to be noticed in this voyage, 7. 263; decided to remain in America, 7. 263, 264; his narrative the first thoroughly intelligible contribution to the cartography of Maine, 7. 266; mentioned, 7. 27, 29. 96, 97*n*, 98, 98*n*, 256, 257, 295, 313, 314, 8. 317; 9. 102, 132, 132*n*; his Journal edited by Laverdierè, 7. 245; cited, 2. 9; 3. 99: 6. 109*n*; Coasting Voyages in the Gulf of Maine, by Gen. John M. Brown, 7. 243–266.
Champlain's rocks, 7. 6.
Champlin, the Rev. J. T., Educational Institutions of Maine, While a District of Mass., 8. 155–180.
Champney, the Rev. Ebenezer, preached at Bath, 2. 223.
Chandler, Anson G., 9. 176.
Daniel, 2. 182.
family, the, 5. lix.
John, proprietor at Pemaquïd, 5. 302.
John, of Minot, 2. 115.
Gen. John, first representative to Congress from Maine, 9. 169, 173; father of, 9. 169; his age at the time of his father's death, 9. 169; in the war of the Revolution, 9. 170, 178–182; in the war of 1812, 9. 170, 183–200; of a military spirit, 9. 170, 171; established an arsenal at Augusta, 9. 170; established the Bangor railroad, 9. 171; moved to Maine, 9. 171; prominent in town affairs, 9. 172; justice of the Court of Sessions, 9. 172; prominent in state affairs, 9. 172, 173, 175–176; self-taught, 9. 173–174; interested in education, 9. 174; sheriff of Kennebec county, 9. 174–175, 200–205; his political opinions, 9. 175; interested in the seperation of Maine from Mass., 9. 175; moved to Augusta, 9. 176; death of, 9. 176; his character, 9. 174, 175–176, 176–177; children of, 9. 176; death of his widow, 9. 176; mentioned, 4. 305, 355, 378, 400, 403; 5. xxxvii, xlii; Extracts from his Journal, 9. 178–205; account of by George F. Talbot, 9. 167–177.
John A., 9. 176.
Joseph, 2. 177; taken prisoner by the Indians, 2. 182.
Capt. Joseph, birth of 9. 169; in the Revolution, 9. 169; died, 9. 169.
Peleg, 2. 113.
Peleg W., 4. 7; 6. 379.
Reuben, 2. 114.
Dr. Seth, 2. 120, 122.
Dr. ——, of Bowdoin College, 5. xviii.
Channing, Commodore, ——, 9. 185.
the Rev. William Ellery, 5. xxxiii, xxxiv, xlvi; 6. 13; 7. 408.
Chapin, the Rev. Perez, 2. 125; 4. 330.
Chaplin, the Rev. Jeremiah, 8. 178, 179.
Chapman, Abner, 7. 369, 371, 372.
John, of Falmouth, married Rachel Ingersoll, 1. 311.
Lydia, daughter of Abner, 7. 369; married to the Hon. Robert P. Dunlap, 7. 369.
——, starved, 2. 101; extravagance of, 2. 101–102.
Charles I, coins of his reign found on Richmond's island, 1. 43*n*; Nicholas Bartlett in his army, 1. 116*n*; Baker active in bringing him to the block, 1. 336; Capt. John Smith presented his description of New England, 2. 35*a*; Morrel's Latin poems dedicated to, 2. 46*a*; issued an order for a general government of New England, 2. 53*a*–54*a*; Maine named in honor of his queen, 2. 58*n*; charter of the Plymouth Company returned to, 3. 31; confirmed the charter of Gorges, 3. 31, 37; 5. xxi; gave a patent to Trelawney, 5. 170*n*; conveyed Canada and Acadia to France, 5. 200, 215, 231; under French influence, 5. 242*n*; a traitor to his own people, 5. 243; his charters designed to perpetuate Episcopalianism, 6. 183; death of, 7. 136; Mass. rejoiced at his death, 7. 148–149; denied that he gave Nova Scotia to France, 9. 110–111; mentioned, 1. 68, 543, 54*n*, 258, 265, 266; 3. 317, 331, 333,

4. 7, 26, 124, 139, 140, 141, 142, 146; 5. xlv, 145, 207, 207*n*, 273; 7. 141*n*, 159; 9. 101, 225, 310*n*, 312; Memoirs of, *see* Aiken, Lucy.
II of England, recognized the title of Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 138, 174; insisted that Massachusetts should be more tolerant, 1. 162; death of 1. 273; 7. 158; on his accession Baker fled to America, 7. 336; his accession caused John Wheelwright to return to New England, 7. 344*n*; Wells memorial to, 7. 357, 359, 400–401; friendly toward Sir Thomas Temple, 7. 398*n*; restoration of, 2. 63*a*; 3. 50; 9. 328; gave a grant to James, Duke of York, 2. 232; 8. 144*n*, 184; his accession changed the political affairs of Maine, 3. 33; Sir John Gorges petitioned to him for his rights, 3. 33, 50; people of Maine sent a petition to, 3. 129; immersed in sensualism, 5. 257; hated by Mass., 5. 257; a traitor to England, 5. 266; his reign dated from the death of his father, 7. 136; character of, 7. 136–137; a pensioner of Louis XIV, 6. 136, 136*n*; assisted by the Duke in the government, 6. 137–138; created his brother Lord High Admiral, 7. 138, 138*n*; incorporated the Canary Company, and the Royal African Company, 7. 139*n*; ordered Clarendon to write a history of the Rebellion, 7. 141*n*; married the Infanta of Portugal, 7. 144*n*, 145*n*; mentioned, 1. 554; 2. 73*a*, 261, 257; 3. 63*n*, 231, 232; 5. 5, 48, 132, 232*n*, 265, 272; 6. 7, 124, 150, 151, 188; 7. 141*n*, 192*n*; 9. 11, 22, 332.
II of Spain, 6. 120, 120*n*.
Prince, Capt. John Smith presented his description of New England to, 2. 35*a*; 5. 162; named places on Smith's map, 5. 162; mentioned, 2. 39*a*, 59*na*; became Charles I, *which see*.
river, a boundary of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2. 60*a*; boundary of grant to Brereton, 2. 46*n*; boundary of grant to Darrel and Oldham, 2. 47*n*; mentioned, 7. 489; 9. 349, 366.
the, 9. 332*n*.
Charleston, 7. 224, 413.
Charlestown, Mass., home of Thomas Kimball, 1. 150; home of John Phillips, 1. 248; Martha Munjoy born in, 1. 256; former home of John and Thomas Jones, 1. 259; Daniel Parker moved to, 1. 302; mortality among the early settlers of, 2. 31*an*; home of Col. Francis Morton, 2. 50*n*; asked to aid in building Bunker Hill monument, 3. 247, 248; compared to Kittery, 4. 205; Walter Phillips died in, 4. 210; Cadillac's account of, 6. 287; mentioned, 2. 144, 175; 3. 207, 244, 250, 254, 269*n*; 4. 241, 249, 261, 267, 268, 272, 373; 5. 230, 418, 422; 6. 17; 8. 209, 450; 9. 35; History of, *see* Frothingham, Richard.
R. I., 2. 134.
artillery, 3. 268.
lecture, the, 9. 23.
Charlevoix, Peter Francis Xavier, valuable fund of information in his works, 1. 404; his Histoire Generale cited, 1. 422, 433, 434; 4. 111; 7. 41, 45*n*, 60, 76*n*, 78*n*, 84*n*, 85*n*, 319*n*, 341; 8. 9; 9. 103*n*, 108*n*, 109*n*.
Charnisay, *see* D'Aulney.
Charnock, John, 7. 138*n*.
Charters, their distinction from patents, 5. 206–207; of Mass., 1. 32, 78, 273; 9. 34–35, 37; Du Monts, 1. 25; to Gorges, 1. 86; to the Virginia Company, 1. 28; to Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; to Wells, 1. 360–361; *see* Great New England Charter.
street, 2. 231; 9. 64, 65.
Chase, Amos, 2. 138.
Daniel, 4. 315.
Elbridge, 8. 183*n*; 9. 141, 146.
Elizabeth Daniel, 4. 315.
Father, 4. 351.
Joseph, 4. 315.
Mercy, 4. 315.
Salmon P. 5. xxv, xxvi, xxxiv, xxxv; 9. 254.
Stephen, 4. 318, 319, 320; married Mary Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
Capt. Thomas, 4. 219.
Capt. William, 4. 213, 216*n*; 9. 139, 142, 154.
——, married Betsy Bodfish, 4. 404.
Chatham, England, 3. 216.
Mass., 2. 144.
Chaudiere pond, part of Arnold's command to meet at, 1. 468, 470, 471, 473; Arnold at, 1. 476, 495; mentioned, 1. 470, 478, 482.
river, Arnold to lead his expedition through the valley of, 1. 447; the place intended for the embarkation of Montressor's expedition, 1. 448, 466; settlements on, 1. 448–449; depth of, 1. 449; compared to the Penobscot, 1. 453; Montressor at, 1. 465; famous for fish, 1. 465; Arnold hoped to reach it in ten days, 1. 471, 474; Arnold at, 1. 477; meaning of, 1. 514; mentioned, 1. 459, 476, 503, 506, 507, 508, 512, 513, 515, 520*n*, 522, 523; 4. 86, 346, 380, 399; 7. 168, 170, 175, 193, 256, 259, 389; 8. 21, 215, 216, 220, 230, 231, 233, 235.

Chavacovett, Indian name for the Sheepscot river, 4. 105.
Cheaspide, 2. 70*a*; 3. 89; 9. 351.
Chebaccho, 6. 384; a name sometimes given to Great Chebeag, 1. 145.
Chebascodegan island, in North Yarmouth, 2. 180.
Chebascodegar, 2. 167.
Chebattis, definition of, 4. 191, 192.
Chebattiscook, definition of, 4. 191.
Chebeag, *see* Great and Little Chebeag.
Chebeague, 9. 266*n*.
Chebegnadose, 5. 156*n*.
Cheberrina, agreed to a peace, 1. 228; his lands given to Gorges, 1. 281.
Chebiscodego, former name of Great Chebeag, 1. 148*n*.
Chebucto, now Halifax, 8. 125; French fleet arrived at, 8. 125; fleet sailed from, 8. 126; *see* Chignecto.
Checkley, Capt. Samuel, 2. 237*n*; 5. 237*n*; sold land to Timothy Prout, 2. 237; claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236–237.
Cheepie, the Indian devil, 3. 19*n*.
Cheever, Ebenezer, 8. 177.
Ezekiel, 5. 301, 302.
the Rev. George B., 8. 485; his edition of Mourt's Relation cited, 5. 164*n*.
Nathaniel, 7. 284.
Mr. ——, 8. 227.
the Rev. ——, of Boston, 7. 237.
Chelmsford, 2. 146.
Chelsea, Maine, 7. 405; formerly Hallowell, 7. 383–384.
Mass., Moses Felt lived in, 1. 156; Macclenaghan at, 3. 275*n*; mentioned, 3. 271, 281; 5. 439.
Chenebec river, *see* Kennebec river.
Cheputnaticook, Indian name of St. Croix river, 4. 105.
Cheputnecook lake, 8. 15.
Chegnecto, 7. 195.
Cherokee Indians, 1. 501.
Cherryfield, 6. 41; 8. 178.
Cherry mountain, 9. 217.
Chesapeake bay; Newport to transport a colony to, 3. 290; mentioned, 3. 288; 5. 355.
Chessom, Dunken, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; possibly a resident of Black Point, 3. 83–84.
Chester county, 2. 46*n*.
Maine, 4. 321, 333, 347, 382, 392, 393.
N. H., 4. 320; 8. 9.
Chesuncook, derivation and meaning of, 4. 189.
Che-va-co-bet, river, 9. 133.
Chewouki, 9. 133.
Chiballs in abundance, 3. 305, 307.
Chiene, Capt. ——, 2. 248.
Chignecto, 7. 195; 8. 132, 146, 245*n*, 262; *see* Chebucto.
Child, James, 7. 285.
Dr. Robert, purchased Vine's patent, 1. 94; 9. 316; biographical notice of, 1. 95*n*; remonstrated with the authority of Mass., 7. 146, 146*n*.
China, Columbus supposed he had reached it, 2. 13*a*, 14*a*; Tartars driven from, 2. 76*a*; mentioned, 4. 24, 72; 5. 360.
Maine, 8. 390; formerly Harlem, 2. 285.
academy, 8. 175.
Chinese, the, 6. 222, 223.
Chinus, the Indian god, 4. 379.
Chipman, Ward, 8. 106.
Chippeways, 9. 290; same as Algonquin, 1. 412.
Chissimore, Daniel, at Black Point, 3. 83; at Newbury, 3. 83*n*.
Chissimore's hill, 3. 83*n*.
Choat, Abraham, visited by Paul Coffin, 4. 353, 354; came from Ipswich, 4. 354.
Choate, John, 4. 145, 161, 164.
Chocheco, Indian treaty signed at, 6. 237; treachery toward the Indians at, 6. 237.
Chocorua, friend of the whites, 9. 212; driven to his death by the whites, 9. 312.
Choctaw deputation, 6. 263.
Chops point, 5. 322, 323.
the, 3. 312; 6. 16; fort erected at, 3. 314; 8. 123*n*.
Chonacoet, country of the, 7. 260, 261, 262, 263, 265.
river, the, now the Saco, 1. 288.
Chaufours, Louis D'Amours des, 7. 71*n*, 75.
Christ, 6. 148; claimed as a Frenchman, 1. 287*n*.
Church, Boston, 9. 68.
Church, Gardiner, 7. 404, 413.
Church, Hartford, 7. 433.
Church, Oxford, 5. 150,
Christian disciple, the, 4. 252.
Examiner, the, cited, 2. 48*an*; 6. 232*n*, 234*n*.
Christianity, first planted in Maine, 1. 431; degraded by the Jesuits, 5. 177.
Christian Mirror, the, cited, 1. 325*n*; 4. 115; 6. 427.
worship, first in New England, 6. 176*n*, 177–178.
Christo, an Indian, 4. 157.
Chronicles of the Pilgrims, *see* Young, Alexander.
Chronological History of New England, *see* Prince, the Rev. Thomas.
Chrystal Hills, now the White Mountains, 2. 84, 84*n*.
Chubb, Capt. Pasco, in command at Fort William Henry, Pemaquid, 5. 290; 7. 63; 9. 43; attacked by Iberville, 5. 290; summoned to surrender, 7. 65; confusion of his soldiers;

7. 65; surrendered, 2. 240; 3. 139; 5. 291; 7. 65; 9. 43; his conduct censured, 3. 139; 5. 291, 292*n*, 293, 294; 9. 43; imprisoned at Boston, 7. 65; his cowardice deprived the coast of the only defense, 9. 43; liberated, 7. 65; went to Andover, 7. 65; murdered, 3. 150; 7. 65–66; a valuable officer, 3. 150–151.
Chub fish, 1. 506.
Church at Pleasant Cove, controversy over the, 8. 111*n*, 113*n*.
Major Benjamin, sent with troops to Maine, 1. 292; 2. 196; accompanied by friendly Indians, 1. 292, 294, 295; his instructions, 1. 293, 303; 3. 105, 137; 9. 41; his zeal, 1. 293; his manner of attack, 1. 293–294; his account of the battle, 1. 294–295; dates of his birth and death, 1. 294*n*; his arrival saved Falmouth, 1. 295; letter of cited, 1. 295*n*, 296*n*; visited Spurwink and went up the Kennebec, 1. 296; 2. 196; 3. 136; held a council of war, 1. 296; 3. 136; promised to return to Falmouth, 1. 297; entreated the government to send help to Casco, 1. 297; 3. 136; second visit to Maine, 1. 303–304; at Kennebec, 2. 196; at Pemaquid, 2. 196, 239; 5. 330, 331; defeated the Indians at Falmouth, 3. 136; 6. 133; at Blue Point, 3. 136; accompanied by Scattow he went to Boston, 3. 136; site of his encampment, 1690, 3. 322–323; destroyed the fort at Rouameno, 8. 353; built a fort at Pemaquid, 4. 73; destroyed the settlement at Penobscot, 4. 113; 9. 41; his opinion of Fort William Henry, 5. 282; fought the Indians at Back Cove Creek, 6. 133; found many Indian places deserted, 7. 5–6; took the daughter of St. Castine prisoner, 7. 66–67; harbored at Matinicus, 8. 311.
Churchers, the, 7. 101.
Church, Lieut. ——, with Arnold, 1. 477, 478.
——, of Farmington, 4. 333.
of England, members of settled in Pascataqua, 2. 61*an*; Gorges encouraged the settling of, 2. 62*a*; a clergyman presented for baptising, 2. 62*a*–63*a*; members of exempt from church taxes, 3. 154*n*; Gorges devoted to, 4. 69; to be established in Gorges' colony, 4. 69; established in North America by Gilbert 6. 174; the first formal religious act in America done by, 6. 174–175; service of held early in America, 6. 175*n*, 177*n*, 177–178; only recognized by Northern Virginia, 6. 176; Weymouth a member of, 6. 177; Gibson attached to, 6. 182; people of Falmouth desired to worship by the form of, 6. 192; the formalities of kept by Popham's colonists, 7. 304; the Rev. Robert Jordan a member of, 8. 294*n*; mentioned, 3. 274, 276; 5. xxii; 8. 110, 111*n*, 112*n*; 9. 23*n*, 352, 355; *see* also English Church and Episcopal Church.
of Portland, 5. lii; *see* First Parish of Portland.
Churches, first in Maine, 5. liv.
Churchill, ——, of Carritunk, 4. 399.
Churchill's river, 6. 267.
Churchman, John, 7. 221.
Church point, 8. 143.
Chute, Dr. J. A., his definition of Papooduck, 1. 207*n*; visited the Delawares, 4. 115; facts communicated by, 4. 115, 116, 192.
Cilley, the Hon. Jonathan, graduated from Bowdoin College, 6. 79; settled at Thomaston, 6. 79; held public office, 6. 79; challenged by Graves 6. 79–80; killed, 6. 80; Henry Clay a supposed agent in his death, 6. 80–81.
Cinnamon, said to grow in Maine, 5. 353, 360.
Cinque Chaques 5. 219*n*.
Civil power above the military power, 7. 158.
Claghorn, ——, of New Vineyard, 4. 343.
Clam cove, 4. 326.
pudding pond, 4. 272.
Clapboard islands, to be included in Falmouth, 1. 106, 145, 387; granted to Mrs. Munjoy, 1. 146; occupied by Thomas Drake, 1. 146; claimed by Mass., 3. 43*n*; mentioned, 1. 101, 111, 202.
Clapp, the Hon. Ebenezer, 6. 366; birth of, 6. 76*n*; studied law, 6. 76, 76*n*; graduated from Harvard College, 6. 76; practised in Nantucket and Bath, 6. 76; held public office, 6. 76; married Sarah Winslow, 6. 76*n*; death of, 6. 76, 76*n*, 355.
Roger, his Memorial cited, 5. 197*n*, 206*n*; his edition of Mather's Journal cited, 5. 253.
Lieut. Roger, 7. 153*n*.
Clare, 8. 143.
Count of, 6. 331.
Claremont, 6. 68.
Clarendon, 9. 159.
Edward Hyde, Earl of, a prominent figure in public affairs, 7. 140–141; sprang from the middle to the highest rank, 7. 141–142; a follower of the Stuarts, 7. 142; his daughter the wife of James II, 7. 143, 144*n*; interested in Amer-

Clarendon, Earl of—continued.
ican affairs, 7. 143, 144*n*, 147–148; purchased Stirling's rights for the Duke of York, 7. 143, 144; instrumental in the marriage of Charles II, 7. 145*n*; corresponded with Samuel Maverick, 7. 147, 147*n*; mentioned, 5. 2.
Papers, the, 7. 147*n*, 149*n*–150*n*.
Clark, Capt. ——, of Boston, 9. 40*n*.
Clark's point, land at granted to Mitton, 1. 115; Thomas Brackett lived at, 1. 154, 220; home of Thaddeus Clark, 1. 308; 6. 131; home of Geo. Cleeves, 6. 131.
Clarke, Alice, her claim at Sheepscot, 2. 235.
Anna, married William Hasty, jr., 3. 211.
Deborah, 2. 179.
Edward, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Elizabeth, daughter of Thaddeus, married Edward Tyng, 1. 248, 308, 315; 6. 131.
Elizabeth, wife of Thaddeus, granddaughter of Cleeves, 1. 150, 194; daughter of Michael Mitton, 1. 150, 194; testimony of, 1. 150.
Ephraim, 7. 219.
family, 4. 13; 6. 133.
Hannah, 2. 165.
Isaac, inn-holder at Hallowell, 7. 276.
Isaac, son of Thaddeus, 1. 308; lived at Framingham, 1. 308; his widow died in Boston, 1. 308.
Jacob, claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 235; married Alice Davis, 1. 237; sold land to Charles Frost, 2. 237; controversy with the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 276.
the Rev. James Freeman, 8. 441.
Jno., 4. 313, 369.
John, paid tax to Falmouth, 1. 323.
John, married —— Capen, 8. 153.
Jonas, found the latitude of the Merrimac river, 1. 101; to find the eastern boundary of Maine, 1. 202.
Jonas, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
the Hon. Jonas, son of the Rev. Jonas, 6. 366; married Sarah Watts, 6. 366; his daughter married the Hon. Joseph Dane, 6. 366.
the Rev. Jonas, of Lexington, 6. 366.
the Rev. J. S., his James II cited, 7. 137*n*, 138, 138*n*, 144*n*.
Louis Gaylord, 8. 476.
Dr. Parker, 2. 165.
Samuel, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Clarke, Thaddeus, married Elizabeth Mitton, 1. 124, 155, 157, 260, 308; 6. 131; but little known concerning him, 1. 155; resided at Falmouth, 1. 180*n*, 216; to ascertain the eastern boundary of Maine, 1. 202; an ensign, 1. 241, 245; selectman for Falmouth, 1. 245, 324; his daughter married Edward Tyng, 1. 248; 6. 131; conveyed land to Tyng, 1. 248; his mother-in-law lived with him, 1. 248; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 554, 555; commissioner for Andross, 1. 282; consulted with Major Church, 1. 296; killed, 1. 301; 7. 60; lived in Ireland, 1. 308; a man of enterprise, 1. 308; of a limited education, 1. 308; lived on the Neck, 1. 308, 320; children of, 1. 308; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; named Clark's point, 6. 131; mentioned, 1. 253, 294, 302, 310.
Thomas, purchased part of Reskeagan island, 2. 191, 192; had a fort at Arrowsic, 2. 192; his daughter married John Watts, 2. 201; his title faulty, 8. 207*n*; mentioned, 2. 202; 7. 153*n*.
Major Thomas, 3. 330; 5. 249.
Timothy, 4. 228.
the Rev. William, pastor at Wells, 1. 349*n*.
——, married Ann Powell, 7. 234.
Miss ——, taken to Quebec, 7. 60.
Prof. ——, 6. 410.
Clarkson, Capt. ——, commander of the Broad Bay, 1. 467, 468, 469.
Claverhouse, John Graham of, compared to Andros, 5. 265; mentioned, 6. 8.
Claw-boards, exported, 1. 551.
Clay cove, description of the lots near, 1. 246; owners of the lots, 1. 246; Mary Munjoy released her rights in, 1. 255; Indian name of, 6. 109*n*; mentioned, 1. 62, 64*n*, 116, 127, 242, 246, 315.
Henry, supposed agent in the duel between Cilley and Graves, 6. 80–81; mentioned, 5. xxxvii; 7. 463, 464, 469; 8. 33, 34, 35, 37, 40, 44, 67, 71, 352, 353, 354*n*, 362, 366, 423, 424, 425, 428, 430.
John, 4. 388.
Jonas, wife of, accused of incontinency, 1. 372.
pits, 3. 222; granted to Matthew Libby, 3. 130.
Richard, 4. 388.
Cleanley, Thomas, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.
Cleaveland, Dr. ——, father of Prof. Parker, 6. 384–385; married Elizabeth Jackman, 6. 385.
the Rev. Eben, 4. 322.
Ebenezer, expelled from college, 6. 383.
the Rev. John, expelled from col-

lege, 6. 383; licensed to preach, 6. 384; settled in Chebacco, 6. 384; characteristics of, 6. 384; in the war of the Revolution, 6. 384; grandfather of Prof. John, 6. 383, 384.
the Rev. John of North Wrentham, 6. 395.
the Rev. J. P., 6. 379, 394*n*, 406.
Nehemiah, 6. 379, 405.
Prof. Parker, his death announced, 6. 355; eulogy to be provided, 6. 355; ancestry of, 6. 383, 384; birth of, 6. 382, 385–386; character of his father and grandfather, 6. 383, 384, 385; baptised, 6. 386; sent to Dummer Academy, 6. 386; studies when a boy, 6. 386–387; in college, 6. 387; consulted with Drs. Parish and Smith, 6. 388–389; behavior when in college, 6. 387, 389–390; graduated, 6. 390; a teacher, 6. 390–391; intended to study law, 6. 391–392; his mind in doubt, 6. 392–393; again consulted Dr. Parish, 6. 393; chose the ministry, 6. 394, 394*n*; letter from Dr. Smith, 6. 395; taught at Dummer Academy, 6. 395; tutor at Harvard, 6. 395; entered upon new duties, 6. 395–396; considered the ministry and law, 6. 396–397; interested in general literature, 6. 399; conducted the Literary Miscellany, 6. 399; gave up the idea of the ministry, 6. 399–400; in favor of law, 6. 400; thought of settling in Maine, 6. 400–401; appointed to a professorship in Bowdoin College, 6. 401, 402; married, 6. 402; still enjoyed general literature, 6. 403; lectured on Natural Science, 6. 403–404; scientific papers published by, 6. 404; became interested in mineralogy, 6. 404–405; a student, 6. 405–407; published his Treatise on Mineralogy and Geology, 6. 408; opinions of the work, 6. 410–411; second and third editions published, 6. 411; honors conferred upon, 6. 411, 412; corresponded with foreign *savans*, 6. 411–412; offered professorships in other colleges, 6. 412; his reputation as a lecturer, 6. 412–413, 415–416; secretary of the medical faculty, 6. 413–414; his untiring diligence, 6. 414–415, 417–418; mathematics supplanted, 6. 416–417; reason of his success as a teacher, 6. 418–419; his personal character, 6. 420–421; address on Intemperance, 6. 421; interested in the fire department, 6. 421–422; afraid of lightening and the cause, 6. 422, 423; his "cautionary bump," 6. 422–423; a man of method, 6. 424–425; his moral character, 6. 426–429; closing days, 6. 429–431; death of, 6. 355, 356, 382, 431; funeral of, 6. 431–432; mentioned, 6. 356, 364, 366, 367, 373, 374; 7. 397, 408; 8. 176, 509; his mineralogy cited, 1. 326; letter from Stephen Thatcher, 6. 95–96; Eulogy by Leonard Woods, 6. 375–432; Resolutions of the Bowdoin Alumni, 6. 433–435; Resolutions of the Maine Historical Society, 6. 377–378.
the Rev. Dr. ——, 6. 429.
——, of Anson, 4. 397.
Cleaves, Thomas, fisherman, 2. 236; lived at Cape Newagen, 2. 236; land granted to, 2. 236–237.
see Cleeves.
Cleeves Elizabeth, daughter of Geo., married Michael Mitton, 1. 66, 157, 194; 6. 131.
George, established on the Spurwink, 1. 46, 52, 54, 61, 193, 533; ejected by John Winter, 1. 46, 53, 55, 58, 60, 61–62, 66; laid the foundation of Portland, 1. 46, 59, 60, 316*n*; 6. 131; his claims rested upon a purchase from Bradshaw, 1. 48*n*; declaration agaist Winter, 1. 48*n*, 71, 132, 533; brought an action against Winter, 1. 53, 54; date of his settlement fixed, 1. 54; a native of Plymouth, England, 1. 59, 194*n*; erected a house, 1. 59, 62, 63*n*, 254; received a lease from Gorges, 1. 61, 67, 145, 543–544; conveyed land to John Phillips, 1. 62, 119, 315; description of his property, 1. 62; managed land speculations, 1. 63; details of his life lost, 1. 64; George Taylor lived with, 1. 64*n*; a partner with Tucker, 1. 64*n*, 533, 548; interested in political affairs, 1. 64*n*; in England, 1. 65, 90, 99, 115, 117; 3. 40; acquired a title from Mass., 1. 65; deed to him and Tucker, 1. 65; extent of grant, 1. 65–66; received a further commission, 1. 66; leased land to Michael Mitton, 1. 66, 67, 115, 123, 148, 155, 206; his daughter married Mitton, 1. 66, 115, 131, 132, 148, 157, 194, 260; arrived in America, 1. 66; brought a commission to Gov. Winthrop, 1. 66, 91; acted as governor, 1. 67, 90, 97; commissioned to search for Lake Iroquois, 1. 67; received a grant from the Earl of Sterling, 1. 67; his character, 1. 67, 138–139, 143, 187, 193, 544; 9. 310, 312; lived with Tucker, 1. 67–68; started a settlement on the Presumpscot, 1. 68; witnessed Vine's deed to

Cleeves, George—continued.
Macworth, 1. 69; Robert Sankey his provost marshall, 1. 69*n*; action in court in his favor, 1. 70–71; sued by Winter for slander, 1. 73; settled the suit by arbitration, 1. 74; Godfrey brought action against, 1. 74–75, 366; 9. 309; gave grants to Geo. Lewis, 1. 75, 115, 118; to Thomas Wise, 1. 75, 115; to Mosier, 1. 75, 115; fined for rash speeches, 1. 84; quarreled with Trelawney, 1. 90; addressed himself to Rigby, 1. 90; appointed deputy, 1. 90; 3. 32, 40; his Falmouth title confirmed, 1. 90; attacked Vines, 1. 91, 546; 3. 39; guilty of forgery, 1. 91, 144; 3. 40; deputy of Ligonia, 1. 91; 3. 32; appealed to Mass., 1. 91; 3. 39; called a court in opposition to Vines, 1. 91; proposed arbitration, 1. 92; offered to enter the confederacy, 1. 92; his party triumphant in England, 1. 92; letter of distress, 1. 93–94; threatened with violence, 1. 95, 549; second letter of distress, 1. 95; in Boston, 1. 95, 102–103; proposed arbitration, 1. 95; verdict not satisfactory, 1. 96; the British commissioners declare in his favor, 1. 96; 3. 39; assumed undisputed sway and gave grants as the agent of Rigby, 1. 97, 115, 127, 145, 148, 547; 3. 32, 40; called deputy president, 1. 97*n*, 99, 146, 535, 541; 3. 22; opposed the encroachment of Mass., 1. 102; in Boston as agent for Ligonia, 1. 102–103; disregarded court summons, 1. 104; submitted to Mass., 1. 105, 170, 386, 546; commissioner, 1. 106, 138, 159, 163, 166, 388, 546; 3. 23; sold land to Joseph Phippen, 1. 113; to John Lewis, 1. 113, 117; to Atwell, 1. 114; his controversies caused him to neglect his own land, 1. 115; consideration received from Mitton, 1. 116; Mitton's deeds not recorded, 1. 116, 155; conveyed land to Bartlett, 1. 116; second grant from Rigby, 1. 117; the same conveyed to Tucker, 1. 117; grants to James Andrews, 1. 117; Ann Mitton, 1. 117, 154, 204–205; to Durham, 1. 121; Rider, 1. 121; Ingersoll, 1. 121–122; Thomas Skellings, 1. 122, 195; considerations received, 1. 122; conveyed land to Nathaniel Mitton, 1. 123; 6. 131; sold Hog island to Thomas Kimball, 1. 124, 150; sold his house, 1. 124, 153; conveyed land to Hope Allen, 1. 124, 241; 6. 132; to Nicholas Bartlett, 1. 127; his autograph, 1. 125, 126, 544; his best land sold, 1. 128; quarreled with Robert Jordan, 1. 130, 131, 132; quarreled with Mitton, 1. 131; Mitton a witness against, 1. 132; brought action against Jordan, 1. 132; judgment against, 1. 133; petition to the general court, 1. 133–134; second appeal, 1. 134–137; result unknown, 1. 137; his fortunes at a low ebb, 1. 138; brought an action against Small and Phillips, 1. 138; unsustained, 1. 138; sued by Elbridge, 1. 138; verdict against, 1. 138; paid damages to Elbridge, 5. 230; his controversies an hinderance to the people, 1. 140–141, 187; 9. 312; died, 1. 142, 192–193; Falmouth to exercise ownership over his lands, 1. 143; terms upon which he lived with his neighbors, 1. 143; explanation concerning his grants, 1. 145; conveyed Little Chebeag to Walter Merry, 1. 146; Elizabeth Clarke his granddaughter, 1. 150; the first deputy chosen, 1. 163; never a court associate, 1. 163; letter of cited, 1. 167–168; friendly to Mass., 1. 170, 546; witness against Jordan, 1. 172; signed petition to the king, 1. 180; bound to keep the peace, 1. 187; last appearance of his name on the records, 1. 192; exact date of his death unknown, 1. 193; date of his wife's death unknown, 1. 194; land conveyed to Munjoy, 1. 194; his prosperity, 1. 194; land conveyed to Martin and Atwell, 1. 207; Elizabeth Tyng his granddaughter, 1. 315; gave the grant to Wells, 1. 354; authorized Baker and Knight to carry out his work, 1. 356; grant to John Saunders, 1. 357; gathered testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 382; his deposition given in full, 1. 382–383; called an interloper, 1. 533; one of the committee on Jordan's petition, 1. 535, 538, 540, 541; his indenture with Gorges, 1. 543–544; persuaded Rigby to buy the Plough Patent, 1. 546; his false reports concerning Gorges, 5. 46; refused to pay court expenses, 1. 546; in the Star Chamber, 1. 546; dissolved partnership with Tucker, 1. 548; his right to hold a court denied, 1. 548; threatened by Vines, 1. 548; ordered to submit to Gorges, 1. 548; called a court, 1. 547; laid an injunction of Jordan, 1. 549; signed petition to Mass. general court, 1. 550; attempted to deprive the Blue Point patentees of their rights, 3. 22; grant to Watts,

3. 22; presided at the Assembly, 3. 32, 40; complained of his associates, 3. 42; conveyed land to A. Jocelyn, 3. 68; to Richard Moore, 3. 77; witnessed Cammock's deed to Jocelyn, 3. 230; mentioned, 1. 70, 72, 76, 112, 114, 120, 134, 383, 384. 546; 3. 15; 9. 363.
Joan, wife of George, 1. 116; executed the deed of sale of the Cleeves' homestead, 1. 124; signature of, 1. 125; conveyed land to Brackett, 1. 192; her great age, 1. 193; date of her death unknown, 1. 194.
Cleeves' neck, former name of Portland, 1. 59*n*.
Cleeves *vs.* Winter, Cleeves ejected by Winter, 1. 46; basis of Cleeves' claim, 1. 48*n*; date of Cleeves' settlement, 1. 52*n*; Cleeves brought action against Winter, 1. 53, 54; verdict, 1. 54, 70-71; Cleeves ordered to leave, 1. 60; Winter charged with irregularities, 1. 71; details of the case, 1. 71–72; to be settled by arbitration, 1. 74; award, 1. 74; the case used as a basis of the action against Jordan, 1. 132; Jordan as referee, 1. 234*n*; Cleeves called an interlopper, 1. 533; judgment given in full, 1. 541; answer of Winter, 1. 542; cited, 3. 15.
Clemens, William, 1. 243, 246, 247.
Clements, Richard, surveyor under Andros, 1. 275; opposed by Robert Lawrence, 1. 275; ordered to find the best place for wood, 1. 279; surveyed land for Sylvanus Davis, 1. 282.
Sarah, married the Rev. William Fessenden, 4. 289*n*.
Cleverly, Thomas, 3. 110; lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Clewer, 2. 257, 257*n*, 263, 264.
Cleworth, 2. 257*n*.
Clifford, David, served in the Continental Army, 2. 214.
the Hon. Nathan, ancestry of, 9. 239; birth, 9. 239; education of, 9. 239–240; studied law, 9. 240; admitted to the bar, 9. 240; moved to Maine, 9. 240; opened an office in Newfield, 9. 238, 240; a democrat, 9. 240, 256; member of the legislature, 9. 238, 240–241; member of Congress, 9. 241–242; Attorney General, 9. 243; in the Cabinet, 9. 243–244; commissioner to Mexico, 9. 244, 247; moved to Portland, 9. 247; justice of the Supreme Court, 9. 247; value of his reports, 9. 249–250; his idea of the Constitution and law, 9. 251–252; enjoyed legal investigation, 9. 252; his power of application, 9. 253–254; his days shortened by his devotion to duty, 9. 254–255; an example for the young, 9. 255; president of the Electorial Commission, 9. 256; his character, 9. 249, 250, 256, 257; mentioned, 8. 174; Memoir of James Ware Bradbury, 9. 235–257.
William H., son of the Hon. Nathan, 9. 249; edited his father's reports, 9. 249.
James, 1. 503, 510, 515.
Clinton, De Witt, 2. 11*a*; 5. xl; 8. 373.
Sir Henry, 7. 203.
Maine, 4. 316, 317, 348, 349, 350, 370, 371, 373, 383.
Cloyes, Abigail, daughter of John, married Jenkin Williams, 1. 156, 157.
Abigail, wife of Nathaniel, 1. 190*n*.
Abigail, wife of John, 1. 156.
Cloyes family, 1. 190*n*.
George, 1. 157; son of Thomas, 1. 308; lived at Salem, 1. 308.
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, 1. 157, 308.
Jane, witnessed the deed to George Munjoy, 1. 553.
John, petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; moved to Watertown, 1. 156; married twice, 1. 156; his children, 1. 156, 189, 205, 260, 308; signed petition to the king, 1. 180; a witness against Neale, 1. 200; father of Thomas, 1. 205, 308; lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; conveyed land to his son Thomas, 1. 259; probably moved to Falmouth after the war, 1. 260; land belonging to conveyed to Peter Housing, 1. 310*n*; mentioned, 1. 155.
John, jr., his wife a tale-bearer, 1. 189; did not return to Falmouth after the Indian war, 1. 250; land conveyed to, 1. 260; a son of John, 1. 260; mentioned, 1. 156, 216.
Julian, wife of John, guilty of tale-bearing, 1. 189; birth of, 1. 190*n*; her child accused of stealing, 1. 190; mentioned, 1. 156, 308.
Nathaniel, son of first John, 1. 260; land conveyed to, 1. 260; accused of misbehavior, 1. 189–190; Abigail his second wife, 1. 190*n*; mentioned, 1. 156, 216.
Peter, 1. 156; lived at Wells, 1. 260.
Sarah, married Peter Housing, 1. 156; figured in the Salem witchcraft, 1. 190*n*, 308.
Susannah, wife of Thomas conveyed land to Isaac and John Jones, 1. 259.
Thomas, son of John, killed by the

Cloyes, Thomas—continued.
Indians, 1. 157, 302; ae3 e evidence against Nathaniel Cloyes and Abigail Williams, 1. 189; settled near Capisic, 1. 205, 216, 252; purchased land of Munjoy, 1. 205, 255; received land from his father, 1. 259, 310; conveyed land to Isaac and John Jones, 1. 259; married Susannah Lewis, 1. 261, 308; children of, 1. 308; lived on Middle street, 1. 308; sold land to John Gustin, 1. 310; lived on the Neck, 1. 320; fined for card-playing, 1. 378; mentioned, 1. 156, 259, 308, 310*n*.
Thomas jr., son of Thomas, 1. 157, 308; died in Boston without issue, 1. 308.
Coale, James, 2. 194.
Coasting trade, the, 1. 278.
voyage of Champlain to Maine, 7. 243–266.
Coatson, John, 4. 56.
Cobb, Gen. David, attorney for William Bingham, 7. 356; his daughter married John Black, 7. 359; mentioned, 7. 284; 8. 167; moved to Maine, 6. 61*n*; death of, 6. 61*n*; his daughter married S.S. Wilde, 6. 61*n*.
Matthew, 5. lii.
Samuel, 4. 164, 166.
Cobbasecontee, signification of, 8. 205*n*.
pond, 4. 104, 107, 109; *see* Cobbassee Contee waters.
Cobbasseecontee, Paul Coffin at 4. 305, 306; now Gardiner, 4., 305*n*; mentioned, 4. 355.
Cobbasseecontee waters, a boundary of the grant to the Plymouth colony, 1. 44; 2. 203, 275, 280; 8. 204, 341; a name given only to the mouth of the Kennebec, 4. 113, 113–114; meaning of, 4. 113, 114, 305, 306; 8. 205*n*; the river of, 4. 305, 350; 7. 198, 423.
Cobbisecontee, the, a boundary of the Plymouth colony grant, 1. 44; *see* Cobbasecontee and Cobbasse Contee waters.
Cobequitte, 8. 142.
Cobireconteague river, 8. 207.
Cob-money, 6. 119, 121.
Cobscook, river, 8. 7, 8, 9.
Coburn, Sally, 4. 354.
Major ——, of Pittston, 4. 354.
Cochecho, now Dover, 2. 79; settlement at, 2. 79; mentioned, 3. 439.
Cochineal, said to be found in Maine, 5. 353, 360.
Cochran, Jacob, 3. 165.
Cocke, John, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; lived at Black Point, 3. 83; deposition of, 5. 237*n*; mentioned, 3. 110.
John of Hadley, 4. 293.
William, a juror, 1. 188; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
see also Cooke.
Cockell, 3. 23.
Cockran, ——, of New Sharon, 4. 306.
Cock Robin, a nickname given to a member of the Jordan family, 1. 233*n*.
Codde, derivation of, 6. 301, 301*n*.
Codfish, called Baccaloas, 2. 16*a*; caught by Popham's colonists, 3. 292; in abundance, 3. 295; presented to Cecil, 5. 145; secured the good will of the government, 5. 145; a figure of one in the Mass. state house, 5. 145; in Pemaquid bay, 5. 153; excited the cupidity of Europe, 7. 296; on the seal of the Plymouth Company, 7. 219*n*; mentioned, 3. 97.
Codfishing profitable in Acadia, 6. 282.
Codman, Charles R., 3. 246.
the Rev. John, 5. li.
Randolph, 8. 173.
Randolph A. L., 8. 389, 457.
Richard, received land of Dr. Hale, 6. 132; conveyed the same to Robinson and Reed, 6. 132.
Coe, Elizabeth, married ——, Tucker, 1. 154.
Isaac, 1. 154.
John, moved to Rhode Island, 1. 154*n*.
John 2d, lived in Little Compton, 1. 154*n*.
Dr. John, 1. 154*n*.
Martha, married —— Farnum, 1. 154.
Matthew, received land of Richard Tucker, 1. 122; his daughter married Thomas Wakeley, 1. 122–123, 153; came to Falmouth, 1. 153; death of, 1. 154; children of, 1. 154, 312; his family in Falmouth, 1. 216.
Coffin, Abigail, 4. 249*n*.
Anna, 4. 239.
Charles, his account of The Narragansett Townships, 2. 131–150.
Charles, son of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; birth of, 4. 241; married Hepsibah Carnes, 4. 241; graduated from Harvard College, 4. 241; a physician, 4. 241; died at Newbury, 4. 241.
Charles, son of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249*n*; married Mary Davenport, 4. 249*n*; to enter Dartmouth College, 4. 293; mentioned, 4. 235, 248*n*, 258*n*.
Dr. Charles, teacher at Gorham Academy, 8. 168.
Capt. David, son of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; birth of, 4. 241; married Mary Pike, 4. 241; lost at sea, 4.

241; mentioned, 4. 261, 265, 333, 365, 395, 400.
David, son of Paul, 4. 249*n*; married Eliza Little, 4. 249*n*.
Deborah, daughter of Peter, 4. 239.
Dorcas, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249*n*; married Dr. Brewster, 4. 249*n*.
the Rev. Ebenezer, 4. 332.
Elizabeth, 1st. daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249*n*.
Elizabeth, 2d, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249*n*; married Nathaniel Gould, 4. 249*n*.
Elizabeth, daughter of Tristram, 4. 240.
Enoch, son of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; his birth and death, 4. 241.
Enoch of Epping, 4. 299.
Capt. Enoch, his tavern sign, 4. 310; wrecked at Plymouth, 4. 310.
Eunice, daughter of Peter, 4. 239–240; came to America, 4. 240.
family, 4. 235; 5. lix.
George W., 8. 30, 73.
homestead, 4. 241.
James of Pepperellboro, 4. 299.
James, son of Tristram, 4. 240; went to Nantucket, 4. 240.
Joan, daughter of Peter, 4. 239.
Joan, wife of Nicholas, 4. 239.
Joan, wife of Peter, 4. 239.
John, son of Nicholas, 4. 239.
John, son of Peter, 4. 240.
John, son of Tristram, 4. 240; moved to Nantucket, 4. 240.
John Gorham, son of the Rev. Paul, 4, 249*n*; married Elizabeth Rice, 4. 249*n*.
John Pine, 4. 239.
Col. Joseph, a son of the Hon. Nathaniel, 4. 241; married Margaret Morss, 4. 241; died in Newbury, 4. 241; children of, 4. 241; committee for Narragansett owners, 2. 138, 242*n*.
Joshua, son of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; married Sarah Bartlett, 4. 241; date of his birth and death, 4. 241; lived at Newbury, 4. 241
Joshua, his History of Newbury cited, 3. 83*n*, 220*n*, 221*n*, 235, 239*n*, 240*n*, 241.
Joshua of Rockingham county, 1. 64*n*.
Mary, daughter of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; birth and death of, 4. 241.
Mary, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249*n*.
Mary, daughter of Peter, 4. 239–240; came to America, 4. 240.
Mary, daughter of Tristram, 4. 240; date of her birth, 4. 240; moved to Nantucket, 4. 240.
Nathaniel, 4. 164, 166.
Dr. Nathaniel, 5. xviii, lii, 445.
Nathaniel, son of James, 4. 299.
Nathaniel, son of Paul, 4. 250*n*.
the Hon. Nathaniel, son of Tristram 2d, 4. 241; birth of, 4. 241; married Sarah Dole, 4. 241; lived in Newbury, 4. 241; death of, 4. 241; children of, 4. 241.
Nicholas, date of his will, 4. 239; children of, 4. 239.
the Rev. Paul, Memoir of by Cyrus Woodman, 4. 235–259; son of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; birth of, 4. 241; married Mary Gorham, 4. 241, 241*n*, 249; of literary tastes, 4. 242, 243–244, 255; in college, 4. 241; a school teacher, 4. 242, 261; preached in Buxton, 4. 242, 242*n*, 243; 7. 219, 272; paid by the Narragansett proprietors, 4. 242; the author of over one thousand sermons, 4. 242*n*; ordained, 4. 243–244; named Buxton, 4. 245; lawsuit to obtain his salary, 4. 245; letter to his parish, 4. 245–247; children of, 4. 249*n*–250*n*, 250; visited Fryeburg, 4. 250; at Bromfield, 4. 250; at first not in favor of the Revolution, 4. 250; declined the parish of Newbury, 4. 250–251; colleague appointed, 4. 251; an Armenian or Calvinist, 4. 251–252; his religious opinions, 4. 252–254; familiar with the classics, 4. 255; friend of Dr. Fessenden, 4. 255; his contemporaries, 4. 255–256; character, 4. 256, 258; title conferred upon, 4. 256; his physique, 4. 256; death of, 4. 256–257; an observer of many changes, 4. 257–258; funeral of, 4. 259; mentioned, 2. 141, 142; 4. 281*n*, 284*n*, 287*n*; 8. 180; Journal of a Tour from Wells to the Connecticut river, 4. 261–266; Tour to Rhode Island, 4. 267–274; Tour from Buxton to Piggwackett, 4. 275–292; Remarks on the Fight at Piggwackett, 4. 290–292; Tour to Hanover, 4. 293–299; A Missionary Tour, 4. 301–405.
Paul, son of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249.
Peleg, 2. 291.
Peter, son of Nicholas, 4. 239; date of his will, 4. 239; children of, 4. 239–240.
Peter, son of Tristram, 4. 240.
Peter, cousin of Paul, 4. 297.
Rebecca, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 250*n*; married Pelatiah Harmon, 4. 250*n*.
Sarah, cousin of the Rev. Paul, married —— Knight, 4. 297.
Sarah, daugter of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; birth, 4. 241; married the Rev. Daniel Little, 4. 241; death, 4. 241.

Coffin, Sarah, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 249; married Dr. Ezra Dean, 4. 249*n*.
Stephen, son of the Rev. Paul. 4. 249*n*, 299; married Sarah Reed, 4. 249*n*.
Stephen, son of Tristram, 4. 240; date of his birth, 4. 240; moved to Nantucket, 4. 240.
Susanna, daughter of Col. Joseph, 4. 241; married James Boyd, 4. 241; her descendents, 4. 241; death of, 4. 241.
Susanna, daughter of the Rev. Paul, 4. 250*n*; married Joseph Woodman, 4. 250*n*.
Tristram, son of Nicholas, 4. 239.
Tristram, son of Peter, 4. 239, 240; came to America, 4. 240; married Dianis Stevens, 4. 240; children of, 4. 240; lived at Salisbury, Haverhill and Newbury, 4. 240; commissioner, 4. 240; moved to Nantucket, 4. 240; left England on account of Cromwell, 4. 240; dates of his birth and death, 4. 240.
Tristram, son of Tristram, 4. 240; birth of, 4. 240; married Judith Somerby, 4. 240; built a house at Newbury, 4. 240; children of, 4. 241.
William, of Concord, 4. 298.
Dr. ——, of Falmouth, 3. 222.
the Rev. ——, of Kingston, 4. 265, 267.
Coffyn, *see* Coffin.
Cogawesco, visited Levett, 2. 87; mentioned, 2. 88, 92.
Coggeshall, Deacon ——, of Newport, 4. 269.
Cogswell, Charles M., married Margaret Russell, 2. 165.
John, arrived at Pemaquid, 5. 217–218; moved to Ipswich, 5. 218; his family of worth, 5. 218.
Jonathan, 1. 11.
the Rev. Jonathan, 6. 358.
Dr. William, 8. 413.
the Rev. ——, of Saco, 5. xix*n*.
Cohasset, home of John Jacob, 1. 246*n*; History of cited, 1. 246.
Cohorn, Baron, 8. 245*n*.
Masters, 8. 275, 280; described, 8. 245*n*.
Coin, origin of the word, 6. 147.
Coinage of Elizabeth, pure, 6. 130; of copper, 6. 130; the rose introduced, 6. 130; American, 6. 135–137; milling and dating introduced 6. 139, 141; of England, 6. 149–151; the history of, 6. 147–149.
Coins, *found at Portland*, where found, 6. 129,130, 134, 135; of the reign of Elizabeth, 6. 129–130; a sixpence described, 6. 130–131; titles of real estate where the coins were found, 6. 131–133; various ideas of who lost the coins, 6. 133–134, 135; described, 6. 134–135; *found at Richmond's island*, date of finding, 6. 129, 137; described, 6. 139–143, 146; how found, 6. 144; conjectures concerning, 6. 145–146; mentioned, 1. 43*n*, 51*n*; *see* also Castine coins.
Coke, Sir Edward, managed the prosecution of Raleigh, 2. 25*a*; opposed the Plymouth Company, 5. 169; mentioned, 5. xxx; his State of England cited, 5. 298*n*.
Mr. ——, 2. 87.
Cokers, ——, married Robert Jordan, 1. 234*n*.
Colbert, Jean Baptiste, 7. 47.
Colburn, Capt. Andrew, 1. 468, 474, 502.
Reuben, 2. 286.
William, 7. 10, 12, 13, 16, 47.
Colby, Samuel, 4. 283*n*.
——, of Anson, 4. 367.
University, 8. 170, 177.
Colchester, 2. 145.
Cold, a year of extreme, 6. 178.
fever, 6. 90.
Cole, Edward, signed the petition to Mass. 5. 240.
James, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
John, resided at Negwaset, 2. 190; signed petition to Mass., 5. 240.
John, of Buckfield, 4. 361, 390.
Mrs. John, 4. 336.
Judge, contributed article on Gov. Lincoln, 1. 408.
Nicholas, lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; early settler at Wells, 1. 362.
William, one of the first settlers at Wells, 1. 362; a juror, 1. 535; signed petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Colerain, prisoners taken by Indians at, 4. 156, 264.
Cole's islet, 4. 225.
Colicott, *see* Callicot and Collecot.
Coligné —— Soligne, Count de, 7. 42.
Collecot, Capt. Richard, a coaster, 3. 318; deposition of, 3. 318*n*, 331–332; commissioned to hold a court, 5. 249; mentioned, 3. 71; 5. 241.
William, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Collection of papers relating to Mass. Bay Colony, *see* Hutchinson, Thomas.
College of Physicians and Surgeons, 6. 412.
Collens, Robert, indicted for assault, 1. 369; partially guilty, 1. 369; his punishment, 1. 369–370.
Collier, Sir George, 6. 162.
James, 8. 212*n*.
John, leased the paper mill at Fal-

mouth, 3. 336; sold lease to Waldo and Westbrook, 3. 337.
Robert, 8. 212*n*.
Collings, Abraham, lived on the Neck, 1. 320.
Christopher, caused his own death, 1. 187–188; 3. 71, 80; constable for Scarborough, 3. 55; settled at Black Point, 3. 70; site of his house, 3. 70, 81; convicted of scandal, 3. 70; children did not attend church, 3. 70–71; his death suspicious, 3. 71, 80; a successful farmer, 3. 72; inventory of his estate, 3. 73; presented for not paying the minister's stipend, 3. 154; a quaker, 3. 154.
Collins, Christopher jr., sold land to Joshua Scottow, 3. 72.
Matthew, married a daughter of Andrew Alger jr., 1. 214*n*; 3. 105.
Mary, presented for non-attendance at church, 3. 70–71; punished for Quakerism, 3. 71; her later history unknown, 3. 72.
Samuel, 5. 33, 34, 40.
Timothy, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.
Colonial history of New York, cited, 5. 232*n*.
laws, cited, 1. 163*n*.
papers, cited, 1. 353; *see* Sainsbury, W. Noel.
village, a, described, 7. 303.
Colonists at Sagadahoc might have kept a journal, 3. 283.
Colonization, expense of Gorges in settling Maine, 1. 272*n*; Gorges received no pecuniary benefit from, 1. 272*n*; of no interest to the English, 2. 18*a*–19*a*; failure of Raleigh, 2. 19*a*; the opening of Virginia, 2. 19*a*; French unsuccessful, 2. 19*a*–20*a*; interest revived in England, 2. 20*a*; 7. 294; the interest of Gorges first awakened, 2. 22*a*–23*a*; 7. 134; cause for discouragement in, 7. 23*a*; attempt made to awaken a general interest in, 7. 24*a*, 27*a*; of national importance, 7. 26*a*–27*a*; discouragements of early settlers, 7. 30*a*–31*a*; courage of the Pilgrims, 7. 31*a*; given up by the Plymouth Company, 7. 33*a*; report of John Smith's voyage, 7. 35*a*; failure of the second attempt in New England, 7. 39*a*; the granting of the charter to the Plymouth Company a great step toward, 7. 41*a*; Popham intrested in, 7. 20; London merchants interested in, 7. 20; Southampton interested in, 7. 26; benefits derived from, 7. 59–60, 63, 64; exhibited a peculiar view of society, 7. 269; first attempt in Maine, 4. 13; due to the fisheries, 5. 145; 7. 318; not due to government aid, 5. 148; the Aldworths interested in, 5. 149, 150, 151; Walsingham interested in, 5. 150, 151; first step toward in England, 5. 153; the settlement at Pemaquid, the initial step in New England, toward, 5. 157; 8. 309; chief inducements for, 5. 173; Bacon on, 5. 173*n*; that of the French in Maine one of the causes of her crimson annals, 5. 175: stimulated by the account of Weymouth's voyage, 5. 332, 333, 344; the death of Popham a severe blow to, 5. 351; that of New England might have been changed if Popham's colony had settled elsewhere, 5. 352; by the French, 6. 3; Popham's family interested in, 7. 318; the fur trade and fishing an impulse to, 7. 318; Popham's colony the first to attempt it, 8. 403; not approved of by Sully, 9. 97; the Huguenots excluded from, 9. 100; Alexander's attempts at, 9. 100–101; La Tour entered into the spirit of the English, 9. 103; Godfrey interested in, 9. 302; John Smith interested in, 9. 303.
Colorado, 9. 246.
Colt, Caleb, 4. 55.
Peter, 4. 56.
Peter and Co., 4. 56.
Colt's tail, the, 5. xxiii.
Columbus, Christopher, solved the problem of land to the west, 2. 13*a*; supposed he had reached Cathay, 2. 13*a*–14*a*; took an Arabic scholar with him, 2. 14*a*, 76*a*; result of his last voyage, 2. 14*a*; his discoveries caused a great sensation, 2. 14*a*; his ships excited the Indians, 5. 143; mentioned, 2. 7; 9. 358.
Colvil place, 1. 484.
Coman, Richard, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Comasconty river, 8. 204; a boundary of the grant to Plymouth colony, 2. 203.
Combinations for government, 1. 85, 98, 101.
Commission of Alexander Woodrop, 5. 74–75.
Commissioners and ordinances of Gorges, 1. 73; duties of the early, 3. 24*n*; for Falmouth and Scarborough, 1. 106, 159, 164, 197, 200, 267, 389; of Massachusetts, 1. 105, 176, 196; of the Duke of York, 4. 220, 224; 8. 185; of the king, 1. 173, 181, 184; 3. 56, 57, 58, 63; report of Lincoln county, 5. 188*n*; of Maine, 5. 233.

Commissions, for settling the Duke of York's title, 5. 59–60; to John Allen, 5. 69; to Thomas Sharp, 5. 73; to Nicholas Manning, 5. 100–101; to Gyles Goddard, 5. 101–102, 106–107; to Capt. John Palmer, 5. 111; to the Justices of the Peace of Cromwell county, 5. 113–119; to John West, 5. 125–129; used by Mass. to hold court in Maine, 5. 249–250.
Common schools in Maine, 8. 179.
Compass, the, varied one point, 3. 292.
Complaining, a punishment for, 3. 57–58.
Conant, Gov. Roger, 5. 168*n*, 182, 194, 199.
——, brought a suit against Jackson, 1. 64*n*.
Concord, the derivation and definition of, 4. 193.
Maine, 7. 357.
Mass., the Provincial Congress met at, 2. 212; mentioned, 2. 281; 3. 65*n*; 276; 5. li; 9. 68.
N. H., called Pennacook, 4. 278*n*; people move from to Fryeburg, 4. 273*n*; captives taken at, 6. 241; mentioned, 2. 146; 4. 287, 289, 298, 342; 8. 450.
the, Gosnold's ship, 7. 293, 309*n*.
Condition of the religious denominations of Maine at the close of the Revolution, 7. 217–229.
Conduskeag, Indian name of Bangor, 7. 8; mentioned, 7. 14, 15, 16, 18.
Coney, Daniel, co-operate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; mentioned, 8. 161, 342; 9. 204.
Female Academy, 8. 175.
island, in the Kennebec river, 3. 304. *see* also Cony.
Congin, Munjoy's property at, 1. 258; resettled by Danforth, 1. 258; former name of, 1. 258.
Congregationalism, 6. 29.
Congregationalists, in Bath, 2. 226, 227; in Georgetown, 2. 220, 221; 6. 32; in Minot, 2. 127; quarreled with Presbyterians, 6. 13; Presbyterians merged into, 6. 30; by their deeds justified land, 6. 187; at Falmouth dissatisfied, 6. 192; feared the spread of Quakerism, 7. 221; at Pleasant Cove, 8. 111*n*; mentioned, 4. 360, 386, 396, 397, 401, 403; 5. lii, lv; 6. 32, 33; 7. 219, 431; 8. 497.
Congress, Continental, the, 1. 486; 2. 149.
of the United States, 1. 337; 4. 60; 5. xxxvii, xli, xliv; 6. 136; 7. 203; 204, 205; 9. 170, 172, 173, 175, 200, 202, 241, 242, 251.
street, Portland, owners of lots bounded by, 1. 247, 249; formerly Queen street, 1. 247; called Main street, 1. 316; mentioned, 1. 248; 6. 132.
the Provincial, 2. 149, 212.
Congressional Globe, the, 8. 98.
reports, cited, 5. 145, 145*n*.
Conick Falls, mills at, 4. 350.
Connecticut, James York moved to, 1. 318; took possession of the papers of Arnold, 1. 447–448; to furnish part of the force to fight the Indians, 2. 132; why the early attempts to settle were successful, 2. 219, 270–271; the ideas of the early settlers impressed upon, 4. 72; issued copper coinage, 6. 136; Massachusetts claimed jurisdiction over, 7. 152, 152*n*; mentioned, 7. 313, 500, 514, 524; 2. 113, 133, 134, 158; 3. 155, 179, 320*n*, 416, 441; 4. 284*n*; 5. xxix, xlvi, lv*n*, 6; 6. 15, 31, 32, 36, 47*n*, 72*n*, 223, 358; 7. 161, 234, 335, 403, 437; 8. 119, 148, 166, 309; 9. 29, 319, 332; history of, *see* Trumbull, Benjamin.
colonial records, cited, 7. 152*n*.
Historical Society, 4. 5; 7. 435; publications of cited, 5. 141.
river, a boundary of Canada township, 2. 135*n*, mentioned, 1. 513; 4. 263, 275*n*, 346; 5. 396; 6. 211, 236, 238, 239, 240*n*, 242, 384; 7. 153; 8. 17, 25, 47, 48, 349; 9. 209.
Connoyer, Madam de, anecdote of, 1. 433.
Conolley, ——, found a chest of coins at Johnson's narrows, 6. 126.
Conquest of Canada, *see* Warburton, George.
Considerations on the Sovereignty, Independence, Trade and Fisheries of New Ireland, the supposed author of, 7. 205.
Constitutions of Clarendon, 7. 141*n*.
Continental army, Arnold's address to, 1. 492, 493; Arnold's letter to, 1. 497; soldiers of Maine who served in, 2. 214; the Rev. John Cleaveland in, 6. 384; mentioned, 3. 204.
Controversy between Cleeves and Jordan, 1. 128, 134; between Cleeves and Winter, *see* Cleeves *vs.* Winter.
Convention to draft the constitution of Maine, 5. xli–xlii.
Converse, Capt. Isaac, effected a peace with the Indians, 5. 283; sent to learn the designs of the French, 5. 284, 331; sent to make a treaty with the Indians, 5. 288; deposition of, 5. 399; in charge of the Storer garrison, 7. 116; his noble defense, 7. 116; letter of cited, 5. 283*n*.
Conveyancing, first in America, 5. 195; first in Massachusetts, 5. 195; first in Plymouth, 5. 195.

Conway, Indians at, 2. 90, 92; the Rev. Paul Coffin at, 4. 250; the Rev. Nathaniel Porter ordained at, 4. 250; formerly Pegwagget, 9. 213; broad meadows of, 9. 213–214; mentioned, 6. 235.
Cony, Daniel, 4. 7.
Dr. Daniel, 5. xviii.
Gov. Samuel, 8. 459.
Sarah, Lowell, daughter of the Hon. Daniel, 8. 342; married Reuel Williams, 8. 342.
the Hon. Daniel, 8. 342.
——, of Campobello, 6. 103.
see also Coney.
Cooashsip, definition of, 4. 191.
Cook, Amos Jones, teacher at Fryeburg Academy, 8. 163; introduced musical instruction, 8. 163–164.
Dr. ——, 7. 227.
Elder Gideon, 7. 222.
Hezekiah, 4. 386.
Lemuel, a Revolutionary pensioner, 9. 159, 161.
Robert, 5. 88.
Cooke, Elisha, commissioner of North Yarmouth affairs, 2. 175; agent for Mass. Bay Colony, 5. 398; 9. 26, 29, 34; mentioned, 2. 265; 3. 380; 5. 276*n*, 277*n*.
James, 5. 100.
John, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.
——, 2. 260.
Peyton, 3. 232.
Sir Edward, 2. 34, 37.
Cook's bridge, 4. 275.
Coolbroth, George, son of John, 3. 209.
John, biographical notice of, 3. 209.
Lemuel, son of George, 3. 209; a centenarian, 3. 209.
Coole, Nich., signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
William, witnessed the deed from Gorges to Wheelwright, 1. 344.
Coolidge, Dr., ——, 7. 458, 467.
Coombs, Leonard B., 8. 51, 52.
Stephen, 2. 212.
——, of Scarborough, 2. 173.
Cooper, Alexander, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Lieut. ——, 1. 501, 524.
river, 7. 224.
Thomas, purchased land of Munjoy's estate, 1. 129.
Thomas, to take up land in Pemaquid, 5. 109–110.
William, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 259; his autograph, 6. 259.
Cooper's hall, 9. 350.
Coos, 4. 363; meaning of, 4. 115, 182.
county, 9. 218.
Copernicus, 7. 243.
Copley, John Singleton, 6. 51; 7. 243.
Copones island, 3. 344, 345.
Copp, Benjamin, first settler of Jackson, 9. 214.
Copper coins issued by the states, 6. 136.
Copp's hill, Boston, 9. 69.
Copstown, 4. 399.
Coptic, the, 1. 413.
Corbett, Abraham, 5. 8.
Corbin, Lydia, 1. 208.
Robert, lived in Falmouth, 1. 105, 114, 115, 185; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; cleared a marsh, 1. 121; probably came from Boston, 1. 121; captain of the Speedwell, 1. 121; married Lydia Martin, 1. 122, 207; killed, 1. 121, 219, 221; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; joined in the opposition to Mass., 1. 170; presented for breach of oath, 1. 171; presented for desecrating the Sabbath, 1. 171–172; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; a juror, 1. 185; commissioner, 1. 197, 200; to support his mother-in-law, 1. 208; wife taken prisoner, 1. 219, 221; mentioned, 1. 123, 141.
Corbin's sound, settlements at destroyed, 5. 253.
Corbinson, Samuel, 4. 233.
Corinthian elegance, 4. 77.
Cork, Ireland, families moved from to Maine, 2. 204; home of Morris O'Brien, 2. 243; mentioned, 3. 220.
Maine, why so named, 2. 204; mentioned, 6. 15.
Corn, one peck of to be paid annually to the Indians, 1. 230; 3. 102, 102*n*; prices of, 1. 229*n*; the English refused to pay the tribute to the Indians, 1. 287; the first raised in New Gloucester, 2. 155; as a consideration in the purchase of land, 2. 190; purchased for the suffering families of Scarborough, 3. 200; the great crop in the United States, 4. 22; fine growth of in Maine, 4. 344, 345; a surplus at Plymouth in 1625, 8. 201, 202; carried to Boston to grind, 9. 308.
Cornbury, Viscount of, 7. 141*n*; *see* also Clarendon, Earl of.
Corney, Elisha, son of John, 1. 308; moved to Gloucester, 1. 308; deposition of, 1. 157, 157*n*.
John, a laborer, 1. 308; lived with the Ingersolls, 1. 308; purchased land at Nonsuch point, 1. 308; moved to Gloucester, 1. 308; date of his death, 1. 308; married Abigail Skillings, 1. 308; date of her death, 1. 308; children of, 1. 308; lived on the Neck, 1. 320.
island, 3. 290, 292.
same as Curney, 1. 308.

Cornhill, residence of Cyrus Eaton, 7. 490.
London, 2. 8, 10, 11.
Cornish, 4. 276*n*.
Corn mill at Barberry creek, 1. 243*n*; at Scarborough, 3. 167.
Cornvill, 4. 314*n*, 348.
Cornwall county, Nicholas Manning a judge in, 1. 279*n*; named, 4. 221; 8. 185–186; to send a member to the New York general assembly, 5. 4; Goddard the representative, 5. 4*n*; commission to the Justice of Peace at, 5. 113–119; set off, 7. 158; boundary of, 8. 186; entitled to a representative, 8. 186; petition for the removal of the captain of Fort Charles, 8. 187; taxed rigorously, 8. 187; began to hate the Stuarts, 8. 187; mentioned, 2. 234; 3. 355; 4. 224, 225, 226; 5. xxi, 95, 100, 105, 106, 108, 109, 111, 114, 119, 120, 122, 125, 126, 242, 265, 266, 274, 277; 8. 191.
England, 1. 112, 113*n*.
mines, 5. 173.
province of, 5. xx.
Cornwallis, Gen. Lord Charles, 3. 205–206; 6. 87; 7. 334.
Cornwell, the Rev. Wait, 2. 113.
Corry, Joseph, his History of Bristol cited, 2. 51*an*; 5. 148*n*.
Cortereal, Gaspar de, named Labrador and the country near Hudson's bay, 2. 16*a*.
Cortes, Hernando, prepared to explore the coast, 2. 16*an*; his dispatches cited, 2. 16*an*.
Corthell, the Hon. William J., 8. 158.
Cortland, Stephen Van, 5. 75, 94, 130.
Corvo island, 3. 290.
Corwin, George, 7. 153*n*.
Corunna, 8. 147; 9. 178.
Cosins, a spelling of Cossons, 3. 37*n*.
Cossons, John, a member of the Ligonia Assembly, 1. 99; lived at Westcustogo, 1. 99; ordered to make reparation to the Indians, 3. 37; lived at North Yarmouth, 3. 37*n*; mentioned, 1. 541.
Casten *see* Castine.
Côte de Lanzon, granted to the Indians, 6. 238.
Cothren, ——, of Farmington, 4. 396.
Cotta, John, sold land to Capt. S. Davis, 4. 230.
——, married a daughter of Richard Wharton, 3. 329.
Cotton, the Rev. John, his character maligned by Robert Jordan, 1. 172; minister of the first church of Boston, 1. 172*n*; death of, 1. 172*n*; mentioned, 3. 116; his diary cited, 2. 42*n*.
the Rev. John, of Hampton, married Anne Lake, 5. 253; his widow married the Rev. Increase Mather, 5. 253.
Roland, 4. 149, 150, 166.
street, Portland, owners of lots bounded by, 1. 248, 249.
Thomas, 3. 166.
William, land deeded to by Skillings, 1. 315; mentioned, 3. 165, 166; 4. 164, 166.
wool, 3. 307.
Coucking stool, 3. 57.
Counce's shipyard, 6. 302.
Council chamber, Whitehall, 3. 328.
for foreign plantations, 5. 245, 246, 247, 257, 258, 266*n*; 7. 149; 9. 331.
for the ruling, planting and governing New England in America received a charter from James I, 8. 200; 9. 225; incorporated, 2. 40*a*, 262–266; members of, 2. 40*a*, 49*an*, 56*a*; objections made to, 2. 40*a*; 8. 200; its rights established, 2. 40*a*, 41*a*; 8. 200; extent of grant to, 2. 46*n*, 274; 3. 30; 9. 225; acted independent of the crown, 3. 30; grant to Trelawny and Goodyear, 1. 534; patent to Rigby, 1. 546; sent two ships to North Virginia, 2. 27*a*; officers of the expedition, 2. 27*a*; ships of, 2. 27*a*; site of the first colony, 2. 28*a*; return of part of the first colony, 2. 29*a*; second expedition, 2. 29*a*; return of all the colonists, 2. 30*a*; colonists lacked courage, 2. 31*a*; people of Plymouth applied to them for a charter, 2. 41*a*; gave a grant to the Pilgrims, 2. 41*a*, 42*a*, 42*an*, 274–275; 8. 341; 9. 118; the Plymouth colonists already settled within the company's territory, 2. 42*a*; second charter granted to, 2. 42*an*; attention called to the government of their territory, 2. 43*a*; looked after the religion of the people, 2. 45*a*; Levett a member of, 2. 49*an*; 5. 167; gave a charter to British merchants, 5. 50*a*; their charter laid the foundation of New England, 2. 51*a*; 8. 200; the charters granted by them occasioned perplexity, 2. 51*a*–52*a*; 3. 31–32; the first charter that concerned Maine, 2. 52*a*; Gorges a member of, 2. 56*a*; grant to Vines, 2. 73*a*; grant to Saco, 2. 81*a*; grant to Aldworth and Elbridge, 2. 87*n*; 5. 207–214; grant to Bradford and others of Plymouth, 2. 202–203, 275; 8. 341; extent of the grant, 2. 203; grant to Cammock, 3. 12; grant to Bonython, 3. 17; grant to Gorges and Mason, 1622, 3. 30; gave land belonging to Gorges to other parties, 3. 31–32; supposed cause of the blun-

der, 3. 32; grant to Purchase, 3. 315, 216, 325, 326, 330, 331; grant to Way, 3. 315, 316, 325, 326, 331; grant to Wharton, 3. 325; grant to Levett, 5. 167; 9. 225; gave a license to the Eagle to trade, 5. 168; grant to the Earl of Sterling, 8. 184; grant to Pierce, 8. 201; 9. 118; letter from the Plymouth colonists, 8. 202; Pierce changed his patent, 9. 119; Plymouth desired a seperate charter, 9. 120; adjudicated the settlement, 9. 120; grant to Beauchamp and Leverett, 9. 225; Godfrey agent and attorney, for, 9. 306; list of patents granted by, 9. 365–368; resigned their charter, 2. 53*a*, 54, 58*a*; 3. 31; division of the territory, 2. 54; mentioned, 2. 89, 291; 9. 117; *see* Plymouth Company.
minutes, 5. 8, 9, 14, 16, 18, 32, 73, 75, 91, 93, 94, 104, 107, 134.
of the United Colonies, 9. 30.
records, 5. 276, 277*n*, 278*n*, 283*n*, 284*n*, 290*n*, 292*n*; 8. 229*n*, 234.
records of Mass., 5. 386*n*; 7. 167.
Counselors, the duties of, 3. 37.
Country sloop, 4. 183.
County magistrates, 1. 107, 267.
of Canada, granted to Sir William Alexander, 4. 221.
Palatine, 8. 184,
Court, first held in Maine, 1. 83; held Cleeves, 1. 98; those in Maine divided, 1. 188; taxes levied for the expenses of, 1. 368; to be held annually, 3. 48; held by associates, 1. 162, 170; to be held at Biddeford, 5. xxiv; at Black Point, 3. 41, 78; at Casco, 1. 185, 186, 187, 376, 540; 3. 45–46; at Falmouth, 1. 132, 166, 184, 186, 242, 245, 258; at Fort Loyal, 1. 242, 245; at Gorgeana, 1. 98; at New Castle, 2. 232; at Pemaquid, 5. 248, 249; 7. 156; at Richmond's island, 1. 536; at Saco, 1. 88, 195, 364, 366, 367, 375, 533, 541; 2. 53*a*; 3. 11, 36, 37, 48; at Scarborough, 1. 162–163; 3. 48, 57; at Sheepscot, 2. 232; 8. 185; at Spurwink, 3. 16; at Wells, 1. 207, 267, 346, 368, 377; 3. 57; at York, 1. 159, 160, 170, 171, 174, 175, 184, 186, 196, 268, 271, 278, 366, 369, 373, 380; 2. 64*a*; 3. 48, 53, 54, 58, 156; 5. xxv.
house, Warren, 8. 172.
of Gorges, established, 1. 53, 54, 59*n*, 73*n*, 83, 88; form of process, 1. 73*n*; officers of, 1. 73*n*, 83–84, 88; first held at Saco, 1. 83; coextensive, 1. 84; order to kill Indians who have murdered the English, 1. 84–85; to see that the Indians are not wronged, 1. 85; the trial by jury observed, 1. 85; large powers of, 1. 85–86; cases before, 1. 89; to be held annually, 1. 89; divided the province into two parts, 1. 89; the inferior court to be held three times a year 1. 89; ordered that all children be baptised, 1. 89; mentioned, 1. 94, 184, 195, 364.
of Sessions, 1. 267, 381.
of the King's Commissioners, 1. 195.
Courtour, Thomas, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Cousins, John, gave satisfaction to an Indian, 1. 85; biographical notice of, 1. 85*n*; lived at Casco bay, 1. 114, 236*n*; mentioned, 1. 99, 382.
John, of Yarmouth, 2. 171.
Cousins' island, formerly Hog island, 1. 150; called Surquesong, 2. 167; half of owned by Richard Bray, 2. 171; mentioned, 1. 95*n*; 2. 178; 3. 346.
river, called Sisquisic, 2. 167; home of Thomas Reding, 2. 171; sawmills at, 2. 181; mentioned, 1. 114, 2. 152.
Covenanters, the, 6. 28.
Coventry, home of Dennis Morough, 1. 314.
Coverly, ——, of Pownalboro, 4. 330, 331.
Cowasacks, the, lived on the Connecticut river, 6. 236.
Cowes, 6. 322.
Cow island, 1. 151; within the limits of Falmouth, 1. 145.
Cowley, Abraham, grand juryman, 1. 371; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Cows, value of, 1. 229*n*; scarce in Maine, 3. 72, 72*n*; of large size, 4. 375.
Cowsegan, 2. 236; 4. 104.
river, 2. 236.
Cox, Thomas, married Hepzibah Davenport, 1. 306*n*.
William, 5. 192.
——, married Thankful Davenport, 1. 306*n*.
Coxall, Baptist church formed at, 7. 222.
Coxbinson, Samuel, signed the petitoin to Mass., 5. 240.
Coxe, Edward, married Oliver Godfrey, 9. 301.
John, married Tabitha Davenport, 1. 306*n*.
Coxe's head, 2. 214; 9. 161.
Coxspur island, 9. 179.
Crabs, abundant in Casco bay, 1. 181.
Craddock, Adam, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
George, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 301, 303.
George, of Boston, 3. 336.
Gov. Matthew, 2. 47*n*.

Craech, Andrew, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Crafford, Mordecai, 2. 236.
Craft, John Staples, 2. 120, 122.
Moses, 4. 363.
Samuel, 4. 363.
——, of Jay, 4. 340.
Craggie, Andrew, 8. 170.
Cragin, Lieut. ——, 4. 350.
Craig, Sir James, governor of Canada 7. 390.
Craigie's farm, 4. 359.
Cramake, H. T., Arnold's letters to, 1. 486, 487.
Cram's mills, 2. 281.
Cranberry isle, 8. 325.
Cranch, Andrew, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Craner, the Rev. ——, settled at Waldoborough, 5. 404.
Cranes, plenty, 2. 82.
Cranfield, Gov. Edward, 5. 91, 92, 93.
Cranmer, Thomas, 6. 25.
Crawford, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Abel, 9. 214, 215.
Erastus, 9. 215.
Ethan Allen, 9. 215, 216.
family, at Worcester, 6. 13; at Stirling, 6. 23; at New Harbor, 9. 215.
house, 9. 218.
pond, 4. 328.
Thomas, in the Continental Army, 2. 214.
W. H., 7. 464.
Cray river, 9. 297.
Creighton family, settle in Warren, 6. 21.
Creole case, the, 8. 91.
Cresy, the Rev. Noah, 2. 121.
Creuxiur, *see* Du Creux.
Crevacoeur, ——, French merchant at Pemaquid, 2. 240.
Crewe, John, 5. xlv.
Crignon, Pierre, 8. 332.
Crimea, 4. 11; 5. 254.
Crimean war, 8. 371.
Crispe, ——, patent granted to, 9. 367.
Crittenden, the Hon. John J. 7. 463, 465, 468; 8. 424.
Crocker, David, signed the petition of Mass., 5. 240.
Edward, killed at Falmouth, 1. 302.
John, 3. 180.
Reuben, 3. 180.
the Rev. Dr. ——, 7. 432.
Crocket, Ann, 9. 384.
John, married Mary Knight, 3. 215.
Thomas, slandered Ann Godfrey, 9. 383–384.
Croesus, anecdote of, 8. 335–336.
Cromwell, Oliver, John Wheelwright in favor with, 1. 344*n*; people of Maine sent a petition to, 1. 103, 392–395, 397*n*; appointed Sir Thomas Temple governor of Canada, 1. 398; captured Bristol, 2. 72*a*; used Popham's house as a garrison, 77*a*; at the zenith of his popularity, 5. 231; righted the wrongs of Kirk and Alexander, 5. 231; grant to Temple, 7. 52; mentioned, 4. 240, 272; 5. 231; 6. 27; 7. 137, 138, 323; 8. 349; 9. 164, 320, 323, 325, 328, 356.
Richard, 9. 325, 326*n*, 328, 350.
Cronder, Ane, 9. 337.
Crooked river, 4. 386.
Crooker, Isaiah, 2. 211, 212.
Crosby, Henry, signed petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
John, 8. 167.
Judge, 6. 41.
the Rev. Otis, preached in Bath, 2. 224.
——, of Sandy river, 4. 312.
Cross, Daniel E., 4. 283*n*.
river, 4. 46; 9. 131, 137.
Stephen, married Hepzibah Lawrence, *neé* Munjoy, 1. 257, 313.
Crouch river, 3. xv.
Crown, Henry, married Alice Rogers, 1. 208.
point, expedition against, 9. 82; enterprise frustrated, 9. 83; mentioned, 5. 382*n*; 8. 263.
Crows, reward for killing, 2. 115–116.
Cruser, the, 2. 209; *see* Seguin, the.
Cuba, 5. 333; 8. 281*n*.
Cucking-stool, to be set up, 1. 185; described, 1. 185.
Cuckholds, the, 7. 301.
Cuffe, Henry, executed for high treason, 2. 71*a*.
Culliver, John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Cumberland, (Maine) 1. 146; 2. 85, 146, 178, 181.
(N. S.), formerly Schegnecto, 8. 130.
association, the, 1. 326*n*; 5. lii.
bar, the, 5. xxv, xxvi, xxviii, xxx, xxxiv, xxxix, xli, xlii, xlv; 7. 485; 8. 420, 421, 433.
cotton factory, 2. 148.
conference of churches, 2. 127.
county, Maine, set off from York, 3. 43*n*; incorporated, 6. 43; mentioned, 3. 225; 4. 78; 5. xxi, xxv xxvi; 7. 233; 9. 89.
county, Pa., 1. 500.
medical association, 8. 420.
railroad company, 6. 372.
registry of deeds, 1. 264*n*.
the, 5. 34.
Cuming, Thomas, 3. 110; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*.
Cummings, the Rev. Abraham, preached in Bath, 2. 224; mentioned, 4. 305.
the Rev. Henry, of Billerica, 4. 342.
Dr. ——, 6. 144.
——, of Saco, 3. 120.
gore, 4. 303; incorporated, 4. 338.

Cumstock, Lieut. ——, 1. 501*n*.
Cuncanpot, Captain, his mark, 4. 135; gave deer skins as a present, 4. 135; mentioned, 4. 123, 127, 128, 130, 133, 137, 140, 142.
Cunnateconett, sold land to Geo. Munjoy, 1. 129.
Cunningham, Allen, 8. 476.
Barnabas, 7. 331.
Robert, 1. 503, 508, 509.
——, 6. 26.
Cunningham's island, 9. 133.
Cuog, M., his études philologiques cited, 9. 273, 274, 275, 277, 278, 282, 290.
Curing and packing fish for the foreign market, 3. 317.
Curney, a spelling of Corney, 1. 308.
Currency, the Lydians first adopted metallic, 6. 147; value of paper, 3. 201, 201*n*.
Currents, abundant in Maine, 3. 87.
Currier, Capt. ——, of Enfield, 4. 295, 296.
Curtis, Eunice, daughter of Joseph, married Richard Cutts, 3. 21*n*.
Joseph, married Sarah Foxwell, 3. 21*n*; lived at Kittery, 3. 21*n*; daughter of, 3. 21*n*.
Thomas, signed petition to Charles II, 1. 402; amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
William, 3. 179.
Cureo, 4. 309, 332, 333.
Curwin, George, 5. 241.
J., letter on New England affairs, 1. 398–399.
Cushenoc, head of navigation on the Kennebec, 7. 168; 8. 235; site of the Plymouth trading house, 8. 203; Gov. Shirley at, 8 229; road built to Fort Halifax, 235; mentioned, 7. 169, 174, 175, 177, 178, 194, 195, 198; 8. 217, 219, 220, 226*n*, 228, 237, 240, 244*n*, 266, 269, 270, 282*n*, 341.
Cushenoc falls, 8. 204*n*; *see* Cushnec.
Cushing, block-house at, 4. 110, 329; 5. 367*n*; 7. 327, 334.
Caleb, 8. 428.
Gen. Charles, 2. 214; taken prisoner by John Jones, 4. 43, 45.
Charles, son of Judge William, 4. 16; 6. 47*n*; biographical notice of, 6. 47*n*; sheriff, 6. 46; taken prisoner, 6. 46.
Christopher, 2. 219.
Ezekiel, sold Bang's island, 1. 150*n*; to impress men into carrying stores to Fort Halifax, 7. 185, 186.
family, 4. 78.
John, son of William, biographical notice of, 6. 46*n*–47*n*.
the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 265.
Roland, early lawyer of Maine, 4. 16; engaged to Jane Lithgow, 5. 418; birth of, 6. 47*n*; graduated from college, 6. 47; settled in Pittsborough, and Waldoborough, 6. 47; death of, 6. 47.
Thomas, 2. 218.
Judge William, graduated from Harvard College, 6. 44; settled at Pownalborough, 6. 44–45; held county offices, 6. 45; associate justice, 6. 45, 46; moved to Scituate, 6. 45; judge of the supreme court, 6. 45, 46; death of, 6. 45; personal appearance, 6. 46; mentioned, 2. 204; 4. 16; 5. 418.
Col. ——, 8. 228, 260, 266.
Cushman, Bazaleel, teacher at Hebron Academy, 6. 371; 8. 169; at Portland Academy, 8. 165, 169, 413; at Brighton Academy, 8. 173.
the Rev. David, 6. 360; ancient settlement of Sheepscot, 4. 207–228; Weymouth's voyage, 6. 307-318.
the Rev. David Q. 9. 149; biography of Cyrus Eaton, 7. 487–495.
G. G., 8. 75.
Isaiah, 4. 390.
Job, 2. 115.
Jona., 4. 364.
Joshua, 4. 7, 350; 7. 390.
Ralph, teacher in Belfast Academy, 8. 172.
Cushnoc, now Augusta, 2. 275; 4. 105; the limit of the Plymouth claims, 2. 275; proprietor's house built at, 2. 282; mentioned, 4. 112, 113; *see* Cushenoc.
Cussin, John, his testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 382.
Custego, 4. 104.
Custom-house, a, never established by parliament in New England, 9. 46, 54.
Cutery, Goodwife, 5. 65.
Cutler, Major ——, 349.
Cutt family, the, one of prominence, 8. 295; the name now called Cutts, 8. 295.
Cutter, the Rev. Ammi R., called to preach in North Yarmouth, 2. 184, 186; biographical notice of, 2. 186–187.
Capt. ——, 4. 159.
Dr. ——, 7. 235.
the Rev. ——, of Warren, 7. 492.
Cutting, Jonas, 8. 453, 469.
Cutts, Bridget, married the Rev. William Screven, 7. 223.
John, 9. 363; came from Wells, 8. 294; settled at Portsmouth, 8. 295; appointed president, 8. 295.
Margaret, daughter of Richard, 8. 294; married William Vaughan, 8. 295.
Cutt's mills, 4. 281*n*.

Cutts, Richard, appointed Justice of the Peace, 1. 177; lived at Kittery, 1. 177; 3. 21*n*; 8. 295; magistrate, 2. 63*a*; married Eunice Curtis, 3. 21*n*; children of, 3. 21*n*; a creditor of Thomas Wannerton, 5. 225; came from Wales, 8. 294; a ship builder, 8. 295; engaged in fishing, 8. 294; moved to Portsmouth, 8. 295; mentioned, 6. 343; 7. 223, 224; 9. 363.
Thomas, 4. 205.
Major, ——, 8. 295.
Cuvier, Baron George C. L. D., 6. 411, 429.
Cydavael, 7. 380.
C——, George, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283.

Dabadis, Joseph, his bark and her cargo stolen, 7. 86; claimed damages, 7. 86; his story, 7. 86–88; probably the same as Robardee, 7. 92; a younger brother of Anselm de St. Castine, 7. 92; disappeared from history, 7. 92; mentioned, 7. 75.
Daebe, *see* Daeve.
Daeve, Thomas, land granted to, 1. 251; nothing else known of him, 1. 252*n*.
Dagget, Capt. Peter, of North Vineyard, 4. 311, 343, 396.
Capt. Samuel, of North Vineyard, 4. 311, 396.
Dale, Sir Thomas, 7. 28; 8. 326.
William, swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221.
Dallar, John, sr., 4. 281.
John, jr., 4. 281.
Dalling, John, leased Monhgan, 8. 188.
Dalton, the Rev. Timothy, preached at Hampton, 1. 344*n*.
Mrs. ——, of Wiscasset, 4. 331.
Damalier, Father, ——, manuscript cited, 6. 212*n*, 215*n*; 9. 262.
Damares Cove island, 5. 237*n*; *see* Damaris Cove island.
Damarine, sold land to John Parker, 2. 190; *see* also Robinhood.
Damariscotta, derivation of, 4. 105, 189; settlement destroyed, 4. 223; land records destroyed in Boston, 4. 228; sold land to Christopher Tappan, 4. 232; home of Robert Scott, 4. 232; formerly Madamascontee, 4. 379; as a seaport, 5. 331; settled by people from Ireland, 6. 22; the Rev. Jacob Bailey preached at, 5. 196; oyster shell deposit at, 5. 345–351; 7. 301; Arthur Noble moved to, 8. 152; Col. Vaughan's establishment at, 8. 299–300; garrison at, 8. 299; mentioned, 4. 210, 211, 231, 329, 330; 5. 188*n*, 326, 329, 338; 7. 157, 363; 8. 166, 185, 291, 298, 299, 300, 309, 310, 311; 9. 153; *see* Damariscove.
Fresh Falls, 8. 152.
mills, 2. 279; 9. 137.
pond, 8. 152, 296, 297, 301.
river, boundary of grant to Aldworth and Elbridge, 1. 37; Silvanus Davis purchased land at, 1. 253; Thomas Gent claimed land at, 2. 235; Isaac Taylor claimed land at, 2. 236; 4. 230; Silvanus Davis' land claim at, 4. 230; a boundary of New Dartmouth, 5. 95–96; the redoubt at considered useless, 5. 395; mentioned, 2. 86*n*; 4. 105; 5. 330; 6. 313, 347, 349, 361; 7. 132; 8. 296, 297; 9. 137, 151.
Damariscove, the inhabitants of met Thomas Elbridge, 1. 37; destroyed, 4. 223; headquarters for early shipping, 9. 130; mentioned, 5. 172, 239, 241; *see* also Damariscotta.
island, probably visited by Popham's colonists, 3. 294*n*; included in Pemaquid, 5. 181; 7. 320; mentioned, 3. 299*n*; 4. 105; 5. 237*n*, 314, 346.
Dambrell's cove, 8. 193.
Damerill's cove, home of John Parker, 1. 383; early fishing at, 5. 183; tax of 1674, 5. 250; mentioned, 8. 193.
Damrose—Coggin river, 3. 330.
Dam's Mills, Freewill Baptists at, 1. 328.
Dana, B., 8. 205*n*.
the Rev. Daniel, married Sally Emery, 4. 289*n*; preached at Newburyport, 6. 170.
Joseph, 4. 7.
the Hon. Judah, co-operate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; married the widow of Gen. McMillan, 4. 278*n*; mentioned, 4. 279*n*, 283*n*,
J. W., 1. 128*n*.
Richard, 4. 113.
Samuel, 7. 356, 357.
Judge ——, 5. xxxv, xlii.
Dand, John, 7. 146*n*.
Dane, Jemima, F., mother of the Hon. Joseph, 6. 364; death of, 6. 364.
John, 1st, settled at Ipswich, 6. 364.
John, 2d, father of the Hon. Joseph, 6. 364; death of, 6. 364.
the Hon. Joseph, co-operate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; his ancestry, 6. 364; birth, 6. 364; graduated from Harvard, 6. 364; admitted to the bar, 6. 364; opened an office at Kennebunk, 6. 364; retired from the bar, 6. 365; held public office, 6. 365; married Mary Clark, 6. 366; children of, 6. 366; his character and

tastes, 6. 365, 366, 367; died, 6. 364, 366; mentioned, 6. 355, 390; 8. 391, 392, 393, 397, 399.
Joseph, son of the Hon. Joseph, 6. 366.
Nathan, son of the Hon. Joseph, 6. 366.
Nathan, of Beverly, 6. 364; 7. 19; 8. 208*n*, 342, 391.
Philemon, one of the proprietors of Buxton, 2. 138; lived at Ipswich, 4. 242*n*; assignee of Narragansett Township No. 1, 4. 242*n*.
William, signed petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
——, of Wells, 5. xlii.
Danford, John, lived in Newbury, 1. 323; married Dorcas White, 1. 323.
Nathaniel, lived at Newbury, 1. 323; married Mary White, 1. 323.
Danforth, Thomas, disposed of land belonging to Bartlett, 1. 116*n*, 117; deed to Edmund White, 1. 146; granted Little Chebeag to Silvanus Davis, 1. 145–147, 253; president of the province of Maine, 1. 147*n*, 240, 316; 2. 65*a*; 3. 129; received a grant of Great Chebeag, 1. 147–148; confirmed the title of James Andrews to Bangs island, 1. 149; confirmed Mrs. Munjoy's title to House island, 1. 151, 280–281; sent to Maine as an agent, 1. 176, 254; to resettle the towns, 1. 206; appointed Gendall to regulate the settlement of North Yarmouth, 1. 231; constituted as governor, 1. 240; held courts at Falmouth and Fort Loyal, 1. 242, 245; his object in granting lands, 1. 245; appropriated land owned by Mary Munjoy, 1. 254; confirmed landholder's titles 1. 271, 273; exhorted the people to live at peace, 1. 284; restored to his government, 1. 292; gave instructions to Major Church, 1. 292–293; granted land to Joseph Ingersoll, 1. 311; granted land to Daniel Ingersoll, 1. 311; John Parrot settled under, 1. 314; deed to trustees of Falmouth, 1. 554–555; incorporated North Yarmouth, 2. 171–172; executed a deed to North Yarmouth, 2. 173; empowered to confirm titles, 3. 129; appointed trustees for Scarborough, 3. 129–130; deed to Scarborough, 3. 232–234; mentioned, 1. 245*n*, 249, 255, 258; 8. 226, 227; 9. 29.
Daniels, Arthur, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Eramket, sold land to Thomas Stevens, 3. 315.
Jeromkin, sold land to Thomas and York, 3. 315.
Joseph, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320,
Mrs. ——, of Mount Vernon, 4. 306, 336.
Danube, the, 4. 10.
Danvers, the Rev. George Burroughs preached in, 1. 262; formerly Salem, 1. 262; 4. 232; Arnold at, 1. 502; mentioned, 8. 389.
records, cited, 1. 302.
Danville, 2. 157, 159, 161, 163.
D'Anville, M., map by, 8. 96.
Dare, John, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Darent-farol river, 9. 297.
Darling, James, married Mary Lewis, 1. 261.
Darnley, Henry, Lord, 6. 140*n*.
Darracott, George, 3. 266, 267, 268.
Darsequunt, 4. 123, 128.
Dartford, 9. 297, 297*n*.
creek, 9. 297.
deanery of, 9. 298.
Dartmouth, England, Weymouth at, 3. 288; the Nacheen sailed from, 7. 321; mentioned, 5. 324.
Maine, 2. 235; former name of New Castle 2. 232; same as Sheepscot, 2. 232.
Mass., 4. 270.
College, Charles Coffin to enter, 4. 293; attempt made to call it an university, 5. xlviii; Francis Brown president of, 7. 372; Dr. N. Lord president of, 8. 163; *graduates from*, W. Barrows, jr., 8. 169; Edmund Eastman, 1. 328; N. W. Fuller, 6. 71; Sanford Kingsbury, 6. 68; Benjamin Orr, 6. 57; Nathaniel Perley, 6. 62; E. W. Ripley, 6. 66*n*; Ether Shepley, 8. 413; Geo. F. Shepley, 8. 420; Nathaniel Wells, 1. 340; Benjamin White, 1. 340; Samuel Wild, 6. 60; mentioned, 4. 295, 332; 5. xli, xlvii, xlix, lv*n*, lvi; 6. 61, 412; 7. 418; 8. 163, 450, 483.
the Earl of, 7. 216.
the, 5. 143.
Dary, Edward, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
D'Aulnay, Charles de Menou—Chairnsay, Signeur, captured the Plymouth fort, 5. 215; claimed the territory as far as Pemaquid, 5. 215; professed friendship towards Mass. Bay Colony, 5. 215–216; 216*n*; visited Pemaquid, 5. 220; a debtor to Shurt, 5. 220; took possession of the Plymouth Colony's country, 6. 109–110; built a fort, 6. 110; made Penobscot his residence, 6. 110, 111; quarreled with La Tour, 6. 110; conquered by the English, 6. 110; took possession of Pentagoët,, 7. 33; articulation

D'Aulnay, Charles de Menon—cont'd. with Willet, 7. 33–34; cheated the colonists, 7. 34; enlarged the fort, 7. 37; mentioned, 5. 203, 304; 6. 363; 7. 33; 8. 330; 9. 113.
Jeanne Motin, 7. 75.
D'Aulnay's fort, Wannerton killed at the attack of, 1. 77*n*.
Dauphin county, Pa., 1. 519, 531.
jail, 1. 523.
Daveis, the Hon, Charles S., contributed article on Gov. Lincoln, 1. 408; delivered an oration at Fryeburg, 1. 409; mentioned, 5 292*n*; 6. 433.
Davenport, Abner, 7. 285.
Addington, 3. 411, 438, 444.
Benjamin, 7. 285.
Ebenezer, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; married Dorcas Andrews, 1. 305, 308; a son of Thomas, 1. 305*n*; date of birth, 1. 305*n*; date of death, 1. 306*n*; children of, 1. 306*n*; moved to Falmouth, 1. 308; lived on the Presumpscot river, 1. 308; moved to Dorchester, 1. 309; at New Casco, 1. 320.
Hepzibah, daughter of Ebenezer, married Thomas Cox, 1. 306*n*.
Isaac, 8. 177.
Mary, married Charles Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
Capt. Nathaniel, 2. 133.
Tabitha, daughter of Ebenezer, 1. 306*n*; married John Cox, 1. 306*n*.
Thankful, daughter of Ebenezer, married —— Cox, 1. 306*n*.
Thomas, lived in Dorchester, 1. 305*n*; father of Ebenezer, 1. 305*n*.
Daventry, 7. 382.
Davers, Sir Charles, executed for high treason, 2. 71*a*.
Davess, *see* Davis.
David, the, 7. 320.
Davidson, Major James, married Mary Lithgow, 5. 418, 423; 8. 287; his narrative cited, 5. 387*n*.
Davie, Alice, married Jacob Clarke, 2. 235, 237.
George, 2. 237; lived at Wiscasset point, 2. 235; land grant at Sheepscot, 2. 235.
Humphrey, 5. 241, 249.
Thomas, 1. 252*n*.
William, his daughter married Jacob Clarke, 2. 237.
Davies James, 3. 301, 303.
Robert, *see* Davis, Capt. Robert.
——, friend of Paul Coffin, 4. 273.
Davila, Padilla, 2. 9.
Davis, Alice, married Jacob Clarke, 2. 235, 237.
Lieut Ambrose, 1. 296.
Benjamin, of Fairfield, 4. 310, 315.
Mrs. Benjamin, of Farmington, 4. 342.
Daniel, of Portland, 5. xxiv, xxv, xxvi, xxxiv, xxxv, xxxix; 7. 19, 20.
Edmund, 2. 189.
the Hon. George T., birth of, 8. 441; graduated from Harvard College, 8. 441; studied law, 8. 441; practised at Greenfield, 8. 441; met Margaret Fuller, 8. 441; direction and development of his character 8. 441–442, 443; established a newspaper, 8. 442–443; in the general court, 8. 443; in Congress, 8. 443–444; returned to his legal business, 8. 444; married Miss Russell, 8. 444; made conversation an art, 8. 445, 446–447; his social gifts, 8. 445; Bowles estimate of, 8. 445–446, 448; moved to Portland, 8. 439, 446; his influence, 8. 445–446; died, 8. 444; memoir by the Hon. George F. Talbot, 8. 438–448.
Isaac, probably lived near the Capisic, 1. 206; his children 1. 206, 309; lived near the Fore river, 1. 216; land granted to, 1. 242; at Stroudwater, 1. 309, 320.
Isaac P., 3. 246.
Jacob, son of Lawrence, 1. 309; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 309, 320.
James, son of Isaac, lived at Ipswich, 1. 309.
James, father of Davistown, 4. 323.
Capt. James, of the Mary and John, 7. 302; sent to England with dispatches, 7. 303; returned with supplies, 7. 307.
Capt. John, deputy president, 1. 267, 381; son of Isaac, 1. 309; lived in Gloucester, 1. 309; accused of adultery, 1. 372; elected military officer of York, 1. 373; a witness against Sarah Morgan, 1. 375; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1, 395; signed petition to Charles, II, 1. 402; witnessed signature of deed to trustees of Falmouth, 1. 555.
the Hon. John, 8. 71.
Sir John, executed for high treason, 2. 71*a*.
John, an enemy of Gen. Chandler, 9. 204.
John, of Buxton, 4. 344.
John, of Scarborough, 3. 77.
John, of Sheepscot, 2. 235.
Judge John, his edition of Morton's Memorial cited, 1. 203; 2. 11*a*, 42*a*, 57*an*; 5. 183*n*.
Josiah, killed, 4. 287.
Lawrence, lived at Falmouth, 1. 155, 180*n*, 216, 309; presented for railing and swearing, 1. 171; lived near Long Creek, 1. 206; lived in Ipswich, 1. 309; moved to Purpooduck, 1. 309, 320; children of,

309, 310; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Mary, 2. 235.
Mercy Noble, 4. 315.
Nathaniel, an early settler at Sandy River, 4. 37.
Elder Nehemiah, settled at Sheepscot, 7. 222, 225.
Nicholas, of York, his granddaughter married John Royal, 1. 289*n*; signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; signed petition to Mass., 9. 381.
Olive, 2. 235.
Rachel, daughter of Lawrence, 1. 309, 310; married first Robert Haines, second to ——, Wedgewood, 1. 309, 310.
Robert, married Jane Andrews, 1. 305–306.
Capt. Robert, pilot of Popham's second expedition, 3. 293; examined the coast, 3. 293–294, 294*n*; 5. 158; sent to England with letter, 3. 303; 5. 158*n*; returned to Sagadahoc, 3. 308; presented code to Cecil, 5. 145; called Sergeant Marshall, 5. 158*n*; 7. 302.
Roger, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Capt. Richard, 3. 301.
Sarah, taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302.
Samuel, son of Isaac, lived at Gloucester, 1. 309.
Silvanus, received grant of Little Chebeag, 1. 147; wounded at Arrowsic island, 1. 224; 2. 192–193; purchased land of Gedney, 1. 242*n*, 246; land grant to, 1. 244, 247; his warehouse the largest in Maine, 1. 247, 279; purchased land of Nathaniel Mitton, 1. 248; an enterprising man, 1. 250, 253, 254, 285; petitioned for grants and privileges, 1. 250–251, 253–254; petition partially granted, 1. 251; granted land at Capisic, 1. 252; land granted at Nonsuch Point, 1. 252; his daughters legatees of Ingles, 1. 252*n*; purchased land at Damariscotta, 1. 253; lived near the Kennebec, 1. 253; prchased Ingersoll's sawmill, 1. 253; escaped from the Indians, 1. 253; in command at Arrowsic, 1. 253; established at Falmouth, 1. 253; land granted to by Danford, 1. 253; had a sawmill at Casco, 1. 269, 280, 311, 317; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 555; advised the people to comply with the edicts of Andross, 1. 274, 275; his letter to John West, 1. 275; granted a ferry privilege, 1. 278; licensed to sell liquor, 1. 279; unpopular, 1. 280, 283–284; land already owned by Lawrence granted to, 1. 280; accused of running away from the Kennebec, 1. 280; procured a warrant for the arrest of Lawrence, 1. 280–281; basis of his claims, 1. 280–281; his lands confirmed, 1. 282; commissioner for Andross, 1. 282; in favor at court, 1. 282; compared to Jehu, 1. 283; petition of Falmouth against, 1. 283–284; his reply, 1. 284; supplied Fort Loyal, 1. 184*n*, 292; answered by Lawrence, 1. 285; his strong party following, 1. 285; autograph of, 1. 284; counselor, 1. 285, 309; 2. 233; letter of cited, 2. 293*n*; consulted with Major Church, 2. 293, 296; list of his soldiers killed, 2. 295*n*; in command at Falmouth, 2. 298; 5. 277, 295; 7. 59; his account of the capture of Fort Loyal, 1. 300–301; 7. 60; taken as a prisoner to Quebec, 1. 301; 7. 60; returned, 1. 301, 309; 9. 32; resided in Boston, 1. 309; died, 1. 309; his property, widow and children, 1. 309; the death of Lawrence settled the disputed claims, 1. 313; purchased Webber's sawmill, 1. 317; lived on the Neck, 1. 320; court held at his house, 1. 381; receipt from Geo. Bramhall, 1. 556; a large land holder, 2. 233; claimed land at Damariscotta river, 4. 230; purchased land of Witman, Jeffrey and Cotta, 4. 230; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240; at Fort Loyal, 7. 59; surrender of, 7. 59–60; lived at Arrowsic and Sagadahoc, 9. 34; counselor of Sir William Phipps, 9. 34; mentioned, 1. 556; 2. 172, 219; 3. 136; his Statements to the Council cited, 1. 37*n*; 2. 233; 7. 60; 8. 185; 9. 8, 23.
Simon, 4. 366.
Thomas, to survey and set off the Plymouth Claims, 9. 228; made a settlement for the state, 9. 229–230, 232; his remuneration, 9. 230, 232.
William, of Bath, 2. 194.
William. of Buxton, 4. 344.
Zebulon, 2. 124.
Gen. ——, 4. 16.
Davison, Nicholas, purchased property at Pemaquid, 5. 230; gave the same to his family, 5. 230.
Davistown, founded by James Davis, 4. 323; mentioned, 4. 321, 322, 323, 327, 351.
Davity, *see* Davila.
Davy, Sir Humphrey, 6. 411.
Day, Mary, 4. 281.
Moses, 4. 281.

Day's Academy Grant, 1. 466.
Dead river, described, 1. 460; Col. Montressor at, 1. 461, 462; Arnold's letter dated from, 1. 469, 470, 471, 473, 474, 495; oxen to be sent to; 1. 472, 473; in Bucksport, 4. 103; mentioned, 1. 476, 479, 480, 481, 505, 506, 507, 509, 511; 2. 163; 4. 346.
Deadwater, 7. 13.
Dean, Dr. Ezra, married Sarah Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
Capt. ——, of Hebron, 4. 388.
Deane, Charles, his assistance acknowledged, 1. 544; his edition of Bradford's History cited, 1, 39*n*.
the Hon. John G., 1. 410; 7. 4, 32, 45, 48, 72.
the Rev. Samuel, letter to William Willis, 3. 68*n*; dates of his ordination and death, 5. lv; mentioned, 1. 326*n*; 4. 20, 263; 5. lii, liii, lv*n*; 7. 219, 220, 478, 481; his Journal cited, 5. 450*n*.
Dearborn, 1. 515*n*.
Benjamin, 7. 284.
family of, 4. 89.
Gen. Henry, lived in Gardiner, 7. 415; mentioned, 1. 500, 501, 501*n*, 513, 514*n*, 520, 524, 528, 530; 4. 306, 355, 400; 9. 183, 184, 185, 196, 199.
Gen. Henry A. S., drew the attention of the public to the erection of a monument on Bunker Hill, 3. 244–245; mentioned, 3. 246, 247, 248, 251, 252, 255; 8. 162.
John, 3. 204; 9. 181–182.
Dearing, George, lived at Black Point, 1. 384; 3. 24, 74; his testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 384; nothing known of him, 3. 24–25; his widow married Jonas Bailey, 3. 74; mentioned, 3. 38*n*.
Mrs. George, married Jonas Bailey, 3. 74.
Robert, purchased land of Robert Jordan, 3. 209; biographical notice of, 3. 209–210.
Roger, (sen.), lived at Black Point, 3. 83; his house attacked, 3. 151; children taken prisoners, 3. 151; site of his house, 3. 151; his wife killed, 3. 151; meetings held at his house, 3. 158; mentioned, 3. 166, 182.
Roger, jr., 3. 83, 83*n*.
Roger, son of George, 3. 25.
William, murdered his wife, 3. 182; committed suicide, 3. 182; a son of Roger, 3. 182.
Mrs. William, murdered, 3. 182.
see also Deering.
De Bry, Theodore, his Americae Pars Quarta cited, 2. 76*a*.
De Callieres, Louis Hector, govorner of Canada, 1. 434.
Decemanbo, 3. 380.
Decker's narrows, 9. 131.
Declaration of Independence, 6. 13; 7. 162.
De Coulon, Capt. ——, led the French attack at Minas, 8. 139, 140; wounded, 8. 140, 140*n*, 143, 145; signed the capitulation, 142.
Dedham, 2. 145; 4. 268; 7. 429.
Deed of Gorges to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 65; first conveyancing on American soil, 5. 191–192, 195; from Gorges to Usher, 2. 257–260; from Usher to the Mass. Bay Colony, 2. 261–264.
poll of Plymouth Colony, 9. 119, 120.
Deerfield, Mass., Indian conference held at, 4. 123; Indians at, 4. 262; destroyed, 6. 239; mentioned, 2. 145; 4. 133, 142, 262.
N. H., 1. 340; 4. 298–299.
academy, 8. 17.
Deering farm, part of the property of Nicholas Mitton, 6. 131; owned by Anthony Brackett, 6. 132; mentioned, 1. 117, 122, 195; 6. 131.
Mary, engaged to William Lithgow, jr., 5. 419, 422; married Commodore Preble, 5. 419, 422; death of, 5. 419*n*.
——, present owner of Bracket's farm, 1. 219, 295, 298.
Deering's bridge, 1. 195; 2. 162.
Deer island 1. 466; 4. 104.
Wander, 4. 275, 276, 277, 290.
Wander meadow, in Hollis, 4. 276, 276*n*.
Dehamida, captured by Weymouth, 2. 21; as a guide for the explorers, 2. 21; given to Popham, 5. 332.
De Laet, J., map of, 2. 17*a*.
De la Saussaye, Sieur ——, in command of the second ship that brought colonists to America, 1. 429.
Delavall, Thomas, 5. 10, 29.
Delaware, in the Duke of York's patent, 4. 222; 5. 3; passed under the English, 7. 154; mentioned, 5. xxxvii, 6.
bay, 2. 76*a*; 7. 27; 8. 24; 9. 349.
county, 5. 132.
dialect, 4. 275*n*.
Indians, called the Lenni-Lanope, and the Lenope, 4. 97, 115; country occupied by, 4. 114; gave name to many rivers, etc., 4. 114; but few left, 4. 114; their present home, 4. 114; mentioned, 1. 207; 6. 217; 9. 276.
Lord, his arrival prevented the colonists leaving Virginia, 3. 284.
river, 1. 530; 7. 147; 8. 24.
Delesdernier, George, 6. 103.
John, 6. 98.
Lewis F., letter from Albert Gal-

latin, 6. 97–103; mentioned, 6. 95, 360.
Mr. ——, arrested Gallatin, 6. 95; returned to Nova Scotia, 6. 98.
De l'Isle, M., 6. 276.
De Loup river, 1. 507, 515.
De Loutre, ——, 7. 192.
De Maistre, Joseph, 8. 488.
Demilier, *see* Damalier.
Democratic party, 5. xxxvii.
De Mortigny, — —, 7. 64.
De Monts, *see* Du Monts.
Demosthenes, 6. 400.
Denecore, Joseph, a French neutral sent to Arundel, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342.
Denicourt, 9. 104.
Denison, John, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 258, 262.
Denmark, 1. 500; cattle sent to from New England, 2. 50*n*.
Maine, 4. 116.
Denie,
Lawrence, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240; *see* Dennis and Denny.
Denne, the Rev. Samuel, 9. 300*n*.
Dennes, James, lived on the Kennebec, 5. 60; affidavit of, 5. 60–61.
Denning, Henry. 4. 55.
Pownal, 4. 55.
Dennis, 4. 374.
Lawrence, letter from Capt. Brockholls, 5. 67–68; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240; mentioned, 5. 33, 39, 88, 127; *see* also Denie and Denny.
Robert, 5. 214.
——. of Sheepscot, 4. 320.
Dennison, Gen. D., letter to Richard Martin, 1. 222–223; sent with troops to Maine; 5. 257.
Denny, Lawrence, Justice of the Peace, 5. 102, 113; mentioned, 5. 61, 63; *see* also Denie and Dennis.
Samuel, 2. 208, 221; moved to Arrowsic, 2. 201; his character, 2. 201.
Major, 7. 182; 8. 250.
Dennysville river, 4. 109.
Denonville, Jacques Réné de Brisay, Marquis de, letters of cited, 1. 434; 7. 55*n*; not a satisfactory governor, 7. 59; mentioned, 7. 48, 51, 55, 66, 68.
Denset, Ann, daughter of Francis, 6. 342.
Charles, son of Francis, 6. 342.
Dennis son of Francis, 6. 342.
Francis, a French neutral sent to York, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342.
Francis, jr., 6. 342.
John, son of Francis, 6. 342.
Joseph, son of Francis, 6. 342.
Mary, daughter of Francis, 6. 342.
Noon, son of Francis, 6. 342.
Peter, son of Francis, 6. 342.
Denys, Jean, drew a map of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, 5. 178.
M., 9. 112.
Deposition of Cleeves, Mitton and others, 1. 382–384.
De Ramzay, ——, plan to dislodge him, 8. 126; fled from Schegnecto, 8. 128, 130, 131, 132, 133; hoped the Acadians would desert the English, 8. 130; unable to march to Minas, 8. 139.
Derby Academy. 7. 407.
line, the, 9. 218.
Mrs. ——, of Brighton, 7. 409.
Dermer, Capt. Thomas, relieved sailors on the island of Monhegan, 1. 32; letter to Gorges, 2. 29, 31*n*; sent out by Gorges, 2. 30; 5. 163; 7. 321; failed to meet Rocroft, 2. 30–31; in Virginia, 2. 30, 31; died 2. 31; the first Englishman to go through Long Island Sound, 2. 31*n*; at Monhegan, 5. 163; explored the coast, 2. 163–164; returned to Monhegan and sailed for England, 2. 164; found the Indians treacherous, 2. 165; made a profitable voyage, 7. 321; fruits of his voyage, 7. 322; mentioned, 2. 40.
De Roquemont, ——, captured by Kirk, 9. 102.
Derry, 6. 5, 6.
Deslines, ——, 7. 70, 70*n*.
De St. Castine, *see* St. Castine.
Desire, the, brought slaves to Boston, 7. 210.
Detroit. J. J. Henry at, 1. 503, 530; Cadillac in 1701 sent to take possession of, 6. 276; expedition against, 1760, 4. 278*n*; captured, 4. 282; mentioned, 7. 234.
Devens, Charles, married Martha Lithgow, 8. 288; children of, 8. 288.
Gen. Charles, son of Charles, 8. 288; a distinguished soldier, statesman and jurist, 8. 288
Richard, married Caroline Lithgow, 5. 422.
Samuel, married —— Noble, 8. 152; children of 8. 152.
——, married Mary Lithgow, 5. 422.
Devereaux, Humphrey, 5. xxxii.
De Vere case, the, 5. xlv.
Devil, the Indian, called Abbamocoke, 3. 96*n*; Magahunta, 4. 379; Majo Lando, 4. 107; *see* Satan.
De Villiere, *see* De Coulon, Capt. ——.
Capt. ——, 6. 64, 65.
Devil's Den, the, 6. 406.
falls, visited by Montressor, 1. 459.

Devonshire, England, 1. 95*n*, 352*n*; 2. 11; 4. 69, 239, 239*n*; 5. xl*n*, 249*n*; 6. 4, 179; 7. 403*n*, 409.
Maine, Robert Drake born in, 1. 236*n*; Geo. Munjoy born in, 1. 258; Munjoy a common name in, 1. 258; named, 5. 249, 249*n*; Thomas Gardner treasurer of, 5. 249; court to be held in, 5. 250; settlements in destroyed, 5. 253; Boothbay the principal plantation in, 6. 155; mentioned, 2. 40*a*, 266, 274; 5. 242; 6. 6.
mines, 5. 173*n*.
Dexter, Franklin, 3. 246.
Dr. ——, 6. 404, 405, 412.
Diamont, John, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
D'Iberville, Pierre Lemoine, in command of the expedition against Pemaquid, 5. 289; 7. 63; commanded L'Envieux, 7. 63; captured the Newport, 5. 289–290; 7. 63; at Pentagoët, 7. 63; attacked Fort William Henry, 5. 290–291; 7. 64-65; surrender of the fort, 7. 65; planned an expedition against Boston, 7. 67.
Dick, a Scotch-Irish name. 6. 19.
Dickens' Academy, 8. 373.
Dickenson, the Hon. Daniel S., 8. 100, 426.
Dictionary of Coins cited, 6. 113*n*.
Dieppe, 2. 29; 5. 178; 8. 322, 329, 332.
Dier, John, 5. 57.
see Dyer.
Digby, ——, chief shipwright, 3. 308; 7. 302, 315.
gut, 8. 129.
Lord, 2. 33.
neck, 8. 129.
Dighton, 2. 145.
rock, 6. 223.
Dike, John, 7. 371.
Nancy, daughter of John, married the Rev. John W. Ellingwood, 7. 371.
Diligence, the, fitted out at Halifax, 2. 246; surrendered to O'Brien, 2. 246; commissioned by Mass., 2. 247; commanded by Lambert, 2. 247.
Dillaway, Arthur, 3. 180.
James, 3. 179.
Dillingham, George F., 7. 104.
Dingley, Capt. ——, of Raymondton, 4. 301, 385, 386.
Dinsmore, Elijah, 9. 215.
James, 7. 327–328.
Gov. Samuel, 6. 58*n*.
Capt. Thomas, 7. 334.
——, of Carrytunk, 4. 398.
Discoverer, the, 5. 152.
Discoveries, chief inducements for, 5. 173.
Distillery, built at Hallowell, 4. 46.
Distribution of French neutrals, 3. 176*n*.
District of Columbia, 8. 355, 356.
Ditton, William, married Sarah Godfrey, 9. 299*n*, 301, 371.
Divorce, granted to William Norman, 1. 370.
Dix, John Adams, 8. 436.
Dixon, Sergeant Robert, killed, 1. 519; first to fall at Quebec, 1. 519.
William, 9. 382; signed petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Dixton, 4. 339.
Doane, Capt. ——, 8. 137.
Documentary History of Maine, cited, 7. 364; of the United States, *see* Force, Peter, 2. 8*a*.
Documents relating to the colonial history of New York, 5. 175*n*, 232*n*, 248*n*, 250*n*, 251*n*, 256*n*, 272*n*, 275*n*, 279*n*, 283*n*.
Dodd, Eliza, married John Royall, 1. 289.
John, jr., 4. 55.
Doddridge, the Rev. Philip, 4. 251; Four Sermons, 4. 336; Rise and Progress, 4. 359; Ten Sermons, 4. 336.
Dodford, 3. xvi.
Doe, the Hon. Charles, graduated from Berwick Academy, 8. 163.
Dogs, strength and courage of, 3. 143; anecdote of one and a lion, 3. 143; trained to act as spies, 7. 327; *see* hounds, 8. 276*n*.
Dole, Ebenezer, 7. 285.
Sarah, married Nathaniel Coffin, 4. 241.
William, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233.
Dollar, John, 4. 281.
Dollars Spanish, value of, 3. 201.
Dollen, 5. 39; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Dolling, John, 5. 33; a Justice of the Peace, 5. 103.
Donaquek, 8. 330.
Doneys, the, seized and sent to Falmouth, 1. 288–289.
Dongan, Gov. Thomas, extent of his jurisdiction, 2. 232; land granted by, 2. 235, 236; agent of the Duke of York, 4. 220; governor of New York, 4. 224; 7. 47; governor of Sagadahock, 4. 224; Pemaquid's petition to, 5. 70–72, 81–88; letter to the Council of New Hampshire, 5. 93–94; advised the annexation of Pemaquid to Boston, 5. 265; quarreled with Andros, 5. 267; squeezed the people of Pemaquid dry, 5. 267; laid claim to part of Acadia, 7. 47–48; accompanied by a Jesuit, 7. 48; mentioned, 2. 235, 5. 59, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 95, 101, 102, 103, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 113, 125, 129, 267*n*; 7. 50; 8. 187, 189, 192, 194.

Donnell, Capt. Benjamin, 2. 205.
Henry, resident of Donnell's island, 1. 145*n*; formerly lived at York, 1. 145*n*, 148, 309; purchased Jewell's island, 1. 148; driven from the island, 1. 148; married a daughter of Thomas Reading, 1. 148, 309; his name given to the island, 1. 148; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; occupied Jewell's island as a fishing station, 1. 309, 320; his children, 1. 309–310; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Henry, jr., son of Henry, 1. 309; moved to York, 1. 309.
Jeffries, leased land to Sylvester Gardiner, 2. 203.
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, 1. 310; death of, 1. 310; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; sued to obtain his land claims, 2. 202; verdict in favor of, 2. 203; extent of his claims, 2. 204.
Samuel, son of Henry, 1. 309; a counselor, 1. 309; 9. 34, 46; died, 1. 310; father of Nathaniel, 1. 310.
vs. Jeffries, 8. 219*n*.
Donnell's island, name given to Jewell's island, 1. 145*n*; origin of the name, 1. 145.
pond, 2. 220.
Doors, a rarity, 4. 343.
Dorchester Antiquarian Society, 5. 197*n*.
England, 3. 316, 320*n*, 330, 331; 5. 182.
hill, 3. 197.
Mass., home of Richard Callicot, 1. 163; home of Thomas Davenport, 1. 305*n*; home of Ebenezer Davenport, 1. 309; Gyles Barge moved to, 3. 82; mentioned, 1. 382; 2. 145, 175; 3. 65*n*; 4. 272; 5. li, 423; 8. 263.
Dormer, *see* Dermer.
Dorr,——, of Starks, 4. 367.
Dorrel, John, grant to, 2. 47*n*.
Dorset, county of, 1. 234*n*.
Dorsetshire, 1. 234*n*.
Dorumby, Max, sold land to Alexander Thwoit, 2. 205.
Dosquet's island, 8. 317.
D'Ossoli, Countess of, 7. 408.
Donaquet, Cadillac's account of, 6. 280; same as Frenchman's bay, 6. 280*n*.
Doughty, Thomas, had a sawmill at Saco, 1. 269.
Doughnuts of the olden time, 9. 218–219.
Douglass, Sir Howard, 8. 44.
the Rev. Nathan, 1. 326*n*.
William, originated the practice of abusing Mather, 9. 20; his British settlements in North America cited, 1. 32, 45; 2. 135, 146; 5. 176*n*, 182*n*, 199*n*, 267*n*, 282*n*; 6. 9, 10, 181.
Douset, Francis, a French neutral sent to York, 3. 176*n*; *see* Denset.
Dover cliffs, 3. 296.
England, 3. 91; 7. 137*n*; 8. 128; 9. 297.
Maine, home of Capt. Richard Waldron, 1. 167, 212, 215, 293; Simon a prisoner at, 1. 218; slaughter at, 1. 291; Major Waldron killed at, 1. 291; home of the Yorks, 1. 318; the church of met in council at Wells, 1. 348; acknowledged the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 385, 386; destroyed by Indians, 3. 135; owned by the Vaughans, 8. 394; John Merrick interested in, 8. 394; church built at, 8. 394–395; became a shire town, 8. 395; mentioned, 1. 105, 106; 3. 46; 7. 401.
N. H., Burdett resided at, 1. 89*n*; home of Edward Allen, 1. 241; early home of George Bramhall, 1. 306; formerly Cochecho, 2. 79*n*; settlement commenced, 2. 79*n*; mentioned, 1. 333; 4. 265, 267, 299; 5. xxiii, xxiv, 286; 8. 65, 169, 298, 391.
treaty of, 7. 136*n*.
Down, county of, 6. 5.
Downing, John, 4. 146, 163, 165, 166.
Joshua, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Lucy Winthrop, letter of cited, 9. 317.
——, married Rebecca Trickey, *neé* Rogers, 1. 208.
Downs, George, teacher in Belfast Academy, 8. 172.
the, 2. 34*a*; 9. 304.
Drafton, Thomas, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Drake, Abraham, born in England, 1. 236*n*; his children, 1. 236*n*; agreement with Anthony Brackett, 1. 235–236; lived at Hampton, 1. 236*n*.
Abraham, jr., son of Abraham, birth and death of, 1. 236*n*.
Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Sir Francis, 3. 95; 7. 295; 9. 301.
F. S., his Town of Roxbury cited, 8. 264.
Hannah, daughter of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Jane, wife of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Mary daughter of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Robert, born in Devonshire, 1. 236*n*; at Exeter, 1. 236*n*; died at Hampton, 1. 236*n*; his son, 1. 236*n*.
Robert, 2d, son of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Sarah, daughter of Abraham, 1. 236*n*.
Samuel G., his Aboriginal Races of North America cited, 5. 144*n*; his Life of Cotton Mather cited, 9. 2–

Drake, Samuel G.—continued.
3, 30; Indian Wars cited, 3. 136*n*; 7. 6*n*, 67; History of Boston cited, 5. 196*n*; 6. 14; 7. 133*n*, 145, 145*n*, 146*n*; 9. 308*n*; Tragedies of the Wilderness cited, 3. 355; 5. 265*n*, 272*n*.
Susannah, daughter of Abraham, married Anthony Brackett, 1. 236, 236*n*.
Thomas, occupied Clapboard island, 1. 146.
Draper, Nathaniel lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; witnessed deed from Robinhood to Mason, 2. 234; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; mentioned, 2. 235, 236.
William, signed petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
Dresden, formerly Pownalborough, 1. 502; 2. 279; 4. 43; 5. lx; 6. 67; Arnold's troops at, 1. 502; garrison at, 2. 199; public building built, 2. 279; settled by Germans, 2. 280; 4. v, lx; called Eastern River, 2. 282; land at granted to Dr. Gardiner, 2. 282; settlement commenced at, 2. 282, 283; land grants at for religious purposes, 2. 293; visted by a Roman Catholic priest, 3. 273; Dr. Gardiner cleared a farm at, 5. lx; Episcopal Church established at, 5. lxi; the Rev. Jacob Bailey established in, 5. 439; formerly Frankfort, 6. 195; mentioned, 4. 15, 16, 315, 354, 380; 5. 418, 422; 6. 67; 7. 405; 8. 210*n*, 213*n*, 240, 268, 287.
Dresser, Henry, biographical notice of, 3. 210.
Nathaniel, killed by Indians, 3. 170–171, 171*n*, 210.
place, the, 3. 210.
Richard, 3. 210.
Dreuilletts, Pere Gabriel, sent to the Cannibas, 1. 432; formed a regular mission, 1. 433; envoy to Boston for the protection of his people, 1. 433; called away, 1. 433; his influence, 1. 433; mentioned, 6. 219; 8. 341.
Drew, the Rev. William A., preceptor at Farmington, 8. 171.
Drought of 1761–2, 3. 177; 4. 270, 273.
Drown claim, origin of, 5. 230; led to grievous ills, 5. 230; settled, 4. 233.
Drowne, Shem, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Thomas, 5. 304; first clerk at Pemaquid, 5. 301.
Drum-beating in place of bell-ringing, 2. 185.
Drummond, Capt. ——, 5. 368.
——, of Bath, 3. 277.
Drunkenness, four men fined for, 1. 84; among the fishermen, 1. 56–57; law concerning, 1. 381; *see* intemperance.
Dubisont, Joseph, 3. 180.
Du Bois' Manuel of Coins cited, 6. 118*n*, 119*n*, 120*n*, 121*n*, 123*n*.
Dublin, Ireland, 6. 368.
Maine, 6. 27.
Presbytery, 6. 30.
Dubreuil, ——, 8. 330.
Duché, M., 6. 276.
Duck, manufactured in Boston, 4. 58.
Ducking-stool, 2. 185; 3. 57.
Ducks, plenty, 2. 82.
Duck-trap, now Linconville, 4. 324*n*; mentioned, 4. 324, 325, 326.
Ducreux, Pere Francis, his Historia Canadensis cited, 6. 210; *see* also Le Creux, François.
Dudley, Joseph, president of New England, 1. 273, 316; married a sister of Capt. Tyng, 1. 316; a judge in the court held at York, 1. 380; letter from Sir F. Gorges, 1. 544–545; questioned Gorges having been in the French wars, 1. 545; his influence prevented mischief in New England, 2. 57; John Wheelwright's letter to, 3. 343–344; Cyprian Southack's letter to, 1. 344–346, 346–347; letter from Shadrack Walton, 1. 349–350; letter from William Partridge, 1. 348; sent an expedition against Port Royal, 7. 76; failure, 7. 76; sent the forces back, 7. 76–77; sent another expedition 7. 78; extent of country over which he held authority, 8. 190*n*; an enemy of Gov. Phipps, 9. 47, 48, 53; complained of the cost of the fort at Pemaquid, 9. 48; coveted the governorship, 9. 53–54; mentioned, 1. 266*n*, 553; 2. 52; 3. 331, 362; 5. 92, 199, 297; 6. 250, 251, 252; 8. 190; 9. 56.
Moses, 4. 309.
Paul, extracts from his papers, 5. 425–429.
Peter, 4. 363.
Thomas, 3. 318*n*; 5. 171.
William, commissioner for North Yarmouth, 2. 175; lived at Roxbury, 2. 175; son of Joseph, 2. 175; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 253; signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 261; autograph of, 6. 253, 261.
——, a teaching Friend, 4. 356.
Dugan, Capt. J., 1. 496.
Duke's Patent, the, 5. 8.
province, the, condition of the people of, 1. 552; people to be carried from to New York, 5. 9; to be protected by New York, 7. 157; divided into counties, 7. 158; mentioned, 5. 9, 235, 255.

territory, the, same as the Duke's province, 5. 9; encouragements for people to settle in, 5. 80; abandoned by Andros, 5. 258.
Dumaresque, Edward, married a daughter of Philip Bretton, 1. 277.
Mrs. Philip, 7. 405.
Dummer Academy, 6. 386, 406.
Charles, 6. 369.
Jeremiah, trustee for North Yarmouth, 1. 272; 2. 173: agent for Massachusetts, 1. 398*n*; 2. 266; mentioned, 7. 86, 233, 284; his Defense of the New England Charter cited, 5. 176*n*, 282*n*, 298*n*; his Memorial Showing the French Possessions on the River of Canada cited, 1. 34.
Nathaniel, 7. 284.
Richard, the Plough Patent sent to, 1. 45*n*.
Governor William, received a letter from Wenemonett, 3. 377–378; his answer, 3. 378–379; met the Indians at Falmouth, 3. 380, 381; letter from the Indians, 1727, 3. 407–408; letter from Capt. Heath, 3. 408–409; letter to the Indians, 3. 410–411; mentioned, 2. 135; 3. 395, 396, 397, 405, 407, 409, 410, 411, 414, 415, 421, 422, 427, 435, 443, 445, 447; 4. 150, 152, 153, 154, 155, 158, 159, 170, 174, 176, 179; 5. 372.
Dummer's treaty, signed, 7. 88; an annoyance to the French, 7. 88.
war, 6. 16, 32.
Dumont, ——, 8. 457.
Du Monts, Pierre du Guast, Sieur, commissioned lieutenant general of France, 1. 25; received a charter from Henry IV, 1. 25, 27; 5. 309, 322, 325; 7. 27; extent of grant, 5. 177; 7. 27; took possession of the territory in the name of the king of France, 1. 25*n*; 7. 27; sailed and accompanied by Champlain, 1. 25–26; 7. 249; 8. 317; 9. 98; withdrew his attention from Acadia and turned his trade to the St. Lawrence, 1. 26; established a colony on the St. Croix, 1. 26; and Bay of Fundy, 1. 26; his expedition drew the attention of the English to the coast of Maine, 1. 28; his colony the first attempt to settle in Maine, 1. 28; passed a winter at St. Croix, 2. 20*a*; 5. 328; 8. 317, 320–321; a fur trader, 5. 174*n*; confiscated the cargo of Capt. Rosigol, 5. 174*n*; set up a cross on the Kennebec, 5. 322; Acadia within his grant, 5. 325; had a knowledge of the country, 5. 325; coasted to the westward, 5. 328–329; 8. 321; his route compared to Weymouth's, 8. 329; probably passed the Kennebec, 8. 329, 330; at Damariscotta, 8. 329, 330; Popham's colonists settled on his grant, 7. 27; his charter tranferred to Guercheville, 7. 28; 8. 323; his expedition carefully prepared, 7. 249; to meet Du Pont-Grave, 7. 250; arrived at Port au Mouton, 7. 250; sent dispatches to Canceau, 7. 250; had higher motives than the little island of St. Croix, 7. 251, resolved to abandon his plantation, 7. 256; to seek a better site for his colony, 7. 257; interested in the culture of maize, 7. 260; to return to St. Croix, 7. 262, 263; transplanted his settlement to Port Royal, 7. 263, 314; 9. 98; returned to France, 7. 263; his settlement and fort described, 7. 313–314; the settlement destroyed by Argall, 7. 319; at Cape Cod, 8. 317–318; explored Penobscot bay, 8. 318; sent out as the head of an expedition, 9. 98; his colonists both Catholics and Protestants, 9. 98; his settlement the basis of the French claims, 9. 102; mentioned, 5. 178; 6. 175*n*; 8. 29, 245, 249, 255*n*, 264, 265.
Du Monts' island, formerly Holy Cross island, 7. 251; mentioned, 8. 317, 330.
Dunbar, Col. David, commissioned governor and surveyor general, 6. 18; 8. 296; 9. 80; Fort Frederick his seat of government, 6. 18; his government beneficial, 6. 18; invited the Scotch-Irish to settle at Pemaquid, 6. 18; Mass. protested against his government, 6. 19; built a house and fort at Pemaquid, 6. 20; 7. 159; his government terminated, 6. 20; 9. 80; returned to England, 6. 20; governor of St. Helena, 6. 20; 8. 298; his widow married Henderson, 6. 20; probably met by Col. Vaughan, 8. 296; gave perpetual lease holds, 8. 297; lieutenant governor of New Hampshire, 8. 297; opposed by Col. Waldo, 8. 298; disregarded the rights of patentees, 9. 80; mentioned, 6. 33, 35.
Mrs, ——, married Henderson, 6. 20.
Dunbarton, 4. 289*n*.
Duncan, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 14.
Dungan, *see* Dongan.
Dunham, James, 2. 115.
Dunk, George M., 8. 242*n*.
Dunkirk Seventy Four, the, American soldiers imprisoned in, 7. 334.
the 3. 216.
Dunlap, John, deposition of cited, 3. 323*n*.

Dunlap, Capt. John, son of the Rev. Robert, 7. 367; father of the Hon. Robert P., 7. 367.
the Hon. Robert Pinckney, his ancestry, 7. 367; birth of, 7. 367; graduated from College, 7. 367; studied law, 7. 367–368; held public offices, 7. 368; governor, 7. 368; prominent in Freemasonry, 7. 368; president of the Bible Society, 7. 368; characteristics of, 7. 368–369; married Lydia Chapman, 7. 369; deeply religious, 7. 369; visited Illinois, 7. 369; death of, 7, 370; mentioned, 1. 12; 6. 33, 371; 7. 371; 8. 61, 62, 63, 64, 67, 394, 415, 456.
the Rev. Robert, birth of, 6. 33; first settled minister at Brunswick, 6. 33, 155; 7. 367; death of, 6. 33; resided at Booth Bay, New Castle and Sheepscot Bridge, 6. 155; 7. 367; a native of Antrim, 7. 367; graduated at Edinburgh, 7. 367; came to America, 7. 367, father of Capt. John, 7. 367.
Mary Tappan, mother of the Hon. Robert P., 7. 367.
William, his history of New York cited, 5. 3*n*.
Dunnell, Henry, 9. 382; *see* Donnell.
Dunning, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Capt. David, 7. 182, 184, 193; 8. 251, 252, 252*n*, 255, 256*n*, 257, 266*n*.
Dunn's Mills, 2. 112.
Dunstable, 4. 287.
Dunstan, settled by the Algers, 3. 26–27, 82, 101; origin of the name, 3. 27, 28; meeting at, 3. 160; the Rev. William Tompson preached at, 3. 160; the Rev. Geo. Whitfield preached at, 3. 161*n*; incorporated as a parish, 3. 162; the Rev. Richard Elvins preached at, 3. 162; Methodists in, 165; first post office in, 3. 250*n*; mentioned, 3. 104, 105, 106, 120, 125, 128, 159, 167, 168, 169, 169*n*, 190, 196, 207, 210, 211, 213, 218, 220, 226, 227.
Hannah, *see* Dustin, Hannah.
Landing, a shipping-post at, 3. 57*n*; home of Elias Oakman, 3. 76; mentioned, 3. 169*n*, 214.
river, 2. 84*n*.
Dunster, the original name of Dunstan, 3. 28.
England, the home of the Algers, 1. 213*n*.
Dunston, a corruption of Dunster, 3. 28.
Dunstorre, former home of the Algers, 1. 213*n*.
Duponceau, Pierre Eteinne, 1. 413; 4. 96; 5. 96; 9. 262, 276, 285.
Du Pont-Gravé, ——, accompanied by Champlain, 7. 249; sailed from Honfleur, 7. 249 to meet Du Monts, 7. 250; attempted two unsuccessful voyages of discovery, 7. 264; decided to return to France, 7. 264; met Ralleau, 7. 264.
Durant, Moses, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Duren, Charles, biographical notice of the Rev. Charles Freeman, 1. 325*n*.
Durend, 9. 297.
Durham, Gore, 4. 294.
Humphrey, purchased land of Geo. Cleeves, 1. 121, 129; his farm, 1. 129; petitioned for Mass. to settle the controversy between Cleeves and Jordan, 1. 141; his land in the possession of Anthony Brackett, 1. 154; resided at Falmouth, 1. 180*n*, 215; killed, 1. 219, 221; his wife taken prisoner, 1. 221; mentioned, 1. 122, 123, 212.
John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Maine, Friends' monthly meeting held at, 7. 221; mentioned, 2. 118; 7. 273.
N. H., home of the Rev. John Adams, 1. 328; formerly Oyster River, 1. 346; the Rev. John Buss preached at, 1. 346–347; mentioned, 3. 315*n*; 4. 265, 267, 373.
Palatinate of, 1. 400.
Durrell, ——, married Rachel Emery, 4. 372–373.
Durrie, ——, 5. 37.
Dusseldorf, 5. 407; 6. 322.
Dustin, Hannah, killed seven Indians, 4. 389.
Dutch, the, captured Geo. Cartwright, 1. 182*n*; Mrs. Lee on board of a vessel of, 1. 293; explored Long Island Sound, 2. 31; inclined to settle the coast, 2. 38; trade with the Indians, 2. 67; value of their trade on the Hudson, 2. 68*n*; attempted to settle in Maine, 4. 218, 220; 5. xxi; 6. 1, 23*n*; 7. 25; left Maine and did not return, 4. 227; captured New York, 5. 3, 231, 248; captured the fort at Pentagoet, 7. 46; dispossessed the English of the foreign trade, 7. 139; captured the Castle of Cormentin, 7. 139; lost the same, 7. 139; encroached upon the territory belonging to the English, 7. 139–140, 143; trade the cause of the war with, 7. 140; in New York, 7. 140; Clarendon's project against, 7. 143, 144, 145; reduced to English allegiance, 7. 150; destroyed the fort at St. John's river, 7. 340; bribed the captain of the Mayflower, 8. 200, 201; authority for this fact, 8. 200; mentioned, 2. 7; 5. 27; 7. 143, 147, 153*n*, 154, 156; 8. 326; 9. 11, 19, 349.

Dutch coin, found in Portland, 6. 135.
king, 8. 348, 350, 351; *see* also Netherlands, the king of.
war, the, 5. 30.
West Indian Company, the, 7. 150.
Du Thet, Gilbert, a Jesuit sent to America, 1. 429; killed, 1. 431.
Dutton, 8. 454.
house, Hallowell, 7. 276.
the Rev. John, 2. 121.
Samuel E., 8. 452.
the, British hospital ship, 7. 474; Dr. McKinstry died on board of, 7. 474.
Warren, 3. 246.
Col. ——, gave land to Hallowell Academy, 8. 160.
Col. ——, of Fairfield, 4. 372.
Duval, Gabriel, 5. xlviii.
Duvall, William, part owner of the Katches at Pemaquid, 5. 9; Katches to be delivered to, 5. 10, 11.
Duxbury, 2. 113, 146, 175; 4. 272.
Dwight, Thomas, 2. 291.
Dwinal, ——, an early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Dwithine, Nathaniel, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
Dye, John, received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 45, 80; 3. 32; extent of the grant, 1. 45; 3. 32; 5. xxi; his grant called the Plough Patent, 1. 45, 80; 3. 32.
see Dyer,
Dyer, Christopher, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240; built a stockade, 9. 136; mentioned, 5. 57; 9. 151.
G. signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 261; autograph of, 6. 261.
John, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240; mentioned, 5. 57.
Jonas, 3. 180.
Mathew, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
William, commissioner, 2. 233; 5. 236; lived at Saco, 5. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
see Dye.
Dyer's neck, 9. 136.
river, 2. 235; 4. 211, 212, 213; 9. 135, 136.
riverbend, 9. 153, 154.
stockade, 9. 136.
Dymond, Israel, 5. 33, 34, 40.
Dyre, Capt. ——, 5. 8.

Eag, the Indian for land, 2. 16*an*.
Eagle, the, Witheridge master of, 5. 168; at Pemaquid, 5. 168; owned by Bennet, 5. 168; fishing on the coast, 5. 186*n*.
Eakwood, 3. 69*n*.
Earl of Bute, the, built at Bath, 2. 209.
Early documents relating to Maine cited, 1. 38*n*.
History of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Maine by Dr. Edward Ballard, 6. 171–202.
Lawyers of Lincoln and Kennebec Counties by Frederick Allen, 6. 43–81.
Earthy, John, warned the Indians of Laughton's treason, 5. 251; attempted to negotiate a treaty with the Indians, 5. 251–252; made peace with the Sachems, 5. 252.
East Boston, 6. 17; 7. 210.
Bridgewater, Mass., 5. xxxv.
Easterlings, 6. 151.
Eastern Argus, the, cited, 5. 174*n*; 8. 368.
boundary, the, 9. 224.
diocese, the, 6. 201; 7. 420.
river, 2. 282; 4. 354; 5. lx.
East Greenwich, 5. 129.
Eastham, 2. 146.
the Rev. Edward, graduated from college, 1. 328; preached in Limerick, 1. 328; death of, 1. 328.
Easthampton, 2. 234; 4. 231.
East India Company, Duke of York interested in, 7. 138–139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*; Godfrey petitioned to, 9. 305*n*.
Indies, the, occupied by Portuguese, 2. 59.
Kingston, 4. 267.
Eastlanders, 4. 97.
East Machias, 3. 179; 8. 165.
Easton, Mass., 5. xl*n*.
Col. ——, 1. 484, 521.
Eastport, 7. 251; 8. 15, 69, 70.
East river, 2. 31*n*.
the fixedness of the people of, 1. 9.
Eastwick, Stephen, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
East Windsor, 6. 31.
Eaton, Angelina, daughter of Cyrus, 7. 491; assisted her father, 7. 491, 495; death of, 7. 491, 495.
Benjamin, father of Cyrus, 7. 487; in the war of the Revolution, 7. 487; a shoemaker, 7. 487; death of, 7. 487.
Cyrus, parents of, 7. 487; birth of, 7. 487; a shoemaker, 7. 488; early love of learning, 7. 488; at the academy, 7. 488; employed as a farmer, 7. 488–489; studied surveying, 7. 489; worked at brickmaking, 7. 489; still studious, 7. 489–490; a school teacher, 7. 490,

Eaton, Cyrus—continued.
491; calculated an eclipse, 7. 490; in Warren, 7. 490; his home 7. 490; married Mary Lermond, 7. 491; children of, 7. 491; valuable aid from his daughter, 7. 491, 494–495; death of his wife, 7. 491; his character, 7. 492–493; became blind, 7. 492, 494; held in high esteem, 7. 493; a successful teacher, 7. 493; skilled in the languages and surveying, 7. 493–494; his publications, 7. 494, 495; degrees conferred upon, 7. 494; member of many learned bodies, 7. 494; death of, 7. 487, 491–492; mentioned, 6. 108, 293, 309, 322–323; his Annals of Warren cited, 3. 227*n*; 4. 106, 109; 5. 367*n*, 370*n*, 375*n*, 382*n*.
David, son of Benjamin, 7. 487.
Ebenezer, killed, 1. 182.
the Rev. Elisha, preached in Merriconeag, 2. 187; death of, 2. 187.
Eliza Ann, daughter of Cyrus, 7. 491.
Emily, daughter of Cyrus, 7. 491, 492; her valuable aid to her father, 7. 491, 494–495.
family, 7. 484.
George Oscar, son of Oscar, 7. 491.
John, letter to Col. Slaughter, 5. 133.
the Rev Joseph, 1. 350; 7. 222.
Mary, wife of Benjamin, 7. 487; death of, 7. 487; lived with her son David, 7. 487.
Oscar, son of Cyrus, married Mary W. Standish, 7. 491; children of, 7. 491: death of, 7. 491.
the Rev. Samuel, preached in North Yarmouth, 2. 187; death of, 2. 187; mentioned, 2. 115, 117, 119; 4. 377; 7. 219.
Theophilus, 9. 319.
Dr. ——, of Harpswell, 4. 332.
General ——, 8. 17.
——, 2. 47*n*.
Widow ——, of Farmington, 4. 308, 310, 363, 365, 396.
Ebens, Edward, killed at Falmouth, 1. 295.
Eb-nee-cook, 9. 131.
Ebronfield, Henry, 2. 280.
Ecclesiastical Sketches of Maine, *see* Greenleaf, Moses.
Tribunal, established in Maine, 5. 236; the only one in America or England, 5. 236.
Eckfeldt's Manuel of Coins, cited, 6. 118*n*, 119*n*, 120*n*, 121*n*, 123*n*.
Ecphantus, 7. 343,
Edauweeno, 3. 412.
Eddington, 7. 5.
Eddy, Col. ——, 7. 10, 16.
the, 8. 297, 301.
Eden, land in granted to Mde. de Gregorie.
Edes, Philip, signed petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived in Falmouth, 1. 320.
Judge ——, 9. 251.
Edewancho, 3. 358,
Edgar, the, 9. 34*n*.
Edgartown, 5. 153.
Edgecomb, ordered to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; land in claimed by Stephen Calef, 4. 230; Freewill Baptist Church formed at, 7. 222; mentioned, 4. 330; 9. 131, 137.
Christian, 3. 110.
Christopher, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; 3. 129; probably a son of Nicholas, 3. 25.
Gibbins, served in the Continental Army, 3. 204.
Joanna, married —— Puncheon, 3. 25.
John, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; selectman of Saco, 3. 25; mentioned, 3. 110, 121.
Mary, married first to George Page, second to John Ashton, 3. 25, 82.
Michael, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; probably a son of Nicholas, 3. 25.
Nicholas, acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 47; settled at Black Point, 3. 24, 38*n*, 83; ancestry of, 3. 25; moved to Saco, 3. 25; his children, 3. 25, his daughter married John Ashton, 3. 25, 82.
Nicholas, 2d, grandson of Nicholas, 3. 25; agent for the heirs of Sir Richard, 3. 25.
Sir Richard, 3. 25.
Robert, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; 3. 129*n*; a son of Nicholas, 3. 25; married Rachel Gibbins, 3. 25; death of, 3. 25.
Edgeremet, 3. 380; 5. 283.
Edgmaroggan river, 4. 105.
Edict of Nantes, the revocation of the, drove French refugees to Maine, 1. 276; 8. 213*n*; signed by the king, 9. 98; admitted Protestants to places of trust, 9. 98.
Edinburgh, 5. 422; 6. 33, 34, 157, 167; 7. 367.
Review, the, cited, 6. 8, 410.
University, 6. 31; 7. 473.
Edmans, Robert, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Edmonds, Sir Thomas, British minister to France, 2. 39*a*; in charge of the affairs of Capt. John Smith, 2. 39*a*.

Edmundston, 8. 4.
Edowauhkeriti, 3. 412.
Education, laws in favor of, 1. 204; 3. 131*n*; Scarborough presented for not providing schools, 3. 131.
Educational Institutions of Maine while a District of Mass., by the Rev. J. T. Champlin, 8. 155–160.
Edward I, founded the Hambourg Company, 7. 139*n*.
II. 4. 239.
III, introduced the Rose Noble, 6. 130; legend introduced on his coinage, 6. 131, 139; mentioned, 6. 149, 150.
IV, 6. 149.
VI, no interest during his reign in discoveries, 2. 18*a*.
Edwards, John, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 320.
Jonathan, his observations on the Language of the Monhegan Indians, cited, 6. 208*n*, 212, 212*n*, 215*n*.
R., 2. 173.
the Hon. Ogden, 1. 443.
Pierpont, 1. 448.
Eel river, 8. 104.
Efvaragoosaret, 4. 163.
Egeremet, murdered, 5. 292; at Fort William Henty, 7. 63.
Egerton Manuscript, the, cited, 9. 322*n*, 360.
Eichenberg's newspaper, cited, 6. 325.
Elberfield, 5. 405
Elbridge family, 5. 149.
Giles, empowered Shute to purchase Monhegan, 1. 36; 2. 50*a*; 7. 171; sent the patent to Shute, 1. 36–37; father of Thomas, 1. 37; received a tract of land, 1. 80; 7. 135; the estate of Aldworth bequeathed to, 2. 51*a*; 5. 154; his grant conflicted with the deed of John Brown, 2. 87*n*; his son Thomas moved to Pemaquid, 5. 154; had a settlement at Monhegan, 5. 200; his patent in full, 5. 207–214; a friend of Jordan, 6. 189; mentioned, 1. 39; 5. 196, 197, 214, 223, 226.
John, 5. 226; a descendent of Giles, 5. 154; founded the Bristol Infirmary, 5. 154.
Thomas, son of Giles, 1. 37; 5. 154, 226, 227; held a court, 1. 37, 138; autograph of, 1. 37; 5. 226; sued by Cleeves, 1. 138; verdict in his favor, 1. 138; 5. 230; moved to Pemaquid, 5. 154, 226, 227; heir of Aldworth, 5. 226; alienated his property, 5. 229–230; sold it to White and Davison, 5. 230; embroiled in difficulties, 5. 230; a friend of Jordan, 5. 230; swore allegiance to the Duke of York, 5. 237, 237*n*; lived at Pemaquid, 5. 237*n*; neglected, 5. 237*n*; petitioned Mass. to govern Maine, 5. 238, 240.
Elden, Capt. John, settled at Buxton, 2. 139; 4. 245; came from Saco, 2. 139; at the seige of Boston, 2. 139.
Elden's Corner, 2. 140.
Elder, John, married Martha Knight, 3. 216.
Elective franchise, the, of Mass., applicable to Maine, 1. 201.
Elias, the, commanded by Andries, 5. 136.
Eliot, first church in, 5. liv; the Rev. John Rogers settled in, 5. liv.
Benjamin, 3. 375.
the Rev. John, his church, 1. 264; his work as a missionary, 1. 446; only one man now able to read his Indian Bible, 6. 205; mentioned, 5. 194; 9. 276; his Indian grammar cited, 4. 96, 99; 9. 276, 285*n*.
the Rev. John, of Boston, one of the founders of the Mass. Historical Society, 2. 11*a*; his Biographical Dictionary cited, 5. xlvii.
Elizabeth, Queen, coins of her reign found at Richmond's island 1. 43*n*; appointed Gorges governor of Plymouth, 1. 109; death of, 2. 21*a*; interested in America, 5. 150; gave a patent to Raleigh, 5. 152; coin of her reign found at Portland, 6. 129; her coinage of pure metal, 6. 130; coinage described, 6. 130; England prosperous during her reign, 6. 174; incorporated the East India and Turkey Companies, 7. 139; sanctioned American slavery, 7. 209; mentioned, 2. 66*a*, 77*a*, 15; 4. 68; 5. 170*n*; 6. 5, 24, 30, 139, 146, 150, 151; 7. 295, 364, 380; 9. 300.
the, 5. 135.
islands, the, 2. 20*a*.
Elizabethtown point, paroled prisoners landed at, 1. 528.
Elkins, Christopher, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Henry, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; 3. 129*n*; mentioned, 3. 232.
Samuel, 4. 315.
Thomas, under-marshal for Gorges, 1. 88; lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
——, lived at Long Reach, 2. 205; house burnt, 2. 205.
Ellacott family, 1. 95*n*.
Ellicot family, 1. 95*n*.
Vines, grandson of Richard Vines, 1. 95*n*.
Ellingham and Gayle, amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Ellington, 6. 31.

Ellingwood, the Rev. John W., preached in Bath, 2. 226; son of Capt. Joshua, 7. 371; birth of, 7. 371; apprenticed to a silversmith, 7. 371; married Nancy Dike, 7. 371; set up business for himself, 7. 371–372; deeply religious, 7. 372; studied theology, 7. 372; ordained, 7. 372; resigned his pastorate, 7. 372–373; death of his wife, 7. 373; married Mrs. H. M. Smith, 7. 373; character of, 373–374, 375; as a dentist, 7. 374–375; his missionary trees, 7. 375; honorary degrees from college, 7. 376; sermons printed, 7. 377–378; death of, 7. 373; mentioned, 2. 206; 4. 227.
Capt. Joshua, 7. 371.
Eliot, formerly part of Kittery, 1. 269; 6. 200; called Sturgeon Creek, 7. 221; Friends at, 7. 221.
Daniel, moved to Machias, 3. 179.
Elizabeth, married to George Vaughan, 8. 295.
Robert, lived at Falmouth, 1. 155; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; received a deed from Robert Jordan, jr., 235*n*; tax paid to Falmouth, 1. 323; lived at Black Point, 3. 83; land at Black Point granted to, 3. 213; Elliot Vaughan his heir, 3. 226; biographical notice of, 3. 210; mentioned, 3. 16*n*, 110, 132, 211.
Elliott's plantation, 3. 213.
Ellis, Freeman, 4. 361, 390, 391, 401.
Mrs. Freeman, 4. 391.
Joanna, 4. 390.
the Rev. ——, of Little Compton, 4. 270.
Ellsworth, 6. 35, 36, 275; 8. 4.
4. 364.
Oliver, stockholder in the woolen mills, 4. 55; Justice of the Supreme Court, 4. 56; father of the governor, 4. 56.
Elson, John, 3. 110.
Samuel, 1. 227*n*.
Elvins, the Rev. Richard, preached at Dunstan, 3. 162; death of, 3. 162–163; lived at Salem, 3. 163; a baker, 3. 163; influenced by Whitefield, 3. 163; married Mrs. Willard, 3. 163; poem by, 3. 163*n*; mentioned, 3. 204.
Elwell, Edward Henry, The White Hills of New Hampshire, 9. 207–219.
John, 4. 290.
Ely, Justin, 4. 262.
Emanuell river, 3. 293.
Embden, 1. 459*n*.
Emerald Island, the 6. 5.
Emerson, Benjamin Dudley, teacher at Warren, 8. 172.
Edward, 7. 284; married Susanna Perkins, 8. 389.
the Rev. Ezekiel, preached at Georgetown, 2. 221–222; an account of, 2. 222; mentioned, 4. 295, 330, 348, 349, 377; 7. 219.
Joseph, of York, preached in Wells, 1. 346; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; 3. 55; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; exempt from presentment, 3. 54; biographical notice of, 3. 210; mentioned, 6. 395; 9. 381.
Ralph Waldo, 8. 451.
stream, 4. 374.
William, 4. 7*n*; 7. 414.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Emery, Jona., 4. 372, 401.
Mrs. Jona., taken prisoner at Fairfield, 4. 380.
Jonathan, 2d, 4. 373.
Dr. Joseph, traveled with the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 289; located at Fryeburg, 4. 289*n*; married Miss Fessenden, 4. 289*n*; his daughter married the Rev. Daniel Dana, 4. 289*n*.
Elder Joseph, 7. 222, 225.
Moses, a lawyer, 5. xxvi; 8. 397.
Moses, early settler at Bakerstown, 2. 111, 112; an elder, 2. 112, a ferryman, 4. 112; his hunting feats, 4. 112.
Moses, jr., first male child born in Bakerstown, 2. 111.
the Rev. Moses, 2. 127.
the Hon. Nicholas, 1. 326*n*; 8. 57; 347, 397, 431, 456.
Noah, 4. 205.
Rachel, daughter of Jona., 4. 372; married to ——, Durrell, 4. 372–373.
Sally, daughter of Dr. Joseph, married to the Rev. Daniel Dana, 4. 289*n*.
Simeon, 4. 205.
the Rev. Samuel, educated at Harvard College, 1. 340; minister at Wells, 340, 347; married in Wells, 1. 347; his salary, 1. 347; lived in his own house, 1. 348; died at Winter Harbor, 1. 348; buried in Wells, 1. 348; mentioned, 1. 350.
Judge Stephen, 6. 41, 369; 8. 170.
Dr. ——, of Hampton, 4. 279.
Emery's ferry, 4. 316.
mills, 2. 112.
Emmes, Nathaniel, 2. 179, 180.
Emmet, Eger, 4. 148, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 163, 164.
Emmons, Dr. Nathaniel, 6. 393.
Mr. ——, of Hallowell, 6. 67.
E. Mmetinic, Isle de, now Monhegan, 7. 315; mentioned, 7. 293*n*, 306, 314, 315.
Encyclopedia Americana, 6. 210*n*.

Endicott, Gilbert, had a sawmill at Cape Porpus, 1. 268.
Capt. John, sent to America, 1. 41; at Salem, 1. 41; Robert Ingersoll sent to, 1. 113; acknowledged the deed from Cleeves to Allen, 1. 126; Cleeves' letter to, 1. 167–170; purchased land of Nathaniel Mitton's estate, 1. 248; letters to cited, 1. 289*n*, 396–397; 2. 47; mentioned, 5. 168*n*, 199; 9. 329, 336.
Eneas, a friendly Indian, 1. 469; signum of, 6. 255; mentioned, 4. 155, 163.
Enfield, 2. 145; 4. 295, 296.
England, Capt. John Smith returned to, 1. 31; Sir Richard Hawkins sailed to Amerca from, 1. 32; Capt. Rocroft sent a captured bark to, 1. 32; Capt. Christopher Levett returned to, 1. 42*n*; beaver skins sent to, 1. 55; different kinds of merchandise sent to, 1. 57, 536; 4. 23; Cleeves went to, 1. 65, 100, 115, 117, 546; 3. 40; the Church of to be established as the religion of the people of Maine, 1. 86; George Burdett came from, 1. 89*n*; Burdett left his wife and children in, 1. 89*n*; the civil wars in destroyed all that Gorges had established in America, 1. 90; 2. 60*a*; Dr. Child born in and returned to, 1. 95*n*; the political events in cause a decision in favor of Rigby, 1. 96; Godfrey's government sent a remonstrance to, 1. 101, 101*n*; Nicholas Shapleigh returned to, 1. 163*n*; the government of gave no support to the commissioners of Maine, 1. 195; trade with Richmond's island, 1. 280; 4. 23, Andros sent to, 4. 297*n*; Edward Tyng died in, 4. 316; John and Nathaniel Wallis born in, 4. 317*n*; the Hutchinsons returned to, 4. 342*n*; John Wheelwright went to, 4. 344*n*; the names of cities in given to American places, 4. 355*n*; the laws of to be used in New England, 4. 400; 2. 50*a*; 6. 174; Ethan Allen sent in irons to, 1. 489; pipe-staves sent to, 1. 536; Thomas Jenner moved to, 1. 547; threats to send Cleeves a prisoner to, 1. 549; John Jocelyn returned to, 1. 550*n*; the basis of her claim to the American coast, 2. 15*a*, 19*a*; 7. 26, 296; 9. 102; no efforts made to follow the discoveries of the Cabots, 2. 18*a*; the interest for colonization revived in, 2. 20*a*, 27*a*; 5. 343–344; 7. 294; Pring returned to with a load of furs and sassafras, 2. 22*a*; attempts made to awaken the interest of the government of in colonization, 2. 24*a*; return of the Sagadahoc colonists to, 2. 29*a*, 30*a*; trouble in prevented the scheme of a general government in New England, 2. 54*a*; bought and sold, the cry of Essex, 2. 70*a*; climate of compared to that of New England, 2. 98; interested in American fishing, 2. 99*n*; the fishing trade in decayed, 2. 104; the soldiers of held Castine, 4. 78; the first American possessions of, 5. 148; the first step of her colonial greatness, 5. 153; Weymouth carried Indians to, 5. 157, 349, 350; 6. 314; Nahanada in, 6. 159; appreciated the value of the naval stores of New England, 5. 298, 298*n*; excited over the marvelous discoveries in America, 5. 343–344; the war with France a hindrance to her colonies, 5. 397; her jealousy of Ireland like her jealousy of America, 6. 8–9; history of the coinage of, 6. 149–151; Allerton made voyages to as agent for the Company of undertakers, 7. 30, American slavery due to, 7. 209; sanctioned the slave trade, 7. 212; claimed the right of possession of the coast of Maine, 7. 296; prepared to defend her right, 7. 296; opened contracts for charters, 7. 296, 297; tenor of the charters, 7. 297; learned the value of a way from Halifax to Quebec, 8. 18; pretended that the United States desired the conquest of Canada, 8. 18; desired a right of way, 8. 18–19; her indecency toward the United States, 8. 46; her treatment of the United States in 1861, 8. 99, 100; mentioned, 1. 47*n*, 49, 52, 54, 65*n*, 73, 80*n*, 83, 89, 95, 96, 113, 113*n*, 115, 116, 120, 146, 153, 176, 177, 194, 207, 213, 236*n*, 258, 336, 352, 403, 528, 554; 2. 14*a*, 20*a*, 45*a*, 47*a*, 48*a*, 52*a*, 56*a*, 64*a*, 72*a*, 77*a*, 78*a*, 15, 21, 44, 45, 46, 47, 50, 65, 91, 100, 141, 172, 189, 190, 201, 248, 257, 258, 261, 266, 274; 3. 15, 21*n*, 25, 28, 32, 38, 48, 50, 53, 55, 63, 68, 69*n*, 89, 90, 92, 98, 133, 175, 209, 217, 218, 219, 220, 232, 283, 284, 288, 290, 309, 315*n*, 316, 318, 320*n*, 321, 325, 327, 331, 332, 351, 355, 356, 366; 4. 4, 5, 11, 18, 68, 69, 132, 138, 239, 293, 396; 5. xxi, xxxiv, xxxvi, xl*n*, xlv, lvii, lviii, lix, lxi, 5, 7*n*, 26, 48, 49, 59, 82, 113, 125, 129, 145, 147, 148, 150, 158*n*, 177, 185, 195, 196, 199, 200, 204, 207, 217, 221, 231, 236, 245, 248, 266, 271, 273, 276, 315, 321, 324, 330, 334; 6. 5, 20, 22, 24, 27, 28, 49, 86, 88, 89, 96*n*, 119, 124,

England—continued.
131, 139, 149, 150, 151, 167, 169, 179, 180, 181, 184, 186*n*, 187, 193, 194, 195, 220, 242, 321, 322, 325, 327, 331, 335, 336, 354, 358, 364, 410, 411; 7. 15, 16, 25, 30, 31, 32, 58, 135, 136, 136*n*, 137, 137*n*, 139, 140, 142, 142*n*, 144*n*, 147, 156, 202, 223, 227, 234, 235, 293, 294, 295, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 321, 328, 334, 355, 356, 364, 382, 383, 404, 405, 406, 409, 410, 423; 8. 64, 84, 90, 99, 100, 114, 128, 185, 191, 201, 203, 220, 238, 263, 268*n*, 294, 295, 298, 302, 308, 309, 318, 326, 349, 350, 352, 412; 9. 3, 9, 11, 13, 17, 19, 23*n*, 24, 25, 26, 27, 30, 33, 34*n*, 38, 44, 47, 48, 52, 53, 54, 56, 61, 68, 70, 75, 83, 89, 102, 103, 105, 106, 107, 118, 122, 132, 199, 223, 224, 225, 246, 247, 304, 310, 311, 311*n*, 313, 313*n*, 314, 315, 316*n*, 318, 323, 325, 339, 340, 341, 343, 347, 349, 350, 352, 257, 361, 362, 368, 369, 373, 374; the Church of, *see* English Church and Episcopal Church.
William, purchased land of Samoset, 5. 188*n*.
English, Capt. ——, commanded a packet between Boston and Falmouth, 1. 278.
channel, of dangerous navigation, 2. 36*an*.
church, first mention of the service of in New England, 6. 175, 175*n*; the Rev. John Wiswell, settled at Falmouth, 6. 193; *see* Episcopal church.
coinage, found at Castine, 6. 124.
James, purchased land of Nathaniel Mitton's estate, 1. 248; addressed a petition to the selectmen of Falmouth, 1. 250; asked for certain privileges, 1. 250–251; petition partially granted, 1. 251; his daughter a legatee of Silvanus Davis, 1. 309.
record commissioners, publications of, 2. 9*a*.
the, captured Mount Desert, 1. 26*n*, 27; dispute with the French in regard to the boundaries, 1. 27; 6. 3*n*; occupy the country as far as the Kennebec, 6. 27–28; their attention drawn to the coast of Maine, 6. 28; settled in Bermuda, New Foundland, Plymouth and Virginia, 6. 33; received land from Squidryset, 6. 42; offended by the purchase of Maine by Mass., 6. 239; refused to pay the corn tribute to the Indians, 6. 287; hindered the fish from ascending the Saco, 6. 287; stole the lands from the Indians, 6. 287; hated by the French, 6. 287, 287*n*; 5. 176, 256*n*, 278; far surpassed by the French in their regard for the religion of the Indians, 5. 405; changes in the language, 5. 426; policy of the Jesuits towards, 5. 433; flattered Dreuilletts, 5. 433; proposed a treaty with the Cannibas, 5. 434; Thury inflamed the Indians against, 5. 436; 2. 169; the influence of Râle an insuperable barrier to their plans of occupancy, 1. 436; their hatred of the French, 1. 442; built a church for the Norridgewocks, 442*n*; their claim to America founded on Cabot's discoveries, 2. 15*a*; 7. 26, 296; had little interest in discoveries, 2. 18*a*; satisfied with fishing, 2. 18*a*; Somerset friendly to the, 2. 48*a*, 50*a*; had no settlement on the coast when Levett arrived, 2. 49*a*–50*a*; the settlements of, 2. 7; excited revenge among the natives, 2. 169; the French intrigue to exterminate, 3. 152; 5. 251; Canada ceded to, 3. 176; early in Maine, 5. xxi; 6. 3, 4; extent of territory they settled, 5. xxi; character of those that settled New England, 5. xxii; their fishing ships early on the coast, 5. 144; the colonies founded by private adventure, 5. 148; wrought out the principles of freedom, 5. 149; their fisheries a source of trouble with the French, 5. 174–175; hedged in by the French, 5. 243; 8. 223; the Mohawks friendly to, 5. 256–257; compared to the French, 5. 295–296; 6. 277; the disputed boundary of Acadia, 6. 3*n*; St. Castine a formidable adversary of, 6. 111–112; 7. 43; sometimes the aggressors, 6. 112; early fished on the banks of Newfoundland, 6. 173; called the Abnakis the Tarantees, 6. 208; Râle instigated the Indians against, 6. 235; to be kept from Acadia by the Abnakis, 6. 281; attempted to settle Pentagoet, 6. 281; to be held in check by the Indians, 6. 281–282; their title not strengthened by Weymouth, 7. 26; their claim to the Penobscot better than that of the French, 7. 29; delicate about marrying with Indians, 7. 44; Jesuits jealous of, 7. 58; never ceded Pemaquid to the French, 7. 136; their African trade taken by the Dutch, 7. 139; lost the Castle of Cormentin, 7. 139; recaptured the same, 7. 139; the colonial affairs of in 1664, 7. 151–154; lasting evidence of the power of, 7. 156; Champlain heard of their discoveries in

Maine, 7. 263; first began, 1606, to organize movements for settling the New World, 7. 294; many places were settled owing to the influence of Popham's expedition, 7. 308; Pemaquid the first point of their colonization, 7. 309, 312; places settled before Popham's colony arrived, 7. 310; considered the St. Croix their eastern boundary, 8. 189; mentioned, 3. 99, 109, 139; 5. 252; 6. 360; 7. 29, 50, 55, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 66, 69, 77, 79*n*, 83, 85, 86, 89, 90, 91.

Enniskillen, 8. 114.

Enos, Lieut.-Col. Roger, letters to from Arnold, 1. 468, 472, 473, 474, 475; to send provisions, 1. 473, 474, 475–476; to forward a letter to Washington, 1. 478; returned to Dead river, 1. 481; to send back the sick and feeble, 1. 482; mentioned, 1. 500, 511 513.

Enow, Thomas, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.

Envieux, La, sent to capture Fort William Henry, 7. 63; commanded by D'Iberville, 7. 63.

Epenowe, captured at Martha's Vineyard, 2. 25, 26; 5. 144*n*; man of consequence, 5. 25–26; sent out with Capt. Hobson, 5. 27; escaped, 5. 27–28, 31; met by Dermer, 5. 31; wounded Dermer, 5. 31; in London, 5. 178.

Episcopacy in Falmouth, 1. 52, 58, 161, 162; New England an enemy to, 5. 217; solicitude for at Pemaquid, 5. 248; opposed by Presbyterians, 6. 26, 27; favored by Presbyterians, 6. 27; planted in Virginia, 6. 29; mentioned, 5. 149.

Episcopal church, the, never prevailed in Maine, 4. 70; Dr. Gardiner a patron of, 5. lx; established at Dresden, 5. lxi; R. H. Gardiner a supporter of, 5. lxvi; in Falmouth, 5. 439; established at Richmond's island, 6. 138, 181; connected with the designs of the early voyagers, 6. 175*n*; not the first established in New England, 6. 176*n*; the first in Maine, 6. 176*n*; has the right of first occupation by the right of possession, 6. 177; renewal of endeavors of, 6. 178–179; Gorges given the right to establish it, 6. 179; first established in New England, 6. 180; at Portsmouth, 181; at the Isle of Shoals opposed, 6. 81; Province of Maine, in favor of, 6. 183; charter of Charles I, in favor of, 6. 183; dreaded the tyranny of Mass., 6. 186–188; no colony which adhered to permitted in the New England confederation, 6. 188; relieved by Charles II, 6. 188; church built at Falmouth, 6. 192–193; the Rev. John Wiswall settled at Falmouth, 6. 193; increase in the church, 6. 193–194; Samuel Maverick a member of, 7. 145; had but two churches in Maine in 1809, 7. 417; of Rhode Island, 7. 430; mentioned, 6. 174, 174*n*; 8. 499; *see* also English church.

Episcopalians, in Georgetown, 3. 277; in Providence, 4. 268; in Maine injured by Land, 5. 221; generally adhered with the Royal cause, in 1775, 5. 440; in Ireland, 6. 6; united with Presbyterians in Ireland, 6. 26; in Portsmouth, 6. 165; Maine distinctly of their creed, 6. 183; 8. 419; dreaded the tyranny of Mass., 8. 186; not soothed by the treatment of Mass., 8. 187; about Casco bay, 7. 220; in Richmond, 7. 413; in Boston, 9. 23*n*; mentioned, 5. lviii; 8. 112*n*.

Epping, 4. 265, 299; 6. 370; 9. 169.

Eraskoheagan, Indian name of Parker's island, 4. 105.

Erby, 5. 253.

Erixis, 6. 259.

Erocois, *see* Iroquois.

lake, now Lake Champlain, 2. 78*a*; 3. 34*n*.

Erremaneeseck, 3. 112.

Erremaumeck, 3. 412;

Ersegontegogs, the, 3. 357.

Erving, John, 8. 222*n*.

Espaguheat, 3. 412.

Esparagoosaret, 4. 155, 164.

Espegnect, 3. 380.

Esquimaux, the, their language different from other natives, 1. 413*n*; attacked by the Micmacs, 1. 414; 7. 339; speak the Karalit, 4. 97; eaters of raw flesh, 7. 339; attacked by the Abnakis, 7. 339.

Essex, 6. 384.

county, England, 3. xv, xvi.

county, Mass., 1. 64*n*; 2. 154; 4. 231, 232; 6. 364, 383, 385.

county records, cited, 1. 150*n*.

bar, 6. 366.

district, 8. 451.

the Earl of, Gorges served under, 1. 109; a friend of Gorges, 2. 67*a*; trial of, 2. 67*a*; defended by Gorges, 2. 67*a*, 68*a*; Raleigh an enemy of, 68*a*; message sent to the queen, 2. 69*a*; asked for a private interview, 2. 70*a*; confined the queen's messengers, 2. 70*a*; attempted to excite the people, 2. 70*a*; returned to his house, 2. 70*a*–71*a*; committed to the tower, 2. 71*a*; executed for high treason, 2. 71*a*; mentioned, 7. 381.

Essex house, 2. 68*a*, 69*a*, 71*a*.
the, 9. 178.
Etchemins, the, lived in Acadia, 7. 101*n*; one given to Champlain, 7. 262; included with the Abnakis, 7. 339; attacked the fort at Pemaquid, 7. 341; mentioned, 6. 210, 211, 212, 225.
Eteminquois river, 1. 288.
Etienne, Governor ——, 7. 20, 21.
Etserraboonet, 3. 408.
Europe, early trade with Richmond's island, 5. 174*n*; the maratime nations of jealous, 5. 309; the excitements in drove emigrants to America, 6. 5; mentioned, 1. 413; 2. 76*a*, 206, 209, 270, 280, 285, 287; 3. 308; 4. 10, 11, 85, 86, 257; 5. lxii; 6. 91, 138, 280, 285, 322, 361, 412; 7. 85, 295, 296, 432; 8. 264, 297, 320, 460, 491, 493, 499; 9. 76, 82, 83, 140, 164.
European politics effected the American colonies, 5. 201.
races, the, their tendency to improvement, 1. 9; characteristics of, 1. 9–10.
settlements in America, cited, 1. 263.
Europeans, how they obtained Indian lands, 5. 169; their influence over the Indians, 5. 193; none found on the coast before 1604, 7. 256.
Eustis, Major Abraham, 9. 184.
Governor William, 7. 413.
Euxine, the, 4. 10.
Evangeline, 5. xxii.
Evans, Abigail, daughter of John, married James Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
Catherine, wife of David, 4. 281.
David, 4. 281.
the Hon. George, trustee of Bowdoin College, 7. 457; birth of, 7. 458; graduated from college, 7. 458; settled in Gardiner, 7. 458; defended Dr. Coolidge, 7. 458, 467; held political offices, 458–459; an exciting canvas over his election, 7. 459; his labors in Congress, 7. 459–460, 463–464; his eloquence and influence in debate, 7. 460–463, 466, 469; promoter of the system of warehousing, 7. 464; on the Ashburton treaty and Oregon difficulties, 7. 464; controled every department in Mane, 7. 465; people jealous of, 7. 465; retired from Congress, 7. 466; as a lawyer, 7. 466–467; his speech at the Coolidge trial, 7. 467–469; address to Polk, 7. 469–470; to Webster, 7. 470; in private life, 7. 471; mentioned, 1. 410; 6. 41, 361, 371; 7. 415; 8. 56, 174, 432, 433.
John, one of the owners of Fryeburg, 4. 278, 278*n*; in the French war, 4. 278*n*; in the expedition against the St. Francis Indians, 4. 278*n*; his dau ghter married Lieut. James Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
the Rev. Israel, 4. 298.
Evans' History of Bristol, cited, 5. 149*n*, 154*n*.
Eveleth, Capt. Nathaniel, early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153, 155.
John, graduated from Bowdoin, 6. 369; death of, 6. 369*n*; teacher at Hebron Academy, 8. 169.
Evelyn, John, his Diary and Correspondence cited, 5. 245, 246, 247.
Evening Post, the, cited, 8. 208*n*.
Everest, *see* Everett.
Everett, Andrew, land granted to, 9. 378, 382.
Charles Carroll, his Memoir of the Rev. Leonard Woods, 8. 481–511.
Ebenezer, 5. xxix; 6. 359.
Edward, his Dorchester Oration cited, 5. 199*n*; mentioned, 2. v; 3. 242, 246, 247, 248, 251, 259; 8. 100, 428, 443.
Evrest, John, master of the Primrose, 5. 135.
Ewing, ——, 8. 424.
Exchange street, Portland, owners of lots bounded by, 1. 246; home of Joseph Ingersoll on, 1. 311, 312; land on sold to Phineas Jones, 1. 311; mentioned, 1. 298; 8. 225*n*.
Excise Bill, the, opposed by Scarborough, 3. 187.
Exeter, England, 2. 20*a*; 3. 289, 308; 6. 15, 182.
N. H., the Rev. John Wheelwright in, 1. 182*n*, 341, 343, 355; Robert Drake settled at, 1. 236*n*; the first settlers of Wells came from, 1. 340, 353, 355; home of Needham, 1. 340; home of Hutchinson, 1. 340; mentioned, 2. 188; 3. 217; 4. 267; 7. 235; 8. 159, 298.
Academy, 8. 160.
the Dean of, 6. 180.
Experiment, the, 9. 178 179.
Ex river, 6. 15.
Extracts from the Memoir of De La Mothe Cadillac, 6. 273–289; from the Records of York, 1. 363–391,
Eyer, Tho., 9. 365.

Fabyan, Joshua, 3. 188, 200*n*.
Fairbanks, Benjamin, 7. 272, 273.
——, of New Vineyard, 4. 396.
Fairfax, 8. 390; now Albion, 2. 291; settled by the Kennebec purchsers, 2. 291.
Fairfield, 4. 315, 317, 349, 371, 372, 373, 380, 381, 401, 404.
Edward, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; possibly a resident of Black Point, 3. 83.

Jeremiah, 7. 287.
Gen. John, 8. 4, 38, 73, 74, 76, 77, 78, 81, 82, 85, 87, 102, 397, 458, 459; 9. 243.
the Rev. John, 2. 141; 4. 243, 244, 256, 267; 7. 216.
William, 9. 93.
Fall brook, land near sold to the Wakeleys, 1. 153; mentioned, 1. 120.
cove, Geo. Lewis owned land near, 1. 123.
fish, 1. 506.
Falls of Arransoak, 1. 459.
of Carrytunk, 2. 269.
of Winslow, 4. 375.
Fallstown, 4. 262.
Falmouth, Barnstable county, 8. 234*n*.
England, 1. 355*n*; 2. 20*a*.
Maine, former limits of, 1. 21; destroyed by Indians, 1. 21, 254; Richmond's island a part of, 1. 41; first attempts to settle, 1. 42, 42*n*, 51, 59, 68, 193, 316*n*; claimed by the Jordan proprietors, 1. 48–49; Cleeves and Tucker driven to, 1. 54; now Portland, 1. 63*n*; called Casco, 1. 65*n*; new settlement in the limits of, 1. 68; James Andrews a resident of, 1. 69, 180*n*; submission to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 70, 132, 159; families of, 1. 76, 105, 112, 114, 144; 3. 38; land at granted to Cleeves, 1. 97; home of Robert Corbin, 1. 105, 185; home of Geo. Lewis, 1. 105, 191; home of Richard Martin, 1. 105; home of Michael Mitton, 1. 205; home of Francis Neale, 1. 105, 197, 200; home of Francis Small, 1. 105; home of Thomas Stanford, 1. 105, 180*n*; home of John Phillips, 1. 105, 121; home of John Wallis, 1. 105, 180*n*, 185; home of Nathaniel Wallis, 1. 105, 185; home of Nicholas White, 1. 105; to establish boundaries, 1. 106, 387; to include Spurwink, Casco bay and Clapboard island, 106, 152, 387; the eastern boundary to be the boundary of the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 107; home of Robert Jordan, 1. 107, 180*n*; the inhabitants of in 1658, 1. 105, 112, 114, 144, 157, 180*n*, 203, 215, 246, 249, 275–276, 286, 319–323; limits of marked out, 1. 111; origin of the name, 1. 112; land at conveyed to Geo. Lewis, 1. 118; first mills at, 1. 120, 121; land at conveyed to Robert Jordan, 1. 132; Geo. Cleeves a resident of, 1. 133, 134, 145; 6. 131; Cleeves a deputy for, 1. 138; appealed to Mass. to settle the conflicting claims at, 1. 140, 143–145, 280–281; not to dispose of the land claimed by Cleeves, 1. 142; freemen in, 1. 144; origin of the names of the islands within the limits of, 1. 145–146; Jewell's island given to John Tyng, 1. 148; home of Hannah Halloon, 1. 149; to receive taxes from the islands in Casco bay, 1. 152; islands in the present limits of, 1. 152; Matthew Coe moved to, 1. 153; home of Geo. Munjoy, 1. 153; 2. 232; 3. 322*n*; home of John Wakeley, 1. 153; home of Isaac Wakeley, 1. 153; home of Thomas Wakeley, 1. 153, 212; home of Anthony Brackett, 1. 154, 180*n*, 185, 218, 230*n*, 306; home of Thomas Brackett, 1. 154; list of residents of, 1. 155, 156, 215; a growing population, 1. 157, 210; commissioners for, 1. 159, 163, 164, 166, 174–175, 197, 231, 267; 3. 23; Geo. Lewis constable for, 1. 159; ordered to attend religious worship, 1. 160, 201; a minister procured, 1. 161; 3. 11; desired Thomas Jenner to find a minister, 1. 161; 3. 11; to choose a deputy, 1. 163; 3. 47; represented by Richard Callicot, 1. 163; Cleeves a commissioner for, 1. 163; Thomas Neale the last deputy for, 1. 164; roads at not passable, 1. 165 five days' journey from York, 1. 165; courts held at, 1. 166, 184, 242, 245, 258; prison at, 1. 116, 182*n*, 187; party spirit high against Mass., 1. 170–171; Anthony Brackett constable at, 1. 175; home of Laurence Davis, 1. 180*n*; home of Humphry Durham, 1. 180*n*; home of Walter Gendall, 1. 180*n*, 185, 231, 232; 3. 75, 83, 135; home of John Guy, 1. 180*n*; home of Michael Madiver, 1. 180*n*; home of Simpson Penley, 1. 180*n*; home of George Phippen, 1. 180*n*; home of Joseph Phippen, 1. 180*n*; home of James Ross, 1. 180*n*, 230, 314; home of Thaddeus Clarke, 1. 180*n*; home of Robert Staniford, 1. 180*n*, 188; home of Ralph Turner, 1. 180*n*; home of Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 180*n*; home of Jenkin William, 1. 180*n*; accused of not attending to the king's business, 1. 184; presented for not attending to the court's order, 1. 184–185; home of Geo. Ingersoll, 1. 185, 197, 311; ordered to have an oversight of children and servants, 1. 186, 204; home of Phineas Ryder, 1. 188; home of Hugh Mosier, 1. 189*n*; Cleeves the first planter in, 1. 193; 6. 131; Francis Neale a leading man in, 1. 200; Ralph Turner constable of, 1.

Falmouth, Maine—continued.
200; land in conveyed by Neale to Phippen, 1. 200*n*; people of move to Salem, 1. 200*n*; presented for not sending a juror, 1. 200–201; trade in, 1. 202, 278, 279, 425; the internal affairs of but little known, 1. 203; described by Jocelyn, 1. 203; governed by selectmen, 1. 203, 204, 245; land at granted to Anthony Brackett, 1. 204; presented for not attending to the children, 1. 204, 380; home of Richard Powsland, 1. 206; prosperity at, 1. 210, 254, 275–276; attacked by Indians, 1. 214; 3. 135; 4. 73, 222; Andrew Alger killed at, 1. 214*n*; 3. 135; gave land to Geo. Burroughs, 1. 216–217, 262; number of men killed at, 1. 221, 222*n*, 295*n*, 301–302; Capt. Silvanus Davis moved to, 1. 224; soldiers sent to, 1. 226, 289, 290; affairs at, 1. 228; James Ross retuned to, 1. 230; death of Anthony Brackett, 1. 230*n*; death of Joshua Brackett, 1. 230*n*; Walter Gendall commissioner, 1. 231; not occupied till after the peace, 1. 231, 254; Robert Jordan did not return to, 1. 232; complained of the taxes, 1. 240; not represented in the first assembly, 1. 241; Thaddeus Clarke ensign of, 1. 241; Geo. Bramhall moved to, 1. 241, 308; tannery established at, 1. 241; Anthony Brackett lieutenant at, 1. 241; site of the meeting-house, 1. 244*n*; selectmen of, 1. 245; landholders in, 1. 246, 248*n*, 249; land speculators in, 1. 248*n*; a municipal government organized, 1. 249; settlers who did not return after the Indian wars, 1. 250; Neale's property sold to Joseph Holmes, 1. 250*n*; Davis and English petitioned for certain privileges at, 1. 250–251; petition partially granted, 1. 251; land grant to Gendall, Dacre, Ingersoll, Madefer, Wallis, Daniel and Haines, 1. 251; land grants to Davis, Ingles, Ingersoll and Webber, 1. 252; indebted to Silvanus Davis for her prosperity, 1. 254, 285; prostrated by the war, 1. 254, 277, 303, 304; public house opened at, 1. 258–259; John Cloice moved from, 1. 260; Mary Lewis born at, 1. 261; early tax list, 1. 261*n*; as a frontier post, 1. 265; to garrison Fort Loyal, 1. 266; to try small cases, 1. 267; lumber business of, 1. 269; to send prisoners to Fort Loyal, 1. 271; landholders titles confirmed, 1. 271; tax of the people of, 1. 271–272, 323; contested claims of the people, 1. 272; land at surveyed, 1. 274–275; increase of, 1. 275–276; French refugees arrived at, 1. 276; destroyed, 1. 277; chief business of, 1. 277; agitated by internal commotion, 1. 280–281; petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 282; the people exhorted to live in peace, 1. 285; feared to be the center of Indian troubles, 1. 288; Indian prisoners sent to, 1. 289; soldiers at commanded by Lockhart, 1. 290; forces withdrawn, 1. 291; people fled to Casco bay, 1. 291; home of Silvanus Davis, 1. 293; saved by Major Church, 1. 295; 3. 105; council of war held at, 1. 296; soldiers quartered at, 1. 296; Capt. Willard stationed at, 1. 296; fear of the Indians, 1. 297, 298; no regular troops at, 1. 298; location of the forces at, 1. 298; the destruction of ordered by the governor of Canada, 1. 301; town records destroyed, 1. 303, 303*n*; 2. 175; 4. 229; the town ruined, 1. 277; 303, 304; 3. 137; 4. 73, 222; 6. 135, 191; 7. 59; the dead buried, 1. 303; visited by Phipps and Church, 1. 303; 3. 137; relatives of the soldiers to be paid, 1. 303*n*; Anthony Brackett returned to, 1. 306; Bramhall and the Cloice family returned to, 1. 310–312, 317; Dominicus Jordan active in, 1. 312; Nathaniel Jordan established at, 1. 312–313; the Jordan posterty in, 1. 313; home of Geo. Tuck, 1. 313; James Ross jr. born in, 1. 314; the Wallis posterity in, 1. 317; Thomas Walter moved to, 1. 317; John York moved to, 1. 317; tax list, 1. 323; boundary lines settled, 1. 387; to send deputies to the court of election, 1. 387; to have a court, 1. 385, 387; Danforth's deed to the trustees of given in full, 1. 554–555; home of John Palmer, 3. 82; ordered to keep a ferry, 1. 127; ordered to establish a road, 1. 128; garrison house at destroyed, 1. 137; Geo. Burroughs preached at, 1. 156; French neutrals sent to, 1. 176; 6. 342; a revolutionary convention held at, 3. 188; home of John Skillings, 3. 223; home of Philip Lewis, 3. 322*n*; home of Thomas Westbrook, 3. 335; Waldo and Westbrook owned land in, 3. 336; paper mill at, 3. 336, 337; treaty of 1726, 3. 377–405, 395, 396; treaty of 1727, 3. 407; tonnage of in 1774, 4. 24; only port of entry in the state, 4. 24; commissioners for the treaty of 1749 met at, 4.

145–167; tax of 1734, 4. 197; of 1761, 4. 197; compared to Kittery, 4. 202–203; the people of cut hay in Fryeburg, 4. 288; first church in, 5. liv; (*see* also first church of Portland); Capt. Silvanus Davis in command at, 5. 277, 395; Governor Pownall at, 5. 365; fort to be built at, 5. 365; fort at in a poor condition during Andros' administration, 5. 395; Capt. Lockhart removed from, 5. 395; Indians defeated at, 5. 395; letter of the Rev. Jacob Bailey describing the destruction of, 5. 437–450; Bailey officiated at, 5. 439; Mowatt declared his intention to destroy it, 5. 439, 440, 443; alarmed by the approach of the fleet, 5. 441–442; fleet formed a line of battle, 5. 442–443; the people allowed two hours to depart, 5. 443; great excitement at, 3. 197–198; 5. 443–445; a committee sent to wait on Mowatt, 5. 445–446; companies from the adjoining towns arrived, 3. 197; 5. 446; destruction of described, 3. 198; 4. 78; 5. xxxii, 447-449; the people's property stolen, 5. 449; the town ruined, 5. 449–450; Bailey's description exaggerated, 5. 450*n*; arrival of the Scotch-Irish, 6. 11; destitution among the same, 6. 11, 12; names of those who remained, 6. 12; the Bowdoins came to, 6. 17; renewal of the church at, 6. 192; Brockwell preached at, 6. 192; people of in favor of the Church of England, 6. 192; the Rev. Mr. Hooper at, 6. 192; the Rev. John Wiswell called to preach at, 6. 193; called Kaskabè, 7. 59; Governor Shirley held a council at, 7. 167, 168, 175; 8. 224, 225; an express route formed to Fort Halifax, 7. 168; slaves held in, 7. 214; population in 1764, 7. 214; Society of Friends formed at, 7. 221; first printing office at, 8. 179; Indian conference of 1754, 8. 220; mentioned, 1. 70, 101*n*, 107, 108, 113, 135, 146, 150, 172; 2. 113, 144. 149, 171, 172, 178, 180, 182; 3. 22, 24*n*, 49, 116, 136, 171, 184, 185*n*, 202, 216, 221, 222*n*, 227, 275*n*, 360, 378, 408, 409, 410, 411, 419, 420, 424, 427, 443, 445, 446; 4. 23, 108, 147, 153, 160, 166, 170, 171, 175, 176, 182, 332, 403; 5. 230, 369, 374, 385*n*; 6. 4; 7. 111, 167, 178, 187, 220, 480; 8. 111*a*, 111*n*, 118, 152, 209, 211, 226*n*, 227, 228, 229, 229*n*, 230, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 241, 245, 245*n*, 246, 258, 268, 276, 294, 312; 9. 29, 32, 41, 69, 76, 88, 89, 172.

Gazette, first printed, 8. 179.

grammar school, 5. xxxii.

neck, 3. 15.

records, destroyed by Indians, 1. 303*n*; 4. 229; said to have been taken to Canada, 4. 230; cited, 1. 142*n*, 319.

Fal River, 1. 112.

Falstaff, Sir John, 3. 223; 5. 203; 6. 63.

Fame island, Montressor at, 1. 456.

Families in Falmouth in 1640, 3. 38.

at Black Point, 1640, 3. 38, 38*n*; *see* also inhabitants.

Famine river, 1. 450.

Faneuil, Benjamin, land granted to, 2. 283.

hall, 3. 264; 9. 81.

Peter, 9. 81.

Farley, Hon. E. W., 8. 167.

Joseph, 6. 78.

Michael, 1. 246.

Michael jr., land granted to, 1. 244; lived in Ipswich, 1. 246.

William J., son of Joseph, 6. 78; graduated from college, 6. 78; studied law, 6. 78; located at Thomaston, 6. 78; character of, 6. 78; death of, 6. 78.

Farmer, John, his Genealogical Register cited, 1. 164*n*; 3. 115*n*; his Book of Indians cited, 3. 324; his edition of Belknap cited, 3. 34*n*; 5. 176*n*, 204, 247*n*, 295*n*; Letter to Dr. Abiel Holmes cited, 2. 131, 143, 146, 150.

Farmington, incorporated, 4. 39; 7. 276; population of, 4. 39; great freshet in, 4. 40; an Indian settlement in, 4. 308; Baptists in, 4. 308; Methodists in, 4. 308, 333, 364; poverty in, 7. 272; mentioned, 2. 146, 286; 4. 308, 309, 310, 332, 333, 336, 337, 340, 341, 342, 343, 363, 364, 364*n*, 365, 382, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396; 6. 74; 7. 274, 277, 285, 384, 488.

academy, incorporated, 8. 171; opened, 8. 171; preceptors, 8. 171; merged into the State Normal School, 8. 171.

Falls, Indian settlement at, 4. 31*n*; the Indian name of, 105*n*.

Farm School, 9. 68.

Farnham, Daniel, 2. 204.

Farnsworth, Capt. ——, letters to from Arnold, 1. 468, 472.

Farnum, John, 7. 223.

——, married Martha Coe, 1. 154.

Farrar, Prof. John, 7. 408.

Farrett, James, agent of the Earl of Sterling, 7. 144; land titles traced from him, 7. 144.

Farrington, Abel, first white child born in Norridgewock, 1. 510.

Capt. Thomas, 1. 510.

children, the, of uncommon size, 4. 286.

Farrin, John, served in the Continental Army, 2. 214.
Farwell, Lieut. Josiah, 4. 287.
Father of American conveyancing, the, 5. 195.
of the Cape Ann Colony, the, 5. 199*n*.
Faxon, Dr. John, 6. 372.
Lydia, daughter of Dr. John, married to Solomon Thayer, 6. 372.
Fayal, wine from, 1. 56, 551; 3. 98; 4. 23.
Fayette, 4. 306, 339, 341, 363, 392, 393, 6. 100.
Fay, Joseph, land granted to, 2. 281.
Fayerweather, the, Rev. Samuel, invited to preach in Wells, 1. 348; declined, 1. 348, 349.
Featherstonehaugh, 4. 105; 8. 82, 84.
Febiger, Col. Christian, 1. 500; 510, 528.
Federalists, 4. 59, 60, 61; 5. xxxvii, xl.
Federal party, the, 5. xxxvii.
street, Boston, 6. 12; in Wiscasset, 4. 330.
Felch, Eliza, died, 1. 333.
Fellowship, the, 1. 77; 3. 90.
Fellows, Joseph, 2. 179.
Felt, George, purchased land of the Indians, 1. 129; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; died, 1. 156*n*; lived at North Yarmouth, 1. 156, 188; biographichal notice of, 1. 156*n*; mentioned, 2. 170, 171, 181.
George jr., married Jane Macworth, 1. 70*n*, 156, 225; sold land inherited from his father, 1. 129; lived in Falmouth, 1. 155, 215, 320; son of George, 1. 156, 225*n*; a juror, 1. 188, 198; killed, 1. 225; his family moved to Chelsea, 1. 225; children of, 1. 225; sold land to Walter Gendall, 1. 232; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*, 320; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283.
Jonathan, 1. 225.
the Rev. Joseph B., a descendant of George, 1. 226*n*; arranged the Mass. archives, 2. 47*an*; his assistance acknowledged, 2. 47*a*; 3. 117*n*, 5. 168*n*, 186*n*; Annals of Salem cited, 1. 262*n*; 3. 12*n*; 5. 199; History of Ipswich cited, 5. 218*n*; Ecclesiastical History of New England cited, 9. 317*n*; History of Massachusetts coinage cited, 6. 119*n*; Lectures on the Salem witchcraft cited, 1. 264*n*; Memoir of Roger Conant cited, 5. 199*n*, 204*n*.
Moses, lived in Falmouth and North Yarmouth, 1. 156, 236*n*, 320.
Samuel, 1. 225.
Felton, Edward, master of the Angel Gabriel, 5. 219*n*.
Felts Falls, 2. 181.
Fenderson, Pelatiah, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Fenno, Richard, 2. 264.
John, 4. 57.
Miss ——, 7. 328.
Ferdinand of Arragon, 6. 120*n*
Fergusons, the, settled in Worcester, 6. 13.
Ferlands, L'Abbe, Canada, cited, 9. 98*n*, 108*n*, 109*n*.
Fernald, the Rev. ——, of Thomaston, 7. 492.
Fernald's point, 8. 325.
Ferries, at Spurwink river, 1. 278; 3. 16; privilege granted to Silvanus Davis, 1. 278; price of toll, 3. 16, 127; Falmouth and Scarborough ordered to establish one, 2. 127–128; at Blue Point, 3. 225.
Ferry, Maine, 4. 355.
rocks, 3. 35, 88, 142, 155, 157.
Fessenden, the Rev. Joseph B., 4. 289*n*.
Gen. Samuel, 4. 289*n*; 5. xli; 6. 41.
the Hon. Thomas, 4. 289*n*.
the Rev. William, first settled minister at Fryeburg, 4. 250, 289*n*; his sister married Dr. Emery, 4. 289*n*; biographical notice of, 4. 289*n*; children of, 4. 289*n*; mentioned, 4. 255, 256; 7. 219; 8. 164.
the Hon. William Pitt, coins found in his garden, 6. 129; graduated from college, 7. 474; law partner with William Willis, 7. 474; mentioned, 5. xxvi; 6. 151; 8. 363; 398.
——, of Sandwick, 4. 271.
——, teacher at Hebron Academy, 8. 169.
Few, the Rev. Charles, his assistance acknowledged, 9. 333*n*.
Fickett, Daniel, 3. 83.
John, 3. 83.
Samuel, 3. 173.
Fiddler's Reach, 2. 218; 4. 43, 47; 8. 110*n*, 114.
Field, Lieut. Daniel, 3. 173.
Darbey, first White Mountain tourist, 2. 68*n*; 9. 209; gave a glowing account of the country, 9. 209.
Judge ——, 9. 251.
Fifteen Mile Stream, 4. 350, 352.
Figuit, *see* Fickett.
Fillebrown, Thomas, 4. 7; 7. 284.
Fillemore, Millard, 7. 421.
Finch, Lord, council for Gorges, 2. 37.
Firearms, used by Indians, 8. 285.
First Church of Boston, part owner of Great Chebeag, 1. 147; John Phillips a deacon of, 1. 153; of Portland, *see* First Parish.
flag of piracy raised in New England, 5. 205; hostile fleet fitted out, 5. 205.
Parish of Portland, the Rev. Dr. Ichabod Nicols settled over, 5. lii; 6. 374; the Rev. Thomas Smith first pastor of, 5. liv; the sixth church in Maine, 5. liv–lv; the first east of Wells, 5. liv; Dr. Deane's pas-

torate, 5. lv, lv*n*; the Rev. Horatio Stebbins settled over, 6. 374.
Fish, exported, 1. 32, 56, 57, 538; 2. 34*a*, 209; 4. 23; 8. 202; abundant in Casco bay, 1. 181; the lack of the cause of the second Indian war, 1. 287; abundance of, 3. 292, 293, 294, 295, 307; 7. 309*n*; cured for the foreign market, 3. 317; curious ones, 3. 91–92.
Fisheries, the, engaged the early attention of the settlers at Black Point, 3. 26; at Stratton's island, 3. 27; Humphrey Warren engaged in, 3. 123, 123*n*; Capt. Scottow engaged in, 3. 126; business extinct during Queen Anne's war, 4. 74; poor in Kittery, 4. 200; a help to geographical discoveries, 5. 144, 145, 183; British navigation increased with the growth of, 5. 145, 183; originated one of the disputes which led to the death of Charles I, 5. 145; extended to the New England shores, 5. 155; one of the chief inducements for colonization, 5. 173; 7. 318; a source of evil to the English and French in America, 5. 174–175; facilitated by the settlements, 5. 182; a monopoly of injurious, 5. 200; ruined, 5. 275; early known to British merchants, 7. 133; at Pemaquid, 7. 219; spoiled by too many factors, 7. 320; at Isles of Shoales, 4. 23; 8. 294; vigorously prosecuted by the Plymouth Colony, 9. 78; of the Laconia Company, 9. 306; mentioned, 1. 30, 31, 35, 55, 551; *see* also fishing.
Fisher, Prof. George P., 6. 383*n*.
Fishermen, early at Pemaquid, 5. 144, 155; at Monhegan, 5. 155; at New Harbor, 5. 191; at Sagadahoc, 5. 232; driven from the coast by the French, 5. 295, 298; warned not to visit Acadia, 7. 50–51; early on the coast, 7. 130, 133–134; 8. 310; number on the coast in 1701, 8. 185; alarmed by the news of war, 8. 228.
Fish House Hill, 3. 320.
Fishing, trade with foreign countries, 1. 32, 56, 57; vessels on the coast of Maine, 1. 55; at Cape Elizabeth, 1. 275; largely carried on in New England, 1. 278; 2. 99*n*, 103–104; of interest to England, 2. 18*a*; instilled a desire for colonization, 2. 20*a*; vessels sent out by Popham, 2. 33*a*; of importance to the English, 2. 38*a*, 38; at the mouth of the Kennebec, 2. 48*a*; 7. 313; Gorges interested in, 7. 50*a*; Weston engaged in, 7. 79*n*; John Parker engaged in, 2. 192; number of vessels on the coast in 1675, 2. 233; Plymouth Colony engaged in, 2. 275, 279; continued during the settling of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 278; carried on by the English very early, 3. 9; 5. 144, 168; 6. 174; 7. 132; at Richmond's island, 3. 74; 4. 23; three voyages made a year, 3. 97; prices paid for, 3. 98; curious names, 3. 98; at Isle of Shoals, 4. 23; at Sebasticook, 4. 317; laws relating to, 5. 78, 79, 81; monopolized by the Plymouth Company, 5. 169, 215, 336; at Monhegan, 5. 183; 6. 283; at Damerille's cove, 5. 183; Melshare Bennett licensed, 5. 186*n*; at Pemaquid, 5. 223; endeavor to make a monopoly at Pemaquid, 5. 259, 260; early on the banks of Newfoundland, 6. 173; excited the cupidity of Europe, 7. 296; established at Matinicus, 8. 295; for sturgeon illicet, 8. 326; *see* also fisheries.
island, 5. 20, 25.
Fishkill, 3. 203, 204.
Fish river, 8. 31, 43.
Fiske, the Rev. Albert W., preached at Scarborough, 3. 162; moved to Kittery, 3. 162.
the Rev. John O., biographical notice of Rev. J. W. Ellingwood, 7. 371–378.
Josiah, teacher in Lincoln Academy, 8. 166; teacher in Warren Academy, 8. 172.
Fitch, Jabez, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
John, 7. 163.
Capt. Joseph, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Thomas, 3. 411, 438, 444.
Fitchburg, 8. 413.
Fitts, ——, married a daughter of Isaac Davis, 1. 309.
Fittz, Eben, 3. 180.
Fitzgerald, 4. 317.
Lord Edward, 8. 4, 75.
George, 4. 349, 350.
Fitzpen, the original of the present Phippen, 1. 113*n*.
family, Robert Jordan married into, 1. 234*n*.
Five Nations, 4. 130.
Wounds, the, 5. 219*n*.
Flag, one given to the Indians, 5. 376, 377.
Flagg, Gershom, 2. 280; 7. 113*n*.
Mrs. J. P., 7. 3?6.
Mary, 7. 396.
——, the builder of fort at Falmouth, 5. 317, 318, 366, 367, 384.
——, of Clinton, 4. 317–318.
Flanders, 7. 141*n*.
of America, the, 1. 413.

Flavel, John, 7. 448.
Flax, grown in Littleboro, 4. 305; raised in New England, 6. 328.
Flaxseed, 2. 98.
Flea, John, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Fleet street, Portland, now Summer street, 1. 242*n*; owners of lots bounded by, 1. 247, 247*n*.
prison, the, 7. 31.
Fletcher, the Rev. Nathaniel, 1. 349, 349*n*; 4. 259; 8. 392.
Richard, 5. xli.
Seth, 3. 28.
T., 7. 186.
——, of Canaan, 4. 368.
——, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Capt. ——, 8. 9.
Fletcher's neck, 2. 83*n*.
Flewen, Thomas, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 241.
Fling, ——, of Seven Mile Brook, 4. 347.
Flint, abundant, 1. 504.
Edward, 4. 309, 341.
Elizabeth, 4. 309.
Dr. James, 5. li.
mountain, 4. 105.
Polly, 4. 309.
Royal, 8. 16.
Sally, 4. 309.
Mr. ——, of Farmington, 4. 363, 364, 395.
Mrs. ——, 4. 394.
Flipson, Frederick, 5. 130.
Flores, the island of, 3. 290, 292.
Florida, on De Laet's map, 2. 17*a*; the southern limit of the claim of England, 2. 19*a*; the early part of North America settled, 2. 20*a*; Champlain hoped to extend his discoveries to, 7. 163; mentioned, 1. 25; 2. 16*a*, 76*a*; 8. 6, 319, 331, 332.
Historical Society, 7. 484.
Floridans, the, 4. 97.
Florins, the origin of the name, 6. 149.
Flory, Capt., *see* Hableville.
Flour mills, 1. 269; 4. 46; *see* grist mills.
Floyd, Capt. John, arrested for asking for provisions for his garrison, 5. 395, 396; deposition of, 5. 399.
Flucker, Lucy, daughter of Thomas, married to Gen. Knox, 9. 90, 227; her Tory friends opposed her marriage, 9. 90; attained a high position, 9. 90.
Thomas, married Hannah Waldo, 9. 85, 89, 227; secretary of the province, 9. 89; a loyalist, 9. 89; went to England, 9. 89; purchased Samuel Waldo's shares in his father's patent, 9. 89; his property forfeited, 9. 89; his daughter married Gen. Knox, 9. 90, 227; his charges for removing Gen. Waldo's remains, 9. 93.
Mrs. Thomas, 9. 90.
Fluellen, an Indian Sagamore, 4. 411.
tract, the, owned by Major Phillips, 4. 411.
Fluent Hall, Portland, 8. 165.
Fly, James, biographical notice of, 3. 210.
William, 3. 210.
Flye, ——, of Fifteen Mile Stream, 4. 352.
Flying Point, 9. 132; formerly Pine Point, 2. 171.
Flynt, Henry, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
Flypsie, Fr., 5. 75.
Fogg, Daniel, lived at Kittery, 3. 78; at Scarborough, 3. 78; moved to Machias, 3. 178; biographical notice of, 3. 210–211; mentioned, 3. 159, 166.
David, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
James, 4. 205.
John, meetings held at his house, 3. 166, death of, 3. 211; children of, 3. 211.
John jr., 3. 211.
Jonathan, 3. 211.
Moses, 3. 211.
Reuben, in charge of provisions, 3. 200; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Samuel, 3. 168.
Seth, at the capture of Louisburg, 3. 172*n*, 211.
W., 2. 171, 181.
Foglant point, 4. 269.
Follen, Abraham, submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 46; lived at Black Point, 3. 86.
Folly mill, 2. 181.
Folsom, Albert A., preached at Bath, 2. 228.
Charles, his assistance acknowledged, 6. 123*n*.
George, found the patent of Lewis and Bonighton, 1. 44*n*; his Anniversary Discourse, 2. 3–73; the same cited, 2. 79; 8. 294; his Catalogue of Original Documents cited, 1. 133*n*; 7. 481; his History of Saco and Biddeford published, 1. 5; the same cited, 1. 44*n*, 109, 175; 2. 48*n*, 49*n*, 237*n*; 3. 19*n*, 24*n*, 35*n*, 99*n*, 153, 190, 202*n*; 4. 411; 5. xix, 158*n*, 170*n*, 174*n*, 224*n*; 6. 179, 182*n*, 183*n*, 188*n*, 357; 7. 255*n*, 301.
Dr., 5. xviii.
Foote, the Hon. Erastus, birth of, 6. 72*n*; studied law, 6. 72*n*; opened an office in Camden, 6. 71, 72*n*;

moved to Wiscasset, 6. 72; held public office, 6. 72; married, 6. 72*n*; death of, 6. 72*n*; left one son, 6. 72*n*.
Erastus jr., 6. 72*n*.
Robert R., 5. 100.
Forbush, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Force, Peter, his American Archives cited, 2. 8*a*; 5. 170*n*, 199*n*, 440.
Ford, Gideon, 4. 353.
Joane, wife of Stephen, 1. 375; punished for abuse and slander, 1. 375.
Stephen, lived at the Isle of Shoals, 1. 375; his wife punished for slander, 1. 375.
Fore river, bound of Trelawny's grant, 1, 48; claimed as the original Casco river, 1. 49; title to the land on the south shore given to Trelawny, 1. 71; controversy of the title revived, 1. 74; land on conveyed to James Andrews, 1. 117; Robert Jordan never occupied land north of, 1. 142; early trade at, 1. 201–202; settlement on, 1. 206; families living near in 1675, 1. 216; possibly the same as Levett's river, 2. 85*n*; mentioned, 1. 46*n*, 60*n*, 72, 140, 155, 180*n*, 193, 248, 293, 311; 8. 111*an*.
street, Portland, 1. 62; of Wiscasset, 4. 330.
Foreside, home of John Maine, 2. 171.
Forester, ——, counselor of the Plymouth Company, 8. 219*n*.
Forests, the, secured for the British navy, 6. 18.
Forks, the, of the Kennebec River, 1. 459.
Forsyth, John, 5. xxxvii; 8. 67, 69, 70, 78.
Fort Albany, 7. 140.
Ann, 5. 395.
Anne, 9. 143, 151, 153, 154.
Awrania, 7. 153*n*.
Beausejour, 8. 223, 246, 281*n*.
Brunswick, 8. 284.
Charles, name given to the fort at Pemaquid, 5. 271; Capt. Weems surrendered, 5. 272; built, 7. 157; 8. 186; garrisoned by New York troops, 7. 157; 8. 186; the commander obnoxious, 8. 187; mentioned, 5. 24, 30, 271; *see also* Fort Pemaquid.
Cumberland, 4. 285.
Dummer, a minister sent to, 4. 129; trading house at, in the care of Capt. Lithgow, 4. 129, 131, 132; mentioned, 4. 141, 262.
Duquesne, the march to, 4. 282; now Fort Pitt and Pittsburgh, 4. 282*n*.
Edward, 4. 285.
Edgecomb, 9. 131.
Frankfort, site of, 6. 195*n*; called Fort Shirley, 6. 195; commanded by Goodwin, 7. 177.
Frederick, at Pemaquid, the seat of Col. Dunbar's government, 6. 18; supplied with troops, 6. 18; captured, 6. 283; mentioned, 5. 366*n*; 9. 110.
Gaspereaux, 8. 281*n*.
George, built to protect the colonists, 2. 28*a*, 197; built by Capt. Gyles, 3. 314–315, 314*n*, 355; Indian conference at, 8. 211*n*, 213; mentioned, 3. 316, 320, 443; 7. 192; 8. 283*n*, 285; 9. 160.
George, N. Y., 9. 185, 187, 196.
Halifax, built by Shirley, 1. 460; 2. 279, 282; 8. 207*n*; situation of, 1. 460*n*; 2. 199; 5. 423; 7. 167, 168, 175, 176; 8. 235, 236, 238–240, 251, 253; garrisoned by New England troops, 1. 460; described, 1. 460; 7. 176; provisions to be sent to, 1. 468; Arnold's exploring party at, 1. 504, 510; 8. 277; commanded by Capt. Lithgow, 5. 366*n*, 417, 423; 7. 177, 178; 8. 152, 238, 283; ordered to be built 1754, 7. 167, 196; road built to, 7. 168; 8. 235–236; garrison left it, 8. 168, 177; part of the garrison attacked, 8. 168–169, 171–172; stores for stopped, 8. 169; funds and supplies raised for, 7. 197; 8. 169, 172, 174, 182–183; a truckman appointed for, 8. 170; prisoners from carried to Canada, 7. 170, 174; to be reenforced, 7. 170, 172, 174, 179; men enlisted for, 8. 197, 243, 244, 244*n*, 267, 270–271, 278; soldiers sent to escort provisions to, 7. 170–171, 177; Capt. Lithgow to give information concerning the needed repairs at, 7. 174, 183–184; built to curb the enemy, 7. 175; Preble commissioned as commander, 7. 178; in a deplorable condition, 7. 179–181, 182, 185, 188, 193; 8. 246–249, 257–258; an attack threatened, 7. 184, 193; had no flag, 7. 185; poor accomodations at, 7. 185, 188; improved by Lithgow, 7. 186, 187, 188; stores carried to, 7. 187; furs sent from, 7. 188; plans of, 7. 189, 190; 8. 236, 239, 272; stone from at Marshfield, 7. 190*n*; 8. 281, 282*n*; the corner stone of at Augusta, 7. 190*n*; 8. 281; cost of repairing, 7. 192; an Indian killed near, 7. 194; soldiers desired to be released, 7. 197; boats at decayed, 7. 198; men to be discharged, 7. 198; the most extensive fortification in Maine, of the last century, 8. 199; built to further the interests of the Plymouth Company, 8. 223; report of

Fort Halifax—continued.
Shirley, 8. 223; could only be attacked by small arms, 8. 239, 273; the materials for were prepared at Frankfort, 8. 240; materials carried to, 8. 241; name of, 8. 242*n*; inscription on the stone, 8. 242*n*; the builders attacked, 8. 243; fears of a further attack, 8. 244; hardships of the builders, 8. 240*n*, 247, 249, 249*n*, 250*n*; expense of transporting stores, 252*n*; plans for laid before the Council, 8. 261; troops sent to guard provisions, 8. 266; goods at, 8. 268; pay of men at, 8. 270; men at attacked, 8. 271; Col. Montressor at, 8. 273; foundation of surveyed by the Rev. T. O. Paine, 8. 273, 274; well at built by Gen. Winslow, 8. 274; guard sent to from Wells, 8. 275; Ezekiel Potter ensign at, 8. 275, 275*n*; part of removed, 8. 277; Lieut. Howard at, 8. 278; no garrison at in 1777, 8. 278; used for other purposes, 8. 278; one flanker remaining, 8. 278, 279, 280; Capt. Lithgow a trader at, 8. 285–286; remains of repaired, 8. 289; a relic of the past, 8. 289; mentioned, 2. 241; 4. 16, 112, 113, 318, 350; 5. lx, 368; 8. 112*n*, 114, 153; 8. 204, 221*n*, 222*n*, 223, 223*n*, 237, 238, 265, 279, 282, 283, 283*n*, 285, 286, 287, 289*n*; Its Projectors and Builders, by William Goold, 8. 197–289; Materials for the History of, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 165–198.
Hill, Augusta, 8. 275–276.
Hill, Boston, 5. 48; 9. 308*n*.
Hill, Gorham, Capt. Phinney settled at, 2. 146–147; home of James Phinney, 2. 148; home of Hugh McLellen, 2. 148–149.
Independence, 8. 120*n*, 229*n*.
island, origin of the name, 1. 150; now Bang's island, 1. 150.
James, 5. 8, 27, 73, 74, 75, 91, 101, 103, 104, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 130, 132.
Knox, 9. 162.
La Tour, 9. 110.
Loyal, committed to the care of Walter Gendall, 1. 231; court held at, 1. 242, 245; erected, 1. 242; its site, 1. 243, 299; 7. 59; commanded by Edward Tyng, 1. 246, 265, 316; erected on land belonging to Mary Munjoy, 1. 254; maintained by the revenue from trade with the Indians, 1. 265, 266; garrison raised, 1. 266; number of men in the garrison, 1. 266; partly supported by Mass., 1. 266; report of the Mass. committee concerning, 1. 266*n*; sawmills taxed to support, 1. 267; to be commanded by Anthony Brackett, 1. 268, 270; Henry Harwood discharged from, 1. 270; Walter Gendall to be second in command, 1. 270; to be repaired, 1. 270; to be used as a prison, 1. 270–271; mill tax stopped by Andros, 1. 270*n*; supplied by Silvanus Davis, 1. 284*n*, 292; the defense left to private individuals, 1. 291–292; forces withdrawn, 1. 291–292; besieged, 1. 299–300; 7. 59; capitulated, 1. 300, 303; 3. 137; account of the attack, 1. 300–301; prisoners taken to Quebec, 1. 301, Brackett and Bramhall killed near, 1. 296; John Parker sought refuge in, 1. 302; cannon removed from, 1. 303; Indian captives taken to, 7. 57; Capt. Silvanus Davis in command at, 5. 395; 7. 59; surrender of, 7. 59–60; 9. 29; massacre at, 7. 60; St. Castine not guilty of perfidy, 7. 60; Lieut. Clarke killed at, 7. 60; mentioned, 1. 298; 2. 172; 3. 138, 345, 348; 5. 285; 9. 32, 41.
Mackinaw, Cadillac at, 6. 276; one of the French cordon of military posts, 6. 276.
Niagara, 9. 185.
Orange, 7. 153*n*.
Pemaquid, guns taken from to Boston and New York, 5. 131*n*, 278, 279*n*; to be under the governor of New England, 5. 265; in ruins. 5. 265–266; to be repaired, 5. 267; Andros entertained Indian squaws at, 5. 268; named Fort Charles, 5. 271; capitulated, 5. 271–272, 274, 278; destroyed by the Penobscots, 5. 272; site of, 5. 278; dismantled, 5. 279; described, 5. 291, 291*n*, 292*n*; 9. 41–42; the ruins of, 5. 291*n*; demolished by the French, 5. 293; 9. 44*n*; Massachusetts advised to rebuild it, 5. 296, 297; probably an earthwork, 7. 135; erected by Dunbar, 7. 159; built by Phipps, 9. 41; mentioned, 5. 20, 21, 22, 30, 46, 47, 197, 205, 217, 251, 260, 326; 7. 133; 9. 43*n*, 44*n*; *see* also Forts Charles and Pownell, and William Henry.
Penobscot, occupied by St. Castine, 7. 45*n*.
Pentagoet, commanded by de Chambly, 7. 46; captured by the Dutch, 7. 46; in possession of St. Castine, 7. 47; letter of Gov. Dongan to, 7. 47; stood on the site of the Plymouth trading house, 7. 52; remains of, 7. 52; surrendered to de Grandfontaine, 7. 52–53; occupied by three natives, 7. 52; condition of in 1687, 7. 53; St. Castine

erected a house near, 7. 53; orchard near, 7. 53; Andros prepared to rebuild 7. 54; the idea of rebuilding given up, 7. 55; belonged to the French, 7. 55; mentioned, 7. 37; 8. 330.
Pitt, formerly Fort Duquesne, 4. 282*n*.
Plymouth, on the Penobscot, 5. 215; captured by D'Aulney, 5. 215.
Point, 1. 63*n*; 2. 238; 5. 377*n*, 384*n*; 9. 88, 92, 224.
Point Harbor, 5. 378*n*.
Point Light House, 5. 383*n*.
Popham, 1. 29*n*; 3. 286; 7. 127, 259; 9. 130.
Pownall, materials for collected at Falmouth, 5. 365, 385*n*; Preble in command at, 5. 366*n*, 386; site of decided upon, 5. 383, 385*n*; completed and cost of, 5. 386; 8. 246*n*; named in honor of the governor, 5. 365*n*, 386; garrisoned till the war of the Revolution, 5. 386; officers in command at, 5. 386; dismantled by Mowat, 5. 386–387, 387*n*; remains of still visible, 5. 387; Gen. Waldo buried at, 9. 92; mentioned, 1. 502; 5. 365, 370*n*; 6. 200; 7. 8, 198; 9. 93; *see* also Fort Pemaquid and Forts on the Penobscot.
Preble, 1. 207*n*.
Richmond, at Dresden, 2. 199; built, 2. 279, 279*n*; 8. 206, 206*n*; Mr. Macclenachan at, 3. 274, 275; 4. 195; 8. 110*n*; a frontier fortress, 4. 75; a truckhouse established at, 4. 157; the Rev. Jacob Bailey moved to, 6. 197; Capt. William Lithgow in command at, 5. 417; 7. 177; 8. 206*n*, 238, 285; decayed, 8. 211; to be rebuilt and enlarged, 8. 211, 211*n*; officers of, 8. 211*n*; attacked, 8. 212; extent of the buildings at, 8. 212*n*; a residence of the minister, 8. 212*n*; the principal fort on the Kennebec river, 8. 215; proposal to move it up the river, 8. 215*n*; Indian spy at, 8. 216; site of, 8. 268; dismantled, 8. 268*n*; mentioned, 3. 407, 408; 4. 113, 145, 158, 159, 168, 171, 172, 175, 178; 5. 428; 7. 168, 175, 179, 180, 185, 195; 8. 117*n* 205*n*, 207*n*, 214, 215, 232, 239, 247, 251, 252*n*, 260, 267, 268, 285, 287.
Forts, (in general), at Arrowsic, 5. 253; at Black Point commenced, 3. 131, 132; land given by Scottow, 3. 132; described, 3. 132; at Brunswick, 3. 373; at Carleton, 9. 110; at Casco, 1. 291; 3. 345, 348; to be erected at the Kennebec river, 5. 87; 7. 167, 170, 195; John North sent against, 7. 167; at New Castle, 1. 291; at Norridgewock, 4. 348; at Parker's point, 2. 171; at Passadumkeag built by the French, 7. 4; destroyed by Westbrook, 7. 4; at Pemkuit captured by Indians, 7. 341; at Pentagoet captured by D'Aulney, 8. 330; at the Penobscot, 5. 365, 386; 7. 4, 340; 9. 87; (*see* Fort Pownall); at Saco, 4. 147; 5. 283, 395; at St. John River, 5. 365*n*; 7. 340; at Sheepscot river destroyed, 4. 227; at Ticonic Falls, 5. lx; built by Popham's colonists, 3. 286, 301, 302, 303, 307, 308; at the Chops by Lewis and Noble, 3. 314; Shirley asked to send soldiers to, 3. 314; built by Flagg, 4. 318; built at Boston, 5. 197; built by Castine and visited by Pownall, 5. 385, 385*n*; built by La Have, 7. 33; built by the Pilgrims, 7. 37; early on the Pejepscot, 3. 316, 319, 323; another built by Andros, 3. 316, 320*n*; site of the first, 3. 319, 320; site of the second, 3. 320*n*; Indians attempt to blow it up, 3. 320*n*; deed executed in, 3. 320–321; why built at Augusta and Winslow, 3. 274.
St. Georges, erected, 1. 29; 7. 298; Indian treaty at, 4. 168; Gov. Pownall at, 5. 367; in Thomaston, 5. 367*n*; resisted the attack of the French, 5. 367*n*; Indians lurked around, 5. 368; Indians made a pretense of desiring a treaty, 5. 369; sick at, 5. 374; lime made at, 5. 375, 375*n*; mentioned, 4. 146, 147, 168; 5. 156*n*, 360, 369; 6. 241, 300; 7. 86, 317.
St. Louis, 9. 99, 102, 109.
Shelden, 4. 262; *see* Shelden's fort.
Shirley, formerly Fort Frankfort, 6. 195*n*; site of, 6. 195*n*; erected. 8. 207*n*, 214; part of to be used as a goal, 8. 209*n*; mentioned, 8. 210*n*, 214*n*, 239, 240.
the, a part of Hallowell, 7. 384*n*.
Fortune, the, brought the patent to New Plymouth, 9. 118.
Fort Western, letters of Benedict Arnold dated from, 1. 467, 468; Arnold at, 1. 494, 495, 502–503; built, 2. 279; 8. 207*n*; described, 1. 503*n*; 8. 207*n*, 240*n*; Arnold left, 1. 471; at Augusta, 2. 152, 199; 4. 39, 306*n*; 5. lx, 417; the Rev. Paul Coffin at, 4. 306; Capt. William Lithgow in command at, 5. 417; 8. 240*n*; Capt. Howard in command at, 5. 366*n*; 8. 283; road built from to Fort Halifax, 7. 168; garrison left at, 7. 168; guarded by the Province, 8. 207*n*; 1764, to be garrisoned, 8. 278; remains of,

Fort Western—continued.
8. 282; the nucleus which grew into a capital, 8. 282; had one commander, 8. 283; S. and W. Howard trade at, 8. 283*n*; mentioned, 1. 460, 502, 504, 510; 2. 152, 153, 241; 7. 179, 180, 181, 182, 184, 191, 193; 8. 204, 226*n*, 236, 239, 240, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 252*n*, 257, 260, 262, 266*n*, 269, 273, 275*n*, 287.
William, 8. 120*n*.
William Henry, built, 2. 239; 5. 282, 283; 7. 62; built by Phipps, 7. 159; 9. 40, 41–42; described, 2. 239; 5. 282; 7. 64; a barrier to the enemy, 2. 239; 9. 43; treaty with the Indians at, 2. 239; cost of construction, 7. 64; proposed French attack, 2. 240; 7. 62; commanded by Chubb, 2. 240; 7. 63; 9. 43; strongest in America, 5. 282; Major Church's opinion of, 5. 282; called Fort Pemaquid, 5. 282; Indian messenger killed at, 7. 63; de Iberville sent with an expedition against, 7. 63; 9. 43; invested, 7. 64; first attack, 7. 64–65; 9. 43; garrison confused, 7. 65; surrendered, 2. 240; 7. 65, 159; 9. 43, 43*n*; destroyed, 2. 240; 7. 65; the savages disappointed, 7. 65; repaired and maintained awhile, 2. 241; mentioned, 4. 112, 284*n*, 285.
York, 6. 267.
Foss, Mrs. A. B., 4. 235, 242*n*.
Benjamin, moved to Machias, 3. 179, 211.
John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Capt. Reuben, 3. 188.
Thomas, 3. 173, 236.
Walter, 3. 173.
Zachariah, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Foster, a common name in Scarborough, 3. 211.
Anne, married Ether Shepley, 8. 420; death of, 8. 420.
Col. Benjamin, commander of a schooner, 2. 246; captured the Tapnaquish, 2. 246; 3. 211; in command at Scott's point, 2. 247; moved to Machias, 3. 179, 211; mentioned, 3. 180; 4. 351.
Benj. jr., 3. 180, 211.
Daniel, 4. 368.
Ezekiel, 3. 179, 180, 211.
Ezekiel jr., 3. 180, 211.
Isaac, 4. 360.
Isaiah, 3. 178, 179, 211.
Jacob, 3. 180, 211.
Capt. John, 9. 42*n*, 49, 64.
John W., 3. 180, 211.
moved to Machias, 3. 178; land granted to, 3. 179; mentioned, 3. 180, 211.
Major-General, ——, 8. 78.
——, of Windsor, 2. 291.
——, of Wiscasset, 4. 330.
the Rev. ——, of Berwick, 4. 265, 267.
Foules, Thomas, 9. 372, 373.
Founder of Maine, the, 5. 217.
Fourche, the, Montressor encamped near, 1. 459.
Four Friends, the, 3. 348.
Four Mile Creek, 9. 185, 187, 196.
Fower, Barnabas, bound for Mass., met by Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 55*a*.
Fowle, Thomas, 7. 146*n*.
Fowler, the Rev. Bancroft, 8. 177.
Fox, Charles James, 8. 4, 67, 69, 78; cited, 7. 137*n*, 144*n*.
——, lived at Barton's point, 1. 263; married Hannah Burroughs, 1. 263.
islands, named by Martin Pring, 2. 21*a*, 7. 26; mentioned, 4. 325; 7. 257, 265.
Jabez, to lay out a township, 8. 209, 225*n*; visited by Shirley, 8. 225; biographical notice of, 8. 225*n*; mentioned, 4. 164, 166; 8. 227.
John, ancestor of the Rev. John, 1. 316*n*.
the Rev. John, lived at Woburn, 1. 316; married Mary Tyng, 1. 316; his posterity, 1. 316*n*; his wife inherited an interest in the Plymouth Company, 8. 225*n*.
Foxcroft, the Rev. Samuel, preached at Bakerstown, 2. 113; preached at New Gloucester, 2. 153, 158; 4. 355; employed in transcribing, 4. 356; mentioned, 7. 220.
Thomas, 2. 158.
——, of New Gloucester, 4. 378.
Mrs. ——, of Cambridge, 7. 236, 236*n*.
Foxwell estate, the, 3. 225.
Esther, daughter of Richard, married to Thomas Rogers, 3. 20*n*; children of, 3. 20*n*.
John, son of Richard, 3. 20; father of Nathaniel, 3. 20.
Lucretia, married James Robinson, 3. 20*n*, 80; children of, 3. 20*n*.
Mary, daughter of Richard, married George Norton, 3. 21*n*.
Nathaniel, son of John, 3. 20; at his death the name became extinct, 3. 20.
Philip, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; 3. 129*n*; son of Richard, 3. 20; moved to Kittery, 3. 20; death of, 3. 20; in a garrison, 3. 105, 117, 137*n*; his tax of 1681, 3. 130; mentioned, 3. 132.
Richard, lived at Blue Point, 1. 64*n*, 175*n*; 3. 14, 17, 18; complained of the town of Saco, 1. 142; controversy settled, 1. 142; lived in Saco, 1. 143; a commissioner, 1. 175,

197; 3. 55; his marriage, 1. 175*n*; acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 46; a juror, 1. 535; one of the committee upon the petition of Jordan, 1. 540, 553; his declaration against Cammock, 3. 14, 17; settled on Cammock's patent, 3. 18; disturbed by John Bonython, 3. 18; died at Black Point, 3. 19; his public service and character, 3. 19; anecdote of, 3. 20; children of, 3. 20, 20*n*; family name became extinct with his grandson, 3. 20; paid a visit to England, 3. 21*n*; an appraiser of Cammock's estate, 3. 25–26, 231; a member of the Lygonia assembly, 3. 41; his quarrel with Joseph Phippen, 3. 75; gave a bond, 3. 73; cause of the quarrel, 3. 73; his daughter married John Ashton, 3. 82; mentioned, 3. 24, 38*n*, 75, 80, 89, 122, 126; 9. 313*n*.

Richard jr., 3. 20.

Sarah, daughter of Richard, 3. 21*n*; married Joseph Curtis, 3. 21*n*; her child, 3. 21*n*.

Susannah, daughter of Richard, married John Ashton, 3. 20*n*, 21*n*, 82.

Foxwell's brook, 3. 23, 169*n*.

Framingham, Mass., home of Isaac Clarke, 1. 308; mentioned, 7. 487; 8. 152; History of, *see* Barry.

France, the king of gave a charter to Du Monts, 1. 25; Biard returned to, 1. 26*n*; refugees from arrived at Plymouth, 1. 276; Capt. Edward Tyng died in, 1. 316; the manuscripts of the Jesuits taken to, 1. 412; fish sent to, 1. 551; the wife of Charles I, a daughter of, 2. 58*an*; Gorges sent to assist the king of, 2. 72*a*; peace with, 2. 196; hereditary hostility to the settlers of Maine, 2. 271–272; claimed a part of Maine, 2. 271; Popham's colonists reach, 3. 291; Acadia and Canada conveyed to by Charles I, 5. 200, 215; Andros worked in the interest of, 5. 269; the war with interrupted the settlement of Pemaquid, 6. 22; claimed possession of Penobscot, 6. 109–110; expelled Acadians went to, 6. 343*n*; held dominion over Maine, 7. 248; lost the same, 248; claimed the right of possession, 7. 296; the reason of her claim upon New France, 9. 102; given the jurisdiction of New France, 9. 110; mentioned, 1. 86, 403, 554; 2. 13, 46, 257, 261; 3. 99; 133, 175, 232, 287, 325, 373, 395, 397, 417, 421, 422, 424, 427, 447; 4. 10, 11, 123, 160, 161; 5. xxi, lix, 5, 26 49, 90, 113, 125, 148, 150, 179, 207, 242, 251, 276, 309, 320, 330, 358, 397; 6. 89, 96*n*, 110, 113, 117, 124, 131, 139, 140, 141, 149, 220, 221, 239, 250, 260, 275; 7. 15, 16, 28, 32, 33, 51, 58, 62, 66, 67, 82*n*, 83, 136, 137, 137*n*, 142, 142*n*, 249, 251, 256, 261, 263, 264, 266, 278, 295, 305, 308, 316, 335, 410; 8. 126, 192*n*, 211, 238, 271, 298, 302, 317, 321, 322, 323, 349, 351, 428; 9. 26, 97, 98, 101, 102, 105, 212, 223, 225, 245, 246, 304*n*, 369; History of, *see* Martin, Louis Henri.

Franciae, 4. 123, *see* France.

Francis I, claimed right of possession of Maine, 7. 296.

chief of the Tarrantines, 4. 96.

Capt. chief of the Penobscots, 7. 6, 20, 21.

Frankfort, Germany, 2. 280; 6. 325, 326, 332.

Maine, visited by a Romish priest, 3. 273; his attempts to proselyte, 3. 574; 6. 194–195; petitioned to have a minister, 3. 274, 275; 6. 195; 8. 212*n*; no church at, 3. 275; the Rev. Jacob Bailey preached at, 3. 275; 6. 196; sought aid in England, 6. 195, 196; now Dresden, 6. 195; called Pownalborough, 6. 196; church built, 6. 196–197; Elder Joshua Hall preached in, 7. 229; the Rev. Mr. McLenichon preached in, 8. 112; same as Fort Shirley, 8. 207*n*; Germans and French settled in, 8. 213*n*, 214; Indians burn a house in, 8. 267; mentioned, 2. 284; 8. 214*n*, 240, 266.

Franklin, Benjamin, a brother of married Elizabeth Tyng, 1. 316; letter to Jonathan Williams, 3. 339–340; agent for Maine township, 7. 202; a friend of Vaughan, 7. 409; mentioned, 5. 149; 6. 87, 335; 7. 278; 8. 11, 12, 96, 98, 99, 264; his Diary cited, 6. 335.

——, married Elizabeth Tyng, 1. 316.

Conn., 5. lv*n*.

county, 4. 32, 33, 45.

Mercury, the, 8. 442.

Freake, Sir Thomas, 7. 129.

Freale, Sir Thomas, 7. 129.

Frebecer, Adjutant, ——, 1. 500; *see* Febiger.

Fredenburg, Benjamin Francis, *alias* Bela Francis Frost, preached in Bath, 2. 224; his character and name exposed, 2. 224–225.

Fredericton, 8. 13, 33, 40, 43, 52, 65, 76.

Freeby, Nicholas, 1. 320.

Freedom, Maine, 2. 291; 8. 394.

of speech in the seventeenth century, 3. 23.

the principles of wrought out by the colonists, 5. 149.

Freehold, Presbyterian Church established at, 6. 30.
Freeman, Asa, 8. 391.
Barnabas, 4. 371, 372.
Mrs. Barnabas, 4. 371.
Caroline, died, 2. 114.
Chandler, early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113, 114, 115, 120, 123, 126, 128.
the Rev. Charles, ordained at Limerick, 1. 328; biographical notice of, 1. 324*n*; his Account of Limerick, 1. 325–335.
Capt. Enoch, 3. 184; 4. 164, 166; 8. 229*n*.
Mrs. Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel Potter, 8. 275; death of, 8. 278; her Memoir of Fort Halifax, 8. 275–277.
the Rev. James, 7. 383.
John, S., teacher in Warren Academy, 8. 172.
Joseph, an early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113; led the public worship, 2. 113; made a deacon, 1. 114; died, 1. 114.
Nathaniel, one of the founders of the Mass. Historical Society, 2. 11*a*.
Olive, baptised, 2. 113.
Samuel, 2. 113; 5. xlii; 8. 165; his edition of Smith's Journal cited, 1. 5; 5. xix; 1. 325.
William, 6. 41.
——, of Fairfield, 4. 401.
Judge ——, 1. 303*n*.
Freemasons, lodge in Minot, 2. 127; laid the corner stone of Bunker Hill monument, 3. 250; names given to the lodge in Rhode Island, 4. 269; celebration in Bangor, 7. 20; Robert Dunlap a member of the Grand Lodge, 7. 368.
Freemen, number of in Falmouth, 1. 144, 201, 386.
Freeport, home of the Mosiers, 1. 76; called Harriseket, 2. 167; mentioned, 2. 113, 115, 171; 4. 332; 8. 266.
Freetown, Maine, 6. 159; 8. 390.
Mass., 2. 145.
Freewill Baptists, in Wells, 1. 350; in Minot, 2. 127, 130; in New Gloucester, 2. 158; Elder Benjamin Randall the first to openly preach the doctrine, 7. 222; doctrine rapidly embraced, 7. 222; churches formed, 7. 222; mentioned, 1. 328, 332, 334.
Freeze, Eliza, probably the mother of James, 1. 310.
George, heir of Jacob, 1. 310.
Jacob, son of James, 1. 310; lived at Hampton, 1. 310; his heirs, 1. 310; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 320.
James, lived on the Neck, 1. 320.
James jr., killed at Falmouth, 1. 296*n*, 310; probably a son of James, 1. 310; his son, 1. 310; land owned by, 1. 310.
Johathan, heir of Jacob, 1. 310.
Joseph, heir of Jacob, 1. 310.
French and English commisaries, cited, 7. 50*n*; 9. 102.
and Indian war, a relic of, 8. 289; mentioned, 7. 327; 8. 109, 117, 147; History of, *see* Drake, S. G.
coinage, known by its mint marks, 6. 117*n*; coins of the reign of Louis XIV, rare, 6. 118; coins found, 6. 117.
Encyclopedia, cited, 7. 310*n*.
Hannah, married Oliver Godfrey, 9. 301.
Jeremy, a nickname for Jeremiah Jordan, 1. 533*n*.
language, formed and changed, 1. 427.
Frenchman's bay, the French settled at, 6. 3; Cadillac's account of, 6. 280; same as Donaquet, 6. 280*n*; mentioned, 3. 294*n*; 6. 115, 125, 126.
Frenchmen, credulity of, 4. 285.
French Neutrals, 3. 176*n*; 6. 339–343, 354; *see* Acadians.
Protestants, arrived at Falmouth, 1. 276; at Salem, 1. 277*n*; in Maine, 4. 78; in Boston, 6. 285.
Revolution, the, a sequence of American independence, 6. 88; English people concerned in, 6. 88–89; mentioned, 7. 41, 284, 406; 9. 164.
Spoliation Bill, 8. 427–429.
the, their power interrupted, 1. 27; places where they erected their forts, 1. 27, 28, 33; dispute with the English about the boundaries, 1. 27; their intention of settlements alarmed the English, 1. 27; dislodged by Argall, 1. 27; captured Capt. John Smith, 1. 31; 2. 38*a*; rifled the trading house at Bagaduce point, 1. 40; promised to assist the Indians, 1. 288; their influence over the Indians, 1. 387, 334, 436, 441–442, 443; 2. 168, 272; 3. 134–135, 150, 151, 152, 169–170; 4. 14, 74, 152; 5. 175, 176; 6. 220; 7. 66, 83; 8. 298; 9. 42; their hostility to the English, 1. 287, 287*n*, 297; captured Pemaquid, 1. 291; formed a junction with the eastern Indians, 1. 298, 291; at Schenectady, 1. 298; a fund of information among their historians, 1. 404; their superior facility to enter the modes of Indian life, 1. 404; their integrity to the Indians surpassed the English, 1. 405; the labors of their missionaries, 1. 407; the Abnakis unite with them for protection, 1. 433; they inflamed the

Indians against the English, 1. 436; 5. 281, 295, 296; 7. 116; their weakness prevented their attacking the English, 1. 437; said to have favored the approach of Arnold, 1. 477; Arnold desired to know how they were affected, 1. 479; received the Americans hospitably, 1. 482; the number of in the English army, 1. 488–489; named Acadia, 2. 16*a*; denied the existence of Norumbega, 2. 17*a*; unsuccessful at early colonization, 2. 19*a*; first colony sent to America, 2. 20*a*; inclined to settle the coast, 2. 38; claimed the territory given to Gorges, 2. 40; answered by Gorges, 2. 40; favored the Indians, 2. 62, 67; expedition against the Iroquois, 2. 67; in possession of Canada, 2. 168; end of their power in America, 2. 200; 3. 176; 7. 295; 8. 274; attacked Fort William Henry, 2. 239; resolved to destroy Pemaquid, 2. 240; 5. 289; captured the New Port, 2. 240; destroyed Pemaquid, 2. 241; 5. 291–292; intrigued to exterminate the English, 3. 152; Louisburg their stronghold, 3. 172; assisted the Indians, 3. 370; 4. 73, 141; 5. 242, 251, 256, 256*n*; 6. 241; at Detroit, 4. 282; early in Maine, 5. xx, xxi; 7. 247; mostly Catholics, 5. xxii; the fisheries and trade a source of trouble between them and the English, 5. 174–175; crafty, 5. 175, 176; cruel, 5. 176; diligent in colonization, 5. 194; made the colonists uneasy, 5. 196; robbed the Penobscot traders, 5. 205; 7. 32; captured the cargo of Dixy Bull, 5. 205; hated the English, 5. 242, 256*n*; occupied Canada, 5. 242–243; Nova Scotia ceded to, 5. 243; favored by the Stuarts, 5. 251; 257; increased hatred towards, 5. 267; Andros worked in their interest, 5. 269; the Indians promised to forsake them, 5. 283; their habitual treachery, 5. 285–286; the the Indians considered to be under their goverement, 5. 286, 295; their policy in America compared to the English, 5. 296; the first to acquire a knowledge of America, 5. 324, 329; acquired the good will of the natives, 5. 324–325; did much fishing and trading on the coast, 5. 325; had a knowledge of Indian traits, 5. 325, 325*n*, 326; but little known of their possessions in Maine, 5. 330, 331; taught Romanism to the natives, 5. 331; maintained their titles to land through the Indians, 5. 365; gave an ensign's commission to an Indian, 5. 368; Brockholls attempted to go to the, 5. 394; held almost exclusive possession of Maine, 6. 3; never had undisputed possession of Acadia, 6. 3, 3*n*; St. Castine a powerful ally of, 6. 111–112; early fished on the banks of Newfoundland, 6. 173; protected the Indians, 6. 237–238; destroyed Deerfield and Haverhill, 6. 259; denied having instigated the Indians, 6. 241; established a line of forts from Quebec to the Gulf of Mexico, 6. 276; 8. 222–323; very minute in their reports upon the colonial affairs, 6. 276; their reports compared to the English, 6. 277; kept the Abnakis to oppose the English, 6. 281; at the Penobscot, 7. 25; basis of their claims east of the Kennebec river, 7. 26, 27; interferred with the traffic of Capt. John Smith, 7. 28; their articles of trade cheaper than the English, 7. 29; their claims no better than the English, 7. 29; not delicate about marrying Indians, 7. 44; captured Fort William Henry, 7, 159; proposed to capture Fort Halifax, 7. 169–170, 184; erected a fort on the Kennebec, 7. 167, 177; displeased because the English erected a fort, 7. 193; the Abnakis attached to, 7. 339; complained of the English because they erected a fort at Penobscot, 7. 341; their infidelity at Harvard College, 7. 408; feared to lose Canada, 8. 124; sent a powerful fleet to America, 8. 124–125; fleet disabled, 8. 125; death of the commodore and vice-admiral, 8. 125, 125–126; plan to attack Annapolis, 8. 126; fleet returned to France, 8. 126; attacked Col. Noble at Minas, 8. 135, 139; the Penobscot their western boundary. 8. 188–189; sometimes claimed the Kennebec, 8. 189*n*; settled at Germantown, 8. 213*n*; built a fort near Chaudiere, 8. 215–216; prepared to make an effort to regain Nova Scotia, 8. 222, 223; territory over which they held jurisdiction, 8. 317; at Passamaquoddy, 8. 330; infested the coasts with pirates, 9. 28; mentioned, 3. 139, 140, 141, 345; 5. 30, 252; 6. 360; 7. 22, 29, 35, 36, 37, 42, 44, 50, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 68, 82, 88, 89, 92; 8. 318, 326, 329; 9. 2, 28, 29.

Freshet of 1785, the, 4. 40.

Fresh pond, a boundary of New Dartmouth, 5. 96.

Fresh river, 4. 231.
Frie, Adrian, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Jonathan, 4. 287.
Friend, Richard, 5. 241.
Friends, driven from New Hampshire, 7. 220; at South Berwick, 7. 220, 221; retired to Boston, 7. 220; at Eliot, 7. 221; society formed at Falmouth, 7. 221; feared by the Congregationalists, 7. 221; society formed at North Yarmouth, 7. 221; held monthly meetings at Portland and Durham, 7. 221; society formed at Windham, 7. 221; number of in 1784, 7. 221; mentioned, 4. 403.
Friendship, 6. 310.
Friend street, 8. 152.
Frier, Nathaniel, paid a tax at Falmouth, 1. 323.
Frigates, before Quebec, 1. 484, 486, 488, 492, 493; attacked by Arnold, 1. 484, 486; *see* the Alliance, the Essex, Lizard, Massachusetts, New Port, Niger, Nonsuch, Pearl, Rose, Swan.
Frink, ——, 4. 265.
Frisbie, Prof. Levi, 5. li; 7. 408.
Frizell, Alexander, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 240.
John, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Frobisher, Sir Martin, landed at Labrador, 6. 175*n*; religious services held by, 6. 175*n*; mentioned, 5. 218*n*; 6. 175*n*.
Frogg, Mr. ——, 1. 333.
Froissart, 5. 201.
Fronde, the, 7. 41, 42.
Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de, governor of Canada, 1. 301; at Quebec, 2. 240; planned to capture Pemaquid, 2. 240; summoned to surrender, 5. 272–273; 9. 31; his answer, 5. 273; sent Cadillac to France, 6. 275; second time a governor of Canada, 7. 59; sent three expeditions against the English, 7. 59; urged on the fortifications of Montreal and Quebec, 7. 62; his opinion of St. Castine, 7. 63; sent expedition against Fort William Henry, 7. 63; 9. 43; sent presents to the Indians, 7. 63; checked by Sir William Phipps, 9. 43; mentioned, 5. 134; 7. 48; 8. 189*n*.
Frontier settlements, the, abounded with heroism, 7. 131.
Frost, an extraordinary, 3. 308.
Bela Francis, preached in Bath, 2. 224; his character exposed, 2. 224.
Charles, signed treaty of 1714, 6. 259; his autograph, 6. 259.
Capt. Charles, held a court at Wells, 1. 267; reported the loss of Falmouth, 1. 303*n*; indicted for manslaughter, 1. 368; 3. 16; acquitted, 1. 369; miltary officer for Kittery, 1. 373; assaulted by Richard Gibson, 1. 378; to punish Gibson, 1. 379; counselor, 1. 381; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 237; letter to Capt. John Hill, 3. 138–139; letter to Sir William Pepperell, 3. 171*n*; mentioned, 4. 164, 166; 9. 46.
the Rev. Charles, 7. 378.
George, witnessed the signature of Arthur Mackworth, 1. 544.
Nicholas, constable of Piscataqua, 1. 88; to lay out the boundary of Wells, 1. 361; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; proposed a parley with the Indians, 3. 107.
Simeon, deposition of, 4. 210, 228–229; representative from Kittery. 4. 210, 229.
William, had a sawmill at Wells, 1. 268, 269; registrar, 1. 555.
Frothingham, John, 5. xxxiv.
Richard, his history of Charlestown cited, 2. 31*an*, 50*n*; his history of the Seige of Boston cited, 3. 243–244, 269*n*; 5. 217*n*.
William, teacher in Belfast Academy, 8. 172.
the Rev. William, 6. 366.
Fry, James Brock, 3. 337.
Martin, whipped for stealing, 3. 86.
Richard, his petition to Gov. Belcher, 3. 335–337; confined, 3. 335, 337; leased paper mill to Westbrook and Waldo, 3. 336.
Frye, Gen. Joseph, anecdote told by, 4. 284–285; one of the original proprietors of Fryeburg 4. 284*n*; biographical notice of, 4. 284*n*; seized, 4. 284*n*, 285; married Miss Poor, 4. 284*n*; children of, 4. 284*n*; escaped from captivity, 4. 285; site of his house, 4. 285–286; Capt. Stark, showed him Fryeburg, 4. 288; on the fight at Piggwacket, 4. 290–291.
Capt. Joseph, son of Gen. Joseph, 4. 284*n*; 3. 237.
Lieut. Nathaniel, son of Gen. Joseph, 4. 284*n*.
Richard W., 4. 284*n*.
Simeon, 4. 284*n*.
William, 8. 89.
Fryeburg, formerly Picqwaket, 1. 333; 4. 116, 275*n*; the centennial celebration in, 1. 409; home of Gov. Lincoln, 1. 409, 411; the Indian name of, 4. 109; visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 250, 280; the Rev. William Fessenden ordained

at, 4. 250; the seven owners of, 4. 278; called the Seven lots, 4. 278*n*; people move from to Concord, 4. 278*n*; inhabitants of in 1768, 4. 283; part of Brownfield, 4. 283*n*; old and new line of, 4. 283*n*; Daniel Webster taught school in, 4. 283*n*; Joseph Frye one of the original owners of, 4. 284*n*; centennial of the battle of Lovewells at, 4. 286*n*; good view from, 4. 288; people from Falmouth and Gorham cut hay at, 4. 288; livestock wintered at, 4. 288, 288*n*; only clearings there in 1762, 4. 288*n*; Fessenden the first settled minister at, 4. 289*n*; mentioned, 1. 501*n*; 4. 279, 280, 338; 6. 235; 7. 219; 8. 163.
Academy, incorporated, 8. 163; preceptors of 8. 163; land grant to, 8. 163; suspended, 8. 163; musical instruction introduced, 8. 163-164; new buildings, 8. 164; females admitted, 8. 164; funds raised, 8. 164; museum commenced, 8. 164; medical lectures in, 8. 164, 179; mentioned, 1. 264*n*; 4. 283*n*.
Fryer, James, taken prisoner at Richmond's island, 1. 227; carried to Portsmouth, 1. 227.
Nathaniel, his vessel attacked, 1. 227; his son killed, 1. 227; a commissioner to treat with the Indians, 1. 230; lived at Portsmouth, 1. 230; purchased land of Robert Jordan, 1. 233; lived at Spurwink, 1. 270; one of the committee to repair Fort Loyal, 1. 270; a referee in Jordan's will, 1. 553; mentioned, 1. 380.
Fullam, Jacob, killed, 4. 287.
Fuller, Ezra, 4. 363.
Henry W., 6. 67; graduatd from college, 6. 71; practiced in Augusta, 6. 71; held public offices, 6. 71; death of, 6. 71; children of, 6. 71.
Margaret, 8. 441, 442.
Thomas, 5. xxviii, xxxi.
the Hon. Timothy, 5. lxii; 7. 408.
the Rev. ——, of Bath, 2. 223.
Fulling mill, built at Gardiner, 2. 283; 7. 414.
Fulsom, John, 4. 336.
Mrs. John, 4. 307.
Funeral service by torchlight, 9. 56*n*.
Furbish, James, 1. 340.
William, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Furlong, Patrick, 1. 333.
Furnell, Tho., signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Fur trade, extinct during Queen Anne's war, 4. 74; Du Monts interested in, 5. 174*n*; good at Pemaquid, 5. 223; an impulse to colonization, 7. 318; spoiled by bad faith with the Indians, 7. 320; mentioned, 1. 35; 2. 68*n*; 5, 196.
Furs, Pring returned to England with a load of, 2. 22*a*; the French the first to introduce the trade in, 5. 323; the prices of to be set by agreement, 5. 377; sent from Fort Halifax to Boston, 7. 188; 8. 268; the Plymouth colonists early traded in, 8. 201, 202; mentioned, 3. 308–309.
Fursone, Christopher, accused of deserting his wife, 1. 369.
Fypsie, Fr., 5. 94.

Gadney, *see* Gedney.
Gaethel, ——, 6. 325.
Gage, Gen. Thomas, 3. 190; 7. 473.
——, settled at Buxton, 2. 138.
Gaines, John, 2. 138.
Gainsborough, 6. 179*n*.
Gale, Edmund, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Gallatin, the Hon. Albert, president of the New York Historical Society, 2. 11*a*; his intellectual work and great age, 2. 11*an*; birth of, 6. 95, 96*n*; came to America, 6. 95; at Lubec, 6. 95; assisted by Delesdenier, 6. 95; in the army, 6. 96; unsuccessful as a merchant, 6. 96, 100–101; teacher at Harvard College, 6. 96; became a citizen, 6. 96; in Congress, 6. 96*n*, 101; secretary of the treasury, 6. 96*n*; commissioner and minister, 6. 96*n*, as an author, 2. 11*an*; 6. 96*n*; Judge Story's opinion of, 6. 96*n*; at Providence, Virginia, and in Ohio, 6. 100; purchased a plantation, 6. 100; a poor farmer, 6. 100; married, 6. 100; death of his wife, 6. 101; second marriage, 6. 101; his political character, 6. 101–102; in Boston and Wiscasset, 6. 102; inquired for friends in Maine, 6. 102–103; death of, 6. 96*n*; mentioned, 6. 263, 360; 7. 464, 465; 8. 33, 35, 47, 369; his autobiography, 6. 93–103; his Synopsis of the Indian Language cited, 2. 16*an*.
Gallipolis, 6. 205;
Gallop, John, 5. 205.
Capt. John, 2. 133.
Gambo Falls, 2. 148.
Gammon, Philip, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; a fisherman, 1. 310; lived at Portsmouth and Purpooduck, 1. 310, 320; married Mary Parrott, 1. 310, 314; his descendants, 1. 310.
Gamon, Robert, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Ganettson, Freeborn, 4. 302, 335.

Gannett, the Rev. Ezra Stiles, 6. 12.
Hannah, married Thomas Parris, 5. xl*n*.
Major, ——, of Pittston, 4. 400.
Garden of the East, the, a name given to Sheepscot farms, 9. 155*n*
Garde, Roger, register of Gorges' court, 1. 88, 366; counselor of Wells, 1. 343; mentioned, 3. 231; 9. 314, 317, 374, 375.
Gardiner, first time the name appeared, 4. 78.
(Maine), land in granted to Jones, Melvin and Fay, 2. 281; settlement at started by Dr. Gardiner, 2. 283; 5. lx, lxv, lxvii; Episcopal Church established at, 5. lxi, lxvii; 6. 197; bequeathed to William Gardiner and Robert Hallowell, 5. lxi, lxii; formerly Pittsborough, 6. 47; Roland Cushing settled in, 6. 47; the Rev. Jacob Bailey preached in, 6. 197; the Hon. Geo. Evans settled in, 7. 458; separated from Pittston, 7. 410; incorporated, 7. 410, 420–421; sometimes called Gardinerstown, 7. 410; number of families in 1803, 7. 411, 412; 5. lxv; few leases paid, 7. 411; outstripped by other towns, 7. 411; the people of influenced to oppose R. H. Gardiner, 7. 412; trouble between the proprietors and settlers, 5. lxiv; people meet the proprietors, 5. lxiv; 7. 412; troubles settled, 7. 412; population increased, 7. 412; inn opened, 7. 414; mentioned, 4. 15, 216*n*, 305*n*; 5. xvii; 6. 67; 68, 73, 92, 358, 359, 360; 7. 283, 399, 404, 405, 459, 470.
Ann, married James N. Lithgow, 5. 418, 422.
Bank, the, 6. 68, 73.
Benoni, 5. lix.
Sir Christopher, arrested, 2. 56*a*–57*a*; 3. 318*n*; in prison, 2. 57*a*; nothing criminal found against, 2. 57*a*; blazoned in England the outrage practised against, 2. 57*a*; an enemy to the Puritans, 2. 78*a*; Morton's account of, 2. 78*a*; fled from Mass., 3. 317; lived at Pejepscot with Purchase, 3. 318, 318*n*; had several wives, 3. 318*n*; not a knight, 3. 318*n*.
the Rev. F., Biographical Notice of the Rev. George Burgess, 7. 429–456.
Frederick Allen, 6. 41.
Hannah, daughter of Dr. Sylvester, 5. lxi; married Robert Hallowell, 5. lxi, lxii; 7. 404.
Henry, his New England's Vindication, probably written by Edw. Godfrey, 9. 329; cited, 9. 305, 306, 311, 346.
John, son of Dr. Sylvester, 7. 405; his daughter married James N. Lithgow, 5. 418, 422; birth of, 5. 48–49; educated in England, 5. 49; admitted to the bar, 5. 49; defendant, of John Wilkes, 5. 49; governor of St. Kitts, 5. 49; came to Boston, 5. 49; became a citizen, 5. 49; moved to Pownalboro, 5. 49; engaged in the Perrin case, 5. 49–50; member of the general court, 5. 50; a law reformer, 5. 50; character of, 5. 51; lost at sea, 5. 51.
the Rev. John Sylvester, of Trinity Church, 5. 422; 7. 407; taught Robert Hallowell, 7. 407; a pupil of Dr. Parr, 7. 407; of boyant spirits, 7. 407; mentioned, 7. 414.
Joseph, 5. lix.
Lyceum, the, 5. lxvii; 7. 418.
the Hon. Robert H., co-operate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; born in England, 5. lvii, lxi; brought to America, 5. lxii, educated, 5. lxii; born at Hallowell, added the surname of Gardiner, 5. lxii; moved to his estate, 5. lxiii–lxiv; 7. 412; opposed by squatters, 5. lxiii–lxiv; 7. 412; made an amicable settlement, 5. liv–lv; 7. 412; improvements made by, 5. lxv–lxvi, lxvii; 7. 414, 418–419; supported the English Church, 5. lxvi; married Emma Tudor, 5. lxvi; 7. 414; his attention needed in Maine, 7. 410; his estate had suffered by his absence, 7. 410–411; few of his tenants had paid rent, 7. 411; had surveys made, 7. 411; gave satisfaction to the next of kin, 7. 411; invited new settlers, 7. 412; visited the South, 7. 413; impression of the visit, 7. 413; gave a communion service to St. Ann's church, 7. 413; spent a winter in Boston, 7. 414; returned to the Kennebec, 7. 415; resided in his father's house, 7. 415; built a spacious house, 7. 416; his hospitality, 7. 416, 417, 423; his large household, 7. 416; joined the church, 7. 417; enlarged the parsonage, 7. 417; built the stone church, 7. 417–418; a lay delegate, 7. 419–420; in public office, 7. 420–421; his character, 5. lxvii, lxviii; 7. 421, 422, 423, 424–425; president of the Maine Historical Society, 7. 422; his physique, 7. 422; house burned and rebuilt, 7. 424; losses, 7. 424; children of, 7. 425; arrival of old age, 7. 426; disturbed by the war of the rebellion, 7. 427; his last appearance at church, 7. 427–428; death of, 428; one of the Kennebec purchasers, 8. 208*n*; his as-

sistance acknowledged, 7. 384; letter of cited, 6. 201; mentioned, 4. 9; 5. xvii; 6. 358, 360, 361, 378; 7. 390, 397; 8. 410; his History of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 269–294; 5. 331; 8. 204; his Jones' Eddy on the Kennebec, 4. 41–49; his Memoir of Benjamin Vaughan, 6. 82–92; Biography of, by the Hon. George Evans, 7. 457–471.
——, daughter of John, married James Lithgow, 5. 418.
Dr. Sylvester, leased land of Jeffries and Donnell, 2. 203; an influential member of the Kennebec purchasers, 2. 279, 282–283; 5. lix–lx; commenced a settlement on the Kennebec, 2. 282, 283; built a sloop to be used as a packet, 2. 282; land grant to, 2. 282, 283; built mills at Dresden, 2. 282; took upon himself the conveyance of land, 2. 286; birth of, 5. lix; 7. 404; educated in Europe, 5. lix; a benefactor of Mass., 5. lix; in control of the affairs of the Kennebec Purchasers, 5. lx; cleared a farm at Dresden, 5. lx; made improvements at Gardiner, 5. lx; patron of the Episcopal Church, 5. lx–lxi; death of, 5. lxi; character of, 5. lxi; married Anne Gibbons, 5. lxi; 7. 404; provisions in his will to perpetuate his name, 5. lxi–lxii; 6. 49; a native of Rhode Island, 7. 404; had a fine medical education, 7. 404; had a large fortune, 7. 404; his children, 7. 405; should be remembered by the people of Kennebec, 7. 405; left for England, 7. 405; at Newport, 7. 405; part of his property confiscated, 7. 405; division of his property, 7. 405–406; death of, 7. 406; mentioned, 7. 192, 196; 8. 209, 213*n*, 214, 214*n*, 219, 268*n*, 282, 283.
Major Thomas, commissioned to hold a court, 2. 232; 5. 236, 249; treasurer of Devon Co., 5. 249; lived at Cape Ann, 5. 236*n*; signed petition to Mass., 1672, 5. 240.
William, son of Dr. Sylvester, 5. lix, lx; 7. 405; had charge of his father's affairs in Maine, 5. lx; received property from his father, 5. lxii; death of, 5. lxii; 7. 406.
Capt. Joseph, 2. 133.
Gardinerstown, now Gardiner, 2. 283; 7. 410.
Garland, George, lived at Scarborough and Black Point, 1. 191; 3. 83; accused of living with Sarah Mills, 1. 191; ordered to be married, 1. 191, 377; forbidden to marry, 1. 372–373.
Garlic, abundant, 3. 305.
Garneau, Francis Xavier, his History of Canada cited, 7. 43*n*, 59, 59*n*.
Garretson, Freeborn, 4. 302, 335.
Garrison cove, 3. 107, 148–149.
hill, 9. 143, 151, 153, 154.
Houses of York County by the Hon. E. E. Bourne, 7. 107–120.
William Lloyd, 8. 443.
Garrisons, number of in 1744, 3. 173; value of, 7. 109, 115; a few still survive, 7. 110–111; seven in Wells in 1690, 7. 111; in other places, 7. 111; two in Cape Neddock, 111–112; site of one, 7. 112; described, 3. 174; 7. 112–113, 114, 116, 117, 118; scenes witnessed from within, 7. 113; the Storer, 7, 114; all deserted, 7. 114; the Larrabee, 7. 116–117; used during Lovewell's war, 8. 111*n*; built by Cols. Noble and Lewis, 8. 123, 123*n*, 124; first mentioned, 8. 279; remained in colonial architecture, 8. 279; only one remaining, 8. 279; garrison at Black Point, the strongest in the province, 3. 107; the people sought refuge in, 3. 107; descent upon by the Indians, 3. 108; parley between Jocelyn and Mugg, 3. 108; the people treacherously left Jocelyn, 3. 108; surrendered, 3. 108; rebuilt, 3. 140; attacked, 1703, 3. 140–141; commanded by Larrabee, 3. 141; attempt made to undermine, 3. 141; Indians retreated from, 3. 141–142; at Burton, 5. 373; at Damariscotta, 8. 301, 399; at Falmouth, ammunition to be sent to, 5. 277; under the command of Capt. Sylvanus Davis, 5. 277; at Foxwell's 3. 105; at Gorham, 3. 171*n*; at Hammond's, 9. 133; at Libby's, 3. 170; at New Casco, 3. 141*n*; at Pemaquid, 5. 17, 47, 48; 7. 159; at Phillip's, 3. 104; at Purpooduck, 3. 138; at Royall's river, 7. 57; at Sagadahoc, 5. 277; at St. Georges, 3. 390; 5. 367, 367*n*, 368; at Scottow's, 3. 106; at Spurwink, 3. 137, 138; at Storer's, 3. 138, 138*n*, 235; at Sheepscot, 4. 213; at St. John's, 9. 87; on the Kennebec, 9. 87; mentioned, 1. 290, 296, 298; 2. 192, 197, 199; 3. 137*n*, 138.
Gaspé bay, 7. 49*n*.
Gatchell, ——, of Starks, 4. 367.
——, of Vassalboro, 4. 376.
Gates, Gen. Horatio, 3. 196*n*.
Sir Thomas, sent with an expedition to America, 2. 20; arrived at Jessepiok, 2. 20; met Summers, 2. 20.
Gaulin, ——, 7. 71*n*, 78, 82.

Gay, the Rev. Ebenezer, 4. 272.
——, of Otisfield, 4. 386.
Lewis, 4. 301, 308, 385, 386.
Peter, 4. 308, 333, 363, 364, 394.
Gayle, Hugh, land granted to, 9. 378.
Gazette of the United States, the, cited, 4. 57.
Gebeag island, 2. 167, 178.
Gedney, Bartholomew, land granted to, 1. 242, 243; a land speculator, 1. 242*n*; 2. 173; lived at Salem, 1. 242*n*, 245–246; 2. 173; sold grant to Silvanus Davis, 1. 242*n*, 246; had a mill at Royall's river, 1. 270*n*; 2. 179; sold land to Walter Gendall, 1. 270*n*; petitioned to Andros to confirm his title, 1. 270*n*; an actor in the witchcraft delusion, 2. 173; his claim at North Yarmouth, 2. 175, 178, 179, 180; mill burned, 2. 179; land mortgaged, 2. 179; death of, 2. 179; mentioned, 2. 172.
Geese, abundant, 2. 82.
Geffard, Jo., 9. 330*n*, 335.
Geissenhainer, the Rev. Dr. F. W., 5. 405.
Gendall, Walter, owned Great Chebeag, 1. 147; his widow married Theodosius Moore, 1. 147, 556; lived at Falmouth, 1. 155, 180*n*, 185, 216; 2. 171; 3. 75, 83, 135; a juror, 1. 185, 231; witness against Francis Neale, 1. 200; presented for vilifying the commissioners, 1. 200; taken prisoner, 1. 227; acted as an interpreter and messenger, 1. 227; returned to Falmouth, 1. 231; tried for treason, 1. 231; 3. 135; a commissioner, 1. 231; to regulate the settlement at North Yarmouth, 1. 231; Fort Loyal in his care, 1. 231, 270; killed, 1. 231, 232, 289; 2. 174; 3. 83, 135; a deputy, 1. 231; exchanged farms with Madiver, 1. 232; 3. 75; purchased land of Geo. Felt, 1. 232; appeared for the town of Falmouth, 1. 241; not allowed to take a seat in the first assembly, 1. 241; land in Falmouth granted to, 1. 251; as Indian agent, 1. 266; site of his sawmill, 1. 269, 270; 2. 171; one of the committee to repair Fort Loyal, 1. 270; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 254, 255, 270, 272; purchased the mill of Gedney, 1. 270*n*; sent with troops to North Yarmouth, 1. 289; unsuccessfully attacked by Indians, 1. 289; left no male issue, 1. 289; a selectman, 1. 324; land in North Yarmouth granted to, 2. 173; a representative, 2. 173; trustee for North Yarmouth, 2. 173; his sawmill burnt, 2. 174; mortgaged land to Gedney, 2. 179; bondsman for James Robinson, 3. 71; deposition of, 3. 75; lived at Black Point, 3. 75, 83, 135; letters to Scottow, 3. 109, 123–124; captured by Indians, at Richmond's island, 3. 111; trustee for Scarborough, 3. 129, 233; sentenced but not punished, 3. 135; a man above suspicion, 3. 135; deposition concerning, 3. 235; mentioned, 1. 281; 2. 172, 175.
Geneket, 3. 380.
General Arnold, the, Capt. Coffin in, 4. 310; wrecked, 4. 310; picture of on a tavern sign, 4. 310.
assembly, the, of Laconia, 1. 98, 99; of Maine, 1. 73, 241; of New York, 5. 3; 7. 158.
association of Mass., 5. li.
conference of Methodists, 7. 227.
court of Mass., 4. 245; 5. 239–241, 249, 370*n*; 6. 12, 329; 7. 204, 211, 216, 225, 236, 353, 354, 356, 389, 391; 8. 11, 116, 118, 160, 165, 214*n*, 215*n*, 216, 246*n*, 250*n*, 276*n*, 283*n*, 294*n*, 414; 9. 26, 89, 170, 307, 325, 343, 344, 363, 364, 380.
court files, cited, 1. 266.
entries, 5. 38, 66, 67, 69.
Pattison, the, 2. 248.
register, the, 1. 195.
Geneva, 6. 24, 95, 100.
Bible, the, 4. 68.
College, 7. 418–419.
Gent, Daniel, 5. 57.
Eliz. 2. 236.
Thomas, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; his land claim, 2. 235; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; mentioned, 2. 236; 4. 230, 233; 5. 57, 88, 100; 9. 139*n*, 142, 143.
Geographical discoveries due to the fisheries, 5. 144–145.
nomenclature indefinite, 5. 155, 155*n*.
George I, 2. 241; 3. 361, 363, 365, 366, 369, 370, 373, 375, 385, 395, 397, 403, 416, 417, 419, 420, 421, 422, 424, 427, 435, 447; 6. 8, 9–10, 260; 8. 295.
II, 2. 241; 4. 123, 126, 127, 128, 130, 132, 133, 135, 137, 138, 141, 142, 148, 149, 153, 159, 160, 161, 163, 167 173, 174, 182, 183; 5. 372; 8. 230, 231; 9. 83.
III, 7. 15.
Capt. ——, of the Rose, 7. 54, 275*n*.
Georges, appraised of the approach of the Indians, 7. 177.
islands, 5. 367, 369, 374, 375; 6. 356; 9. 30; *see* St. Georges islands.
river, Gov. Pownall at, 5. 367; now St. George, 5. 367*n*; blockhouses erected on, 5. 367, 367*n*; Weymouth supposed to have sailed up, 7. 27; Ashley and Pierce established a trading post on the, 9. 78; saw-

mills erected on, 9. 85; mentioned, 3. 227; 4. 323, 326, 327, 328; 5. 368, 368*n*; 7. 255; 8. 318; 9. 85, 130.
Georgetown, D. C., 6. 205.
Maine, Parker's island a part of, 1. 29; formerly Arrowsic island, 1. 224; remains of Indians at, 2. 191; nearly destroyed, 2. 195–196; site of the Plymouth trading house at, 2. 200–201; incorporated, 2. 202; 8. 124; territory of, 2. 202; dismembered, 2. 207; troops from killed Capt. Springer, 2. 213–214; first church in, 2. 220; clergymen at, 220–222; Bath set off from, 2. 222; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 343; destitute of a preacher, 3. 273, 274; 6. 195; Macclenahan at, 3. 274*n*; no church at, 3. 275; the Rev. Jacob Bailey at, 3. 275; 6. 196, 199; number of communicants at, 3. 275; the Rev. Willard Wheeler preached at, 3. 276; 8. 112*n*; church built, 3. 276, 277; Episcopalians at, 3. 277; 8. 112*n*; conference with Indians at, 3. 351, 361–375; 6. 260; William Lithgow settled in, 5. 417, 423; 8. 285–286; destroyed by Indians, 6. 16; Scotch-Irish settle in, 6. 32; James Sullivan commenced his law practice in, 6. 47–48,48*n*; Free-will Baptist church in, 7. 422; home of Arthur Noble, 8. 109; the Rev. William Lenichon at, 8. 110*n*, 112*n*; first child born in, 8. 111*n*; garrison built at, 8. 123*n*; mentioned, 1. 502*n*; 2. 190, 192, 206, 215, 218, 278; 3. 273; 4. 295; 6. 52, 313, 325; 7. 219, 275, 405; 8. 112*n*; 9. 131.
lime, 4. 326.
records, 8. 111*n*.
Georgia, ordered the foreign archives to be searched for records, 2. 10*a*; Acadians sent to, 6. 343*n*; mentioned, 2. 74*a*; 5. xxxvii, 326; 6. 350; 7. 425.
Historical Society, 4. 4; 7. 484.
Georgiana, 3. 29.
Germaine, Lord George, 7. 203.
German Empire, the, 9. 245.
Lutheran Church, the, 5. 408.
Lutherans in Waldoboro, 7. 219.
Protestants, came to Maine, 4. 78.
William, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Germans, induced to come to Dresden, 2. 280; 6. 4, 322, 325; the war with the, raised the price of powder, 3. 432; early in Maine, 5. xxi, xxii; 6. 3, 4, 23; inducements held out by the Kennebec Purchasers, 5. lx; arrived in Waldoboro, 5. 403; 6. 369; 9. 86; driven away, 5. 403; second attempt to settle, 5. 403; at Booth Bay, 5. 403; 6. 322, 323; 8. 213; 9. 85, 86; those in Waldoboro understood only their native tongue, 5. 408, 410–411; 6. 4; their route to reach America, 6. 322–323; suffering among, 6. 323; at Philadelphia, 6. 328; further inducements, 6. 328–331; 8. 214; mentioned, 4. 71; 7. 42.
Germantown, now Waldoboro, 8. 213; stocking weaver at, 8. 213*n*.
Germany, 2. 76*a*; 280; 5. 404, 405, 407; 6. 22–23, 151, 322, 325, 328, 332, 360; 7. 41, 432.
Germar, 6. 411.
Gerrish, Joseph, married Anna Tompson, 3. 225.
Col. Joseph, 2. 138.
Timothy, of Falmouth, 8. 241; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
Lieut. ——, 8. 137.
Getchell, Benjamin, 3. 180.
Joseph, 3. 130.
Nehemiah, 1. 504, 506, 508.
Ghent, 6. 96*n*; 8. 18.
Giant's Grave, 9. 214.
Gibbers, Robert, 5. 48.
Gibbins, Ambrose, agent for John Mason, 3. 34; letter of cited, 3. 34.
Rachel, married Robert Edgecomb, 3. 25.
Gibbon, Edward, 4. 90.
Gibbons, Anne, daughter of Dr. William, married Dr. S. Gardiner, 5. lxi; 7. 404.
James, lived at Saco, 1. 188; a juror, 1. 188, 377.
Dr. William, 5. lxi; 7. 405.
Gibbs, Col. George, 6. 407, 412.
William, 1. 150*n*, 217*n*.
Gibraltar, 8. 122.
of America, the, 4. 78 8. 313.
Gibson, Mary, married Capt. Thurlow, 8. 412.
Richard, punished for insubordination, 1. 378–379; fined for blasphemy, 1. 379.
the Rev. Richard, at Richmond's island, 1. 52; 6. 138, 180, 181; minister at Portsmouth, 1. 58, 161; at Isle of Shoals, 1. 58; obnoxious to the government of Mass., 1. 59; brought an action against Bonighton for slander, 1. 59*n*; educated at Magdalen College, 1. 59*n*; may have preached at Spurwink, 1. 547*n*; at Saco, 6. 180, 201; known at Portsmouth, 6. 181; opposed the encroachments of Mass., 6. 181, 182; controversy with Larkham, 6. 181; obliged to acknowledge the jurisdiction of Mass., 6. 182; left the county, 6. 181, 182; character of, 6. 182; mentioned, 7. 220.

Gibson, Seth, 2. 179.
Dr. Thomas, 1. 526.
Sergeant Thomas, 1. 501.
Deacon, ——, of Stowe, 8. 412.
Giddings, Joshua Reed, 8. 443.
Mary, married Benjamin York, 1. 319.
Gift of God, the, sent out by the Plymouth Company, 2. 27*a*; 3. 291; 7. 294; commanded by Popham, 3. 291–292; 5. 351; sailed from Plymouth, 5. 351; at Monhegan island, 5. 346; at Sabino, 7. 301, 312; Popham's flagship, 7. 317; probably seen by Capt. John Smith, 7. 318; mentioned, 3. 300*n*; 5. 29*n*; 7. 314.
Gilbert, the Rev. Eliphalet, 8. 180.
family, interested in English mines, 5. 173*n*.
Sir Humphrey, undertook a voyage to Newfoundland, 2. 19*a*; uncle to Sir John and Capt. Raleigh, 2. 27*a*; tonnage of his ship, 5. 219*n*; patent granted to, 6. 174; took possession of Newfoundland, 6. 174; promulgated three principal laws, 6. 174; mentioned, 2. 15; 4. 68, 72; 5. 151; 9. 301.
Sir John, a member of the Plymouth Company, 2. 27*a*; a letter to cited, 2. 28*a*; death of, 2. 22, 30*a*; mentioned, 7. 129*n*.
Capt. Raleigh, in command of an expedition sent out by the Plymouth Company; 1. 29; 2. 21, 27*a*; 5. 334, 350; explored the country, 2. 21; a nephew of Sir Humphrey, 2. 27*a*; the only member of the Council of Plymouth who visited New England, 2. 51*a*; commander of the Mary and John, 3. 292; 5. 351; rowed to the Pemaquid river, 3. 297, 298; 5. 158–159, 334–335, 348, 349, 350; 6. 314; 7. 134; Skidwarres acted as his pilot, 3. 297, 298, 305; 5. 335; 6. 314; met Nahanada, 3. 297; 5. 159; 7. 322; examined the Sagadahoc River, 3. 300, 304; 5. 317; sworn assistant, 3. 301; went to explore the coast, 3. 301–302; 5. 335; at Semiamis, 3. 302; at Casco bay, 3. 302; his unsuccessful attempt to visit the Penobscot river, 3. 303; met Sebenoa, 3. 305; treachery of the Indians, 3. 306; set up a cross, 3. 307; 5. 335–336; diligent in discoveries, 3. 308; heard of his brother's death, 3. 309; a nephew of Sir Walter, 4. 68; death of, 4. 69; visited by Indians, 5. 144; 7. 134; several voyages were made in his charge, 5. 157; relied on mines to support his colony, 5. 173; the projector of the Sagadahoc colony, 5. 173*n*; interested in English mines, 5. 173*n*; wintered at Sagadahock, 5. 178; visited St. Georges island, 5. 348; found the cross, 5. 348; started to visit Bassaba, 5. 350; his reason for returning to England, 5. 352; went up the Penobscot, 7. 3; dropped anchor near Pemaquid, 7. 134; succeeded Popham, 7. 303; determined to return to England, 7. 303; returned, 2. 30*a*; 7. 307, 312; offended Popham, 7. 315, 317; mentioned, 2. 22, 27*a*, 28*a*, 30*a*, 32*a*; 5. 148, 158*n*; 7. 95, 297, 298, 302, 305, 306, 307, 309, 310; 9. 302.
William, 4. 305.
Giles, ——, cited, 4. 8.
Tho., commissioned justice of the peace, 5. 102, 113, 115, 117; *see* also Gyles.
Gill, Lieut.-Gov. ——, 4. 294;
Gillet, the Rev. Eliphalet, 1. 10; 2. 117, 119; 4. 305, 306, 330, 355; 7. 279, 284.
the Rev. Dr. ——, 7. 372, 415.
Gilley, John, of Fort Western, his great age, 1. 503*n*.
Gillpatrick, Thomas, 4. 352.
Gilman, Allen, pioneer lawyer of Bangor, 8. 452, 455; first mayor of Bangor, 8. 455.
John, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Gov. John T., his daughter married the Rev. Dr. Nichols, 5. lvii.
the Rev. Tristram, preached at Bakerstown, 2. 113; at North Yarmouth, 2. 188; mentioned, 2. 115, 117; 4. 332; 7. 220, 236, 237.
Col. ——, 7. 235.
Mrs. ——, 7. 237.
Gilmantown, 4. 294.
Gilmore, Robert, married Miss Bingham, 7. 355.
Rufus, made plans of the Bussy land, 9. 233.
Gilpatrick, Charles, 4. 353, 354.
Mary H., daughter of Richard, married the Hon. E. E. Bourne, 8. 392; dates of her birth and death, 8. 392; character of, 8. 392–393.
Richard, 8. 392.
Thomas, 4. 352.
Gimpse, Thomas, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Girling, Capt. ——, sent to recapture Pentagoët, 7. 35; impatient to attack, 7. 35–36; lost his opportunity, 7. 36; disappeared from history, 7. 36.
Given, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Glass windows, scarce, 4. 280*n*; first in Buxton, 4. 280*n*; at Fort Halifax, 8. 277.
Glazier Beamsly, 8. 121*n*.

Glenburne, 8. 454.
Gloucester, Eng., 1. 209.
Mass., the descendants of Nathaniel Wharf at, 1. 70*n*; former home of the Wakeleys and Matthew Coe, 1. 153; home of Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 208; home of Thomas Riggs, 1. 209; home of Elisha Carney, 1. 257*n*, 308; John Carney moved to, 1. 308; home of John and Samuel Davis, 1. 309; home of Geo. Ingersoll, 1. 311; Joseph Ingersoll died in, 1. 312; Samuel Ingersoll established at, 1. 312; home of Jonathan Orris, 1. 314; home of Josiah Wallis, 1. 316; the Wallis family moved to but returned, 1. 316, 317; home of Samuel Webber, 1. 318; Samuel Webber's children born at, 1. 318; home of Samuel York, 1. 318; former home of James Lane, 2. 171; John Tenny moved to, 3. 75, 75*n*; mentioned, 2. 144, 151, 154; 5. 370*n*; 8. 228*n*.
Henry, Duke of, 7. 137*n*.
Gloucestershire, 1. 110; 2. 66*a*.
Glover, the Rev. Jesse, 9. 297.
Goach, Barn., 2. 46.
Goat island, 9. 108.
Goats, value of 3., 87; the first cattle imported, 3. 88; purchased at Monhegan, 5. 172; first mentioned in New England, 5. 172*n*.
God, the, of the Indians, Squantum, 3. 96*n*; Manitou, 4. 107; Chinus, 4. 379; Tanto, 4. 111; 5. 187.
Goddard, Gyles, representative of Cornwall county, 5. 4; 8. 194; commissioned a lieutenánt, 5. 101; captain of the fort, 5. 106; surveyor, 5. 106-107; justice of the peace, 5. 113; representative for Pemaquid, 5. 263; carried the petition of the Pemaquiders to New York, 5. 263–264; mentioned, 5. 58, 94, 98; 8. 187.
Godfrey, Ann, her character defamed and slandered, 9. 383–384.
Catherine, 9. 299*n*, 301, 370.
Charles, son of Olive, baptized, 9. 301; buried, 9. 301.
Edward, commenced a settlement at Agamenticus, 1. 46, 80, 390; procured grants, 1. 46–47, 80; agent for the Laconia Company, 1. 46*n*; 9. 306, 306*n*; agent for Gorges, 1. 47*n*; 9. 306; governor, 1. 47, 98, 183*n*, 234, 235*n*; 2. 9, 61*a*; 9. 319, 335, 355; on the case of Cleeves *vs* Winter, 1. 54, 535; counselor, 1. 73*n*, 88, 364, 366, 367, 368, 369; 9. 309, 322; brought action against Cleeves, 1. 74, 75, 367; at the first court held in Maine, 1. 84; resisted the encroachments of Mass., 1. 101; 2. 61*a*; 3. 43; yielded to Mass., 1. 101–102; 3. 43; 9. 321; sent a remonstrance to England, 9. 101*n*; the first settler at York, 1. 234*n*; 2. 49*n*; 9. 307; account of Jordan, 1. 235*n*; commission to general court, in full, 1. 390–391; held a court at Saco, 1. 541; ordered to appear before the council, 1. 546; a man of experience, 2. 9; suit brought by John Stratton against, 3. 11, 36; commissioner for New Somersetshire, 3. 36; a son of Olive, 9. 301; administered his father's estate, 9. 298, 298*n*; his mother's will, 9. 299, 371, 373; married Ann Messant, 9. 301; children of, 9. 301; birth of, 9. 300, 301; age in which he lived, 9. 300–302; his early zeal for adventure, 9. 302–304; mayor of Agamenticus, 9. 304, 314; probably a merchant, 9. 304, 304*n*, 305; emigrated to Piscataqua, 9. 305, 306; time of his residence in America, 9. 305–306, 307, 344, 356; agent for the Council of New England, 9. 306; to deliver the grant to Mason and Gorges, 9. 306; in charge of the interests of the Laconia Company, 9. 306, 306*n*, lived at Little Harbor, 9. 306*n*; represented to Gorges the place for a future metropolis, 9. 307, 307*n*; built a house at York, 9. 307, 307*n*; met grantees of Gorges, 9. 307–308; visited Boston, 9. 308; ignored by Gov. Winthrop, 9. 308*n*; a referee in the division of the Mason and Gorges grant, 9. 309; quarrel with Cleeves, 9. 309–310; went to England, 9. 310, 344; cause of his visit, 9. 310, 310*n*; assisted Mass. in holding her charter, 9. 311–312, 320; never thanked for his assistance, 9. 311*n*–312*n*; returned to Maine, 9. 312; fruit of his visit, 9. 313, 366; suggested to Gorges the idea of a municipal corporation, 9. 313, 213*n*; an officer under both of Gorges' charters, 9. 314, 314*n*; mayor of Gorgeana, 9. 314; reported Wm. Hooke to his father, 9. 314*n*; controversy with Winthrop over the Isle of Shoals, 9. 315; sued Hull, Heard and Gooch, 9. 316*n*; letter to Winthrop, 9. 317, 317*n*; home of, 9. 317–318, 317*n*, 318*n*; his administration one of quiet and progress, 9. 319; asked parliament for protection against Mass., 9. 320, 338–339, 342–344; paper warfare with Rawson, 9. 320, 340–342, 344; reason for his submission to Mass., 9. 321, 346–349; his lands usurped, 9. 322, 328*n*; petition for redress, 9. 322,

Godfrey, Edward—continued.
322*n*; redress ordered, 9. 322, 382–383; people ask a hearing, 9. 322–323; to go to England, 9. 323; his movement alarmed Mass., 8. 323, 326; the dates of his departure and arrival left to conjecture, 9. 324; his work in England, 9. 324–326; underhanded work of his enemies, 9. 326–327; not selfish in his interests, 9. 327; patiently waited for a hearing to his petition, 9. 328; in reduced circumstances, 9. 328–329; at the feet of the king, 9. 329; allied with the enemies of Mass., 9. 329–330, 330*n*, 350–353, 356; probably the author of New England's Vindication, 9. 329*n*; probably at the trial of the regicides, 9. 330–331; associated with Robert Mason on a petition, 9. 331, 352–353; Mass. did not answer the summons, 9. 331, 352; queries and questions, 9. 360–368; in the debtor's cell, 9. 332, 335, 357; sent a letter to John Winthrop, 9. 332, 357–358; death of his son, 9. 333; his last appeal to the council, 9. 333–334, 358–359; his last words, 9. 334; date of his death unknown, 9. 335; place of burial, 9. 335; probably left no will, 9. 335*n*; mentioned, 1. 164*n*, 365, 366; 2. 80*n*; 3. 40–41; 5. 204; 9. 337, 338, 339, 342, 344, 346, 350, 352, 355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 363, 364, 365, 368, 374, 375, 380, 382; letters of cited, 1. 183; 3. 46*n*; 9. 307*n*; arms of, 9. 297, 335; autograph of, 1. 544; 9. 300. 335; article in the Maine Genealogical Record cited, 9. 308*n*; Letters and State Papers written by, 9. 336–368; his Life, Letters and Public Services, by Charles E. Banks, 9. 295–384.
Elizabeth, daughter of Olive, 9. 299*n*, 301, 370; married —— Brown, 9. 301.
Elizabeth, daughter of William, 9. 299*n*, 301, 371.
Elizabeth, wife of Oliver, 9. 298; death of, 9. 299, 301; will of, 9. 299, 299*n*, 369–371; children of, 9. 299, 299*n*; burial place of, 9. 299.
family, still in England, 9. 300*n*; Tabular Pedigree of, 9. 301.
John, of Bangor, 8. 452.
John, son of Olive, 9. 299*n*, 301, 371.
the Hon. John E., Ancient Penobscot, 7. 1–22, 103–104; Bashaba and the Tarrantines, 7. 93–102; Castine, the Younger, 7. 73–92; Jean Vincent, Baron de St. Castine, 7. 39–72; The Pilgrims at Penobscot, 7. 23–37; Memoir of the Hon. Edward Kent, 8. 449–480; Norombega, 8. 315–332; Claude de la Tour, 9. 93–113.
Leah, 9. 370.
Maria, daughter of Olive, 9. 299*n*, 301, 370.
Mary, wife of Oliver, married Edward Coxe, 9. 301.
of Bouillon, 9. 335.
Oliver, of Penshurst, 9. 298*n*.
Oliver, of Barnend, 9. 298; children of, 9. 298, 299–300, 299*n*; death of, 9. 298, 299, 299*n*, 301; his estate administered by his son, 9. 298, 298*n*; probably came from France, 9. 298*n*; his place of burial, 9. 299.
Oliver, son of Edward, 1. 47*n*; 9. 301; married Mary Smith, 9. 301; children of, 9. 301; his widow married Edward Coxe, 9. 301; owned land at Neddick creek, 9. 318*n*; died, 9. 333; burial of, 9. 333*n*; his patent to Cape Nesich, 9. 367; mentioned, 9. 318*n*, 346, 355, 363.
Oliver, son of Oliver 2d, 9. 301; baptized, 9. 301; married Hannah French, 9. 301.
Sarah, daughter of Oliver, 9. 299*n*, 301; married William Ditton, 9. 299*n*, 301.
Sarah, daughter of Oliver 2d, 9. 301.
Thomas, son of Oliver, 9. 299*n*, 301, 371.
William, son of Oliver, 9. 299*n*, 301, 371.
Godfrey's cove, 9. 307*n*.
pond, 9. 307*n*.
Goding, the Rev. William, 7. 222.
Godon, ——, 6. 412.
Godsoe, John, 4. 205.
Godward, Gyles, 5. 98; *see* Goddard.
Goethe, Johanne Wolfgan Von, 6. 411; 8. 495.
Goff, Edmund, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 257; his autograph, 6. 257.
William, hospitably received by Mass., 7. 148.
——, general court held at his house, 2. 47*n*.
Gold, Alexander, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 240.
penny, 6. 149.
Goldsmith, Oliver, 3. 77.
Goldthwait, Capt. Benjamin, 8. 135, 141, 142.
Jacob, 8. 43.
Col. Thomas in command at Fort Pownall, 5. 386.
Gooch, John, selectman for Wells, 1. 361; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362.
the Rev. Robert, 8. 112*n*.
see Gouch.
Goodale, Ezekiel, published school books, 8. 180.

Goodenow, Daniel, 8. 396.
Judge ——, 1. 410.
Gooding, Daniel, military officer for Kittery, 1. 373.
Goodman, Burgess, 7. 429.
Kick'd, 4. 56.
Major ——, 2. 254.
Good news from New England, 5. 164*n*.
Goodrich Court, 7. 381.
the Hon. Elizur, 6. 57*n*.
Capt. 1. 500, 514*n*,
Goodridge, Joshua, 4. 368, 399.
Goodwin, Amos G., 8. 397.
Daniel, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
the Rev. D. R., 8. 163, 337; Biographical Notice of John Merrick, 7. 379–401.
Hudson C., 4. 55.
Samuel, in command at Fort Frankfort, 7. 177; sent up the Kennebec, 7. 178; to lay out a township, 8. 209; agent for the Plymouth Company, 8. 212, 213*n*, 214*n*; relieved Fort Richmond, 8. 212. 4. 315; owned a slave, 7. 215; mentioned, 8. 209*n*, 210*n*.
Goodyear, Abraham, a son of Moses, his epitaph, 5. 170*n*.
Judith, daughter of Moses, her epitaph, 5. 170*n*.
Mary daughter of Stephen, married to Thomas Lake, 5. 253.
Moses, procured a patent of the Plymouth Company, 1. 46, 48, 52, 80, 534; 6. 138; extent of his grant, 1. 45, 80; his grant defeated the plans of Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 54; married a daughter of Abraham Jennings, 1. 56*n*; 5. 170, 170*n*; a partner with Trelawny, 5. 170; action to test the validity of his patent, 5. 224.
Stephen, deputy governor of New Haven, 5. 253; his daughter married Capt. Thomas Lake, 5. 253.
Gookin, Daniel, 3. 114; 6. 212, 212*n*.
Goold, the Hon. William, Col. Arthur Noble, 8. 107–153; Fort Halifax, Its Projectors, Builders and Garrison, 8. 197–289; Col. William Vaughan, 8. 291–313; Memoir of Sir William Phips, 9. 1–72.
Gooseberries in abundance, 3. 293; 5. 158.
Goose-Fair, home of Thomas Rogers, 3. 20*n*.
Goose river, supposed to have been visited by Weymouth, 6. 317.
Goosetry, Thomas, attorney for the Plymouth Company, 8. 219*n*.
Goram, Capt. ——, 2. 133.
Gordon, James Bentley, 6. 10.
William, cited, 1. 520.
Mrs. ——, of Goshen, 4. 307, 336.
Gore, 4. 355, 367.
Gov. Christopher, 7. 389.
——, of Farmington, 4. 333, 342, 343.
the, 2. 178, 180; 8. 166.
Gorges, Anne, 1. 109; 2. 66*a*.
Gorges' court, 3. 36, 37, 38, 40–41.
Gorges, Lord Edward, 2. 66*an*.
Sir Edward, 1. 109, 534; 2. 54.
family, 1. 109–110.
Ferdinando, grant to, 1. 47; 2. 49; complaint of, 1. 82; inherited the Province of Maine, 1. 109; 2. 73*a*; sold his inheritance, 1. 109; 2. 64*a*, 257, 266; 3. 65; 4. 72–73; 7. 160; assumed jurisdiction, 1. 137–138; 167, 174; the king recognized his title, 1. 158; John Archdale his agent, 1. 173; a relative of Archdale, 1. 173*n*; appointed officers, 1. 173; his authority thrown off by the people, 1. 176; those who had received commissions joined the disaffected, 1. 177; reason why the people would not submit to, 1. 178–180; his jurisdiction ceased forever, 1. 184; Jocelyn attempted to uphold his rights, 1. 197; wrote the preface to America Painted to the Life, 2. 8–9; exonerated for placing his father's name on the Wonder Working Providence, 2. 10; Mass. ordered to restore his inheritance, 2. 63*a*; 6. 188; sent commissioners to America, 2. 63*a*; 3. 55–56; magistrates appointed in his interests, 2. 63*a*; edited the Brief Narration, 2. 73*a*; succeeded to the proprietorship of Maine, 2. 73*a*; price received for the selling of Maine, 2. 64*a*, 257, 266; deed to John Usher, 2. 257–260; confirmed Cammock's patent, 3. 13; people in favor of his jurisdiction, 3. 50, 63, 64; petition to Parliament, 3. 50; his power denied by Mass., 3. 52; cared little for the opposition of Mass., 3. 56; mentioned, 1. 171; 2. 63*a*, 73*a*, 263, 264; 5. 246; 9. 307, 346; America Painted to the Life cited, 1. 31, 34, 82, 86, 87; 2. 7, 66. sent fishing vessels to America, 1. 30; 2. 50*a*; 5. 163; sent Capt. John Smith in command of an expedition, 1. 30; sent Smith on a second voyage, 1. 31; sent Rocroft with an expedition, 1. 32; sent a ship under Vines, 1. 32; 2. 24, 33*a*; a member of the Plymouth Company, 1. 33, 49; received a grant, 1. 35, 49–50, 79, 109, 400; 2. 52*a*; 3. 30; 4. 69; extent of the grant, 1. 35, 86, 281; 2. 52*a*; grant extended, 1. 35; 3. 31; property divided, 1. 35; received a new grant, 1. 35; 5. 336; 9. 366; his attention divided, 1. 36; conflict concerning Winter Harbor, 1.

Gorges, Ferdinando—continued.
46; confirmed Cammock's grant, 1. 47; 3. 12, 13; appointed Godfrey his counselor, 1. 47*n*; part of his territory granted to others, 1. 49; 3. 31–32; land on the Piscataqua granted to him, 1. 49–50; established a court, 1. 53, 73*n*; grant to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 61, 67, 145, 150, 533; Henry Jocelyn his agent, 1. 62*n*; fond of applying familiar names to his territory, 1. 65; sent a commission to form a government for his colony, 1. 66; 2. 59*n*; Arthur Macworth to give possession to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 66, 69; gave Cleeves a commission to let and settle his territory, 1. 66; procured a confirmation of his patent, 1. 78, 86; 3. 31, 37; 5. xxi; land on the Agamenticus granted to, 1. 80; extent of his lands in Maine, 1. 81; appointed governor of New England, 1. 83, 109; 2. 53*a*–54*a*; 9. 311*n*; pursued his colonization with zeal, 1. 83; 2. 22*a*, 23*a*, 26*a*, 27*a*, 35*a*; 7. 134; called his province. New Somersetshire, 1. 83; 2. 52*a*–53*a*; 3. 31; 5. xxi; established a civil government, 1. 83; 3. 36; his form of government, 1. 86, 87; 2. 55, 57, 59*a*, 71; 9. 312; extent of the grant of 1639, 1. 86; list of officers of his proposed government, 1. 87–88; sent Thomas Gorges as his agent, 1. 89, 340–341, 342; his labor unfulfilled, 1. 90; joined the king's party, 1. 90, 109; 4. 69; Vines his agent and principal supporter, 1. 90, 91, 128; 2. 49; taken prisoner, 1. 96; supposed to be dead, 1. 96*n*, 98, 109; 2. 8–9, 61*a*, 67*a*; 3. 32; 4. 70; 6. 188*n*; 9. 317; date of his death, 1. 108*n*; governor of Plymouth, 1. 109; 2. 11, 51; 5. 157; served under Essex, 1. 109; taken prisoner at Cadiz, 1. 109; greatly interested in colonization, 1. 109; children of, 1. 109; nephew of, 1. 109; 3. 55; appointed Abraham Preble a counselor, 1. 164*n*; his heirs in favor at court, 1. 167; his right to land at York disputed by Mass., 1. 175; Jocelyn's lands mortgaged, 1. 198; the Province of Maine restored to his heirs, 1. 238; 3. 50, 55, 63, 65; 2. 64*a*; expenses in settling, 1. 262*n*; 2. 54; received no pecuniary benefit, 1. 272*n*, a native of Somersetshire, 1. 354*n*; Ashton Phillips his birthplace, 1. 354; list of counselors appointed, 1. 364; indenture between him and Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 543–544; autograph of, 1. 544; letters to Vines, Winthrop and others, 1. 544–545; in the French wars, 1. 545; succored by the French king, 1. 545; his life of especial interest to the people of Maine, 2. v*a*, 73*a*, 74*a*; 5. 217; received captured Indians from Weymouth, 2. 17, 22*a*, 31*a*–32*a*; 5. 157, 332; 7. 134; sent out a ship under Challong, 2. 23*a*; the ship captured, 2. 23*a*; lived near Bristol, 2. 25*a*–26*a*; enlisted some of the first people of England in colonization, 2. 27*a*; Indians in his family, 2. 31*a*–32*a*; the only member of the Plymouth Company undiscouraged. 2. 32*a*–33*a*; pursued a course of private adventure, 2. 33*a*; formed a new company, 2. 39*a*–40*a*; opposed by the Virginia Company, 2. 33–34, 40*a*, 52; success by the king's help, 2. 40*a*–41*a*; his liberal spirit, 2. 41*a*–42*a*, 42*an*, 55*a*; had a plantation at Monhegan, 2. 50*a*; 5. 164; his business separated from Mason's, 5. 52*a*; 3. 34; 9. 309, 309*n*; sent William Gorges as governor, 2. 53*a*; 3. 36; flattered himself that his hopes would be realized, 2. 53*a*; visited a ship bound for Plymouth, 2. 54*a*, 55*a*; 5. 216; great probability that he would visit America, 2. 54*a*; his sympathy towards New England, 2. 55*a*, 56*a*, 58*a*; 5. 216–217; 8. 205; his influence obtained the charter for Plymouth Colony, 2. 42, 55*a*; the jealousy towards him unreasonable, 2. 55*a*, 58*a*; Governor Bradford's letter to, 2. 55*an*; 8. 205; had a claim on the land on Mass. bay, 1. 56*a*–57*a*; 5. 47*n*; cause of the jealousy, 2. 55*a*–56*a*; Sir Christopher Gardiner turned his mind against New England, 2. 57*a*; accused of supporting dissent in the colonies, 2. 58*a*; advised the Council to give up their charter, 2. 58*a*; suffered imputations in England, 2. 58*a*; made Lord Palatine of Maine, 2. 58*a*; his authority, power and privileges, 2. 58*a*; 3. 31; 6. 179; 9. 312, 312*n*; his attention drawn from his province, 2. 60*a*; encouraged members of the church to settle, 2. 62*a*; the people of Maine claimed to be under his jurisdiction, 2. 62*a*; but little known of him, 2. 66*a*; his home and ancestry, 2. 66*a*; in an expedition against the Spaniards, 2. 67*a*; friend of Essex, 2. 67*a*; defended Essex, 2. 67*a*–68*a*; advised Raleigh to abandon Essex, 2. 68*a*; why he was not tried for treason, 2. 71*a*; returned to Plymouth, 2. 71*a*; Weymouth's Indians drew his at-

tention to colonization, 2. 72*a*; sent to assist the king of France, 2. 72*a*; returned to England, 2. 72*a*; took rides with the king, 2. 72*a*; 3. 32; captured Bristol, 2. 72*a*; taken prisoner by Cromwell, 2. 72*a*; 3. 38; Maine's indebtedness to, 2. 73*a*, 74*a*; formerly supposed to have written the Wonder Working Providence, 2. 9–10; determined to continue his colonization alone, 2. 23; waited for better times, 2. 24; met Capt. Hawley, 2. 25; recovered Assacumet, 2. 26; sent out Capt. Hobson, 2. 27; sent out Capt. Dormer, 2. 30; 7. 321; his petition of 1620 to the government, 7. 32; summoned before Parliament, 7. 34, 36, 37; defended his patent, 7. 37–41; 8. 200; assigned territory to Sir William Alexander, 2. 48; gave a grant to his grandson and Lieut. Norton, 2. 49; letter to Capt. John Mason, 2. 50*n*; desired to give up the patent, 2. 52; his share in the division of New England, 2. 54; account of his settling his affairs in Maine, 2. 55, 57–58; appointed Walter Neale governor, 2. 68*n*; named the Province of Maine, 2. 70; 5. xxi; David Thompson his agent, 2. 79; the Province of Maine granted to, 2. 266; 7. 151; Capt. Cammock his agent, 3. 12; not disturbed by the Plough Patent, 3. 32; unsuccessfully resisted the claim of Rigby, 3. 32; neglected his American interests, 3. 38; his goods and debts to be attended to by Jocelyn, 3. 39; his government overthrown, 3. 40–41; devoted to the Church of England, 4. 69; the church to be established in his colony, 4. 69; the founder of New England, 5. 157; William Hooke his commissioner, 5. 214; the founder of Maine, 5. 217; Winthrop's opinion of, 5. 217*n*; education not a part of his scheme of government, 5. 224; his colonization scheme impracticable, 5. 226, 227; result of the system, 5. 233; became part owner of Arundel's and Southampton's possession, 5. 331–332; one of the originators of the Plymouth Company, 5. 332; chief manager of the company, 5. 337; 8. 200; chief proprietor, 6. 4; established a colony at Winter Harbor, 6. 179; established the first organized government in Maine, 6. 179; had power to nominate clergymen, 6. 179; the honor of early colonization claimed for, 6. 361; on the dominion of Bashaba, 7. 99; by his means two of the natives were returned to America, 7. 210; actively engaged in commerce, 7. 321; joined Dr. Sutcliff in fitting out an expedition to Pemaquid, 7. 321; Dermer and Smith in his employ, 7. 321; purpose of the enterprise, 7. 321; founder of the seat of trade at Monhegan, 7. 322; gave a charter to Agamenticus, 7. 391; sent over carpenters to erect a mill, 9. 308*n*; did not visit New England, 9. 311*n*, 312; mentioned, 1. 34*n*, 68, 82, 92, 93, 108, 110, 137, 156*n*, 238, 241, 273, 343, 344, 366, 390, 404, 534; 2. 8, 43*a*, 44, 61*an*, 258, 259, 262, 265; 3. 12, 39, 48, 51, 63, 233, 234, 317, 330, 331, 332; 4. 14; 5. xxi, 194, 214, 344, 345; 6. 132, 176*n*, 184*n*; 7. 95, 129, 306, 307; 8. 184, 391; 9. 209, 302, 306, 307, 307*n*, 309, 310*n*, 311, 311*n*, 313, 313*n*, 316*n*, 317, 318, 320, 339, 342, 344, 346, 356, 367; A Brief Narration, not finished at the time of his death, 2. viii–ix; the same given in full, 2. 1–73; cited, 1. 81*n*; 2. 3*a*, 23*a*, 24*a*–25*a*, 57*a*, 73*a*; 5. 164*n*, 169*n*; 6. 305; 7. 96*n*, 99*n*, 100, 100*n*, 134*n*, 298, 315*n*; 8. 201; 9. 307.

Henry, 1. 109.

John, father of Sir Ferdinando, 1. 108*n*.

Sir John, son of Ferdinando, 1. 109; succeeded to the Massachusetts grant, 1. 109; 2. 46*n*; sold his claim to Brereton, 1. 109, 238–239; 2. 47*a*; petitioned to the king to have his rights restored, 3. 33; mentioned, 2. 257, 259, 262, 264, 266.

Ralph de, 1. 109; 2. 66*an*.

Capt. Robert, son of Sir Ferdinando, 1. 34*n*, 109; 2. 43*a*, 47*a*; governor of New England, 1. 34*n*, 109; 2. 9, 43, 43*a*, 77; 6. 180; married, 1. 109; 2. 47*a*; received a grant to a part of Mass. bay, 1. 109; 2. 43*a*, 46*n*; died, 1. 109; 2. 47*a*; arrived, 2. 43*a*; gave notice of his arrival, 2. 43*a*, 44*a*; hospitably entertained by Plymouth, 2. 43, 44*a*, 45*a*; went to Mass., 2. 43, 44*a*; formed a settlement on Mass. bay, 2. 45*a*; organized his government, 2. 45*a*; returned to England, 2. 47*a*; 3. 38; his colony assisted by Plymouth, 2. 47*a*; his estate given to Sir John Gorges and later conveyed to Brereton, 2. 47*a*; visited David Thompson, 2. 48*a*; in the Venetian War, 2. 43; advised to return home, 2. 44; his patent in full, 2. 44–46; grant to John Oldham, 2. 47*n*; met Levett, 2. 79*n*; mentioned, 2. 48*a*, 87.

Gorges, Capt. Robert—continued.
Society, publications cited, 9. 320*n*, 329*n*.
Thomas, on the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 54, 535; deputy governor, 1. 73*n*, 344; 3. 31, 34; 9. 313*n*; commissioner, 1. 88; 2. 59*a*; arrived in America, 1. 89; 2. 59*a*; held his first court, 2. 89: Mayor of Gorgeana, 2. 94*n*; 8. 391; a nephew of Sir Ferdinando, 1. 109; 2. 59*a*; sold land to William Royal, 1. 289*n*; as agent for his uncle, 1. 340–341, 342; grants to Hutchinson and Needham, 1. 340–341, 352, 354; ordered a survey of Wells, 1. 342; confirmed the deed of Wheelwright, 1. 343, 354; named the town of Wells, 1. 354*n*; authorized Rishworth and Wheelwright to make allotments, 1. 355, 359; his agents not anxious to carry on his rights, 1. 356; his agents, men of prominence, 1. 356; gave a grant to John Saunders, 1. 356; as secretary and counselor, 1. 364; in Boston, 2. 59*a*; Winthrop's opinion of, 2. 59*a*; a resident of Agamenticus, 2. 59*a*; his mode of government instituted, 2. 59*a*–60*a*; a lawyer, 3. 31; why called "the first governor," 3. 31; went to the White Mountains, 9. 209; autograph of, 1. 544; mentioned, 1. 132, 361, 365, 366; 2. 73*a*; 3. 12, 37; 9. 336, 337, 374, 375.
William, arrived in Maine, 1. 83; held a court at Saco, 1. 83–84, 364; 2. 50*n*; Chalmers opinion of, 2. 84*n*; nephew of Sir Ferdinando, 1. 109; esteemed by his uncle, 1. 545; sent out as governor by his uncle, 2. 50*n*, 53*a*; 3. 31, 35; 9. 309; held his court at Bonython's house, 9. 309.
Gorgeana, Edward Godfrey mayor of, 1. 47*n*; assessed, 1. 94, 368; now York, 1. 94*n*; called Agamenticus, 1. 94*n*; incorporated, 1. 94*n*; 2. 59*a*; Thomas Gorges mayor of, 1. 94*n*; court held at, 1. 98; people of submitted to Mass., 1. 102; 3. 43; the metropolis of the province, 1. 550; 2. 70; Thomas Gorges deputy governor of, 1. 344; two fairs to be held at, 2. 59*a*; the mode of government instituted at, 2. 59*a*–60*a*; a woman executed at, 3. 16*n*; mentioned, 8. 391; 9. 313*n*, 314.
Gorham, a part of claimed by the Jordan proprietors, 1. 48–49; home of William Tyng, 1. 316; the Rev. Charles Freeman preached at, 1. 326*n*; situation of, 2. 146; incorporated, 2. 146; first settlers of, 2. 146–147, 148–149; attacked by Indians, 2. 147; 4. 156; 8. 276*n*; clergymen who preached at, 2. 147–148; manufactory at, 2. 148; first child born in, 2. 148; people of, Whigs, 2. 148; population of, 2. 150; garrison at, 3. 171*n*; sent militia to Falmouth, 3. 197; people of cut hay in Fryeburg, 4. 288; mentioned, 2. 140, 146; 3. 171*n*, 189, 193; 4. 258, 304, 330, 332, 354, 374, 378, 389, 393, 403; 5. xxxi; 6. 356; 7. 390; 8. 169; History of, *see* Pierce.
Academy, incorporated, 8. 167, 168; land granted to, 8. 168; opened, 8. 168; preceptors, 8. 168–169; in a flourishing condition, 8. 169; to be a state normal school, 8. 169; girls at, 8. 175.
Benjamin, 3. 246.
Corner, 2. 147.
family, 4. 255.
John, 4. 267; graduated from college, 4. 241*n*; his sister married the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 241*n*.
Prof. John, 7. 408, 413.
Mary, married the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 241, 241*n*, 249; her character, 4. 249, 250; date of her death, 4. 250.
Capt. Nathaniel, 4. 249.
the Hon. Nathaniel, 2. 143.
Col. Shubael, 2. 146.
Stephen, 4. 258*n*.
William, 4. 258*n*.
Col.—— 8. 138.
Dr. ——, 5. lxii.
Judge, 5. xlii.
Squire ——, of Portland, 4. 378.
Gorhamtown, now Gorham, 2. 146.
Goshen, 4. 281*n*, 306, 336, 392.
Gosnold, Bartholomew, attempted to plant a colony in Mass., 1. 25; visited the coast in 1602, 5. 143; 7. 133; his ship visited by Indians, 5. 143; 7. 133; two of his men in Pring's expedition, 5. 153; named Cape Cod, 5. 155; saw Indians with English apparel, 7. 133; his track followed by Weymouth, 7. 293; followed by Saltern, 7. 309*n*; mentioned, 3. 286, 289; 5. 152, 156, 345; 7. 255*n*, 293; 9. 302.
Gouch, John, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; sued by Godfrey, 9. 316*n*; amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
John jr., signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Ruth, accused of adultery, 1. 365, 366; her punishment, 1. 366.
Gould, Sir Charles, 7. 409.
Nathaniel, married Elizabeth Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
the Rev. Nehemiah, 4. 384.
Col. Preston, 7. 409.
Mrs. Col. Preston, 7. 409.
——, of Gorham, 4. 378.
Gould's Mills, 4. 281*n*.

Gouldsboro, 8. 319.
Gounitogon river, 6. 240, 240*n*.
Government, civil, 1. 85, 86, 89; of Maine by Mass., 1. 240.
Governor's island, Boston harbor, 7. 211.
island, N. Y., 1. 528.
Gow, John, 7. 284.
Gowen, James, 4. 205.
Grace, Patrick, served in the Revolution, 2. 214.
Graem, a corruption of Graham, 6. 7.
Graffam, Caleb, biographical notice of, 3. 211.
Grafton, county, 9. 240.
Joseph, 5. 225.
Graham, corruptions of the name, 6. 7.
Aaron, 4. 339.
family, 6. 13.
James, agent for Dongan, 5. 130. 267; licensed to take up land at Pemaquid, 5. 108–109.
James, his History of the United States, error in, 2. 46*an*; cited, 2. 78*a*.
Grammar schools, law concerning, 3. 168*n*; 8. 158, 159.
Grammatical Sketch, a, of the Ancient Abnaki, outlined from the Dictionary of Râle, 9. 259–294.
Grampus, 3. 91.
Grandfolk, 4. 106.
Grand Design Falls, the, of St. John river, 8. 19.
Grandfontaine, Chevalier de Hubert d'Andigny de, took possession of Pentagoët, 7. 45*n*, 46, 47; Sir William Temple surrendered to, 7. 52–53; in command at Penobscot, 7. 340; succeeded by De Chambly, 7. 340.
Menan, the Isle of, Cadillac's account of, 6. 279; mentioned, 7. 264; 8. 15, 323.
Monahans, 4. 190.
Prairie, the, 8. 149.
Pré, 1. 27*n*; 5. xxii; 8. 130, 132, 135, 137, 142, 145, 146, 282*n*.
Trunk Railway, 1. 63*n*, 300*n*.
Trunk station now occupies the site of Fort Loyal, 1. 243*n*.
Granger, James, 7. 70*n*.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
——, 7. 77.
Granite in Hallowell, Limerick and Portland, 1. 325–326.
Grant, Francis, killed at Arrowsic, 2. 192.
James, married Joanna Ingles, 1. 252*n*.
Joshua, killed, 1. 224.
Peter, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Samuel, his daughter married John Otis, 6. 73.
Capt. ——, of Berwick, 4. 317, 376.
Grants, to Cleeve and Tucker, 1. 127; by the Plymouth Company, 1. 78–81; by Danforth, 1. 242; to Gorges and Mason, 1. 35, 78; to the Duke of York, 5. 5–6; from the Colonial Papers, 9. 365–367.
Granville, 9. 108.
Grapes, great store of, 3. 305; at the Isle of Bacchus, 7. 265; at Stratton's island, 7. 260.
Grasshoppers, hurtful to the country, 2. 114; 4. 338, 362.
Gratioso, island of, 3. 290–291, 292.
Gratiouse street, 9. 351.
Graves, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
John, married Martha Mitton, 1. 157, 260; lived at Kittery and Little Compton, 1. 157, 260*n*; administered the estate of Nathaniel Mitton, 1. 248; died, 1. 260*n*; children of, 1. 260*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Russel, 9. 22.
the Hon. William J., challenged Cilley, 6. 79–80; killed Cilley, 6. 80; Henry Clay his accomplice, 6. 80–81.
Capt. ——, of the Bonaventure, 2. 68*n*.
the Rev. ——, of Providence, 4. 268.
Grave Yard Point, 2. 238.
Gray, formerly New Boston, 8. 266; mentioned, 2. 119, 158, 159, 160, 162; 4. 340, 403; 6. 13, 32, 35, 37.
Arnold, teacher in Warren Academy, 8. 172.
Betsey, 4. 373.
Capt Eben, 7. 237.
Edward, 6. 70*n*.
Francis C., 3. 246.
George, taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302; fined for fornication, 1. 378.
Goury, 5. 88.
John, signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262.
Deacon John, 8. 306.
Pease, sent to Gov. Winthrop, 1. 546.
Peter, 4. 310, 341.
Sarah, fined for fornication, 1. 378.
William, purchased land of John May, 6. 133; built a rope-walk, 6. 133; sold land to the Park street Proprietary, 6. 133.
Mrs. Zeruiah, a descendent of Capt. Miles Standish, 2. 175.
Capt. ——, of Carrytunk, visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 344, 347; had a fine farm, 4. 344; resembled Esop, 4. 345.
Greason, Robert, land granted to, 1. 244; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; captured by the Indians, 1. 298; lived in Presumpscot, 1. 320.
Great Bay, 4. 265.
Androscoggin falls, 3. 323.

Great—continued.
Androscoggin river, 2. 130; 4. 304; *see* Androscoggin river.
Britain, the Jordan name common in, 1. 234*n*; opposed the colonial limitation of slavery, 7. 216; her colonies to be subject to her government, 7. 297; believed that the United States would stand much injustice, 8. 14; always strongly represented, 8. 14; obtained the islands in Passamaquoddy bay, 8. 15; for twenty years acknowledged the claims of the United States, 8. 16; asserted her title to the country north of Mars Hill, 8. 21; commenced to make aggressions, 8. 27; determined to have her way, 8. 65; changed her pretensions, 8. 66; mentioned, 1. 410; 2. 209, 283, 284; 3. 69*n*, 362, 373, 395, 397, 417, 419, 421, 422, 424, 427, 447; 4. 18, 24, 25, 80, 123, 149, 160, 161, 257, 312, 323; 5. 358, 359, 360, 383; 6. 28, 124, 141, 250, 251, 253, 260, 326, 335, 336, 337, 341; 7. 149, 202, 204, 205, 270, 294, 464; 8. 6, 10, 17, 19, 20, 23, 27, 40, 44, 46, 47, 49, 68, 74, 80, 84, 85, 86, 88, 93, 94, 104, 130, 140*n*, 271, 301, 308, 350; 9. 113, 160, 171, 224, 245, 246.
Carrying Place, the, 7. 168, 170, 175, 176, 195; 8. 230, 231, 233.
Chebeag, within the limits of Falmouth, 1. 145; sometimes called Chebaccho, 1. 145*n*; in Cumberland, 1. 146; conveyed to Walter Merry, 1. 146; called Merry's island, 1. 146*n*; conveyed to Josiah Willes, 1. 146*n*; part of conveyed to Walter Gendall, 1. 147; used as a fishing station, 1. 147; part of granted to Wharton, 147; conveyed to the First Church of Boston, 1. 147; called Recompense island, 1. 147, 148*n*; part of owned by Westbrook, 1. 147; part of owned by the Waldos, 1. 147; granted to Danforth and Nowell, 147, 148*n*.
Cove, 1. 156.
Falls, Saco river, 4. 276, 277, 339.
Falls Country, 5. 96.
Fourche, 1. 460.
Hope, the, sent to retake Pentagoët, 7. 35.
Interval, the 4. 36.
Island, now Newcastle, 1. 214; 6. 189; Robert Jordan moved to, 1. 214; Jordan resided at, 1. 235*n*, 552, 553; John Ashton moved to, 3. 82; Jordan escaped to, 6. 189; mentioned, 1. 232.
lakes, the, 4. 114.
meadow, 1. 27*n*.
Mosier's, 1. 76.
Neck, boundary of John Mason's grant, 4. 220; site of Mason's house at, 4. 220–221; Christopher Woolwich settled at, 4. 224; mentioned, 4. 218, 225, 226.
New England Charter, granted, 7. 207; remarkable feature of, 7. 307–308, 311.
Ossipee river, 1. 333; 4. 276, 277, 287.
Ox Pasture, 3. 149.
Pond, 2. 281; 3. 132, 148.
River of Canada, 8. 317.
Walt, a nickname of Walter Bagnall, 3. 11*n*.
Greece, 1. 27, 413; 2. 6*a*; 6. 147; 8. 452.
Greeley, the Rev. Allen, 2. 125, 126.
Coz., 7. 237.
Ebenezer S., 8. 65.
Philip, 2. 182.
Seth, 4. 336.
Green, 4. 305, 344, 355, 378, 388, 403.
Benjamin, 3. 375; 6. 364; 8. 162.
island, 1. 145, 151; 5. 375.
John, lived at Newport, 1. 314; married Sarah Parrott, 1. 314; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Greenbush, Maine, 7. 104.
N. Y., 9. 183.
Greene, Col. Christopher, short of provisions, 1. 473; letter from Arnold, 1. 475–476; to accompany Arnold, 1. 500; at Red Bank, 1. 529–530; death of, 1. 530; mentioned, 1. 510, 524.
the Rev. Percival, preached at Wells, 1. 347; his salary, 1. 347; graduated from Harvard College, 1. 347.
Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Roscoe G., 8. 52, 168.
——, sued by Rishworth, 1. 375.
——, cited, 6. 85.
Greenfield, 8. 441, 442, 445.
Greenhaugh, Robert, land granted to, 1. 244, 246.
Greenland, the northern limits of the English claims, 2. 19*a*; the Indians of speak Karalit, 4. 97; mentioned, 1. 25.
N. H., part of Portsmouth, 1. 154; former home of the Bracketts, 1. 154; home of the children of Thomas Brackett, 1. 230; former home of Jonathan Philbrook, 2. 205; mentioned, 2. 138, 223; 4. 242*n*, 299.
lane, 2. 231; 9. 9, 24, 65, 69.
Greenleaf, Edmund, born in England, 1. 352*n*; died at Newbury, 1. 352*n*.
Capt. Edmund, his daughter married Henry Somerby, 4. 240.
the Hon. Jonathan, 2. 250.
the Rev. Jonathan, preached at Wells, 1. 349*n*; biographical notice of, 1. 351–352; mentioned, 1. 326*n*; his Account of Wells, 1. 336–361; his Ecclesiastical History cited, 1. 5, 352*n*; 3. 81*n*, 163*n*; 5. xviii–xix;

6. 182*n*, 184*n*, 193*n*, 194*n*, 199*n*; 8. 157–158.
Judith, daughter of Capt. Edmund, married first Henry Somerby, 4. 240; second Tristram Coffin, 4. 240.
Moses, father of Jonathan, 1. 351; published a map of Maine, 1. 5; 8. 15, 106; mentioned, 1. 5; 5. xix, xvi, xvii.
Capt. Moses, 4. 378.
the Hon. Simon, 1. 351; 5. xxxix; 8. 396.
Greenly, Thomas, lived at Falmouth, 1. 112; servant of Cleeves, 1. 112; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; punished, 1. 187.
Greenough, Epes, 4. 205.
Horatio, furnished a design and essay for the Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 251*n*.
John, 9. 64.
Samuel, married Jane Gustin, 4. 243*n*.
Green's chapel, 6. 165.
Greensledge, *see* Greenly.
Greentown, 4. 397. 399.
Greenville, Bernard, 7. 129*n*.
Greenwich, 4. 264.
Greenwood, John, 4. 304, 403.
Lucy, 4. 403.
Verres, 4. 403.
Capt. ——, 3. 336.
Greer, a corruption of McGregor, 6. 6–7.
Gregg family, 6. 11.
the Rev. William, a teacher at Limerick, 8. 173.
Gregoire, Bartholomew de, 6. 275.
Maria de, naturalized, 6. 275.
Maria Theresa de, granddaughter of Cadillac, 6. 275; reimbursed by Mass., 6. 275.
Nicholas de, naturalized, 6. 275.
Pierre de, naturalized, 6. 275.
Gregor, a corruption of McGregor, 6. 6–7.
Gregory, a corruption of McGregor, 6. 6–7.
XVI, Pope, 8. 140*n*, 493.
George, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Col. Matthew, seized by his own soldiers for cruelty, 5. 395.
Capt. William, 1. 469.
Grenville, Sir Richard, 2. 15.
Gridley, Jeremiah, 2. 204; 6. 47*n*.
Grienly, Thomas, 1. 131.
Judge Robert C., 6. 7.
Sergeant ——, 1. 513.
Griffin, John, lived at Blue Point, 3. 83.
Owen, sent ashore to trade, 5. 318.
Griffith, Henry, 3. 180.
Griffith's head, 9. 131.
Gimes, a corruption of Graham, 6. 7.
Grindle, Samuel, found the Castine coins, 6. 114–115, 125, 126*n*.
Grist-mills at Barberry creek, 1. 269; at Capisic, 1. 269; at Gardiner, 2. 283; at Limerick, 1. 326, 332; at Long creek, 1. 252*n*; at Sebasticook, 4. 317; at Wells, 4. 336; of Gedney and Seward, 2. 179; of Seabury and Mitchell, 2. 180; of Vaughan, 8. 297.
Griswold, Bishop, 7. 419, 432.
Dr. ——, 4. 283*n*; 5. xviii.
Grofton, 4. 295, 296.
Grosvenor, Godfrey, 2. 122, 124, 128.
Groton, Academy, 8. 413.
Conn., 2. 134.
Ellen E. K., daughter of Nathaniel, married F. O. J. Smith, 6. 369, 370.
Joseph, 6. 368.
Mary Sprague, her ancestry and connections, 6. 367, 368; birth of, 6. 367; children of, 6. 368.
Maine, 5. 285.
Mass., 1. 510; 2. 146; 4. 380; 6. 37, 62*n*, 64*n*; 8. 250, 412.
Nathaniel, settled at Groton, 6. 368.
the Hon. Nathaniel, parents of, 6. 367; birth of, 6. 367; one year a sailor, 6. 368; graduated from college, 6. 369; studied law, 6. 369; opened an office in Bath, 6. 369; moved to Portland, 6. 369; Judge of Probate, 6. 369; held other offices, 6. 369; his literary labors, 6. 369–370; married, 6. 370; children of, 6. 370; his character, 6. 370, 371; death of, 6. 367, 370–371; mentioned, 4. 227; 6. 355; his biographical notice of the Rev. John W. Starman, 5. 407–411; his History of the Churches of Bath, cited, 4. 217.
William 1st, settled at Ipswich, 6. 368.
William 2d, ancestor of the Hon. Nathaniel, 6. 368; with Wolfe at Quebec, 368; in the New York prison ship, 6. 368.
William 3d, ancestry of, 6. 368; birth of, 6. 367; moved to Waldoborough, 6. 367; death of, 6. 368; children of, 6. 368; his epitaph, 6. 367–368.
Grove, Mary, married Thomas Purchase, 3. 318*n*.
street, 1. 294.
Grover, ——, 2. 253.
Grundy, Felix, 8. 424.
Gudding, Adam, 1. 380.
Guercheville, Marchioness de, assisted Jesuits, 8. 28, 322, 323; became the owner of Acadia, 8. 323; sent an expedition to America, 8. 323; prevailed upon the queen to fit out a vessel to send settlers to America, 1. 429.
Guernsey, 5. 26.
Guilford, John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.

Guilican, 3. 380.
Guinea, 6. 150; 7. 211, 212.
Guinea Company, the, Duke of York interested in, 7. 139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*.
Guizot, François P. G., his History of France cited, 9. 99*n*.
Gulf of Maine, 8. 326.
of Mexico, 6. 276.
of St. Lawrence, crossed in bark canoes by the Micmacs, 1. 412; John Denys drew a map of, 5. 178; a boundary of Du Mont's grant, 7. 27; mentioned, 1. 33; 7. 83.
of Taranto, 6. 205.
Gullison, Elihu, a garrison to be erected at his house, 1. 296, 299; consulted with Major Church, 1. 296; lived at Falmouth, 1. 320; *see* also Gunnison.
Hugh, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Gumscook pond, 4. 113, 114; 8. 204*n*.
Gunner's Nose, home of Robin Hood, 2. 191.
Gunnison, Elihu, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401; mentioned, 4. 205; 5. 88, 100, 113; *see* Gullison.
Guns, used by Indians, 8. 285.
Gunsmith, wanted by the Indians, 3. 373, 433; 4. 160; stationed at each fort, 8. 285.
Guppy, Reuben, 9. 336.
Gurdin, a spelling of Jordan, 1. 549.
Gurney, David, 2. 212.
Gustin, Abigail, a daughter of John, 1. 310.
David, son of John, 1. 310.
Ebenezer, son of John, 1. 310.
Elizabeth, widow of John, 1. 310.
Jane, married Samuel Green, 4. 243*n*.
John, purchased land of Mrs. Housing, 1. 190*n*, 244; land granted to, 1. 244; lived near the Presumpscot river, 1. 244*n*, 310, 320; a native of the Isle of Jersey, 1. 244*n*, 310*n*; came to America, 1. 244*n*; lived at Reading, and was in King Philip's war, 1. 244*n*; his name changed, 1.244*n*,310*n*; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*, 310*n*; purchased land of Thomas Cloice, 1. 310; died at Falmouth, 1. 310; moved to Lynn, 1. 310; land sold to, 1. 310*n*; married Eliza Brown, 1. 244*n*, 310*n*; children of, 1. 310.
John, son of John, 1. 310.
Samuel, son of John, 1. 310.
Sarah, daughter of John, 1. 310.
Thomas, son of John, 1. 310.
Gutch, John, signed petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Robert, a juror, 1. 188; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; purchased land of Robin Hood, 2. 193, 203; his descendents sold their land claim, 2. 202; the title derived from, 2. 203, 204; first settler of Bath, 2. 204, 205, 222; a minister, 2. 204; site of his house, 2. 204; came from Salem, 2. 204–205; drowned, 2. 205; mentioned, 8. 112*n*.
Gutteridge, Jere., fined for being idle and disorderly, 1. 379–380.
Guy, George, 1. 155, 180*n*.
John, 1. 155, 168, 216.
Guyon, Marguerite, 7. 71n.
Gwynn, ——, married Susanna Munjoy, 1. 256.
Gyles, Capt. John, a government interpreter, 3. 314, 362, 381, 399, 413, 420; a son of Thomas, 3. 314, 355; employed by the government, 3. 314, 355; built Fort George, 3. 314–315, 355, 373; died in Boston, 3. 314*n*; a large landholder, 3. 355; chief justice, 3. 355; taken prisoner, 3. 355; published a narrative of his captivity, 3. 355, 358; lived in Roxbury, 3. 356; the first civil magistrate east of Pemaquid, 5. 370*n*; read prayers to the soldiers at Pemaquid, 6. 191; mentioned, 3. 377, 402, 409, 433, 434; his narrative cited, 1. 302; 3. 356.
Margaret, daughter of Thomas, married Webber, 3. 314*n*.
Mary, daughter of Thomas, married Brewer, 3. 314*n*.
Thomas, lived at Pleasant point, 3. 314; father of Capt. John, 3. 314, 355; moved to Pemaquid, 3. 314*n*; killed, 3. 314*n*, 355; children of, 3. 314*n*; a prisoner, 3. 315; his wife killed, 3. 315; an account of, 3. 356.
Thomas jr., son of Thomas, 3. 314*n*; died in Boston, 3. 314*n*; driven from Merrymeeting bay, 5. 265; settled at Pemaquid, 5. 265; complained of the people and the fort, 5. 265–266; chief justice, 5. 265; mentioned, 5. 59–60, 88, 100; his narrative, 5. 265*n*; 272*n*.
William, settled in Falmouth, 6. 12. *see* also Giles.

Haalfe, Thomas, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Habits of early settlers, 1. 56.
Hableville, Capt. Charles Flary de, 8. 323, 327, 328.
Hackney College, 7. 382.
Haddock, 3. 97.
Haddon, Conn., 2. 145.
Hadley, 2. 145; 4. 262, 264, 293.
John, 7. 397.
Hague, 1. 164*n*; 2. 10*a*.

Haines, Francis, lived at Falmouth, 1. 321.
John, letter from Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544–545.
Robert, land granted to, 1. 251; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 251*n*, 309, 310, 320; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; married Rachel Davis, 1. 309, 310; his widow married Wedgewood, 1. 309, 310; his son, 1. 310; lived at Hampton, 1. 310; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Thomas, lived at Casco bay, 1. 114; consented to the agreement between Tucker and Jordan, 1. 131.
Timothy, 3. 173.
William, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; lived at Pine Point, 2. 171.
Capt. ——, of Popham's ship, 3. 290.
——, of Scarborough, 3. 236*n*.
Hake, 3. 97.
Hakins, *see* Hawkins.
Hakluyte, Richard, interested in promoting voyages of discovery, 2. 20*a*–21*a*; assisted by Aldworth, 5. 150–151, 171; prebendary of St. Augustine's church, 5. 152; an unpublished work of discovered, 8. 507; mentioned, 5. 148, 151, 153, 177; 7. 364; 8. iv; his voyages cited, 2. 14*an*, 15, 17*a*; 4. 106; 5. 146*n*, 148*n*, 152*n*, 156*n*, 219*n*, 309*n*, 333; 6. 175*n*; 7. 308*n*.
Society, 3. 281, 283, 311.
Hale, the Rev. Dr. Benjamin, 7. 418.
Dr. Eliphalet, purchased land of John Tyng, 6. 132; conveyed the the same to Richard Codman, 6. 132.
Judith, died, 1. 333.
Mrs. S. J., 3. 258.
Haliburton, Thomas C., his History of Nova Scotia cited, 5. 149, 174*n*, 178*n*, 179*n*, 196*n*; 7. 140, 146; 8. 109; 9. 99*n*, 108.
Halifax, schooners fitted from during the war of the Revolution, 2. 245–246, 247; a squadron sent from, 2. 246; the squadron returned to, 2. 247; an expedition attempted by land from, 2. 247; direct communication with Quebec desired, 8. 18, 19; formerly Chebucto, 8. 125; a French fleet arrived at, 8. 125; founded, 8. 264, 284; mentioned, 1. 528; 3. 182; 5. 179, 421; 6. 328; 8. 19, 104, 149, 220, 228, 263, 284, 370, 371.
the Duke of, a fort named for, 8. 242*n*; a friend of the colonies, 8. 242*n*;; died, 8. 242*n*.
House, 8. 278.
Lord, 5. 266.
Halle, 6. 411.
Hall, Ebenezer, 2. 180.
the Rev. James, teacher at Canaan Academy, 8. 171; teacher at Farmington Academy, 8. 171.
John, desired as a spy, 1. 470.
Jonathan, lived in Harwick, 1. 308; married Hannah Bramhall, 1. 308.
Elder Joshua, formed the Penobscot Circuit, 7. 228; at Frankfort, 7. 229; as a politician, 7. 229; his characteristics, 7. 229; president of the senate, 8. 394; hindered the regular business, 8. 394–395.
Capt. Nathaniel, in command of the English forces, 1. 292, 294, 296; bore the brunt of the battle, 1. 294; forded the creek, 1. 295; list of his men who were killed, 1. 295*n*; in consultation with Major Church, 1. 296.
Dr. ——, of Fayette, 4. 392.
Judge ——, 5. xxiv.
——, the Indians complained of, 4. 178.
Hallom's deposition, 1. 213.
Hallon, Hannah, testimony of, 1. 149.
Hallowell, granite at, 1. 325; incorporated, 2. 285; a part of the Kennebec Purchase, 4. 46; designed to be a great town, 4. 46; brewery and distillery built, 4. 46; Dr. Vaughan settled at, 6. 90; 7. 278–280, 383; the spotted fever in, 6. 90; Elder Lee preached in, 7. 227; the Rev. Mr. Gillet settled in, 7. 279, 284; business increased in, 7. 283; exports, 7. 283; prominent men in, 7. 284–285; newspapers of, 7. 284; prosperity checked, 7. 285; Supreme Judicial Court held at, 7. 383; society at, 7. 383; but few inhabitants at, 7.383–384,384*n*; towns once included in, 7. 383–384; population increased, 7. 384; banks at, 7. 393–394; Vaughan's social influence, 7. 409, 415; mentioned, 2. 119, 284; 4. 293 305, 305*n*, 321, 351, 355, 356, 379; 5. 331, 423; 6. 58*n*, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 64*n*, 65, 67, 73, 74, 90, 91, 92, 360, 413; 7. 272, 275, 276, 277, 278, 282, 285, 372, 379, 383, 390, 396; 400, 405, 411; 8. 180, 338, 341.
Academy, established, 8. 159, 160; land granted to, 8. 160; contributions to, 8. 160–161; opened, 8. 161; preceptors of, 8. 161; burned, 8. 161; a very successful institution, 8. 161; merged into other schools, 8. 162; mentioned, 7. 339, 385.
Capt. Benjamin, at Falmouth, 5. 367; commanded the King George, 5. 367*n*, 370; 6. 338; navy agent for Great Britain, 6. 85; his daughter married Samuel Vaughan, 6. 85;

Hallowell, Capt. Benjamin—cont'd.
a son of William, 6. 403; married Mary Stocker, 6. 403; mentioned, 5. lviii, 377, 381; 8. 209*n*, 214*n*.
Benjamin jr., his house sacked, 5. lviii; a son of Capt. Benjamin, 7. 403; birth and death, 7. 403; prominent in Boston, 7. 403; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 7. 403; married Rebecca Briggs, 7. 403; children of, 7. 403; mentioned, 5. lxi, 373; 7. 196.
Benjamin 3d, son of Benjamin jr., 7. 403; collector of customs, 7. 403, 404; driven from Boston, 7. 403; died in Canada, 7. 404; children of, 7. 404.
Sir Benjamin, son of Benjamin 3d, 7. 404; an admiral under Nelson, 7. 404.
Classical and Scientific Academy, 8. 162.
Collection of Sacred music, 7. 398.
family, first of the, in America, 7. 403, 403*n*.
High School, 8. 162.
House, the, 7. 470.
Lyceum, the, 7. 397.
Robert, son of Benjamin, 5. lxi, lxii; 7. 403; married Hannah Gardiner, 5. lxi, lxii; 7. 404, 405; administered the estate of his father-in-law, 5. lxii; father of Robert Hallowell Gardiner, 5. lxii; navy agent at Portsmouth, 7. 404; collector at Boston, 7. 404; his urbanity saved him from insult, 7. 404; left the country and returned, 7. 404; died at Gardiner, 7. 404; his son heir to Dr. Gardiner, 7. 406; received a pension from England, 7. 406; mentioned, 5. lviii.
Robert jr., son of Robert, 7. 406; birth of, 7. 406; came to America, 7. 406; heir to a great estate, 7. 406; in Boston, 7. 406; at school, 7. 407; under his cousin's instruction, 7. 407; at Derby Academy, 7. 407; death of his mother, 7. 407; at Harvard College, 7. 408; visited Gen. Knox, and the Kennebec river, 7. 409; not disturbed by French infidelity, 7. 408; second visit to the Kennebec river, 7. 409; entered a law office, 7. 409; visited England, 7. 409–410; on the continent, 7. 410; assumed the surname of Gardiner, 7. 410; *see* Gardiner.
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, 6. 85; married Samuel Vaughan, 6. 85; her character, 6. 85–86.
Ward, son of Benjamin 3d, 7. 404; inherited his uncle's estate, 7. 404; a benefactor of Harvard College, 7. 404; assumed the name of Nicholas Boyleston, 7. 404.
William, first of the family in America, 7. 403, 403*n*.
stream, 8. 101.
Hall, the Rev. Stephen, 4. 302, 303–304, 308, 309, 335.
Willard, 6. 364.
Dr. W. L., 9. 147.
Hall's Centennial Address, 8. 166.
Halpes, Deacon ——, 2. 171.
Halstead, ——, messenger of Arnold, 1. 493.
Ham, 5. 170*n*; 7. 364.
John, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Hamans, William, 1. 91.
Hamblin, Dr. ——, of Livermore, 4. 362, 390.
Hambourgh Company, the, the Duke of York interested in, 7. 139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*.
Hamilton, Alexander, 6. 96*n*; 7. 163, 270.
Alexander, of Merrymeeting bay, his cattle destroyed, 8. 115*n*.
family, 6. 16.
the Marquis of, 1. 33, 38*n*, 81; 2. 42*n*, 46.
Hamlet, 1. 413; 5. lxviii.
Hamlin, Gen. Charles, 8, 473.
Elijah L., 8. 73, 170, 325, 477.
the Hon. Hannibal, 8. 170, 458, 463, 464; 9. 163.
Hammatt, Abraham, 2. 212.
Hammond, Archelaus, 3. 180.
Benjamin, early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Edmund, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
John, 4. 205.
Jonathan, had a sawmill at Wells, 1. 269.
Joseph, 2. 264; 3. 380, 411; 4. 205.
Joseph jr., 4. 205.
Richard, killed, 1. 224; 2. 192; his trading-house attacked, 4. 222; accused of cheating, 4. 222; a maid from his house aroused the people, 4. 223; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
William, a representative in the court at Wells, 1. 267; to lead the religious meetings at Wells, 1. 346, 373; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
——, erected a fort at Stinson's point, 2. 192.
Hammond's garrison, 9. 133.
Hammons, Jonathan, indicted for slander, 1. 378.
Hamott, Thomas, acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386.
Hampden, reason for the unusual form of, 9. 231; owned by Gen. Knox, 9. 232; incorporated, 9. 232; mentioned, 4. 400; 7. 225; 9. 230.
Academy, incorporated, 7. 167; opened, 7. 167; land grant to, 7.

167 funds of, 7. 167; preceptors of, 7. 167, 168; cost of tuition, 7. 167; united with the Bangor Theological Seminary, 7. 168; mentioned, 171, 177.
Hampshire Association of Baptists, 4. 353.
county, 2. 251, 252, 253; 4. 123; 6. 13; 8. 414.
Eng., name applied to New Hampshire, 2. 52*a*.
Hampton, home of Abraham Drake, 1. 235, 236; home of Jacob Freeze, 1. 310; Batchelder a minister at, 1. 74; home of Robert Haines, 1. 309, 310; John Wheelwright went to, 1. 344*n*; mentioned, 2. 138, 174, 179; 3. 110, 219; 4. 242*n*, 243, 264, 279, 351; 7. 262.
——, a soldier in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*.
Hamweth, Thomas, submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 3. 46.
Hanchett, Capt. Oliver, 1. 475, 485, 500.
Hancock, incorporated, 4. 79; land in granted to Mde. de Gregoire, 6. 275.
county, 3. 333; 6. 275; 8. 317, 319.
John, one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 208*n*.
Gov. John, 2. 212, 218; 7. 328, 330, 353; 8. 283.
street, Bangor, 7. 20; Portland, 1. 62.
Thomas, 7. 196; 8. 151, 209*n*, 214*n*, 219, 222*n*, 228, 283.
William, settled at Buxton, 2. 139; came from Ireland, 2. 139.
——, of Otisfield, 4. 359, 387.
Handel Society of Maine, 7. 398.
Handforth, 2. 46*n*.
Hanesicket bay, 2. 171.
Hanham, Capt. Thomas, in command of Popham's expedition, 2. 23*a*; to meet Challong, 2. 23*a*; manifesto concerning, 2. 23*an*.
Han-Jost, an Indian guide, 1. 531.
Hanan, Capt. ——, 3. 297; 5. 143, 159, 333.
Hanna, Mr. ——, 1. 515*n*.
Hannibal, the, built at Newburyport, 2. 247; commanded by the O'Briens, 2. 247; her cruise, 2. 247–248; captured, 2. 248.
Hannuct, Thomas, married the Widow Burrage, 3. 81; signed the submission to Mass., 3. 81.
Hanover, the House of, 6. 7.
Mass., 4. 272; 5. xxiii.
N. H., 8. 420.
Hanscom, Aaron, 3. 180.
——, of Gorham, 4. 393.
——, of Richmond's island, 4. 144, 145.
Hansom, Ichabod, 4. 385.
Phineas, 4. 397.
Happy Return, the, 5. 135.
Harden, Ann, claimed land at New Dartmouth, 2. 235.
Capt. ——, 7. 335.
Harding, Grace, patentee of Lygonia, 1. 45*n*.
Nat., 4. 366.
Nat., jr., 4. 366.
Harding's, commissioners to meet at, 1. 361.
Hardison, John, sold land to John Jones, 3. 213.
Hardwick, 4. 265.
Hare, Charles W., married —— Bingham, 7. 355.
Harfleur, 5. 178.
Harford, Capt. Samuel, 3. 183*n*.
Solomon, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Harisickles, 7. 237.
Harker, John, 9. 372, 373.
Harlem, Me., former name of China, 2. 285.
Harley, *see* Harlow.
Harlow, Edmund, 2. 189.
Edward, 7. 302.
Capt, Henry, visited Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 25; kidnapped Indians, 3. 301; 7. 210; his Relation cited, 7. 304, 304*n*, 306.
Suky, 4. 390.
——, of Sumner, 4. 390.
Harmon, John, 1. 267; 3. 159.
Moses, served in the Revolution, 3. 204.
Pelatiah, married Rebecca Coffin, 4. 250*n*.
Samuel, sent to seek a minister, 3. 159; meetings at his house, 3. 165; purchased land of Penhallow, 3. 212; biographical notice of, 3. 212.
Sarah, married Richard Jacques, 3. 313*n*.
William, to settle boundary disputes, 1. 361; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362.
Capt. ——, headed a company to exterminate the Indians, 2. 197; 3. 152; massacred Indians at Somerset point, 3. 313–314; subdued the Indians at Norridgewock, 3. 313*n*; his daughter married Richard Jacques, 3. 313*n*; died, 3. 313*n*.
Harmony, 7. 395.
Harndell, John, 1. 189*n*.
Rebecca, married James Lane, 1. 189*n*.
Harnden, Samuel, 2. 218.
Brigadier ——, 2. 199.
Harnden's fort, 2. 199.
Harpswell, called Merriconeag, 2. 167; 4. 331; incorporated, 2. 180; desired a clergyman, 3. 276; church begun at, 3. 276; the Rev. Jacob Bailey preached at, 3. 276; 6. 196, 199; Capt. Harmon died at, 3. 313*n*;

Harpswell—continued.
Capt. Jacques died at, 3. 313*n*–314*n*; deeded to Richard Wharton, 3. 321; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 331, 332; formerly North Yarmouth, 7. 221; mentioned, 2. 115, 119; 3. 152*n*; 7. 219, 473; 8. 111*a*, 112*n*.
neck, called Merriconeag, 4. 106.
Harrey, an Indian, 4. 155, 163.
Harrington, name given to Bristol, 6. 18; ceded to Montgomery, 6. 18; incorporated, 7. 384*n*; changed to Augusta, 7. 384*n*; mentioned, 6. 159.
Harriseeket river, 4. 105.
Harriseket, Indian name of Freeport, 2. 167.
Harris falls, 3. 322, 333.
John, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 321; trustee for North Yarmouth, 2. 173.
J. Morrison, Life and Character of Sir Walter Raleigh, 2. 24*a*, 78*a*.
Mark, 4. 7.
Merchant, 4. 298.
Nathaniel, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Samuel D., 3. 246, 247, 251.
the Rev. Thaddeus M., 2. 11*a*.
Thomas, 3. 246.
William T., his Collection of Voyages cited, 5. 157*n*, 195*n*; his edition of Hubbard cited, 5. 169*n*, 173*n*, 183*n*, 234*n*, 235*n*.
Harris' hill, 2. 162.
Harrison, William Henry, 7. 421, 459, 463, 464; 8. 458*n*.
Capt. ——, of Fort Halifax, 1. 504.
——, married Miss Noble, 8. 152.
Harrod, John, 2. 179.
Harrow House, 8. 111*a*.
Harry the coachman, 1. 372.
Hart, Charles Henry, 7. 473.
Hartford, first woolen factory in America at, 4. 54; mentioned, 3. 320*n*; 4. 57, 58, 59; 5. xxix; 7. 433, 436, 437, 438, 441, 456; 8. 438, 485.
convention, 5. xxxvii; 6. 61*n*; 7. 154, 373.
grey, cloth worn by Washington, 4. 56.
Maine, 4. 361, 390.
Hartherne, *see* Hawthorn.
Hartwell, Jonas, 3. 339.
Harvy, René Just, 6. 408, 409, 411.
Harvard, 4. 265; 8. 482.
College, a professorship at endowed by Isaac Royall, 1. 290*n*; Joseph Willard president of, 3. 163; gave a title to the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 256; the foundations of laid by the state, 5. xviii; the Rev. William Allen regent of, 5. xlvi; the Rev. Ichabod Nichols a trustee of, 5. lii; Albert Gallatin a teacher in, 6. 96; John Leverett president of, 6. 321; 9. 79; the Rev. Ichabod Nichols a tutor in, 6. 373–374, 382, the doctines of Whitefield obnoxious to, 6. 382; Parker Cleaveland a tutor in, 6. 390; the prevailing spirit of in 1795, 6. 387, 398–399; 7. 408; the cross taken at Louisburgh at, 8. 306*n*; Dr. Increase Mather president of, 9. 22; graduates from, John Abbott, 5. xxli; the Rev. John Adams, 1. 328; the Rev. Thomas Allen, 5. xlvi; the Rev. William Allen, 5. xlvi; the Rev. Jacob Bailey, 6. 196; 8. 210*n*; the Rev. Benjamin Blackman, 3. 155; Thomas Bond, 6. 64*n*; James Bridge, 6. 59; Timothy Boutelle, 6. 69; John Brock, 9. 327*n*; George Burroughs, 1. 217, 264; 3. 156; Ebenezer Clapp, 6. 76; Josiah Clarke, 1. 340; Parker Cleaveland, 6. 387, 390; Dr. Charles Coffin, 4. 241; the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 241; Charles Cushing, 6. 47*n*; George Cushing, 6. 48*n*; Richard Cushing, 6. 48*n*; Roland Cushing, 6. 47; William Cushing, 6. 44; A. R. Cutter, 2. 186; Joseph Dane, 6. 364; G. F. Davis, 8. 441; Samuel Emery, 1. 340; the Rev. William Fessenden, 4. 289*n*; James Furbish, 1. 340; R. H. Gardiner, 5. lxii; John Gorham, 4, 241*n*; Percival Greene, 1. 347; the Rev. Jonathan Greenleaf, 1. 351; Robert Hallowell, 7. 408; Benjamin Hasey, 4. 6; 6. 54; Moses Hemmenway, 1. 340; Samuel Jeffards, 1. 310; Edward Kent, 8. 451; Rufus King, 3. 215; William Ladd, 2. 255; Enoch Lincoln, 1. 408–409; Stephen Longfellow, 5. xxxii; Richard Martin, 1. 347; John Mellen, 5. xxiii; Prentiss Mellen, 5. xxiii; 7. 474; Reuben Nason, 8. 169; the Rev. Ichabod Nichols, 5. li; 6. 373, 382; Thomas, Oliver, 7. 201; David Phips, 9. 68; Spencer Phips, 9. 67; the Rev. Thomas Pierce, 3. 161; J. C. Reed, 6. 96; the Rev. Jacob Rice, 4. 280*n*; Thomas Rice, 6. 62*n*; Gideon Richardson, 1. 340; Edward Russell, 2. 165; Dr. Edward Russell, 2. 165; Samuel Sewell, 3. 351; Lieut.-Col. Swan, 4. 280; the Rev. Joshua Swan, 1. 349*n*; Peter O. Thacher, 7. 474; George Vaughan, 7. 295; William Vaughan, 8. 295–296; Samuel Waldo, 9. 88; E. T. Warren, 6. 64; the Rev. Geo. W. Wells, 1. 349*n*; Nathaniel Wells, 1. 340; the Rev. John White, 9. 62*n*; Benjamin Whitwell, 6. 66; William Willis, 7. 474; the Rev. John Wiswell, 6.

193; mentioned, 2. va; 3. 197; 5. xxvii, xxix, 142, 286; 6. 61, 126n, 188n, 403, 406, 412, 421, 425; 7. 235n, 404, 408; 8. 151, 344, 413, 450, 509; 9. 61.
College Library, 4. 57, 95.
Law School, 8. 396, 413–414.
Harvey, Capt. Daniel, 3. 171.
Elizabeth, mother of Nathaniel Mitton, 1. 158, 206, 248; lived at Falmouth, 1. 216; lived in Thomas Brackett's family, 1. 216. 248; sold land to Powsland, 1. 248; daughter of Cleeves, 1. 260; came from England, 1. 260; death of, 1. 260.
Sir John, 8. 38, 69, 81.
Judge Matthew, 5. xli.
Peter, his Reminiscences of Webster cited, 8. 163.
Col. ——, 9. 194, 195.
——, married a daughter of Thaddeus Clarke, 1. 308.
Harwich, England, 6. 331.
Mass., 1. 308; 4. 264.
Harwood, Henry, a shoemaker, 1. 216; land granted to, 1. 244; discharged from Fort Loyal, 1. 270; sold land to B. Allen, 1. 270; moved to Boston, 1. 270; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283n; lived on the Neck, 1. 320.
Ensign John, slain, 4. 287.
Thomas, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Major ——, 2. 205, 215.
Hasey, Benjamin, co-operate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; recording secretary, 1. 12; death of, 4. 6; 6. 55; birth of, 4. 6; graduated from college, 4. 6; 6. 54; established at Topsham, 4. 6; 6. 54; studied with Judge Thacher, 6. 54; a man of quiet habits, 6. 55.
Haskell, Daniel, teacher at Lincoln Academy, 8. 166.
Ezra, 8. 174.
Hassang, 3. 380.
jr., 3. 380.
Hasted, Edward, his History of Kent cited, 9. 300n.
Hasty, Daniel, biographical notice of, 3. 211.
John, married Lydia Libby, 3. 211.
Joseph, served in the Continental Army, 3. 204.
Robert, 3. 211.
William, died, 3. 211; sons of, 3. 211.
William jr., son of William, 3. 211; served in the war of the Revolutian, 3. 203; married Anna Clarke, 3. 211; children of, 3. 211.
Capt. William, 3. 151.
Hatch, Estes, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 259; autograph of, 6. 259.
Philip, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Susan H., married first to Capt. Tobias Lord, 8. 405; second to the Hon. E. E. Bourne, 8. 405.
Hatfield, 2. 145; 4. 143, 262, 264.
Hathon, *see* Hawthorn.
Hatwell, Benjamin, petitioned to the general court, 1. 144.
Widow ——, married Richard Martin, 1. 75.
see Atwell.
Havana, 2. 19.
Haven, the Rev. Jason, 4. 268.
the Rev. Joseph, 4. 256, 295.
Samuel F., assistance acknowledged, 5. 142; letters to J. W. Thornton cited, 5. 301–302; his Archæology of the United States cited, 6. 218n.
Haverhill, home of Tristram Coffin, 4. 240; first plough used in, 4. 240: destroyed, 6. 239; mentioned, 2. 138; 4. 242n, 273, 280n, 389; 6. 390.
Academy, 9. 239.
Havre de Grace, Du Monts sailed from, 7. 249.
Hawke, ——, early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Hawkesmoore, 9. 58.
Hawkins, Ernest, his Church of England Mission in North America cited, 6. 196n; his Quebec cited, 5. 178n.
Sir John, introduced slavery in America, 7. 209.
Sir Richard, sailed for America, 1. 32; visited Virginia, 2. 28; at Monhegan, 7. 320; took the Nachen's fishing boats, 7. 320; mentioned, 7. 129.
William, 2. 260, 264.
Hawley, the Rev. Gideon, 4. 271.
Hawthorne, Capt. William, sent with troops to Maine, 5. 257; sent to make a treaty with the Indians, 5. 288; mentioned, 1. 222n, 226; 3. 110; 9. 363.
Major William, held county court, 1. 170; sent to Maine, 1. 226; mentioned, 1. 227n; 3. 53; 7. 153n.
Hay, Dr. ——, of Turner, 4. 304.
Hayes, Francis B., 9. 70, 71.
John, 2. 121.
John L., his Vindication of the rights of Alexander, Earl of Stirling cited, 7. 143n.
Rutherford B., 8. 288.
William A., 1. 11; 9. 71.
Hayne, Robert Young, 7. 470.
Haynes, Francis, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283n.
John, 9. 319.
Thomas, lived at Casco bay, 1. 236n; clerk for the band of Westcustego, 1. 376.
William, lived at Casco bay, 1. 236n.
Haywood, John, 3. 234, 332, 333.
Hazard, Samuel, his State Papers cited, 1. 25, 27, 28, 33, 34, 35, 40,

Hazard, Samuel—continued.
41, 44, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 113, 289; 2. 42*an*; 3. 284; 5. 325; 6. 174, 176, 179, 180; 7. 143, 153; 8. 341; 9. 104, 312, 313, 314, 327.
Hazel nuts, 3. 302.
Hazeltine, Timothy, settled at Buxton, 2. 139; came from Bradford, 2. 139; mentioned, 4. 244.
Heacock, Stephen, commander of the Blossom, 5. 135.
Head, *see* Heard.
Heald, Bridget, daughter of Ephraim, 4. 368.
Bridget, wife of Ephraim, 4. 346, 368, 369.
Eleanor, 4. 368.
Major Ephraim, 4. 346, 347, 368, 369, 398, 399.
Ephraim jr., 4. 368.
Mehitable, 4. 368.
Heard, Daniel, 7. 285.
James, military officer of Kittery, 1. 373; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
John, sued by Godfrey, 9. 316*n*.
Warwick, killed by Charles Frost, 1. 368; 3. 16.
Hearne, Nicholas, biographical notice of, 3. 212.
Heath, the Rev. Asa, 3. 165.
Expedition, the, 7. 91*n*.
Joseph, grant of land to, 2. 204; reason of the grant, 2. 204; mentioned, 2. 205; 4. 281.
Capt. Joseph, sent a letter to Gov. Dummer, 3. 407; letter in full, 3. 408–409; destroyed the fort at Penobscot falls, 7. 4, 86; interrupted the negotiations for peace, 7. 86; mentioned, 3. 433, 434, 440; 4. 170; 7. 5.
Lieut. William, 1. 500, 524.
Hebrew, the, 1. 415.
Hebron, 2. 127, 145; 4. 303, 304, 336, 359, 360, 388, 389, 403; 5. xl.
Academy, in high repute, 6. 371; incorporated, 8. 169; land granted to, 8. 169; funds raised, 8. 169; opened, 8. 169; preceptors of, 8. 169, 170; benefactors of, 8. 170; semi-centennial of, 8. 170; described, 8. 170; mentioned, 6. 369.
Heckewelder, the Rev. John, 1. 412; criticised, 6. 216; his Narrative of the United Brethren cited, 6. 213, 216, 217, 223, 225.
Hector, the, 8. 122.
Hedge, the Rev. Frederic H., 6. 363.
Heffer, Andrew, 3. 83, 232.
Hegon, John, 3. 357.
Heights of Abraham, 1. 520; 7. 295.
Heison, Ralph, 1. 226*n*; 3. 110.
Hellgate, 6. 289; 7. 299.
Helmstadt, the University of, 5. 404.
Hemmenway, the Rev. Moses, graduated from Harvard College, 1. 340; minister at Wells, 1. 340, 348; 4. 243; died, 1. 348, 349; his long pastorate, 1. 348; mentioned, 2. 141, 142; 4. 244, 255, 256, 265, 273; 7. 219; his Sermon, 4. 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 372.
Hemmingway, Charles, 5. 439.
Hemp, 2. 98; grown in New England, 6. 328.
Henchman, Major ——, 5. 396.
Hender, ——, 9. 358, 359.
Henderson, Dunbar, erected a blockhouse near George's river, 5. 367*n*; Indians lurking around his house, 5. 368; married the Widow Dunbar, 6. 20.
Hendricks, Capt. William, 1. 500, 516, 524.
Hengstenberg, Ernst Wilhelm, 7. 432.
Hening, William W., his Statistics of Virginia cited, 7. 129*n*, 130*n*.
Henniker, N. H., the Rev. Jacob Rice preached in, 4. 280*n*.
Henrietta Maria, the province of Maine supposed to have been named for, 2. 58*an*; that not a correct statement, 3. 31*n*.
Henry I, of England, 4. 239.
II, of England, 7. 141*n*.
III, of England, 6. 149.
IV, of France, gave a patent to Du Monts, 1. 25, 27; 5. 309, 322, 325; 7. 27; confirmed the grant of Pontrincourt, 8. 321, mentioned, 9. 97, 99.
VI, of England, 6. 149.
VII, of England, 2. 14*a*; 6. 142, 149; 7. 380; 9. 310*n*.
VIII, of England, 2. 18*a*; 6. 150; 9. 358.
the Rev. Hugh, preached in Scarborough, 3. 158; was a Scotchman, 3. 159.
John Joseph, with Arnold 1. 501; in the exploring party under Steele, 1. 503; born at Lancaster, 1. 503; at Detroit, 1. 503; his experience in the wilderness, 1. 503; joined the troops, 1. 504; a biographical notice of, 1. 530–531; mentioned, 1. 506, 507*n*, 508, 509, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 522, 525, 527, 528.
of Guise, 9. 99.
W., father of John Joseph, 1. 503, 530.
Herbert, Simon, 8. 51.
Hercules, the, employed at Richmond's island, 1. 56; 6. 138; sent to England with freight, 6. 537.
Herculesin, the, 1. 234*n*.
Herman, John, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Nat., 4. 281.

Hermans, James, fined for beating his wife, 1. 377.
Hermanus, the, 5. 24.
Hermon, owned by Gen. Knox, 9. 232.
Heron lake, 4. 108.
Herrera, Anthony, 2. 9.
Herrick, Benjamin, 2. 264.
Ebenezer, 8. 174.
Capt. Israel, 5. 367, 370.
Jacob, 2. 117, 119, 121.
——, inn-holder at Lewiston, 4. 378, 403.
Herrings, abundant, 3. 92; taken and cured on the Sebasticook, 4. 317, 354.
Herrin-Hog, 3. 91.
Hersey, Amos, 2. 123.
James, 2. 125.
Nat., 4. 363.
Noah, 2. 114.
Hethersaw, Robert, indicted and fined, 1. 372.
Heyer, Conrad, 5. 409; death of, 6. 369.
Heylin, Peter, his Cosmography cited, 7. 99*n*, 100*n*; 8. 319, 320, 331.
Heyman, Samuel, 9. 34.
Heyson, Matthew, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 226*n*; 3. 110.
Hibbard, James, 2. 221.
the, Rev. ——, 4. 330.
Hiberniæ, 6. 123, 124; *see* Ireland.
Hibernia, the, commanded by Capt. John O'Brien, 2. 248; captured the Gen. Pattison, 2. 248.
Hickford, John, lived at Black Point, 3. 83; an extravagant story concerning, 3. 89–90.
Hieroglyphics used by Indians, 1. 425; on belts, 1. 425–426.
Higgins, Edmund, 3. 204.
Deacon Edmund, 3. 212.
Dr. Edmund, married Anne Swanton, 3. 212; his children, 3. 212.
estate, the, part of the Cammock patent, 3. 212.
farm, formerly Capt. Boaden's farm, 3. 16*n*, 226.
Fergus, 3. 16*n*; biographical notice of, 3. 212.
Philip, 2. 213; served in the Continental army, 2. 214.
Capt. Samuel, 3. 212.
Mrs. ——, 2. 212.
Higginson, John, purchased land of Nicholas Bartlett, 1. 117; sold the same to John Smith, 1. 117.
Stephen, his daughter married the Rev. Ichabod Nichols, 5. lvii.
——, married Dr. Nichols, 5. lvii.
High island, 5. 301.
street, Bath, 2. 219; Portland, 6. 132.
Hight, George, biographical notice of, 3. 212.
Highways, ordered to be made, 1. 165; laid out, 1. 242, 244; to the mill, 1. 246; in Bath, 2. 219; Scarborough presented for not mending, 3. 78; the seashore used for, 3. 128; obliterated in thirty years, 3. 166–167; of the Indians, 8. 215; of the sea, 9. 10.
Higon, anecdote of his son, 1. 304; captured and sent to Falmouth, 1. 288–289.
Hill, Daniel, 3. 178, 180.
Isaac, 4. 20.
Jacob, 2. 121, 122, 126, 127.
Japhet, 3. 178, 180.
Jeremiah, at the battle of Bunker Hill, 2. 139.
John, lived at Portsmouth, 1. 230*n*, 306; married Sarah Brackett, 1. 230*n*, 306; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
John, committee on the French Neutrals, 6. 342, 343.
Capt. John, 4. 138–139, 212.
Ensign John, 3. 137.
Gen. John, 9., 34*n*.
the Hon. John, 3. 176*n*.
Jonathan, 1. 333.
Judge ——, 2. 202, 218; 8. 285.
Mark Langdon, 2. 210; 4. 7; 5. 415–419; 8. 284.
Obadiah, 3. 180.
Peter, 1. 541; a member of the Ligonia Assembly, 1. 99.
Roger, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Samuel, 3. 180.
Major Samuel, 2. 140.
Thomas A., 6. 41; 8. 452.
Valentine, 9. 376, 377, 379, 382.
——of Biddeford, 4. 293.
Hiller, Joseph, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Joseph jr., signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
Hillman, the Rev. ——, of Livermore, 4. 340.
Hillsborough, 8. 460.
county, 2. 144, 145.
Hilton, Benjamin, of Starks, 4. 312, 343, 357, 399.
Benjamin, of Wiscasset, captured by Indians, 4. 345; carried to Canada, 4. 345; his father and brother killed, 4. 345.
Edward, sent to America by Gorges and Mason, 1. 35; commenced a settlement at Dover, 2. 79*n*; patent granted to, 9. 366.
Elizabeth, 4. 399.
Francis, 1. 372.
Jonathan, 4. 397.
Joseph, 4. 367.
Mehitable, 4. 399.
Susanna, 4. 343.
William, sent as agent to America, 1. 35; a grand juryman, 1. 371; his wife accused of disturbing the peace, 1. 372; commenced a settle-

Hilton, William—continued.
ment at Dover, 2. 79*n*; mentioned, 9. 382.
Lieut. ——, of Wiscasset, 4. 399.
——, of Piscataqua, 5. 205.
Hincks, the Rev. Edward Y., 8. 417, 420, 421.
Hingham, England, 1. 408.
Mass., the Phippens in, 1. 113*n*; Cade and Cady a common name in, 1. 129; home of George Bramhall, 1. 307–308; home of Samuel Lincoln, 1. 408; home of Abraham Jocelyn, 3. 68*n*; mentioned, 2. 145; 3. 217; 4. 272, 386; 5. lxii; 7. 407.
Hinkley, Capt. John, killed, 2. 215.
Miller, killed, 2. 215.
Thomas, 9. 29.
Judge, ——, 6. 72, 161.
Hinks, John, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Hinkson, Peter, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*; 3. 83, 110.
Hinsdale, 4. 262, 263, 264.
Daniel, agent of the first woolen mill, 4. 54, 55, 57.
the Rev. Ebeneser, preached to the Indians, 4. 141, 143.
Col. ——, of Deerfield, 4. 262, 264.
Madam ——, of Deerfield, 4. 263.
Hiram, 4. 276; 6. 41.
Hiroons, 2. 67; *see* Hurons, the.
Hiskett, John, 9. 64.
Stephen, master of the Blossom, 5. 136.
Hispaniola, Acadians went to, 6. 343*n*; mentioned, 9. 13, 57*n*.
Historical Magazine, the, 6. 182*n*; 7. 480, 481; 8. 404.
Societies formed in various states, 2. 10*a*; the first in the United States, 4. 5.
works relating to Maine, 1. 5.
History, the beginning of the study of, 2. 6*a*; records not saved, 2. 7*a*; attempts to preserve the materials of, 2. 7*a*–9*a*; societies formed, 2. 10*a*–11*a*; how to reach a good understanding of, 5. 141*n*; the object of, 7. 120; the landmarks of are not always startling events, 7. 163; romance in, 8. 277.
Hitchcock, D., on the Lord's Supper, 4. 337.
Richard, lived at Saco, 1. 185; an action brought against, 1. 185; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Widow ——, forbidden to marry, 1. 372–373.
Hoar, Samuel, 5. li.
Hobbowocko, definition of, 3. 19*n*.
Hobby, Wins, 2. 210.
Hobart, Bishop, 2. 11*a*.
Dudley, 2. 210.
Hobson, John, 2. 138, 141.
Capt. ——, 2. 27, 29.
Hocamock point, 7. 259.
Hodgdon, 7. 5.
Hodge, Dr. Charles, 6. 29.
Michael, probably a descendant from Richard Tucker, 1. 64*n*; executed a deed to Phineas Jones, 1. 64*n*, 128*n*.
Nicholas, probably a descendant from Richard Tucker, 1. 64*n*.
Hodgedon, John, died, 1. 333.
Joseph, sold land to James Mariner, 1. 248, 313; granted land at Nonsuch point, 1. 252; lived on the Neck, 1. 321; moved to York, 1. 321.
Hodgkin, Moses, 2. 212.
Philip, 2. 212.
Hodsdon, Gen. Isaac, 8. 77.
Jer., signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 240.
Hog island, given to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 66, 150, 543; sold to Thomas Kimball, 1. 124, 150; resold to Edward Tyng, 1. 124, 150; within the limits of ancient Falmouth, 1. 145; owned by Eunice Willard, 1. 150; occupied by Philip Lewis, 1. 150; origin of the name, 1. 150*n*, 151*n*; mentioned, 1. 42, 149, 149*n*; 2. 85*n*; 5. 442; 9. 315*n*.
Holbrook, Jesse, 2. 212.
John, served in the Continental army, 2. 214.
Capt. ——, 7. 14.
Holden, 2. 251, 252.
——, of Otisfield, 4. 359.
Holderness, the Earl of, 2. 77; 8. 220.
Hole, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Holland, many political treaties formed in, 1. 403; attempt to interest the English refugees in American colonization, 2. 41; coinage of found near Castine, 6. 122; war with England declared, 7. 140, 140*n*; mentioned, 4. 4; 6. 331, 332; 7. 25, 137, 137*n*, 151, 410; 8. 200.
the king of, 8. 46, 47, 48, 49, 53, 58, 61, 92, 93, 100, 102, 104, 105.
park, 8. 16; surveyed lands in Bangor, 9. 232, 233; surveyed other towns, 9. 233.
Mr. ——, 1. 382.
Hollanders, the settled on Hudson river, 2. 40; benfits they derived from colonization, 2. 60.
Hollis, 2. 138, 140, 141, 142; 3. 218; 4. 104, 243, 276*n*, 277*n*; 7. 222.
Thomas, 6. 331.
Hollister, Edward, teacher in Lincoln Academy, 8. 166.
Holman, John, lived at Casco bay, 1.

236*n*; lived at North Yarmouth and Purpooduck, 1. 321; witnessed the signature of Bramhall, 1. 556; lived at Holman's point, 2. 171; mentioned, 2. 172; 4. 339.
Thomas, married Hannah Turner, 1. 315; lived at Rehoboth, 1. 351.
Holman's point, now Prince's point, 2. 171.
Holmantown, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 339; named for John Holman, 4. 339.
Holmes, Dr. Abiel, letter from John Farmer cited, 2. 131; his American Annals cited, 2. 32; 3. 59*n*; 5. 179; 179*n*, 200*n*, 215*n*, 235, 281, 282*n*, 292*n*, 296*n*; 6. 110*n*; 8. 233; 9. 311*n*, 312*n*; his French Protestants, 1. 277.
Benjamin, 3. 180.
David, killed at Falmouth, 1. 295*n*.
John, 4. 7; 5. xxxvii, xlii, xliii, xlviii; 6. 364, 365; autograph of, 1. 307.
Capt John, 4. 211.
the Hon. John, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; first representative of Maine in Congress, 9. 169; mentioned, 4. 58; 8. 16, 396, 410, 415; 9. 173.
Mrs. John, 4. 58.
Joseph, of Cambridge, purchased land of Francis Neale, 1. 250*n*; mortgaged the same to Joshua Scottow, 1. 250*n*; lived at Casco, 1. 250*n*, 321.
Joseph, of Machias, 3. 179, 180.
Oliver Wendell, 8. 441.
Sir Robert, drove the Dutch from their conquest in Africa, 7. 139.
Samuel, 3. 180.
Thomas, had a saw-mill at Quamphegan, 1. 269.
Holt, James, 4. 281.
Holton, Isaac, teacher in Berwick Academy, 8. 162.
Holy Cross College, 6. 203, 356, 362.
Cross settlement, Champlain at, 7. 251; now Neutral or De Monts' island, 251; site of the first attempt to settle the coast of Maine, 7. 251.
League, the, 9. 99.
Honduras, bay of, explored, 2. 14*a*.
Honewell, *see* Hunnewell.
Honeywell, Ambrose, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Richard, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
see also Hunniwell.
Honfleur, 7. 249, 293, 314; 8. 323.
Hood, Robin, *see* Robinhood.
Thomas, 8. 476.
Hook, 4. 305, 306.
the, 7. 279, 281, 384*n*
Hooke, Francis, lived at Saco, 1. 177, 265; appointed a justice of the peace, 1. 177, 185; administered the estate of Samuel Maverick, 1. 182*n*; lived at Kittery, 1, 185; treasurer, 1. 265; held a court at Wells, 1. 267; abused by Joseph Winnock, 1. 375; councelor, 1. 376, 381; magistrate for Saco, 2. 63*a*; mentioned, 3. 58, 157; 9. 376.
William, an associate, 1. 46; counselor, 1. 73*n*, 88, 364; 5. 214; home of, 1. 88*n*; married Eleanor Norton, 2. 50; witnessed the delivery of the grant to, Shurt, 5. 214; sued by Godfrey, 9. 309*n*; mentioned, 9. 314*n*, 317.
Alderman ——, 9. 314.
Hooker, the Rev. John, 4. 262.
Hooper, the Rev. William, 4. 303, 338; 7. 222, 225.
the Rev. ——, of Boston, 6. 192.
——, orator at Harvard College, 4. 268.
Squire ——, 5. xxiv.
Hoosack, definition of, 4. 115.
Hoosatunnuk, a poem by the Rev. William Allen, 5. xlvii.
Hope, 4. 327*n*; 9. 81.
the, at Townshend, 6. 162.
Hopehood, attacked Salmon Falls, 1. 297; captured and sent to Falmouth, 1. 288–289.
Hopewell, the, commanded by Lawrence Sluce, 5. 136.
Hopkins, James D., 5. xxv, xxxiv, xxxix.
Hopkinsians, the, 4. 316, 342, 348, 368, 399, 401; *see* Hopkintonians.
Hopkinson, Lieut. John, 4. 245, 275, 284, 289, 290; 5. xlviii.
Hopkinton, 5. xxiii.
Hopkintonians, 2. 223, 225, 226; *see* Hopkinsians.
Hops, abundant, 3. 305, 307.
Horkett, William, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Horkridge, Abel, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Horman, Philip, lived at Falmouth, 1. 320.
Hornby, Capt. James, married Mary Munjoy, 1. 256.
Horne, John, 1. 504.
Horney Pond Brook, 4. 289.
Hornibroke, John, affidavit of, 5. 62–63.
Horse Beef falls, 2. 148.
block, use of, 2. 185–186.
neck, 2. 145.
Horseshoe-crab shells, used in cultivating maize, 7. 261.
tails, used to tip arrows, 3. 99.
Hosack, Dr. ——, 2. 11*a*.
Hot spring near Jocelyn's house, 3. 67–68.

Hough, Dr. Franklin B., discovered the Pemaquid Papers, 5. lxxi his edition of the same, 5. 1-138; Pemaquid and Its Relation to Our Colonial History, 7. 127-164.
Houghton, 2. 209.
Levi, 2. 204.
Lord, 6. 331.
N. B., 8. 31, 40, 41, 43, 78; 9. 171.
Hounds, used in scenting Indians, 8. 276*n*.
Hounslow, Edward, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Houper, ——, 9. 351.
House island, within the ancient limits of Falmouth, 1. 145; early used by fishermen, 1. 151; one quarter owned by John Breme, 1. 151; Simpson Penley had a right on, 1. 151; George Munjoy purchased an interest in, 1. 151; Munjoy's heirs now hold it, 1. 151; still used for fishing stages, 1. 151*n*; part of owned by the United States, 1. 151*n*; given to Mary Munjoy, 1. 255; formerly Munjoy's island, 1. 225*n*, 257; mentioned, 1. 42, 149, 149*n*; 2. 85*n*.
Houses built to preserve the architecture of the garrison houses, 8. 279.
Housing, Peter, married Sarah Cloyes, 1. 156; gave bonds for Julian Cloyes, 1. 189; killed, 1. 190*n*; his property, 1. 190*n*; part of his estate sold by his widow, 1. 190*n*, 244*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; his petition cited, 1. 310*n*; his mother sold land to John Gustin, 1. 310; connected by marriage with John Cloice, 1. 310; lived at Presumpscot, 1. 320.
Peter jr., petitioned to Gov. Andross, 1. 190*n*.
Sarah, gave evidence against Thomas Cloyes and Abigail Williams, 1. 189; mentioned, 1. 190*n*.
Houssatonnoc, 4. 129, 143.
Houssatonnocs, the, 4. 123, 127, 133, 137, 142.
Houston, George Smith, 5. xxxvii.
Samuel, 4. 324.
Sarah, daughter of Samuel 4. 324.
Sarah, wife of Samuel, 4. 324.
Hovey, the Rev. Isaac, 4. 270; 7. 219.
——, of Falmouth, 3. 160*n*.
Howard, Anne, married Edmund Gorges, 2. 66*a*.
Asaph, 2. 123, 124.
Brothers, the, 8. 275*n*.
family, settled in Warren, 6. 21.
Capt. James, in command at Fort Winslow, 1. 503*n*; 8. 283, 283*n*; became a judge, 8. 283*n*; mentioned, 5. 417; 7. 184, 287; 8. 421, 474.
John, his daughter married Sir Edward Gorges, 1. 109; 2. 66*a*.
Joseph, a lawyer in Limerick, 1. 329*n*.
Judge Joseph, 4. 109, 275, 283; on the definition of Indian terms, 4. 109, 110, 114-117.
N. G., teacher in Farmington Academy, 8. 171.
Robert, notary public, 1. 126*n*; autograph of, 1. 127.
Capt. Samuel, married Sarah Lithgow, 5. 418, 421, 423; 8. 278, 283*n*, 287; in command at Fort Western, 5. 366*n*, 368; his hospitality, 7. 415; a coasting captain, 8. 283*n*; of the firm of S. & W. Howard, 8. 283*n*; mentioned, 4. 283*n*.
S. & W., traders at Fort Western, 8. 283*n*.
Sarah, married Thomas Bowman, 5. 422-423.
William, 4. 283*n*.
Lieut. William, at Fort Halifax, 8. 278; went on an errand to Gov. Pownell, 8. 283*n*; son of Capt. James, 8. 283*n*; brother of Capt. Samuel, 8. 283*n*; one of the firm of S. & W. Howard, 8. 283*n*; in the general court, 8. 283*n*; in the Bagaduce expedition, 8. 283*n*; died, 8. 283*n*.
Wilson, 4. 283*n*.
——, of Canaan, 4. 370.
——, of Sebasticook, 4. 352.
Howchins, Christian, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Howe, John, 9. 3.
Gen. Sir William, 1. 521; 3. 197.
Capt. ——, sent to join Col. Noble, 8. 128; wounded, 8. 141, 145, 146; treacherously killed, 8. 146; mentioned, 8. 133, 136, 137, 140, 143.
Howell, David, 2. 292; 4. 233; 8. 12.
John, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; purchased the Shaw estate, 3. 26; lived at Black Point, 3. 83, 119.
Morgan, his will proved, 1. 99*n*; lived at Cape Porpus, 1. 100*n*, 185; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 100*n*; an action brought against, 1. 185; appointed to settle the dispute about a boundary line, 1. 361; a grand juryman, 1. 371; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; mentioned, 1. 99.
Housatonick mountain, 4. 264.
Hubbard, Dudley, 5. xxiv; 6. 364; 8. 414.
James 2. 119.
Jeremiah, 1. 352*n*; preached at Wells, 1. 346; his salary, 1. 346; Account of Wells, 1. 336-361.
the Rev. John, 4. 263.
Capt. Jonas, 1. 500, 525.
Nathan, 4. 56.

Thomas, 2. 207; 4. 168.
William, an original authority, 5. 183; defects in his history, 5. 183; his map of New England first engraved, 5. 261*n*; Pemaquid on his map, 5. 261*n*; his History of New England cited, 1. 35, 49, 144, 235; 3. 35*n*, 65*n*, 104, 107, 111, 112, 167; 5. 153*n*, 157*n*, 169, 173, 183, 197, 198, 199, 204, 206, 220, 228, 234, 235, 236, 248, 252, 252*n*, 310*n*, 331; 6. 231; 7. 45, 96, 96*n*, 97, 100, 305, 310, 310*n*, 313, 316; his Indian wars cited, 3. 18*n*.
the Rev. William, 9. 24.
——, speaker of the House, 8. 226.
Huddlestone, 1. 504.
Hudibras, the, an incident taken from an occurence in Weston's colony, 2. 46*an*; cited, 7. 451.
Hudson Charles, 8. 74.
Jane, 4. 317.
Polly, 4. 317.
river, the, the destination of the Pilgrims, 1. 33; 8. 200, 201; occupied by the Hollanders, 2. 40, 67; boundary of Lord Sheffield's patent, 2. 54; value of the trade at, 2. 68*n*; mentioned, 1. 33, 528, 530; 4. 114, 220, 285; 6. 384; 7. 153, 153*n*; 9. 349.
Sally, 5. xxix.
Samuel, 4. 317.
Timothy, visited by Paul Coffin, 4. 316, 350, 372; early settler of Winslow, 4. 317; his children baptized, 4. 317.
Hudson's bay, discovered by Sebastian Cabot, 2. 15*a*; the country near called Terra Corterealis, 2. 16*a*; mentioned, 4. 97; 6. 272; the Indians of and their language, 6. 265–272.
Bay Company, 6. 267.
Hues, Philip, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Huggins, Tully, 3. 212.
Hughes, a corruption of Ap Hughes, 6. 7.
Edmund, 2. 194.
Huguenot Church in Boston, 6. 384.
Huguenots, at Falmouth, 1. 276; at Salem, 1. 277*n*; settled at St. Croix, 6. 175*n*; their form of worship, 6. 176*n*; with Du Monts, 8. 320; refused to permit Jesuits in their ship, 8. 322; not liked by the kings, 9. 99; excluded from colonizing, 9. 100; mentioned, 9. 101, 105.
Hull, 2. 145, 187; 9. 30.
Elder Elias, 7. 227.
Isaac, of Kittery, 7. 223.
Isaac, messenger of Arnold, 1. 478.
John, 9. 6, 30, 332; his widow married Sir William Phipps, 2. 230; 9. 6.
John, diary of cited, 9. 324*n*, 332*n*.
Mrs. John, married Sir William Phipps, 2. 230; 9. 6.
Joseph, witnessed the deed of Gorges to Wheelwright, 1. 344.
the Rev. Joseph, disliked by Mass., 9. 315, 315*n*; lived at the Isles of Shoals, 9. 315*n*; sued by Godfrey, 9. 316*n*, 375.
Phineas, 1. 268; 3. 235.
Elder ——, 4. 375.
Humboldt, Alexander Von, 6. 410.
Baron William Von, 6. 208.
Hume, David, his History of England cited, 4. 90; 5. 266*n*.
Humfrey, John, letter from Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544–545.
Humphreys, Catherine, 4. 309.
Elizabeth McClintock, 4. 309.
Jane, 4. 309.
John, 2. 52, 57*a*.
Lieut. John, 1. 500, 501*n*, 524.
Joseph, 4. 309.
Moses, 2. 119.
Robert, 2. 260, 264.
Sam, an Indian, 6. 261.
Gen. ——, 5. 323.
the Widow ——, 4. 309.
Hundred Associates, the, 9. 100.
of Axstane, 9. 297*n*.
Hungarian language, the, 9. 266*n*.
Hunger, a remedy for, 3. 95.
Hungerford, Sir Edmund, 7. 129*n*.
Hunking, Mark, 3. 362.
Hunnewell, Ambrose, 2. 193; 5. 237*n*, 240.
Barnabas, 8. 52.
family, 3. 212, 213.
John, taken prisoner, 3. 151.
Josiah, 3. 173.
Richard, to be remunerated for maintaining Richard Moore, 3. 78; a trustee of Scarborough, 3. 129, 233; his tax of 1681, 3. 130; in charge of Black Point, 3. 137; a bitter enemy of the Indians, 3. 144; called the Indian killer, 3. 145; cause of his hatred, 3. 146; encounters with Indians, 3. 146–147; feared by the Indians, 3. 147; killed, 3. 148; mentioned, 3. 110, 173, 212.
Roger, death of, 3. 213.
Roger jr., wounded at the capture of Louisburgh, 3. 172*n*, 213.
Hunnewell's point, Indian name of, 1. 29*n*; site of Popham's colony, 1. 29*n*; 5. 336; mentioned, 2. 193; 5. 352.
Hunscomb, Tho., signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Hunt, ——, an evil genius, 5. 253.
Capt. Thomas, kidnapped twenty Indians, 2. 168; 7. 210; carried

Hunt, Capt. Thomas—continued.
them to Maligo, 7. 210; attempted to thwart Capt. John Smith, 7. 323*n*.
Col. F. E., 8. 120, 120*n*.
Dr. ——, 2. 251.
George, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
Mrs. F. E., 8. 120.
Hunter, Capt. Adam, 7. 182, 183, 184, 193; 8. 251, 252, 255, 256*n*, 257.
the Hon. R. M. T., 9. 241.
——, of Farmington, 4. 309.
the sloop, prevented Arnold's crossing the river, 1. 483, 484, 517; number of men on board, 1. 488; opposite Cape Rouge, 1. 492, 493, 497; her supposed destination, 1. 492–493; at Cape Sante, 1. 492; 497; returned to Quebec, 1. 497, burned, 7. 126.
Hunters, the, 4. 364.
Hunting, Capt., 1. 226.
Huntington, Judge ——, of Connecticut, 7. 437.
Hunton, Gov. Jonathan G., 7. 229; 8. 46, 393, 394.
Huntwith, 2. 77*a*.
Hurl Gates, in Sheepscott river, 6. 313.
Hurons, the, their language dissimilar from other nations, 1. 413*n*; as traders, 2. 67; relation to the Delawares, 6. 217; similar to the Abnaki; 6. 217; had fixed villages, 6. 218; mentioned, 4. 97; 6. 212.
Hurts, abundant, 3. 293, 302; 5. 158; same as wortleberries, 3. 293*n*.
Huse, the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 364.
Hussey, Stephen, claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236.
——, of Buckfield, 4. 390.
Husted, the Rev. John B., preached in Bath, 2. 228.
Huston, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Hutchings, Charles, 9. 159.
in the war of 1812, 9. 162.
Lieut. Nathaniel, 1. 501*n*.
William, the last Revolutionary pensioner in New England, 9. 159, 164; father of, 9. 159; birth of, 9. 159; moved to Penobscot, 9. 159, 161; compelled to assist the British, 9. 160; fled to New Castle, 9. 160; entered the army, 9. 160; mustered out but re-enlisted, 9. 160–161; pension granted to, 9. 161; a methodist, 9. 161–162; his occupation, 9. 161; firm for the North in the Rebellion, 9. 162; an ovation to in Bangor, 9. 162–163; retained his mental faculties, 9. 163; death of, 9. 159, 163; funeral of, 9. 163; remarks upon, 9. 163–165; Memoir of by Joseph Williamson, 9. 157–165; mentioned, 6. 126.
Hutchinson, Ann, sister of John Wheelwright, 1. 341; wife of William, 1. 341*n*; her maiden name, 341*n*; went to Rhode Island, 1. 341*n*.
Edward, son of Samuel, 1. 341*n*; went to England, 1. 342*n*.
Edward, son of William, land at Wells granted to, 1. 340–341, 352; a relative of Ann, 1. 341, 341*n*; his father, 1. 342*n*; date of his birth, 1. 342*n*; a speculator, 1. 342*n*; prominent in the affairs of Mass., 1. 342*n*; his name not on the reords of Wells, 1. 355; death of, 1. 342*n*.
Eliakim, 4. 228; 8. 264; 9. 68.
Elisha, speaker of the Mass. assembly, 1. 266*n*, 267; married, 4. 411.
Capt. Elisha, threatened the settlers of New Dartmouth, 5. 97–98; claimed land at Pemaquid, 5. 264.
Mary, married the Rev. John Wheelwright, 1. 341*n*.
Richard, son of Susannah, 1. 341*n*; went to England, 1. 342*n*.
Samuel, son of Susannah, 1. 341*n*; a scholar in Boston, 1. 342*n*.
Susannah, came to Boston, 1. 341*n*; her children, 1. 341*n*; died in Wells, 1. 342*n*.
Col. Thomas, one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321; in the expedition of 1707, against Port Royal, 7. 77; mentioned, 6. 15.
Gov. Thomas, a grandson of Elisha, 4. 411; his house sacked, 5. lviii; mentioned, 4. 145, 145*n*, 148, 149, 153, 154*n*, 155, 157, 161, 164, 166; 5. 386; 7. 216; his Collection of Papers relating to Mass. Bay Colony cited, 1. 95, 174, 180, 182, 291, 293, 296; 3. 11*n*, 153, 284*n*, 285, 286*n*; 4. 220; 5. 228*n*, 232, 250*n*, 251*n*, 256*n*, 264*n*, 265*n*, 267*n*, 268*n*; 7. 55*n*; 9. 326*n*, 327*n*, 330*n*; his History of the Province of Mass. cited, 1. 27, 28, 35, 49, 78, 79, 98, 221, 229, 287; 2. 135, 168; 3. 63*n*, 65*n*, 250*n*; 5. 186*n*, 190*n*, 220*n*, 256*n*, 266*n*, 269*n*, 275*n*, 278*n*, 281*n*, 282*n*, 283*n*, 285, 286*n*, 289*n*, 291*n*, 295*n*, 296*n*, 299*n*; 6. 112*n*; 7. 29, 29*n*, 46*n*, 61*n*, 63*n*, 68*n*, 75*n*, 76*n*, 78*n*, 85*n*, 86*n*, 145*n*; 8. 192*n*, 302; 9. 3, 36, 38, 48, 53, 54, 55*n*.
William, son of Samuel, 1. 341*n*; came to Boston, 1. 341*n*; married Ann Marberry, 1. 341*n*; a magistrate, 1. 342*n*; death of, 1. 342*n*; his son, 1. 342*n*.
Judge ——, sent a Pine Tree Shilling to England, 6. 119.
the Rev. ——, 4. 385, 388.
the Rev. ——, of Dover, 6. 286.
Hyde, Anne, married James, Duke of York, 7. 143; her two daughters became queens, 7. 143.

Sir Edward, biographical notice of, 7. 141*n*.
Laurence, 7. 141*n*.
Zina, 2. 205, 212; death of, 6. 355.
Quartermaster ——, 1. 500.
Hyler's cove, 6. 300.
Hyppocrase, the tax of in 1674, 5. 250; near Booth Bay, 5. 250*n*.

Ice trade, 7. 414.
Illinois, 4. 13; 5. 325*n*; 6. 64, 7. 369.
Indians, 6. 217.
Ilsley Henry, 1. 118.
Capt. Isaac, 4. 243; to build Fort Western, 7. 196–197; 8. 226*n*; wages of, 8. 226*n*; article of agreement, 8. 226*n*; as a scout, 8. 226*n*; at the seige of Louisburgh, 8. 226*n*; death of, 8. 226*n*.
Immigration to Falmouth, 1. 276; of the Scotch-Irish to New England, 6. 1–37.
Imperial Post, the, extracts from, 6. 325, 331.
Inaugural address of William Willis, 5. xvii–lxviii.
Independence, war for, 4. 250; acts that led to it, 7. 162; *see* War of the Revolution.
Independency, date of its origin, 6. 24.
Independents, not favorable to Episcopacy, 6. 27.
India, Sebastian Cabot's proposed route to, 2. 14*a*.
Indiana, 8. 80.
Indian affairs, council minutes concerning, 6. 91–93.
conference of 1752, 8. 211*n*.
corn, *see* corn and maize.
deeds to F. Small, 1. 118; prevailed over those given by the Duke of York, 2. 235; interfered with those of the Kennebec Purchase and Waldo Patent, 2. 237.
grammar, 4. 96; *see* Eliot, John.
killer, a nickname of Richard Hunnewell, 3. 145.
life, fascination for it, 7. 113.
pensioners, 8. 211*n*.
Indians, refused to adopt the manners of civilization, 1. 8; became debased, 1. 8; interest taken in all that relates to their character, 1. 8–9; their hostilities fatal to the records, 1. 98; the names which they gave to the territory prevailed over those given by the colonists, 1. 65*n*; 2. 35*a*; 9. 213; their name for the present state of Maine, 1. 17*a*; the names given by them generally significant, 3. 312; dress of, 2. 96; 7. 133, 133*n*; their manners and customs, 1. 211; 7. 342, 343; not to be trusted, 2. 239; superstitions, 5. 175; 7. 258; had some show of religion, 1. 229; 2. 94, 95; 3. 95, 96*n*, 99*n*; 7. 342; their intercourse with the catholic priests, 1. 229; 2. 196; 6. 194; 8. 276; firm to Catholicism, 1. 446; 8. 143–144; favored by the French, 2. 62; 5. 175; the result of the Catholic and Protestant influence, 1. 446; 2. 148; French influence over, 1. 287, 287*n*, 288, 434, 436, 441–442; 2. 168, 272; 3. 134–135, 150, 151, 152, 169–170; 4. 14, 73, 74, 152; 5. 141, 175, 176, 242, 256, 267, 281, 296; 6. 220; 7. 45, 66, 81, 82, 83, 116; 8. 144, 298; 9. 42; the ability of the French to enter their mode of life, 1. 404; courted by Jesuits, 1. 431, 435–436; 5. 175, 176, 242, 278, 284; 6. 236; 7. 45, 58, 82; similarity and dissimilarity among, 1. 413*n*; better than their French teachers, 5. 175, 242; debauched by Jesuits, 5. 242; used belts as tokens, 1. 425; Rale lived with them, 1. 442; called cannibals, 2. 32*a*; mode of their burial of the dead, 2. 167; 3. 95–96, 100*n*; 5. 188*n*–189*n*; had but little learning, 3. 96; those of Maine and Massachusetts compared, 2. 271; their idea of landed property, 2. 272–273, 5. 193; 9. 79; deeds from made void, 2. 273; described by Jocelyn, 3. 93–94; described by Champlain, 3. 99; described by Smith, 6. 232; knighted, 3. 99; names of some in Scarborough, 3. 101; supposed to be natural swimmers, 3. 103; fleet footed, 3. 109; good marksmen, 5. 242; those who met Columbus compared to those who met Gosnold, 5. 143; whites married among, 7. 46; how their lands were acquired, 5. 168–169, 193; the worst portion of their history charged to the English and French, 5. 194; the Pilgrims dealt fairly with them, 5. 198; sold into slavery, 5. 251; 7. 211; value of their trails, 5. 325, 325*n*; extent of their trails, 5. 327, 329; the Kennebec their highway, 7. 215; the tribes of, counted larger than they were, 6. 209; really only five nations in New England and Acadia, 6. 211; degrees of relationship among, 6. 217; early intercourse with limited to trade, 6. 231; taught at Boston, 6. 286; at Martha's Vineyard, 6. 288; taught by the French to establish permanent villages, 7. 22; their names confused by the early whites, 7. 100; guns used by, 7. 113; 8. 285; division of time, 7. 341–349; possibly knew the earth's movements, 7. 343; had some

Indians—continued.
knowledge of astronomy, 7. 343; their observations depended on the moon, 7. 344–346; seasons and months, 7. 344–345; days and weeks, 7. 347–348; always on good terms with the Acadians, 8. 143, 144; only left their names behind, 9. 213; Governor Lincoln's remarks upon, 1. 404, 405, 406; *language* of, remarks upon their language, 1. 412–427; 2. 97; 4. 98; 6. 222; beauties of, 1. 415; used hieroglyphics, 1. 425; 7. 392–393; changes of, 1. 426–427; difficulties in the study of, 4. 95, 96; aids in the study of, 4. 96; classed under four families, 4. 97; the Lord's Prayer in, 5. 427–428; not in its infancy, 6. 222; *history* of, astonished at the sight of a ship, 7. 131 133*n*; early trade with, 2. 28*a*; 3. 10; 5. 168; 6. 208, 231; 7. 320;
(1605) shown in France, 5. 178; 1605, kidnapped and carried to Europe, 1. 109; 2. 17, 22*a*, 72*a*; 3. 297, 301; 5. 144, 144*n*, 157, 349, 350; 6. 314; 7. 134, 209, 210, 293; at the religious worship of Weymouth, 6. 175, 175*n*, 177*n*; could speak English words, 7. 134*n*; given to Gorges, 2. 22*a*; 5. 157; in Gorges' family, 2. 31*a*–32*a*; their reports of the country influenced Gorges, 2. 22*a*–23*a*; assisted Gorges, 2. 33*a*; returned on the ship with Challonge, 2. 23*a*; accompanied Gilbert to America, 2. 28*a*; traded with the expedition sent out by the Plymouth Company, 2. 28*a*; 5. 168; hostile to the early colonists, 2. 31*a*; 5. 164–165; as guides, 2. 31*a*–32*a*; distrusted, 3. 297, 298; visited the colonists at Sabino, 3. 301; 7. 301; visited Sagadahoc, 3. 302, 303; 6. 177; 7. 301; gave Champlain an account of the St. Lawrence, 7. 259, 260; did not live on the coast, 7. 259, 263;
(1607) attended preaching at Sagada-
(1614) hoc, 1607, 6. 177; captured, 1614, and sold into slavery, 2.
(1621) 168; traffic, 1621, with the Pilgrims, 7. 30; 8. 201, 202; discouraged Levett from making
(1623) settlements, 1623, 2. 48*a*–49*a*, 50*a*; visited Casco Bay, 2. 49*a*; traded at Pemaquid, 5. 168;
(1625) sold land, 1625, to John Brown, 9. 122, 123; Bagnall, 1628, traded with, 1. 151; ammunition
(1636) sold to, 7. 31; 1636, those guilty of annoying the English to be killed, 1. 84–85; 3. 37; to receive pay for injury done them by the
(1640) English, 1. 85; 1640, conveyed land to the settlers of Wells, 1. 1. 340, 357, 359; a noted chief
(1641) at Wells, 1. 340; 1641, owned as slaves by Gov. Winthrop, 7. 211;
(1642) endeavored to dissuade Field, 1642, in his journey to the White Mountains, 9. 209; name
(1657–8) of those living near the mountains, 9. 212; 1657, the earliest deed from, 1. 118; 1658, had cleared land on the Ammon coggen river, 1. 119; sold Jewell's island to Donnell, 1. 148; John
(1659) Brock sent in 1659, to preach
(1666) among, 9. 327; deed to George Munjoy, 1666, 1. 553; forboding
(1674) of war, 1674, 5. 250; causes assigned for the war, 5. 251; trade with at Pemaquid restricted, 8. 186; assisted by the French, 5.
(1675) 242, 251; attempt to disarm them, 1. 210; first blood shed, 1. 211; all restraint removed, 1. 211–212; first visitation of their revenge 1. 212; war begun on the Kennebec, 1. 223–224; 3. 103; killed Wakeley, 1. 212; withdrew to a distant place, 1. 214; attacked Saco but driven away, 1. 213; 3. 104; at Black Point, 1. 213, 226, 229; 3. 78, 104, 106, 108, 110–111; raid on Scarborough, 1. 213; raid on Falmouth, 1. 214; 6. 146, 147; caused the death of Edward Hutchinson, 1. 342; broke up the settlement at Sheepscot, 2. 231; attacked Phillips' Garrison, 3. 104; killed Robert Nichols, 3. 104; attacked Alger's house, 3. 104; attacked Kittery, 3. 107; at Deerfield, 4. 262; scattered at the approach of the Mass. troops, 3. 108; burned Jordan's house, 6. 146–147, 189; the government proposed to attack, 1. 214–215; sued for peace, 1. 215; 3. 111, 123; tribes engaged in the war, 1. 215–218; the treaty not satisfactory, 3. 111–112; sold into slavery, 5. 251; warned by Earthy, 5. 251–252; assisted by the government at Albany, 5. 257, 258; war re-
(1676) sumed, 1676, 1. 218; depredations of, 1. 219, 223, 224; captured the fort at Arrowsic, 1. 224; repulsed at Jewell's island, 1. 224–225; soldiers sent against, 1. 226; assaulted Black Point, 1. 226, 229; captured a vessel at Richmond's island, 1. 227; reason for their success, 1. 228; had less fighting men than the English, 1. 229; killed Munjoy, 1. 258; destroyed settlements above Swan island, 2. 279; killed Robert Corbin, 1. 121; drove Purchase from

Pejepscot, 3. 318; drove Cooke from the Kennebec, 5. 237*n*; sold into slavery, 5. 251; jealous, 5. 251; sale of ammunition forbidden, 5. 252, 253; depredations in Devonshire county, 5. 253; assisted by the French, 5. 256, 256*n*; treacherously slain, 6. 237; at-
(1677) tacked Black Point, 1677, 3. 112; repulsed, 3. 112–113; attacked and killed Swett, 3. 113; retired, 3. 113; friendly Indians sent against, 3. 107, 113; number slain, 3. 114; peace with, 5. 259; captives returned, 5. 259–260; checked by Andros, 1. 230; trade at Pemaquid, 5. 15–16; trade with restricted, 5. 18, 19–23, 33, 35–36, 37, 260; 8. 186; laws of New York concerning, 5. 19, 22, 260; to
(1678) receive, 1678, a corn tribute, 3. 102; proposals for a peace, 1. 230; peace concluded, 1. 241; 3. 115; 5. 27; hostilities renewed, 1. 275, 277, 281, 287, 288; cause of
(1679) the war of 1679; 1. 287; persuaded to exterminate the English, 1. 287–288; promised French assistance, 1. 288; number of, 1. 288; order for restraining, 5. 43, 48; trouble, 1681, from
(1681) feared, 5. 48; the revenue received from the trade with to be applied to Fort Loyal, 1.
(1682) 265–266; purchased, 1682, liquor from Seacomb, 1. 259; drove,
(1683) 1683, John Phillips from Falmouth, 1. 121; affidavits concerning, 5. 60–65; assisted by the French, 5. 63; trade with restricted, 5. 75; traded with smug-
(1685) glers, 8. 187; attacked, 1685, North Yarmouth, 3. 135; deplorable condition of the peo-
(1686) ple, 3. 138–139; over-run Booth Bay, 1686, 6. 155; seized at Saco,
(1688) 1. 288; sent to Falmouth, 1. 288; troops sent against, 1. 288; unsuccessful attack upon Gendall, 1. 289; first blood shed, 1. 289; Gendall killed, 1. 289; prisoners taken, 1. 289; Andros' proclamation concerning, 1. 290; joined by the French, 1. 291; 5. 267; captured Pemaquid, 1. 291, 436; 6. 283; 7. 156, 159, 341; 8. 186; attempt to blow up a fort, 3. 320*n*; considered Andros their friend, 5. 268; Andros in conference with, 7. 55; did not drink brandy at Pemaquid, 7. 341; number of,
(1689) 1689, in Mass., 1. 286*n*; attacked Saco, 1. 291; friendly ones accidentally attacked, 1. 292, 294, 295, 304; Church sent against, 1. 292, 293; prize offered for each one killed, 1. 293; at Peak's island, 1. 293; at Palmer's island, 1. 293*n*; prepared to attack Church, 1. 293–294; repulsed, 1. 294–295; 3. 135–136; number of killed, 1. 294; fled to the forest, 1. 296; destroyed Dover, 3. 135; destroyed Sheepscot, 3. 135; destroyed the garrison at Falmouth, 3. 137; killed Thomas Gyles, 3. 314*n*, 355; at Pemaquid, 3. 314*n*; 5. 272; collision at North Yarmouth, 7. 57; carried to Fort Loyal, 7. 57; captured Fort William Henry, 7. 159; killed Patishall, 8. 194*n*; re-
(1690) newed, 1690, their depredations, 1. 297; destroyed Schenectady, 1. 297; 7. 59; 9. 26; Salmon Falls village destroyed, 1. 297; 9. 27; killed Thaddeus Clarke, 1. 299; captured Fort Loyal, 1. 299; 3. 137; unsuccessfully attacked the friendly Indians, 1. 304; killed John Freeze, 1. 310; flight of the people at Scarborough, 3. 137–138; Falmouth destroyed by, 6. 191; 9. 27; supposed to have been as-
(1691) sisted by St. Castine, 7. 61; attacked, 1691, Storer's garrison, 7. 115–116; defeated, 7. 116; instigated by the French, 7. 116; a time to try men's souls, 7. 118–119; attack upon Wells, 5. 133; sued for peace, 5. 281; afraid of
(1692) Sir William Phipps, 2. 239; Maj. Church, 1692, sent against, 5. 330–331; killed Capt. Chubb, 7. 65–66; overawed by Fort William Henry, 9. 62; swore allegiance to William and Mary, 9. 42; signed,
(1693) 1693, the treaty with Phipps, 2. 239; 5. 283; promised to forsake the French, 5. 283; broke the treaty, 5. 283–284; under the government of France, 5. 286, 295;
(1695) obliged, 1695, to be peaceable, 5. 287; fatal distemper among, 5. 287; in prison at Boston, 5. 287–288; treachery of the English, 5. 292–293; at Pemaquid, 1696, 2.
(1696) 240; 5. 134, 283, 284–285, 287;
(1697) unsuccessful preparations to, 1697, attack the English, 7. 5;
(1699) made, 1699, a peace with the settlers, 1. 434; 3. 139; to be used by Canada against the English, 6. 238; grants to, 6. 238–
(1702) 239; pledged, 1702, not to take part in Queen Anne's war, 3.
(1703) 140; broke the pledge, 3. 140; attacked, 1703, Casco, 3. 140; attacked Wells, 3. 140; attacked Black Point, 3. 140–141; led by Beaubasin, 3. 140–141; attempted undermining, 3. 140; retreat of, 3. 141–142; Pine and Hunnewell's

Indians—continued.
power against, 3. 144–147; afraid of Hunnewell, 3. 147; killed Hunnewell, 3. 148; on friendly terms with the English, 3. 148; captured a sloop, 3. 345; captured Wil-
(1704) liams, 4. 262; destroyed, 1704, Deerfield, 6. 239; destroyed Haverhill, 6. 239; St. Castine invested with authority over, 7.
(1713) 81; treaty of, 1713, 6. 250–253;
(1717) destroyed, 1717, the house of Elkins, 2. 205; conference with the whites, 3. 351; sued for peace, 3. 362; assisted by the French, 3. 370; desired a trading house, 3. 372, 384; wanted an interpreter, 3. 372; wanted a locksmith, 3. 372; desired supplies, 3. 374;
(1719) denied, 1719, the right of the Sagamores to convey lands,
(1720) 9. 79; depredations, 1720, renewed, 3. 149–150; influenced by Ralle, 3. 150; objected to the building of a fort on the Kennebec, 3. 352; objected to further settlements, 3. 352, 388, 389; boundary line proposed, 3. 352; charters obliged the civilization of, 3. 352; to be persuaded to be
(1721) friendly to the English, 3. 353; attacked, 1721, at Norridgewock, 2. 196–197; destroyed at the Kennebec, 2. 197–198; conference with Penhallow, 7. 83;
(1722) threatened the English, 7. 84; war, 1722, declared, 3. 150; 8. 114*n*: attacked Black Point, 3. 150; burned Brunswick, 2. 197; 3. 313, 313*n*; 6. 16; massacre of, 3. 313; captured families at Merrymeeting bay, 6. 16; at Georgetown, 6. 16; hostilities begun, 8. 114*n*, 115*n*; at Merrymeeting,
(1723) 8. 115*n*, 284; attacks, 1723, upon the seaboard settlements, 3. 150; people taken prisoners or killed at Scarborough, 3. 151; their place of rendezvous, 3. 313; met and massacred, 3. 313–314; Fort Richmond built as a check to, 8. 206; built a village at Penob-
(1724) scot falls, 7. 5; four companies, 1724, sent against, 3. 152; their condition in New France, 6. 239–
(1725) 240; treaty of, 1725, executed, 3. 152, 169; 5. 372*n*; objected,
(1726) 1726, to settlements east of the Pemaquid, and north of Arrowsic, 3. 388, 389; disputes with to be settled by arbitration, 3. 393; hindered the settlement of
(1727) Thomaston and Warren, 9. 79–80; letter, 1727, to Gov. Dummer, 3. 407–408; answer to the same, 3. 410–411; want a gun-
(1735) smith, 3. 433; treaty of 1735, 4.
(1741) 123–124; people of Maine, 1741,
(1742) afraid of, 8. 241; captured, 1742,
(1744) prisoners at Swan island, 4. 380; captured, 1744, prisoners at
(1745) Keen and Concord, 6. 241; war of 1745 declared, 3. 170; 8. 123; petty depredations, 3. 170;
(1746) bounty offered for scalps, 3. 170*n*; attacked, 1746, Gorham, 2. 147; 8. 276*n*; destroyed Waldoborough, 5. 403; to co-operate with the French at the attack of Annapolis, 8. 126; with De Ram-
(1747) zay, 8. 130, 132; depredations, 1747, at Scarborough, 3. 170; attacked Noble at Minas, 8. 139; 143; moved towards Falmouth, 3. 171; only waylaid travelers, 3.
(1748) 173; peace, 1748, concluded, 3.
(1749) 175; killed, 1749, Smith, a German, 7. 326–327; treaty of 1749,
(1750) 4. 145–149; attacked Fort Rich-
(1751) mond, 1750; 8. 212; treaty con-
(1752) cluded, 1751, 8. 213; treaty of 1752, 4. 168–184; want a gunsmith, 4. 182; their fishing disturbed, 4. 177, 178; complained of English hunters, 4. 178; want
(1754) a bridge, 4. 181; Fort Halifax, 1754, built to awe them, 1. 460; 8. 273; attacked a party at Fort Halifax, 7. 171–172; 8. 243, 270; formed a design with the French to attack the fort, 7. 169, 184; encouraged to capture prisoners for ransom, 7. 170; dogs used as spies against, 7. 327; threats of, 8. 216, 225; engage to break up English settlements, 8. 220–221; objected to the building of Fort Halifax,
(1755) 8. 243; war, 1755, declared, 8. 271; intended to attack the people on the Kennebec, 7. 186; burned a house at Frankfort, 8.
(1756) 267; captured, 1756, Benjamin Hilton, 4. 345; attack fishermen,
(1757) 8. 271; acknowledge, 1757, allegiance to Quebec, 8. 215; the
(1758) Kennebec their highway, 8. 215; unsuccessfully, 1758, attack Fort George, 5. 367*n*; pretend,
(1759) 1759, to desire a treaty, 5. 369; would not acknowledge George II, as king, 5. 372; attacked by Cargill, 5. 369; detected in stealing provisions, 5. 373–374; Pownall's speech to, 5. 376–377;
(1760) made, 1760, a wilderness of Maine, 4. 73; assisted by the French, 4. 73; diminished and discouraged, 4. 74; attacked New Gloucester, 2. 152; end of their
(1764) united efforts, 2. 199; had, 1764, a conference with Mitchell, 8. 9; showed the correct River St.

(1766) Croix, 8. 9; depredations, 1766, at Bath, 2. 206; accompanied Montressor, 1. 448, 450, 451, 454,
(1775) 459, 462; held the Penobscot territory, 1775, with tenacity, 7. 7; their claims recognized, 7. 7; treaty with Mass., 7. 7–8; settlement of their country, 7. 8; with Arnold, 1. 469, 480, 483, 515, 524; embraced the king's side, 7. 204;
(1781) raid, 1781, on Bethel, 9. 213;
(1786) Mass. sent a commission to obtain concessions from, 7. 8; conference with, 7. 8–11, 13–18; later controversy, 7. 19; relinquish,
(1797) 1797, land to Mass., 7. 19;
(1818) claimed title to timber land, 1818, 7. 19; released all the Pe-
(1820) nobscot territory, 7. 20; Maine,
(1862) 1820, resumed the treaty of, 7. 20; suffering, 1862, among, 7. 348–349; mentioned, 3. 355, 358; 4. 290, 307, 308, 312, 325, 338, 348; 5. 168; 6. 17, 131; 7. 25, 56*n*, 57, 57*n*, 63; 8. 215, 227, 230, 231, 276, 276*n*, 282; 9. 2, 7, 18, 19; of Hudson's bay and their language, 7. 265–272. History of the Christian Indians, *see* Gookin, and *see* aborigines.

India street, Portland, formerly King's street, 1. 242; called Broad street, 1. 243*n*, 279; owners of lots bounded by, 1. 246, 247; only place of business, 1. 279; home of Peter Morrell, 1. 313; home of Jonathan Otis, 1. 314*n*; mentioned, 1. 246, 253, 300*n*; 7. 59.

Indian terms and English definitions, 5. 425–429.

tribes, *see* Abenaquis, Algonquins, Almonchiquoes, Amalingans, Amelecites, Ammariscoggins, Amonoscoggins, Anaseganticooks, Androscoggins, Armonchiquois, Arresagunticooks, Assagunticooks, Assinee-Poetuc, Auyoummowetts, Bashabas, Cagnawagas, Cannibas Cape Sables, Cascoes, Cherokees, Chippeways, Cowasacks, Delawares, Essegontegogs, Esquimaux, Etchemins, Five Nations, Houssatonnacs, Hurons, Illinois, Iroquois, Kanibals,, Kanibas, Kenabes, Kennebecs, Kinibekki, Lenape, Lenapis, Lenni-Lenape, Linnopee, Louis, Island, Machias, Mahigans, Malicites, Maquas, Mareschites, Massachisans, Massachusetts, Mengwe, Men of the East, Micmacs, Mohawks, Mohees, Monhegans, Montagnaises, Montagrets, Narragansetts, Naudawissees, Neheth-aw-a, Norridgewocks, Ochipawas, Oldtown, Openangos, Ossipees, Otchebwe, Owenagungas, Pægan, Papinachis, Paquakigs, Passamaquoddy, Pawkunnawkuts, Pennatuckets, Pennecooks, Pequakets, Pequods, Piquackets, Quoddies, Sacoes, St. Francis, St. Johns, Saquenets, Scatacooks, Scantacooks, Seconets, Senecas, Shawanoes, Six Nations, Soccokis, Sockhigones, Sokokies, Souhegans, Souriquois, Suriquois, Sussee, Sybayks, Tarrentines, Unnagoungos, Wabanaki, Wabenakies, Wambesitts, Wampanoags, Wanbanaghi, Wanbanakkie, Wapanack, Wawenocks, Wepanachki, Weweenocks, Woenoeks, Wowenocks.

treaties in full, of 1717, 3. 361–365; of 1726, 3. 377–345; of 1727, 3. 407–447; *see* also under treaties.

troubles of 1702–1704, Papers Relating to, 3. 343–350.

wars of 1675–6, 2. 79, 83, 102, 183, 210; 4. 222, 223, 411; 6. 146; of 1680, 6. 132; of 1689, 1. 287; 6. 132; of 1721, 2. 196; of 1722, 6. 16; of 1753–4, 5. 421, 423; 7. 327; of 1760, 2. 183; History of *see* Hubbard.

Indies, the, 2. 13*a*, 18; 5. 309; 6. 120*n*.

Industry, 7. 277, 285.

Ingalls, Henry, 1. 243, 246.
Dr. Theodore, 6. 355, 373.

Ingersoll, Abigail, daughter of John, 1. 311; married a Blacey, 1. 312.
Benjamin, son of Joseph, 1. 311; returned to Falmouth, 1. 311; sold land to Phineas Jones, 1. 311; moved to Yarmouth, 1. 311.
Charles Jered, 8. 88.
Daniel, sold land to Moses Pearson, 1. 246, 311; a son of George, 1. 311; a shipwright, 1. 311; lived on Willow street, 1. 311; moved to Boston, 1. 311.
Deborah, daughter of John, 1. 311; date of her birth, 1. 311; married Benjamin Larrabee, 1. 311.
Deborah, widow of John, 1. 311.
Elisha, son of John, 1. 311; moved to Falmouth, 1. 311.
Ephraim, 1. 311.
Elizabeth, two children of George of the same name, 1. 311.
Elizabeth, wife of George, 1. 311.
family, moved to Salem, 1. 200*n*.
George, lived at Falmouth, 1. 112, 114, 185, 197; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; birth of, 1. 113, 311; date of his arrival not known, 1. 113; as a witness, 1. 121; purchased land of Cleeves, 1. 121–122, 243; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180, 402; action brought against, 1. 185; took an inventory of Skellings' estate, 1.

Ingersoll, George—continued.
194; a juror, 1. 197; military officer of Falmouth, 1. 197; father of George jr., 1. 205, 246; built a sawmill, 1. 205; arrived too late to rescue Thomas Wakeley, 1. 212, 213; lived at Capisic, 1. 213, 216, 321; his house burned, 1. 214; his son killed, 1. 214; moved to Salem, 1. 217, 311; land granted to, 1. 242, 252; had a corn mill at Capisic, 1. 243*n*; had a mill at Barberry Creek, 1. 243*n*, 269; selectman of Falmouth, 1. 245, 324; his land sold by his son, 1. 246; urged the government to send assistance to Casco, 1. 292; in consultation with Major Church, 1. 296; troops stationed near his house, 1. 298; probably descended from Richard of Salem, 1. 311; lived at Gloucester, 1. 311; children of, 1. 311; sold land to Timothy Lindall, 1. 311; date of his death unknown, 1. 311; furnished boards for the meeting house, 1. 323; mentioned, 1. 123, 204, 253; 3. 70, 120, 121.
George jr., son of George, 1. 204, 205, 311; had a grist mill, 1. 205; had a house at Capisic, 1. 204, 205, 216, 321; killed, 1. 217; petitioned to the general court, 1. 253; conveyed his interest in the sawmill to Silvanus Davis, 1. 253; brother-in-law of John Nicholson, 1. 322
George 3d, a shipwright, 1. 311; lived in Boston, 1. 311; returned to Falmouth, 1. 311; died in Boston, 1. 311; lived at one time at Stroudwater, 1. 311; father of David, 1. 311.
Joel, son of Samuel, 1. 312.
John, settled on the Neck, 1. 155–156; a witness against Jordan, 1. 172; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; settled between the Round Marsh and Capisic, 1. 205; purchased land of George Munjoy, 1. 205; at Capisic, 1. 216, 242, 311, 321; land granted to, 1. 242; petitioned to the general court, 1. 253; conveyed his interest in the sawmill to Silvanus Davis, 1. 253; John Corney lived with, 1. 308; moved to Kittery, 1. 311; died, 1. 311; children of, 1. 311; furnished boards for a meeting house, 1. 323; mentioned, 1. 249.
John jr., 1. 311.
Joseph, land belonging to in possession of Anthony Brackett, 1. 154; settled on the Neck, 1. 155–156; married, 1. 154, 312; land granted to, 1. 243; signed petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; a son of George, 1. 311, 312; received a grant from Danforth, 1. 312; died at Gloucester, 1. 312; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; mentioned, 1. 204.
Judith, wife of Samuel, 1. 312.
Mary, daughter of John, married Low, 1. 311.
Nathaniel, 1. 311.
Rachel, daughter of John, 1. 311; married John Chapman, 1. 311.
Richard, probably the ancestor of the Maine Ingersolls, 1. 311; sent to Salem, 1. 113, 311.
Samuel, land granted to, 1. 243; John Coney lived with, 1. 308; a son of George, 1. 311; sold land to Mary Sargent, 1. 311; lived at Stroudwater, 1. 311; date of his death unknown, 1. 311; in King Philip's war, 1. 312; a shipwright, in Gloucester, 1. 312; his sons, 1. 312; lived at Capisic, 1. 321; mentioned, 1. 246, 255, 315.
Samuel jr., married in Gloucester, 1. 312.
Ingles, Elizabeth, married Benjamin Bream, 1. 252*n*.
Jane, married John Smith, 1. 252*n*.
Joanna, married James Grant, 1. 252*n*.
——, lived at Boston, 1. 252*n*; a master mariner, 1. 252*n*; died, 1. 252*n*; children of, 1. 252*n*; land at Nonsuch Point granted to, 1. 252.
Ingraham, Abigail, 8. 338.
Beniah, early settler of Augusta, 8. 338; his daughter married Capt. Seth Williams, 8. 338.
Joseph H., purchased land of William Tyng, 6. 133; opened State Street, 6. 133; built a fine house, 6. 133.
Zilpha, married Capt. Seth Williams, 8. 338.
Ingram, Samuel D., 8. 425.
Inhabitants of Casco in 1632, 1. 55; 1658, 1. 105, 130, 141, 144, 155, 180; 1675, 1. 215, 236, 283, 319; names of, 1. 76, 236, 319; of Bath, 2. 220; of Belgium, 4. 12; of Black Point, 3. 67; of Connecticut, 4. 12; of Fryeburgh in 1768, 4. 282; of Great Britain, 4. 12; of Maine, 4. 11–12, 13; of Massachusetts, 4. 12, 13; of New Jersey, 4. 12; of New York, 4. 12–13; of Rhode Island, 4. 12; *see* also families.
Inman, Ralph, 9. 93.
Inner Temple, the, 6. 49.
Inns at Black Point kept by David Ring, 3. 221, 222; site of, 3. 222; frolic at, 3. 222; at Gardiner, 7. 414; *see* Ordinary.
Instructions for the settlement of Pemaquid, 5. 75–81; to Capt. Manning as sub-collector, 5. 120–125.

Intemperance, four men fined for, 1, 84, 551–552; tended to overthrow trade, 2. 43; in early Maine, 4. 23; much abated, 7. 274.
Intervals, the, called the meadows, 4. 262.
Ipswich, home of Nicholas Farley, 1. 246; home of Lawrence Davis, 1. 309; home of James Davis, 1. 309; home of Thomas Wells, 1. 354; John Cogswell settled at, 5. 218; John Dean settled at, 6. 364; mentioned, 1. 39; 2. 138, 141; 3. 153*n*, 207, 219; 4. 242*n*, 273, 354; 5. 183, 198; 6. 364, 367, 368, 384; 7. 203, 237; 8. 279; 9. 88.
Iracoyce, *see* Iroquoise.
Ireland, Thaddeus Clarke supposed to have been born in, 1. 155, 308; the Jordan name common in, 1. 234*n*; Peter Bowdoin lived in, 1. 276; some of the early settlers of Limerick came from, 1. 327; protestants settled in, 6. 5–6; colonization of occasioned by Stuart persecution, 7. 7–8; improved by the Scotch immigration, 7. 8; royalty jealous of, 7. 8; industry in restricted, 7. 8, 9; annual emigration from to America, 6. 10; people from the north of arrived in Maine, 6. 21, 22; the Presbyterian population of in 1734, 6. 28; mentioned, 2. 204, 243, 257, 261, 265*n*, 284; 3. 208, 212, 217, 220, 227, 232, 325, 327, 373, 396, 397, 417, 421, 422, 424, 447; 4. 123, 160, 161; 5. 5, 26, 49, 113, 125, 150, 207, 358, 421; 6. 4, 11, 15, 18, 25, 26, 27 32, 48*n*, 58*n*, 124, 139, 141, 157, 167, 250, 260; 7. 204, 283, 334, 367, 406; 8. 110, 111*n*, 114, 284; 9. 225, 245.
Maine, 6. 15.
Ireland's History of Kent cited, 9. 298.
Irish, the, placed under English legislative dependence, 6. 8; hated by England, 6. 13; settled in Maine, 6. 3; 8. 151, 298.
James, 8. 30, 72.
——, married Mary P. Phinney, 2. 148.
Iron in New England, 2. 98.
refinery in North Yarmouth, 2. 181.
Iroquois, the language of dissimilar from that of other Indians, 1. 413*n*; the Abnakis feared an attack from, 1. 433; Three Rivers defended from, 1. 435; their country called Laconia, 2. 66; conquered by the Algonquins and French, 2. 67; their totemship, 6. 263; clans among, 6. 263; still one band, 6. 263; Cadillac among, 6. 276; attempted to reach Canada, 6. 281; opposed by the Abnaki, 6. 281; favored by New York, 6. 281; subdued, 7. 42; mentioned, 4. 97, 114, 5. 175; 6. 212, 240.
Lake of the, *see* Lake of the Iroquois.
Irving, Washington, 2. 187.
Isabella of Castile, 6. 120*n*.
Island of Cape Breton, included in Sir William Alexander's grant, 1. 34; passed into the hands of the French, 8. 313; mentioned, 8. 116, 117*n*, 125, 127.
of Damariscove, Jno. Sellman lived on, 8. 193; claimed by Patishall, 8. 193–194.
of Flores, 3. 290.
of Grand Menan, 4. 43.
of Manhattan, 5. 8.
of St. Croix, Du Monts passed a winter at, 2. 20*a*; mentioned, 7. 252, 255, 257.
of St. George, named by Weymouth, 2. 22*a*.
of St. Johns, 8. 135.
Islands of Errus, 9. 367.
of Maine, within the limits of Falmouth, 1. 45, 145, 152; in Casco bay to pay tax to Falmouth, 1. 152; sold to Mass., 2. 258, 261; used as fishing stations, 3. 9–10.
Isle au Haut, *see* Isle Haute.
aux Corneilles, Champlain at, 7. 257; origin of the name, 7. 257.
aux Margos, Champlain at, 7. 250; origin of the name, 7. 250; now Wolves, 7. 250.
Isleboro, islands of, 5. 347.
Isle de Bacchus, l', Champlain at, 7. 260, 265; origin of the name, 7. 260; now Richmond's island, 7. 260.
de la torture, 7. 257.
Haute, 7. 98*n*, 253, 255, 263, 265.
of Assumption, 8. 319.
of Capawocke, 2. 258, 261.
of Jersey, 1. 244.
of Rhe, 7. 32; 9. 101.
of St. John the Baptist, now Ortelius, 2. 76*a*.
of Shoales, Levett at, 1. 42*n*; 2. 48*a*, 79; 5. 167; ships at, 1. 55; presented for not attending to the order of the court, 1. 184–185; belonged to the Province of Maine, 2. 70; described, 2. 79; half of sold to Mass., 2. 258, 261; 9. 315, 315*n*; fishing business at, 4. 23; part of annexed to Kittery, 4. 204; unprofitable, 4. 204; Mass. claimed jurisdiction over, 6. 181; Cutt engaged in fishing at, 8. 294; controversy concerning, 9. 315; the people of royalists, 9. 315*n*, home of Joseph Hull, 9. 315*n*, Hull's controversy with Godfrey, 9. 316*n*; the Rev. John Brook

Isle of Shoales—continued.
preached at, 9. 328*n*; mentioned, 5. 167; 7. 262.
of the Desert Mountain, so named by Champlain, 7. 28; the Jesuits made a harbor at, 7. 28; *see* Mount Desert.
of Wight, 2. 27,
Percee, 7. 49.
Isles Rangeés, Les, named by Champlain, 7. 252.
Israelites, the, 3. 353; 6. 237.
Italy, 4. 11; 7. 410; 8. 351; 9. 245, 246.
Iteansir, 6. 253; signum of, 6. 255.
Ives, the Rev. Alfred E., 9. 163.

Jackman, Elizabeth, married Dr. Cleaveland, 6. 385.
Jackoit, 6. 253; signum of 6. 256.
Jackson, 9. 214.
Andrew, 6. 75; 7. 459, 465; 8. 47, 102, 347, 348, 350, 352, 355, 370, 414, 415, 423, 435, 436; 9. 175, 176.
Benjamin, deputy for Gov. Phipps, 9. 48–49, 50.
Charles, 6. 364.
Dr. Charles T., 6. 347; his Geology of Maine cited, 5. 176*n*, 189*n*.
Eleanor, widow of John, 3. 74, 283; married Jonas Bailey, 3. 74.
Henry, 4. 6; 8. 16.
John, early settler of Blue Point, 3. 74, 83, 232; his widow married Jonas Bailey, 74.
the Rev. Lemuel, 4. 355.
Party, the vote of in Minot, 2. 128, 129.
Robert, 9. 305*n*.
Sarah, 4. 265.
——, of Newberry, 1. 468.
——, tutor, 4. 265.
Jackson's Landing, 9. 132–133, 153.
Jacob family in the witchcraft tragedy, 1. 246.
John, land granted to, 1. 244; lived at Cohasset, 1. 246*n*.
Nathaniel, land granted to, 1. 244, 246.
——, killed, 4. 287.
Jacques, Lieut. Richard, killed Ralle, 1. 412*n*; 2. 198; 3. 152*n*, 313*n*; married Sarah Harmon, 3. 313*n*; wounded, 3. 313*n*; died, 3. 314*n*; came from Newbury, 3. 314*n*,
Jaffrie, Diggerie, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Jail at Casco, 1. 166; Fort Loyal to be used as one, 1. 270–271.
Jakins, a guide for Arnold, 1. 510.
Jamaica, 1. 551; 3. 167; 5. 134; 6. 100; 9. 13, 350.
Jamblin, the Rev. Robert, his assistance acknowledged, 9. 298*n*, 300*n*, 335*n*.
James I, gave a grant to the Plymouth Company, 1. 32; 2. 265–266, 274; 7. 27, 129*n*; 8. 200; 9. 225; gave grant to Sir William Alexander, 1. 33; 6. 336; 7. 27; 9. 100; coins of his reign found at Richmond's island, 1. 43; 6. 130; his patent for New England the civil basis of all subsequent patents, 1. 78; restored Sir Ferdinando Gorges to office, 1. 109; became king, 2. 15, 16; compared to Solomon, 2. 16; his right to give the charter disputed, 2. 41*a*; dismissed the parliament, 2. 41*a*; granted the Sheepscot country in the patent to North and South Virginia, 4. 221; present at a meeting of the Plymouth Company, 5. 169; letter from George Popham to, 5. 357–360; desired to repeople Ulster with Protestants, 6. 5; subscribed to the Scotch creed, 6. 25; granted the first charter to New England, 7. 27; mentioned, 1. 61, 541; 2. 15, 32*a*, 46, 77*a*, 78*a*, 91, 96, 265; 5. 145, 179; 6. 131, 139, 140, 141*n*, 142, 146, 149, 150, 176, 186; 7. 28, 31, 139*n*, 295, 303; 8. 403; 9. 369.
II, deposed, 2. 65*a*; 7. 58; 9. 14; received a grant from the king, 5. 235; extent of grant, 5. 235; on good terms with the French, 5. 257; appointed Andros governor of New England, 5. 264–265; his bitter hatred towards Mass., 5. 265; a traitor to England, 5. 266; capable of any crime, 5. 266; plotted to introduce papacy in England, 5. 266, 273*n*; intended to establish papacy in New England, 5. 273*n*; made a treasonable offer to Sir William Phipps, 5. 281; made a claim to Acadia, 7. 50; proclaimed king in Boston, 7. 53; hatred for in New England, 7. 53–54; left a series of manuscript volumes, 7. 144*n*; became king, 7. 150, 158; adverse to popular rights, 7. 158, 159; fled from England, 7. 159; gave no further help to Phipps, 9. 14; desired Phipps to enter the navy, 9. 19, 22; offered Phipps the governorship, 9. 26; mentioned, 2. 232; 3. 355; 4. 222; 5. 113, 125, 128, 265, 267, 272; 6. 7; 9. 11, 52, 57*n*; *see* York, the Duke of.
James VI, of Scotland, 2. 15; 6. 141; *see* James I.
Andrews' island, people fled to, 1. 220; now called Bangs island, 1. 220*n*; provisions to be sent to, 1. 222*n*.
Jameson, Robert, 6. 409, 410.
the Rev. Thomas, 3. 162*n*.
William, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; settled at Falmouth, 6. 12.

James river, 7. 303.
the, Capt. Taylor master of, 5. 217*n*; brought Richard Mather to New England, 5. 217*n*.
Jamestown, Maine, 5. 125.
Virginia, stores captured at Port Royal carried to, 1. 27; Capt. Newport at, 5. 334; mentioned, 7. 303; 8. 320, 329; 9. 303*n*.
James, William, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 321.
William, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; land granted to, 2. 235; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240; mentioned, 2. 194.
Jane, an Indian, her declaration, 3. 27–28.
the, arrived at Boston, 1. 189; carried wine to Pentagoët, 7. 50.
Jane's gully, 3. 164*n*.
point, 3. 101, 147.
spring, 3. 101.
Japanese, the, 6. 223.
Jaques, *see* Jacques.
Jarvis, Leonard, 1. 11; 7. 474.
Jay, 2. 163; 4. 339, 340, 341, 363.
John, 6. 335; 7. 163, 270; 8. 10, 11, 12.
point, 2. 167; 3. 323; 4. 109.
Jay's treaty, 2. 294; 8. 12, 16.
Jean, Augustine, *see* Gustin, John.
Jefferds, Francis, 1. 249; 3. 160*n*.
the Rev. Samuel, died, 1. 348, 349; graduated from Harvard College, 1. 340; minister at Wells, 1. 340, 349; 5. liv.
Mr. ——, of Falmouth, 3. 160*n*; 7. 221.
Jefferies, David, owned the land now covered by Bath, 2. 202; brought an action to obtain his land, 2. 202; one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321; 7. 196; 8. 209*n*.
Francis, 1. 321.
Jefferson, the people of refused to compromise with the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 291; ordered to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; mentioned, 9. 134.
Thomas, the author of article viii, in the constitution of Maine, 7. 241; mentioned, 1. 408; 5. 149; 6. 53, 87, 96*n*, 359; 7. 413; 8. 11, 97, 98, 299; 9. 173, 245, 246.
the Rev. Thomas, preached at Scarborough, 3. 161; dismissed, 3. 161.
Jeffrey, 5. lv*n*.
George, 3. 380, 412; 6. 255; autograph of 6. 255.
——, sold land to Capt. Davis 4. 230.
Jeffreys, George, Lord, 5. 268.
Gregory, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
vs Col. Donnel, 8. 219*n*.
William, 2. 47*n*, 48, 49.
Jeffry, James, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
Jefts, John, killed, 4. 287.
Jekell, John, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Jenkings, Stephen, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Jenkins, Jabez, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
the Rev. Dr. ——, of Philadelphia, 7. 402.
Jenks, Jeremiah, 3. 179.
the Rev. William, preached in Bath, 2. 227; a professor in Bowdoin College, 2. 227; his opinion of site of Popham's colony, 3. 285; his memoir of Dr. Abiel Holmes, 2. 11*a*; 8. 180.
Jennens, Abraham, one of the patentees of New England, 5. 169; one of the first to establish a fishing plantation, 5. 169; purchased land, 5. 170, 196; commenced a plantation at Monhegan, 1. 56; 5. 170; otherwise connected with the history of Maine, 5. 170; father-in-law of Moses Goodyear, 1. 56*n*; 5. 170, 170*n*; sold Monhegan to Alworth and Elbridge, 5. 171; received a deed from the Council of Plymouth, 5. 185; sent John Brown to America, 5. 191.
Ambrose, one of the patentees of New England, 5. 169; one of the first to establish a fishing plantation, 5. 169.
Judith, married Moses Goodyear, 5. 170, 170*n*.
Jenner, the Rev. Thomas, preached at Saco, 1. 161*n*, 545, 547; 3. 11; asked to get a minister for Casco, 1. 161*n*; meddled with the Church of England, 1. 545; letter to John Winthrop, 1. 547; 3. 10–11, 153; arrived at Saco, 1. 547*n*; came from Roxbury, 1. 547*n*; moved to Weymouth, 1. 547*n*; a representative 1. 547; returned to England, 1. 547*n*; accused Cleeves of forgery, 3. 40; autograph of, 1. 544.
Jenners, Thomas, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Jenness, John S., his Isles of Shoals cited, 9. 315*n*.
Jennings, *see* Jennens.
Jeremy Squam, definition of, 4. 189–190.
Squam bay, 3. 300*n*.
Squam island, 4. 330, 331.
Jerking venison, mode of, 1. 509*n*.
Jerseys, the, 5, 132.
Jersey, the prison ship, 2. 248.
Jerusalem, 9. 335.
Jessepick, Sir Thomas Gates at, 2. 20.
Jesuit College at Rome, 8. 503.
Relations, the, cited, 7. 25*n*, 44*n*, 310*n*.

Jesuits, the, sent to Port Royal, 1. 26; 7. 28; 8. 321, 322; moved to Mount Mansell, 1. 26–27, 26*n*; 7. 28; dislodged by Argall, 1. 27; did not agree with Poutrincourt, 1. 429; 9. 98; followed by others, 1. 429–430; landed at the Penobscot and Kidesquit, 1. 340–340*n*; 8. 323; courted the friendship of the Indians, 1. 431; converted Memberton, 1. 431; their policy, 1. 432; influenced the Indians against the English, 2. 168, 169, 196; 5. 175, 251, 256*n*, 284; 6. 234; 7. 45, 58–59; 8. 298; among the Mohawks, 5. 91; debased religion, 5. 175, 176*n*, 177, 242; became the heads of Indian tribes, 5. 175; character of, 5. 175–176, 176*n*; awakened the Indians to war, 5. 176; carried captives to Virginia, 5. 179; their infamy, 5. 194, 299; secured the confessions of Indians before battle, 5. 272; consecrated the tomahawk that was to exterminate the English, 5. 278; led the Indians at the destruction of the Fort at Pemaquid, 5. 272; named the Cannabas, 5. 327; translated the Lord's prayer, 5. 427; among the Norridgewocks, 6. 234; in constant communication with the Indians of Maine, 6. 236; spiritual and temporal advisers of the Indians, 6. 238; sent to Detroit, 6. 276; dispersed, 7. 28; protected by Taratonan, 7. 44; one with Col. Dongan, 7. 48; scattered over New France, 7. 58; jealous of Protestants, 7. 58, 59; stimulated the French governors against the English, 7. 58; the only instructors in Canada, 7. 59; obtained the election of Frontenac as governor, 7. 59; great influence over the Indians, 7. 82; met Bashaba, 7. 97, 98; tried to prevent the Indians from meeting Shirley, 7. 168; their influence over the king of France, 8. 321–322; at Port Royal, 8. 322; Biancourt opposed their meddling, 8. 322; sent to Kadesquit, 8. 323; mentioned, 5. 141; 9. 103.

Jesus Christ claimed as a Frenchman, 1. 287*n*.

Jewell, George, lived at Saco, 1. 148; gave his name to Jewell's island, 1. 148; died, 1. 148.

Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.

Jewell's island, within the limits of ancient Falmouth, 1. 145; sometimes called Donnell's island, 1. 145; purchased by Henry Donnell, 1. 148; used as a fishing place, 1. 148, 309; origin of the name, 1. 148; granted to John Tyng, 1. 148; attacked by Indians, 1. 224; occupied by Donnell, 1. 309–320.

Jewett, Aaron, sent to obtain a minister, 3. 159; erected a mill 3. 167; biographical notice of, 3. 213.

the Hon. A. G., 8. 472, 473.

the Rev. Caleb, 2. 147.

——, of Cape Ann, 4. 322.

Jewett's neck, 5. 49.

Jews, 6. 147; on Rhdoe Island, 4. 269; 6. 288.

Jhone, of Casco bay, gave a deed to George Munjoy, 1. 553,

Jo, a Pigwacket Indian, 4. 158.

Job, Colonel, an Indian, taken prisoner 7. 326; died, 7. 326.

Jobe, M., patent granted to, 9. 365.

Jocelyn, Abigail, 3. 68*n*.

Abraham, brother of Henry, 3. 67; lived at Black Point, 3. 67; land granted to, 3. 67; conveyed land to Scottow, 3. 67, 68, 116; site of his house, 3. 67–68; grant from Cleeves, 3. 68; moved to Boston, 3. 68; his children, 3. 68*n*; lived at Hingham, 3. 68*n*; overseer for Scottow, 3. 116.

Abraham, son of Abraham, 3. 68*n*

Anna, daughter of Henry, 3. 68*n*.

Anne (Tyrrell), 9. 312*n*.

Charles, son of Henry, 3. 68*n*.

Henry 1st, father of Sir Thomas, 9. 312.

Henry 2d, son of Sir Thomas, 1. 88*n*; 2. 68*n*; 3. 25*n*, 33; 9. 312*n*; the date of his arrival in New England, 3. 34; moved to Black Point, 3. 13, 30, 35, 35*n*; the principal man of the place, 3. 30, 35–36; site of his house, 3. 107, 157; engaged in exploring the country, 2. 68; 3. 34, 34*n*; intended to settle at Newichwannock, 3. 35; received a deed from Cammock, 1. 47; 3. 230; took possession, 1. 47; resided with Cammock, 3. 35; married Margaret Cammock, 1. 47–48; 3. 13, 35; legatee of Cammock, 3. 13, 35, 231; conveyed land to Scottow, 1. 48; grants to settlers, 3. 35, 35*n*, 68, 68*n*, 76, 77, 78, 231–232; 5. 95, 96; visited by his brother John, 1. 50, 76; 3. 85, 88, 90; 9. 209; lived at Black Point, 1. 50, 62*n*, 158*n*, 173, 175, 177, 198–199, 199*n*, 220, 226; 2. 78*a*, 79*a*; 3. 322*n*; 9. 209; at Piscataqua, 1. 52*n*; 3. 13; in the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 54, 535; his deposition concerning Cleeves, 1. 61–62; came from Piscataqua, 1. 62*n*; agent for Gorges and Mason, 1. 62*n*, 548; 3. 34, 39; at Saco, 1. 62*n*,

541; counselor, 1. 73*n*, 84; 3. 37; commissioner, 1. 88, 106, 159, 175, 364, 366, 367, 388, 389; 2. 232; 3. 23, 36, 37, 42, 44, 45, 48, 49; 5. 236; supported the title of Gorges 1, 95; deputy governor, 1. 95, 368; 2. 79*a*; 3. 49; opposed the encroachments of Mass., 1. 102, 137, 170, 183, 196, 198; 3. 39, 40, 44, 45, 51; summoned to appear at court, 1. 102, 171; 3. 44, 45; discharged, 3. 45; not allowed to hold a court, 3. 48; invested with magistratial powers, 1. 107; 2. 63*a*, 79*a*; 3. 48, 56; accused Thorp of preaching unsound doctrines, 1. 161*n*; 3. 154; deputy for Scarborough, 1. 163; 3. 55; held a court at Scarborough, 1. 163; an associate, 1. 164, 165; refused to take oath of office, 1. 167; a justice of the peace, 1. 177, 183*n*, 185, 190; 3. 56; 5. 36, 38, 39; 6. 36; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 183, 196, 386; 3. 46; reason for his submission, 3. 41; protested against the resumption of Mass. jurisdiction, 1. 196; 3. 50–51; did not conceal his dislike of Mass., 3. 50–51; imprisoned, 1. 196*n*; not to be presented, 3. 54; sustained great losses, 1. 196–197, 200; accused of renouncing the authority of Mass., 3. 55; disappeared from civil affairs, 1. 198; 3. 65, 109*n*; cause of his opposition to Mass., 1. 198; embarrassed, 1. 198; mortgaged his property, 1. 198; driven from Black Point, 1. 198–199, 199*n*, 226; went to Pemaquid, 1. 199*n*; 3. 65; 5. 236*n*; held office under Andros, 1. 199*n*; died, 1. 199*n*; date and place of his death uncertain, 3. 109*n*; engaged in the settlement on the Sheepscot, 1. 199*n*; no record of his issue, 1. 199*n*; autograph of, 1. 199*n*; appealed to for help, 1. 220; sent Burroughs' letter to Pendleton, 1. 222*n*; surrendered Black Point to Mugg, 1. 226; 3. 108; treacherously left by the settlers, 3. 108; why he was deserted, 3. 109; letter to Scottow, 3. 109; councelor, 1. 346, 376; at Cleeves, court, 1. 547; demanded by what right Cleeves held a court, 1. 548; ordered Cleeves to submit to the authority of Gorges, 1. 548; a representative for Gorges, 1. 548; accused of trying to murder the people of Lygonia, 1. 549; judge, 3. 41, 49; his character, 3. 42, 44, 45, 65; his services for Mass., 3. 48; held three offices at one time, 3. 49; sustained by the people, 3. 51–52; to administer oaths, 3. 57; met the Mass. commissioners, 3. 58, 59, 60; too mild to cope with Mass., 3. 61–62; turned off the bench, 3. 63, 63*n*; went to Plymouth, 3. 65, 108–109; overseer of Giles Roberts' will, 3. 77; Richard Moore his tenant, 3. 77; sold land to Sheldon, 3. 78; leased the farm of Burroughs, 3. 81; his house a garrison, 3. 107, 110; erected a corn mill at Black Point, 3. 167; lease to Bartlett, 3. 231–232; arrested Purchase, 3. 322, 332; appointed by the New York government to settle the disputes of the fishermen, 5. 17–18; to give advice concerning the Indians, 5. 31; letter from Brockholls, 5. 58–59; asked to settle at Pemaquid, 5. 259; mentioned, 1. 31, 94, 98, 99, 132, 534; 3. 63*n*, 67, 74*n*, 112; 5. 32, 44, 49, 67, 68; 9. 313*n*, 355, 363.

Henry 3d, son of Abraham, 1. 199*n*; married Abigail Stockbridge, 1. 199*n*; 3. 68*n*; children of, 1. 199*n*; lived at Scituate, 3. 68*n*.

Henry 4th, son of Henry 3d, 3. 68*n*.

Jabez, 3. 68*n*.

Jemima, 3. 68*n*.

John, visited his brother Henry, 1. 50, 76*a*, 173; 2. 64*a*; 9. 209; at Black Point, 3. 13, 36, 85, 86, 87, 90; son of Sir Thomas, 1. 88*n*; his account of the dissatisfaction in Maine, 1. 177*n*; at Boston, 3. 90, 98; improbable stories told by, 3. 87–89, 90, 91–92; at Richmond's island, 3. 90; some allowance to be made for his statements, 1. 197; his credulity, 3. 92–93; his descriptions of the Indians, 3. 93–96; on the customs of the people, 3. 97; returned to England, 1. 550*n*; 3. 98; time taken to make the voyage, 3. 98; 5. 234; his opinion of Boston, 5. 233; a naturalist, 9. 210; Longfellow's notice of, 9. 210; visited the White Mountains, 9. 210–211; mentioned, 5. 33; his account of Two Voyages to New England, a rare book, 3. 85*n*; the value of, 3. 85, 90; cited, 1. 29, 31, 50, 55, 57, 58, 83, 158, 173–174, 184, 196–197, 200, 202, 550–552; 2. 50, 64, 72, 78; 3. 19–20, 19*n*, 29, 36, 37, 59, 63, 72, 85, 86, 103, 142, 143, 157, 167; 4. 23; 5. 188, 232, 235; 6. 183, 185; 7. 145*n*; 8. 310; 9. 209, 313, 313*n*.

Joseph, 3. 68*n*.

Keziah, 3. 68*n*.

Mary, 3. 68*n*.

Nathaniel, 3. 68*n*.

Rebecca, 3. 68*n*.

Jocelyn—continued.
Thomas, 3. 68*n*.
Sir Thomas, deputy governor, 1. 73*n*; commissioner, 1. 88; 2. 59*a*; declined an office, 1. 88; never visited America, 1. 88*n*; father of Henry and John, 1. 88*n*; 2. 78*a*; 3. 25*n*, 33; to organize a government for Maine, 2. 78*a*; 3. 34; lived in Kent, 3. 33–34; at the head of Gorges' government, 9. 312, 312*n*; biographical notice of, 9. 312*n*–313*n*; mentioned, 2. 68*n*; 3. 34*n*.
Jocelyn's hill, owned by Abraham Jocelyn, 3. 27, 67; now Scottow's hill, 3. 67.
Johanna, the, 8. 192.
John, a prisoner among the Indians, 4. 155.
I, of England, 7. 380.
IV, of Portugal, 6. 122, 122*n*.
Augustin, *see* Gustin, John.
Capt. 3. 407, 408, 410, 411, 412.
Sheepscot, 3. 390.
the, 1. 277*n*.
the, arrived at Salem with French Protestants, 1. 277*n*.
the Baptist, 4. 149.
Johnson, the Rev. Alfred, 2. 113, 115.
Benjamin, 2. 128.
Edward, justice of the peace, 1. 177; to inquire into the state of Fort Loyal, 1. 266*n*; a deputy, 1. 367; recorder, 1. 371; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; a magistrate, 2. 63*a*; mentioned, 9. 382.
Edward, of Woburn, his Wonder Working Providence cited, 2. 7, 50; 5. 144*n*.
father-in-law of Stephen Grindle, 6. 115.
Francis, 1. 64*n*, 381; 5. 88.
Ichabod, killed, 4. 287.
Capt. Isaac, 2. 133; 5. 314*n*.
John, 8. 20.
Gen. John, 9. 191, 192, 193, 196, 197.
Jothan, 5. 319*n*.
Margaret, 2. 204.
Samuel, 9. 7.
Samuel, M.D., 5. 302.
the Rev. Samuel, Account of the Settlements on the Sheepscot river, 2. 229–232.
Sarah, married to Jonathan Greenleaf, 1. 352*n*.
Phineas, preceptor at Hampden Academy, 8. 167–168; his salary, 8. 167.
Thomas, 8. 519*n*; engraved a map for the Plymouth Company, 8. 124.
Col. ——, 9. 193.
Madam ——, 4. 332.
——, 5. 141, 199.
Johnston, a name given to Pemaquid, 5. 162; 6. 23.
a Scotch family, 6. 16.
Alexander, on the Sheepscot farms, 9. 127–155.
John, History of Bristol, Bremen and Pemaquid cited, 5. 271*n*; 7. 132*n*, 135*n*; 8. 185*n*, 188*n*, 194*n*; his John Pierce, clothworker, and the Plymouth Patent, 9. 115–125.
Nathaniel, 8. 460.
Sarah, married Edward Kent, 8. 460; death of, 8. 461.
Jonas, the, belonged to Poutrincourt, 7. 264; her coming announced, 7. 264.
Jones, Benjamin, deposition of, 8. 301.
Daniel, 4. 261, 262.
family, the, 1. 128*n*, 305.
the Rev. Elijah, 2. 124, 125, 127, 128.
Ephraim, land granted to, 2. 281.
Capt. Ichabod, 2. 243; 3. 180; 4. 351.
Isaac, came to Falmouth, 1. 259; purchased land of Thomas Cloice, 1. 259.
Israel, 8. 9.
John, of England, married the granddaughter of Jeremiah Riggs, 1. 206.
John, of Falmouth, purchased land of Thomas Cloice, 1. 259; lived on the Neck, 1. 259, 321.
John, prepared a map of the Kennebec river, 4. 43, 45; employed by the Plymouth Company, 4. 43; lived at Pownalboro, 4. 43; imprisoned for being a royalist, 4. 43; escaped to Quebec, 4. 43; made a major, 4. 43; took Charles Cushing prisoner, 4. 43, 45; returned to Kennebec, 4. 43; died at Augusta, 4. 43, 45; his personal appearance, 4. 45; his nickname, 4. 45; his character, 4. 45.
John, of Scarborough, 3. 221; biographical notice of, 3. 213.
John C., 3. 180.
Joseph, 8. 301.
Nathan, 8. 9, 10.
Nathaniel, 1. 128*n*.
Phineas, married —— Hodge, 1. 64*n*; received a deed from M. Hodge, 1. 64*n*, 128*n*; purchased land of Benjamin Ingersoll, 1. 311; a surveyor, 3. 169*n*.
Simeon, 2. 125.
Stephen, 3. 179; 7. 356.
Thomas, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Thomas, died on shipboard, 3. 86.
Capt. Thomas, of the Mayflower, bribed, 8. 201.
William, of Portsmouth, furnished supplies for Machias, 3. 178.
William, a printer, 2. 75.
Sir William, 1. 418; his opinion of Gorges' and Mason's patent, 1. 49.

Lieut. ——, 8. 136, 140*n*.
Major ——, of Canaan, 4. 295.
——, of Boston, 2. 243.
——, of Machias, 6. 103.
the Misses, of Portland, 6. 132–133.
——, cousin of the Rev. Paul Coffin, 267.
Jones' eddy on the Kennebec, by R. H. Gardiner, 4. 41–49; attempt to build a city at, 4. 43; a map of made by John Jones, 4. 43, 45; designed to be a seaport, 4. 46; agent resided at, 4. 46; business people not attracted to, 4. 47; passed out of the hands of the Vaughan family, 4. 47; attempt to make it a place of entry, 5. 331; wharf built at, 7. 281; mentioned, 2. 213, 216.
Jonny Mack's hill, 4. 276.
Jordain, ——, 5. 40, 42–43.
Jordaine, a former way of spelling Jordan, 1. 234*n*.
Jordan, a familiar name in Great Britain, 1. 234*n*; different ways of spelling it, 1. 234*n*.
Dominicus 1st, conveyed Great Chebeag to Walter Gendall, 1. 142, 147; a son of Robert, 1. 232, 312; lands conveyed to in his father's will, 1. 232, 552; killed, 1. 234, 312; his family carried to Canada, 1. 234, 312; married Hannah Tristram, 1. 234, 312; his descendants, 1. 234, 312; his family the only one who remain in Maine, 1. 235*n*; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 554, 555; lived at Spurwink, 1. 321; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; his garrison, 3. 137*n*; mentioned, 4. 147, 148.
Dominicus 2d, carried a prisoner to Canada, 1. 234, 312; escaped, 1. 234, 312; an important man in his town, 1. 234, 312; died, 1. 234; a son of Dominicus, 1. 312; date of his birth, 1. 312; resided at Trois Rivieres, 1. 312; ancestor of many now living, 1. 312; compromised the Jordan claim, 1. 142.
Dominicus 3d, land in Spurwink still owned by, 1. 233–234; his nickname, 1. 233, 235; died, 1. 234.
Dominicus 4th, death of, 1. 235*n*; his children, 1. 235*n*; married Susanna Simonton, 1. 235*n*.
Elizabeth, daughter of Dominicus, married Humphrey Scammon, 1. 312; her posterity, 1. 313.
Elizabeth, wife of Robert, conveyed land to Robert Elliot, 1. 235.
Hannah, daughter of Dominicus, married Joseph Calef, 1. 312; 3. 209.
Hannah, wife of Dominicus, taken captive, 1. 312; returned, 1. 312.
Jedediah, land conveyed to in his father's will, 1. 232, 552–553; a son of Robert, 1. 232, 321; lived at Spurwink, 1. 321.
Jeremiah 1st, conveyed Great Chebeag to Walter Gendall, 1. 147; a son of Robert, 1. 232; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; bequests in his father's will, 1. 553.
Jeremiah 2d, 1. 233*n*.
John, received Richmond's island from his father, 1. 41*n*; a son of Robert, 1. 232; married Elizabeth Stileman, 1. 233; a justice at Pemaquid, 1. 235*n*, 351, 552; resided at Richmond's island, 1. 235*n*; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Spurwink, 1. 321; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; bequest in his father's will, 1. 552.
Mary Ann, carried into captivity, 1. 312; named Arabella, 1. 312; married and never returned, 1. 312.
Nathaniel, settled in Falmouth, 1. 312; his estate divided, 1. 313.
proprietors, 1. 48, 48–49, 56, 57.
Robert, of Melcomb, married a Fitzpen, 1. 113*n*, 234*n*.
Robert, son of Robert of Melcomb, married a Cokers, 1. 234*n*.
Robert, of Maine, deeded Richmond's island to his son, 1. 41; his daughter-in-law is supposed to have destroyed the Trelayney papers, 1. 49*n*; arrived in America, 1. 58, 234*n*; 6. 182; successor to Gibson, 1. 58; 6. 182; land awarded to, 1. 58; married a daughter of John Winter, 1. 58, 232; 6. 138; his testimony relating to Macworth, 1. 70*n*; controversy concerning the title of Fore river, 1. 74; referee in the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 74, 234*n*; executor of the estate of John Winter, 1. 98, 232*n*, 535, 538; opposed the encroachments of Mass., 1. 102, 137, 170; 3. 44, 45; summoned to appear before the commissioners, 3. 44, 45; committed to prison, 1. 102, 6. 185; to appear at the York court, 1. 102, 171; lived in Falmouth and Spurwink, 1. 105, 114, 180*n*, 216, 385; 3. 44; 6. 138; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 105, 183, 386; court held at his house, 1. 105, 133, 385; 3. 16, 45–46; a commissioner, 1. 106, 159, 164, 175, 388, 389; 2. 232–233; 3. 23; 5. 236; had magisterial powers, 1. 107; 2. 64*a*; an Episcopalian, 1. 108, 232, 235*n*, 262; 3. 21, 64; 8. 294*n*; censured for exercising his religion, 1. 108, 161–162, 198, 262; conveyed land to Joseph Phippen

Jordan, Robert—continued.
and Sampson Penley, 1. 130; one of the chief proprietors on Casco river, 1. 130; conveyed land to Thomas Staniford and Ralph Turner, 1. 130; held land at Spurwink, 1. 130; desired to extend his posessions, 1. 130; involved in a quarrel with Cleeves, 1. 130, 132; authorized to occupy land on the Presumpscot, 1. 130; address to the people of Casco, 1. 130–131; covenant made with John Phillips, 1. 131; a witness against Cleeves, 1. 132; Mitton conveyed land to, 1. 132; Cleeves brought an action against, 1. 132, 138, 193; basis of the case, 1. 132; judgment rendered for, 1. 133; did not appear at the general court, 1. 134; Cleeves' second petition against, 1. 134–137; result unknown, 1. 137; set up a government in the name of Gorges, 1. 137; his controversy inconvenienced the people, 1. 140–141; sold land to Geo. Munjoy and Nicholas Mitton, 1. 141–142; never occupied land north of the Fore river, 1. 142; autograph of, 1. 142, 233*n*, fled from Falmouth, 1. 142; his controversies revived by his grandchildren, 1. 142; his sons conveyed Great Chebeag to Walter Gendall, 1. 147; accused John Thorpe of preaching unsound doctrine, 1. 161*n*; 3. 154; 6. 189; imprisoned for baptising children, 1. 162, 181; 3. 44; 8. 294*n*; discharged, 3. 45; held a court at Scarborough, 1. 163; an associate, 1. 164; charges against, 1. 172; violent opposition to, 1. 172; commissioned by Archdale, 1. 175; 3. 22; justice of the peace, 1. 177, 182*n*; lived at Richmond's island, 1. 177; 6. 138; visited by James Michimore, 1. 189; refused to conform to the laws of Mass., 1. 198; ordered to appear at court for performing the marriage ceremony, 1. 198; his house burned, 1. 214; 6. 146–147, 189; moved to Great island, 1. 214; 6. 189; his family at Piscataqua, 1. 217; did not return to Falmouth, 1. 232; died at Portsmouth, 1. 232; 6. 189; his will, 1. 232, 552; his children, 1. 232, 235*n*, 312, 321; his character and influence, 1. 232–233; 6. 184–185, 190; birth of, 1. 234*n*; a surety for Purchase, 1. 234*n*; his petition given in full, 1. 535; report concerning the same, 1. 536; result of, 1. 540–541; his inventory of goods at Richmond's island and Spurwink, 1. 540; the injunction of Cleeves, 1. 548; accused of non-puritanism, 1. 549; place where he lived, 1. 552; 6. 188; preached at Spurwink, 3. 21, 64; called to account, 3. 64; 6. 185–186; troubled Henry Watts, 3. 21–22; judge in Lygonia, 3. 41; conveyed land to Madiver, 3. 74; to McKinney, 3. 83*n*; to Dearing, 3. 209; his daughter married Joseph Calfe, 3. 209; his baptismal font, 5. 174; 6. 186*n*; a friend of Eldridge, 5. 230; asked to settle at Pemaquid, 5. 259; 6. 189; probably ordained at Exeter, 6. 182; a welcomed laborer, 6. 183; sectarian spirit strong against, 6. 186, 187–188; relieved by the order of Charles II, 6. 188; extent of his ministerial care, 6. 188; only minister in Portland, 6. 189; mentioned, 1. 76, 98, 99; 2. 67; 5. 170, 6. 192; 7. 220.
Robert jr., son of Robert, 1. 232, 321; lived at Spurwink, 1. 32; conveyed land to Nathaniel Fryer, 1. 233; lived at Great island, 1. 235*n*; gave a deed to Robert Elliott, 1. 235*n*; mentioned, 1. 232; 552.
Roger, 4. 385.
Samuel, son of Dominicus, 1. 312; his posterity still in Maine, 1. 313.
Samuel, son of Robert, 1. 232, 321; conveyed Great Chebeag to Walter Gendall, 1. 147; lived at Spurwink, 1. 321; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; bequests in his father's will, 1. 552, 553.
Samuel, interpreter, 3. 362, 372, 373, 381, 399, 413, 420; preferred by the Indians, 3. 381; signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
Sarah, widow of Robert, land conveyed to in her husband's will, 1. 232, 552; lived at Newcastle, 1. 234*n*; tax paid, 1. 323.
Mrs. Sarah, of Cape Elizabeth, married Bildad Arnold, 4. 355.
Col. Tristram, lived at Saco, 2. 138; came from Buxton, 2. 138.
Dr. ——, married Sarah Bartlett, 4. 355.
Miss ——, of Biddeford, 4. 270.
Widow ——, of Otisfield, 4. 359.
Jordan's claim, 1. 56, 57.
point, called Machegonne, 1. 65*n*; called Meeting-house point, 1. 244*n*.
Jordayne, Jordin, Jordon, } former ways of spelling Jordan, 1. 234*n*.
Joseline, *see* Jocelyn.
Jose, Martin, biographical notice of, 3. 213.

Martin jr., 3. 213.
Joseph, belonged to the Penobscots, 5. 371; signum of, 6. 256, 258; an Indian, 4. 172, 175; 6. 253.
Maria, an Indian, 5. 371, 375.
Joslin, *see* Jocelyn.
Joslyn Joseph, teacher at Monmouth Academy, 8. 174.
see Jocelyn.
Josselyn, Abraham, a blacksmith at Scituate, 1. 199*n*.
see Jocelyn.
Joubert, Sergeant ——, 8. 327
Jourdaine, John, 5. 33.
Jourdan, Capt. Henry, 9. 355.
Thomas, 9. 363.
Journal of Attack upon the Ships and Troops of Gen. McLean and Capt. Mowatt, 7. 121–126; Journal of a Tour from Buxton to Piggwacket, 4. 275; Journal of a Tour from Hanover, 4. 293; Journal of a Tour from Wells to the Connecticut river, 4. 261; Journal of a Tour to Rhode Island, 4. 267; Journal of a Voyage from Boston to the Penobscot river, 5. 363.
of mineralogy, 6. 408.
of the Mass. House of Representatives, extracts from, 7. 171–172.
Jubartes, 1. 30.
Judith, the, 7. 320.
Jummaway, 3. 408.
Junia, a slave who served in the War of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Junkins House, the, 8. 279.
Jurisdiction of Mass. over Maine, 1. 152; 3. 33, 42–44, 43*n*, 43–44, 45, 46, 46–48, 71, 72, 317, 330; 5. 242; 7. 202; *see* also Maine and Mass.
Jurymen, pay of, 1. 163; millage allowed, 1. 373.
Justes, 5. 88.

Kadesquit, a Jesuit mission founded at, 1. 430*n*; now Bangor, 1. 430*n*; 7. 27; the Sagamore of, 7. 97, 98, 100; destination of a colony under La Saussaye, 8. 323; mentioned, 8. 324, 325; *see* also Kenduskeag.
Kalar, ——, married the Rev. J. W. Starman, 5. 410.
Kalm, cited, 5. 175*n*.
Kamiskwawangachit, definition of, 6. 213; the village of, 6. 213.
Kane, ——, of Sheepscot, 9. 132.
Kanebekky river, *see* Kennebec.
Kane's point, 9. 132.
Kanibals, the, same as the Abnakis, 6. 212.
Kanibas, the, 6. 212.
Kansas river, 4. 114.
Karalit, the language of the Esquimaux and Indians of Greenland, 4. 97.
Kaskabi, the French name for Falmouth, 7. 59.
Katahdin, definition of, 4. 115, 190, 192; *see* Mount Katahdin.
Kathai, 2. 76*a*; *see* Cathay.
Kauder, the Rev. Charles, letter of cited, 6. 224*n*.
Kavanagh, the Hon. Edward, son of James, 6. 74; admitted to the bar, 6. 74; educated at Catholic colleges, 6. 74–75; character of, 6. 75; held public offices, 6. 75; death of 6. 75; mentioned, 2. 232; 6. 73; 8. 86, 87, 89, 459.
James, 6. 74.
Kayne, 3. xv.
Kearsarge, definition of, 4. 190.
Kebec, Indian name of Quebec, 4. 105.
Kedgwick river, 8. 72.
Keeftakescoods, 3. 439.
Keene, Betsey, 4. 361.
captives taken at, 6. 241.
Nathaniel, 4. 205, 361.
Keets, the Rev. Augustus, preached at Waldoborough, 4. 329; a Dutchman, 4. 329; his learning and accent, 4. 329.
Keith, the Rev. Ephraim, preached at North Yarmouth, 2. 187.
Mellicent, married Benjamin Parris, 5. xl*n*.
Dr. ——, 2. 123.
Kellegewidgewock, the Indian name of Blue Hill, 4. 105.
Kelley, Deborah, 4. 281.
Hannah, 4. 281.
Joseph H., 4. 281.
Patrick, his Cambrist cited, 6. 124*n*.
Roger, 1. 556.
Kellogg, Joseph, an interpreter, 4. 124, 125, 142; the trading house at Fort Dummer in his care, 4. 129, 131.
the Rev. ——, of Falmouth, 5. liii.
Kelson, John, 5. 89.
Mr. ——, 8. 192.
Kempton, Ensign Cæsar, *see* Knapton.
Ken, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Kenabes, the, 4. 96, 103.
Kendal Green, 5. 293; 8. 427.
Kendall, Amos, 8. 414, 415, 427.
Major —— of Fairfield, 4. 372, 389, 401.
Kendall's mills, 4. 372.
Kenduskeag, a Jesuit mission established at, 1. 430*n*; definition of, 4. 105; mentioned, 8. 323; *see* also Kadesquit.
bridge, 8. 451.
point, 7. 20.
river, 4. 108; 5. 382*n*; 7. 93, 254; 9. 223.
Kenebas, Indian name of the Kennebec river, 4. 103.
Kenebeha-sis, definition of, 4. 190.
Kenibek river, *see* Kennebec river.
Kenibequé, the, 7. 293*n*; *see* Kennebec river.

Kennebec, definition of, 4. 115, 190.
and Portland Railroad, 5. 323; 7. 466; 8. 349, 371.
arsenal, 8. 341.
bar, the, 8. 339, 343.
company, 4. 43.
county, deserted by whites, 2. 196; placed by royal authority under the government of Mass., 2. 196; forces from at the attack upon Castine, 2. 215; furnished masts for the British navy, 2. 215; population of, 4. 33; John Jones lived in 4. 43; incorporated in, 6. 54, 59; condition of in 1808, 9. 174; mentioned, 3. 362, 373, 434; 4. 45; 5. lxiii, 418, 419*n*; 6. 41, 44, 61, 63, 81; 7. 422; 8. 30, 287–288, 390, 394; 9. 171, 176, 200; Early lawyers of, by Frederic Allen, 6. 39–81.
district, 7. 458, 469, 470.
expedition, 8. 245*n*.
falls, called Caritunk, 4. 105; called Skowhegan, 4. 110.
grant occupied by the Canibas, 8. 205–206; leased and then sold, 8. 206; title laid dormant, 8. 206; *see* also Kennebec Purchase.
Indians, expedition to be sent against, 3. 351; opposed the erection of forts and the encroachments of the whites, 3. 351–352; cost of the expedition against, 3. 352; attempts to make them friendly to the English, 3. 352, mentioned, 5. 91; 6. 260, 261; 7. 5; Memorial Relating to, by Samuel Sewall, 3. 351–353.
Journal, cited, 7. 468; 8. 58, 458.
Patent, part of given to Sir William Alexander, 4. 221; boundary of, 8. 203–204, 204*n*; mentioned, 1. 40, 79; 5. 198.
Proprietors, the, sold land to David Jeffries, 2. 202; Bridge and Williams agents for, 6. 59; 8. 341–342; 8. 114, 341–342.
Purchase, owned by David Jeffries, 2. 202; extent of, 2. 203, 275, 276; sold to Boies, Tyng, Brattle and Winslow, 2. 203; price paid for, 2. 203; company formed, 2. 203; the Indian titles interfered with, 2. 237; obtained by Governor Bradford, 2. 275; sold to the Plymouth Company, 2. 275; forts built, 2. 275; attempted government of, 2. 275; monopoly of fishing and trading, 2. 275; leased, 2. 275–276; sold, 2. 276; sometimes called the Plymouth Company, 2. 276; 8. 210; incorporated, 2. 276; 8. 209–210; boundaries settled, 2. 276, 277; prejudice against, 2. 277; regular meetings of the company, 2. 277; 8. 206–207, 208, 208*n*; condition of the company and the country, 2. 277–278; their efforts judicious and unremitting, 2. 278; the prosperity of the country due to their efforts, 2. 278, 279; buildings erected, 2. 279; management of assumed by Dr. Gardiner, 2. 279, 282, 283; difficulty of obtaining settlers, 2. 279–280; induced Germans to settled at Dresden, 2. 280; conditions offered to settlers, 2. 280–281, 282, 284; Indians hindered the settlers, 2. 282; 8. 206; built a barrack and block-house, 2. 282; granted land to Dr. Gardiner, 2. 282, 283; other grants, 2. 283; lands to be laid out, 2. 284, 285; 8. 209; advertised in Europe for settlers, 2. 284; trouble occasioned by the conveyances of Gardiner, 2. 286; meetings suspended, 2. 286; settled the boundary with Mass., 2. 286–287; land occupied by intruders, 2. 288; opposed by squatters, 2. 288, 289, 290; applied to the legislature for aid, 2. 288–289, 290–291; made settlements with several towns, 2. 291; controversy settled by the state, 2. 292; land divided among the proprietors, 2. 293; a benefit to the state of Maine, 2. 294; included the present town of Hallowell, 4. 46; Benjamin Hallowell one of the purchasers, 7. 403; purchased of the Plymouth Company, 8. 206; title laid dormant, 8. 206; heirs to prove their ownership, 8. 208*n*; first purchase, 8. 208*n*; increase of value, 2. 208*n*; headquarters of, 8. 210. 210*n*, 211*n*; Bridge and Williams agents of, 8. 341, 342, 343, 344; the remaining interest owned by Reuel Williams, 8. 344; mentioned, 2. 286; 7. 422; History of, by Robert H. Gardiner, 2. 269–294.
river, a boundary of Acadia, 1. 25*n*; 5. 177, 330; 6. 3, 3*n*, 4; 7. 101, 101*n*; 8. 189*n*, 317; a boundary of the English territory, 1. 28, 184; 2. 70; explored by Pring, 1. 28; 6. 297; a settlement made at the mouth of, 1. 29; 2. 189; 4. 218; trade on, 1. 40, 55, 79; 2. 192, 200; 7. 26; 8. 201, 202; a boundary of Way's grant, 1. 40*n*, 80*n*; land on the east side of granted to Plymouth Colony, 1. 44, 79; 2. 203, 269, 275; 8. 203; boundary of the grant to Gorges and Mason, 1. 79, 81, 86; 2. 52*a*; 3. 30, 31; James Parke lived near, 1. 114; people on informed of the outbreak of King Philip's war, 1. 210; Indians

proceed to, 1. 223; people of the name of Davis living near, 1. 252*n*; Silvanus Davis lived near, 1. 253; land near to be surveyed, 1. 279; visited by Major Church, 1. 296: 3. 136; John Parke a large landholder on the, 3. 302, 317; Thomas Webber lived near, 3. 317; a highway for the Indians, 3. 333; 8. 215, 235; visited by Biart, 1. 429; 6. 208; the first regular settled missionary at, 1. 433; Bigot at, 1. 434; Norridgewock situated on, 1. 437; a church near the rapids of, 1. 437; different names given to different parts of, 1. 456, 456*n*; 2. 27*a*; 4. 103, 106, 112–114; Arnold led his troops through the wilds of, 1. 447, 470, 494, 502; 4. 78; boundary of Norumbega, 2. 17*a*; the expedition of the Plymouth Company arrived at, 2. 27*a*; fishing at the mouth of, 2. 48*a*, 192; settlement at commenced by John Parker, 2. 190; land on claimed by Robinhood, 2. 191; skirmishes of Indians on, 2. 196; the end of the united efforts of the Indians at, 2. 199; boundary of the grant to Plymouth Colony, 2. 203, 269; Sir William Phipps born near, 2. 230; 5. 224; settled as a boundary of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 276; both sides of claimed by the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 277; the house nearest to the head of, 2. 279; a sloop running to, 2. 282; 4. 46; the Indians excited against the settlers of, 3. 103; settlements on destroyed, 3. 107; supposed to have been explored by Weymouth, 3. 281; 5. 346, 347; 7. 26; 9. 132*n*; supposed *not* to have been explored by Weymouth, 5. 250, 293, 294, 298; visited by the Rev. William Jenks, 3. 285; the natural features of changed by a dam, 3. 304*n*; Christopher Lawrence the first settler on, 3. 317; a boundary of Wharton's grant, 3. 325, 326; the trading house not to be moved, 3. 388; attempts made to improve, 4. 43; John Jones made a map of, 4. 43; Wiscasset the seaport of, 4. 45; coasters from Boston to, 4. 46; supposed to be the Sasanœ, 4. 110; name of its mouth, 4. 112–113, 113–114; names of the ponds above, 4. 113, 114; a boundary of Alexander's grant, 4. 221; 8. 143; a boundary of the Duke of York's territory, 5. 60; 7. 47; Allerton's traders at, 5. 204; John Brown moved to, 5. 224; a Romish altar on the banks of, 5. 295; the French built a church and fort on, 5. 297; 7. 167; 177; Du Monts set up a cross on, 5. 322; how and in what way did Du Monts reach it, 5. 329; routes taken to reach, 5. 330, 331; Lithgow in command of the forts on, 5. 417; adventurers and cultivators invited to, 6. 5; examined by Robert Temple, 6. 15; Scotch-Irish settled on, 6. 15; a boundary of the Sagadahoc territory, 6. 18; the home of the Abnaki, 6. 281; Capt. Popham at, 6. 297; 7. 27; the tides of, 6. 304; Indian village on, 7. 4; land east of claimed by both the English and French, 7. 26; Sir Edmund Andros at, 7. 54; the English ordered a fort built near, 7. 167–168, 195; Cushnoc the head of the navigation of, 7. 168; garrison on, 8. 123, 123*n*, 124; 9. 87; Plymouth Colony desired a part of the trade at, 8. 203; site of the Plymouth trading house, 1. 203; mentioned, 1. 31, 40*n*, 158*n*, 181, 188*n*, 236*n*, 256*n*, 288, 290, 302, 460, 461, 466, 499, 502, 504, 505, 511, 513; 2. 31*a*, 35*a*, 85*n*, 86*n*, 152, 193, 196, 204, 206, 207, 210, 213, 215, 218, 220, 235, 239, 241, 258, 261, 271, 275, 277, 283, 284, 293, 294; 3. 82*n*, 276, 286, 300*n*, 301, 304*n*, 311, 313, 316, 324, 329, 331, 332, 346, 356, 369, 433, 434; 4. 5, 13, 14, 15, 69, 72, 73, 86, 96, 103, 105, 107, 108, 109, 112, 117, 306, 312, 313, 317, 331, 345, 346, 350, 354, 373, 375, 377, 380; 5. xx, xxi, lix, lx, 2, 6, 27, 60, 63, 72, 80, 81, 87, 88, 103, 122, 126, 198, 224, 229, 237*n*, 249, 253, 254, 259*n*, 261, 266, 283, 288, 327, 328, 329, 330, 335, 336, 338, 343, 346, 347, 349, 350, 355, 359*n*, 370*n*, 421; 6. 32, 33, 35, 45, 48, 52, 60, 176, 176*n*, 178, 195, 195*n*, 196, 207, 208, 210, 213, 214, 218, 240, 241, 243, 250, 252, 253, 260, 281, 298, 303, 304, 306, 309, 314, 360, 370; 7. 4, 31, 127, 155, 158, 167, 169, 170, 171, 175, 177, 178, 190, 193, 195, 196, 197, 198, 198*n*, 203, 256, 259, 261, 262, 263, 265, 277, 278, 283, 293*n*, 299, 302, 304, 310, 314, 341, 348, 349, 354, 359, 383, 385, 389, 390, 391, 408, 409, 410, 412, 415, 416, 417, 424, 425; 8. 21, 22, 25, 66, 110, 110*n*, 111, 111*a*, 111*n*, 112*n*, 113*n*, 119*n*, 123, 124, 184, 185, 186, 203, 204, 204*n*, 205*n*, 209*n*, 213, 215, 216, 218, 220, 221, 223, 224, 226*n*, 228, 229*n*, 230, 231, 233, 235, 237, 238, 239, 243, 250*n*, 261, 266, 266*n*, 267, 273, 318, 341, 344, 345, 355, 369, 370, 371, 390; 9. 4, 5, 7, 41, 61, 161, 209, 367.

Kennebec—continued.
row, Hallowell, 6. 65.
settlement, mails sent to, 2. 219; Mr. Macclenaghan at, 3. 274; an Indian town, 5. 156*n*; tax of 1674, 5. 249; on Hubbard's map, 5. 261*n*; the Pilgrims obtained a charter to the country, 7. 29; formerly a part of Hallowell, 7. 384; common schools in, 8. 158; mentioned, 4. 36; 5. 239, 240, 249; 6. 90; 8. 111*a*; 9. 202.
tract, 7. 359.
valley, the garden of Maine, 4. 32; mentioned, 8. 341.
Kennebehike, a name for the Kennebec river, 2. 203.
Kennebis, an Indian Sachem, 2. 204.
Kennebunk, definition of, 4. 115.
accused of not attending to the king's business, 1. 184; presented for not attending to the court's order, 1. 185; formerly a part of Wells, 1. 336, 350, 350*n*; 6. 364; a church started at, 1. 349; pastors of the church at, 1. 349–350; census of, 1. 350*n*; the people of required to bring their children for baptism, 1. 354, 366; a sloop captured at, 3. 348; no fort at, 5. 396; Stephen Thatcher moved to 6. 359; the Hon. Joseph Dane opened an office in, 6. 364; the Larrabee garrison in, 7. 116; the largest building ever built in, 6. 117; mentioned, 1. 340, 358, 359, 362, 366; 3. 428, 430, 436, 439; 4. 19, 241, 259, 308, 372; 6. 41, 359, 364, 379; 7. 8, 220, 235; 8. 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 398, 403; the History of, *see* Bourne.
mill, 1. 268.
Kennebunkport, people from settle in Limerick, 1. 327; lumber business at, 1. 330, 331; formerly Cape Porpois, 1. 362; 2. 80.
Kennebunk Post, 2. 142; 7. 220.
river, claimed as a boundary of Wells, 1. 361; mentioned, 1. 89, 342.
Kennedy, Capt. ——, captured. 6. 242.
——, of the census bureau, 4. 18.
Kenney, Samuel, 3. 180.
Kent, 2. 78*a*; 3. 33–34, 34*n*; 9. 297, 298, 301, 333, 369, 373.
county, England, 1. 95*n*, 113*n*; 3. 68; 5. 129.
county, N. B., 8. 38, 41.
Chancellor, 8. 451.
Charlotte, daughter of Edward, 8. 460; married, 8. 460; died, 8. 460.
the Hon. Edward, parents of, 8. 450; birth of, 8. 450; graduated from college, 8. 450–451; admitted to the bar, 8. 451; visited and then opened an office in Bangor, 8. 451, 452; run a fire engine, 8. 452; interested in the Greek struggle, 8. 452–453; a counselor, 8. 453; law partnership formed, 8. 453; held town offices, 8. 453, 455; a representative, 8. 453, 454; opposed the annexation of Argyle, 8. 454; oration at Bangor, 8. 455; quotation from his inaugural, 8. 455; nominated for governor, 8. 456; elected governor, 8. 456, 457; war upon the returns, 8. 456; his inaugural, 8. 457; elected a second time, 8. 458; his name in a doggeral song, 8. 458*n*; out of office, 8. 459; a commissioner to settle the boundary dispute, 8. 459; resumed his law practice, 8. 459; a consul, 8. 459; formed a new partnership, 8. 459; judge of the supreme court, 8. 459; left the bench, 8. 460; in Europe, 8. 460; the last public position he held, 8. 460; married first Sarah Johnston, 8. 460; second, Abby A. Rockwood, 8. 461; children of, 8. 460, 461; death of, 8. 460, 470; universally beloved, 8. 449; character of, 8. 461–464, 469, 476–478; anecdotes of, 8. 464–468; his physique, 8. 468, 479; A. W. Paine's eulogy, 8. 470–471; W. H. McCrellis' eulogy, 8. 471–472; S. H. Blake on, 8. 472; A. G. Jewett on, 8. 472–473; Gen. Hamlin on, 8. 473; Judge Rice on, 8. 473; Judge Howard on, 8. 474; F. A. Pike on, 8. 474; Judge Appleton on, 8. 474–475; Israel Washburn on, 8. 475–478; J. F. Talbot on, 8. 478–480; mentioned, 6. 73; 8. 4, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 83, 84, 85, 89, 398, 410, 432; Memoir of, by the Hon. John E. Godfrey, 8. 449–480.
George, 8. 450, 459.
James, 8. 460.
John, 8. 450.
Kitty, 8. 460.
Col. William, 8. 450.
William Austin, 8. 450.
Kentucky, 4. 59; 5. xxxvii; 6. 411; 8. 80.
Kerdoormeorp, Capt. Brown killed at, 2. 278.
Ketangheanycke, an Indian town, 5. 156*n*.
Ketchum, the Rev. Joel, moved to Bakerstown, 2. 114.
Khan of Tartary, the, Columbus expected to meet him, 2. 14*a*.
Kidd, Capt. William, 9. 10.
Kidder, Frederic, on the Abnaki Indians, 6. 229–244; his Eastern Maine cited, 7. 7*n*.
Kidderminster, 7. 381.
Kilborn, Ivory, biographical notice of, 3. 213.
Kilbourn, ——, 2. 291.

Kill-devil, a cant name for rum, 1. 77; 3. 90.
Killingby, 2. 145.
Killock's meadow, 4. 276.
Killpatrick family, the, 6. 21.
Kilton William, letter of, 3. 21*n*.
Kimball, David, 4. 317.
Eleanor, 4. 317.
the Hon. Increase, 8. 398.
James, 4. 372.
Olive, 4. 317.
Richard, 2. 219.
Thomas, purchased Hog island, 1. 124, 150; sold the same to Thomas Tyng, 1. 124, 150.
Deacon ——, of Bethel, 4. 339.
the Rev. ——, 4. 330.
Kimball's mills, 4. 281*n*.
tavern, 4. 267.
Kinebequi, to be called the county of Canada, 1. 34*n*.
river, 5. 6; 8. 184; *see* Kennebec river.
Kineo, definition of 4. 105.
bay, 1. 456*n*, 466.
lake, 1. 456*n*.
mountain, 4. 105.
King, Alexander, 6. 342.
Ann, 6. 342.
Betsey, daughter of Richard, 3. 215.
Betty, daughter of John, 6. 342.
Charles, 6. 342.
Cyrus, son of Richard, 3. 215; a noted jurist, 3. 215; married Hannah Storer, 3. 215; mentioned, 4. 6; 6. 364.
David, 3. 215.
Dorcas, a daughter of Richard, 3. 215; married Joseph Leland, 3. 215.
Edward, 2. 175.
family, the, 4. 89.
George, the, a provincial sloop, 5. 366*n*; commanded by Capt. Hallowell, 5. 366*n*; 6. 338; mentioned, 5. 368, 374, 375, 379, 384*n*, 385, 385*n*; 9. 92.
Ichabod, 2. 115.
in council, the, 8. 219*n*.
Isabella, 3. 215.
John, a French neutral, 3. 176*n*; 5. 342.
Jonathan, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
Joseph, 6. 342.
Josiah, 3. 215.
Margaret, 6. 342.
Mary, daughter of Richard, 3. 214; married Robert Southgate, 3. 214.
Paul, 6. 342.
Paulina, daughter of Richard, 3. 215; married Dr. Aaron Porter, 3. 215.
Philip's war, commenced, 1. 210; 4. 222; Samuel Ingersoll served in, 1. 312; one man to every twenty killed in 4. 73; eighty murdered in three months, 4. 73; first outbreak of, 4. 222; Maine overrun by Indians, 4. 222–223; places destroyed, 4. 223; statistics of losses 4. 223; John Brown driven from Pemaquid, 4. 231; John Taylor in, 4. 232; the people who fought in given townships in Maine, 4. 242, 242*n*; Gov. Andros not displeased at, 5. 258, 268; Indians attacked the house of Robert Jordan, 6. 189; the Indians supplied by Quebec, 6. 236–237; Indians slaughtered at Chocheco, 6. 237; nearly all the Indians of New England involved in, 6. 237; the Indians looked to the French for protection, 6. 237–238; death of King Philip, 6. 238; Pemaquid attacked, 7. 156; mentioned, 2. 171, 179; 3. 78, 116, 126, 315, 318; 4. 224; 5. 187, 252; 9. 78, 213.
Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Richard, of Scarborough, suspected of toryism, 2. 150; 3. 190; verses of, 3. 163*n*; correspondence with Shirley, 3. 172; disgraceful attack upon, 3. 182–184; the rioters captured, 3. 184; a dealer in foreign goods, 3. 182; fled for his life, 3. 183; poem by 3. 184–185; never used stamped paper, 3. 185; letters of, 3. 185*n*; sent lumber to Salem and Boston, 3. 190; met by a mob, 3. 191–192; his opinion of the war of the Revolution, 3. 191*n*; his death, 3. 193, 195; true cause of his death, 3. 193; opposed Gorham, 3. 193; had in hand a bill for the relief of the town, 3. 193–194; biographical notice of, 3. 213–215; children of, 3. 214–215; his address to the people of Scarborough, 3. 237; mentioned, 3. 181, 200, 208.
Richard jr., married Hannah Larrabee, 3. 215.
Rufus, one of the founders of the New York Historical Society, 2. 11*a*; a son of Richard, 3. 214, 215; biographical notice of, 3. 215; letters to Dr. Southworth cited, 3. 191*n*, 196*n*, 200*n*; suspected of toryism, 3. 199; candidate for president, 5. xxxvii; mentioned, 3. 197*n*; 4. 6.
Sarah, 6. 342.
street, Boston, 8. 210*n*, 211*n*; 9. 76; in Portland, now India street, 1. 242; the meeting-house near, 1. 249; mentioned, 5. 443, 443*n*.
Capt. William, 3. 215.
Gen. William, 2. 205, 212; 7. 356, 357, 358; a corporate member of

King, Gen William—continued.
the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; a son of Richard, 3. 215; first governor of Maine, 4. 6, 7*n*; mentioned, 1. 409; 2. 210, 219; 5. xli, xlii; 6. 68, 72; 7. 21, 241, 242, 275; 8. 27, 410; 9. 175.
William's war, called Castine's war, 6. 112; occasioned by the English, 6. 112; Castine excited the Indians, 6. 112; mentioned, 4. 227; 6, 125; 7. 114.
Kingfield, 7. 357.
Kingsbury, Andrew, 4. 56.
Henry, married Julia Bourne, 8. 388.
Sanford, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; born at Claremont, 6. 68; graduated from college, 6. 68; practiced at Gardiner, 6. 68; judge and bank president, 6. 68; held public offices, 6. 68–69; death of, 6. 69; mentioned, 6. 71; 8. 394, 395.
King's chapel, Boston, 6. 51; 8. 151, 152, 222*n*, 225*n*, 263, 264; 9. 91, 93.
college, 6. 273, 362.
dock, 2. 215.
highway, the, the oldest road in the state, 9. 142, 150, 151.
letter of approbation, the, 5. 275*n*.
the, 4. 89.
Kingston, Canada, 7. 408.
Mass., 2. 145; 4. 265, 272.
N. H., 3. 164; 4. 242, 267, 273, 313.
Kinibekki Indians, 6. 5.
Kinnebec river, 5. 27; *see* Kennebec river.
Kinney, the Rev. Aaron preached at Bath, 2. 223.
William, 7. 284.
Kinne, ——, teacher at Hallowell Academy, 8. 161.
Kinne's arithmetic, 8. 161, 180.
Kinsly, Martin, 4. 7.
Kinsman, the Rev. Ebenezer, preached at Limerick, 1. 328; lost his children, 1. 333
Kip, Bishop W. J., 7. 433.
Leonard, 7. 433.
Sophia, daughter of Leonard, married the Rev. George Burgess, 7. 433.
Kireberuit, 6. 253.
Kirk, David, Champlain surrendered to, 5. 196; his patent violated by the king, 5. 231; a French huguenot, 9. 101; became an English subject, 9. 101; sent to capture New France, 9. 101–102; captured French ships, 9. 102, 103; compelled the surrender of Quebec, 9. 102; left a Scotch colony at Port Royal, 9. 102; disclosed the plans of Alexander, 9. 103.
Kirkland, the Rev. John T., 2. 11*a*; 5. lii; 6. 399; 7. 414.
Kirkwood, Capt. Alexander, biographical notice of, 3. 215–216; married Mary Prout, 3. 221.
Kirkwood's neck, 3. 215.
Kirwan, Richard, 6. 409.
Kissuragunnit, 6. 259.
Kitteridge, Elizabeth W., daughter of Dr. George G., married the Hon. Nathaniel Groton, 6. 370.
Dr. George G., 6. 370.
Jonathan, killed, 4. 287.
Kittery, home of William Hooke, 1. 88; Champernoon lived at, 1. 88*n*, 176, 230; 3. 54–55; formerly a part of Piscatequa, 1. 94; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 102, 103, 385, 386; 3. 43; 9. 321; Francis Small moved to, 1. 119; John Phillips died in, 1. 121, 217; home of John Graves, 1. 157, 260; home of Nicholas Shapleigh, 1. 159, 170, 230, 553; home of Alexander Shapleigh, 1. 163*n*; distance from York, 1. 165; home of Francis Morgan, 1. 167; home of R. Cutts, 1. 177; home of Francis Hooke, 1. 182*n*, 185; presented for not attending to the order of the court, 1. 184–185; home of Roger Plaisted, 1. 197; home of Joseph Trickey, 1. 208; the militia in, 1. 229; home of Christopher Mitchell, 1. 230*n*, 306; complained of the taxes, 1. 240; furnished two men for Fort Loyal, 1. 266; sawmill at, 1. 268, 269; formerly led in the lumber business, 1. 269; formerly included Eliot, Berwick and South Berwick, 1. 269; 4. 200; John Ingersoll moved to, 1. 311; home of Bragdon, 1. 315; home of Hugh Tucker, 1. 315; people from settled at Limerick, 1. 327; military officers of elected, 1. 369, 373; presented for not attending to the children, 1. 380; sent a petition to Cromwell, 1. 392; the most prosperous of the towns of Maine, 1 550; Champernoon and Cutts magistrates for, 2. 63*a*; Joseph Curtis the high sheriff of, 3. 21*n*; home of Daniel Fogg, 3. 78; former home of Roger Dearing jr., 3. 83; Indians captured at, 3. 107; the Rev. A. W. Fisk preached at, 3. 162; John King sent to, 3. 176*n*; the memorial of 1751, 4. 195–205; tax of 1734, 4. 197; tax of 1743, 4. 197; tax of 1761, 4. 197; petitioned for a reduced taxation, 1751, 4. 199–205; the topography of, 4. 199; poor soil, 4. 199–200; fishing poor, 4. 200; had no marketable produce, 4. 200; little ship-building, 4. 201; compared to other towns, 4. 201–203; a very poor place, 4. 203; part of the Isle of

Shoals annexed to, 4. 204; taxes of compared to other places, 4. 204–205; Simon Frost a representative from, 4. 210, 229; the first church in, 5. liv; the Rev. John Newmarch settled in, 5. liv; church built, 6. 200; end of church service at, 6. 200; French neutrals in, 6. 342; Baptists in, 7. 221, 224; Elder Screven called to preach in, 7. 223; mentioned, 1. 105, 106; 2. 237; 3. 46, 51, 179, 180, 208, 213, 225, 321; 4. 14, 75; 5. xx; 7. 220, 225, 277; 8. 294, 295, 298.
point, 7. 213; 8. 116.
Knapp, George Christian, 8. 486.
Knapton, Ensign Cæsar, in command at Pemaquid, 5. 17, 19, 24; letters to from Brockholls, 5. 24–28, 31–32; commissioned as Justice of the Peace, 5. 38; sent to Pemaquid, 7. 157; mentioned, 5. 11, 12, 30, 36, 38, 40, 41, 42, 259.
Kneeland, John proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Prudence, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
——, of Otisfield, 4. 338.
Kneller, Sir Godfrey, 7. 234*n*.
Knight, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathan, married Eben Sevey, 3. 216.
Ezekiel, resided at Wells, 1. 170, 197, 362; an associate, 1. 170, 197; ordered to lead religious meetings at Wells, 1. 346, 356, 373; accepted the Rigby grant, 1. 355–356; a man of note, 1. 356; commissioner, 1. 360, 361; grand juryman, 1. 371; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
George, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Hannah, daughter of Nathan, married John Sellea, 3. 216.
John, 4. 281.
Margaret, daughter of Nathan, married Alex Roberts, 3. 216.
Martha, daughter of Nathan, married John Elder, 3. 216.
Mary, daughter of Nathan, married John Crockett, 3. 216.
Nathan, biographical notice of, 3. 216.
Nathaniel, 3. 216.
Robert, action brought against for molestation, 1. 369; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; signed the petition to the general court, 9. 382.
Sarah, daughter of Nathan, married Anthony Brackett, 3. 216.
Stephen, 4. 281.
Susanna, 4. 281.
Westbrook, 3. 216.
——, married Sarah Coffin, 4. 297.
Knighted Indian, a, 3. 99.
Knowels, Seth, 3. 246, 251, 252.
Knox county, 1. 45; 9. 77, 226.
Gen. Henry, letter to from Washington, 4. 59; his house, 4. 326, 327; 5. 367*n*; contracted for land in Maine, 7. 354; lacked funds but was sanguine, 7. 354; married into the Waldo family, 7. 354; the Waldo patent assigned to, 7. 354; conveyed land to Bingham, 7. 354; married Lucy Flucker, 9. 90, 227; effected a consolidation of his wife's shares in the Waldo patent, 9. 90, 227; a member of Washington's cabinet, 9. 227, 231; established his home at Thomaston, 9. 227; his claim settled by the state, 9. 229–230; became the owner of four towns, 9. 232; sold land to Benjamin Bussey, 9. 233; mentioned, 1. 502*n*; 4. 51, 56, 58, 89, 323; 5. 382*n*; 6. 301; 7. 408; 8. 7, 10, 166, 317; 9. 231; his manuscripts cited, 7. 201; 9. 93.
Mrs. Gen. Henry, her kindred estranged and tories, 9. 90; obtained a high position, 9. 90; mentioned, 4. 59, 327.
island, 4. 324.
John, a pupil of Calvin, 6. 24; composed his first book of discipline, 6. 24; impressed the Scotch, 6. 7–8.
Kock's Hydrarchos Sillimanni exposed, 7. 397–398.
Kohl, Dr. A. G., 8. iv, 507.
Ktaadin, definition of, 4. 105, 109.
Kynybequy river, 2. 258; *see* Kennebec river.

Labbe, Reginald, 3. 69*n*.
Yda, 3. 69*n*.
see Libby.
Lablane, Paul, 3. 176*n*.
Labocree, 7. 116, 118.
Labrador, discovered by Cabot, 2. 15*a*; named by Cortereal, 2. 16*a*; Frobisher at, 6. 175*n*; religious service early held at, 6. 175*n*; home of the Esquimaux, 8. 339; mentioned, 4. 97.
Laby, a way of spelling Libby, 3. 69.
Lacadie, *see* Acadia.
La Chasse, Père, ——, 7. 58, 83–84, 89.
Lacombe, 9. 290.
Laconia, granted to Gorges and Mason, 2. 52*a*; 3. 30; extent of, 2. 52*a*, 66; part of granted to others, 2. 52*a*; 3. 31–32; origin of the name, 2. 66; 3. 30; 5. xxi; called the country of the Iroquois, 2. 66; climate of, 2. 66; lake and river of, 2. 67; explored by Jocelyn, 2. 68*n*; a part of Maine, 69; settlers sent to, 3. 30–31; divided between Gorges and Mason, 3. 31; mentioned, 9. 306, 346.
Company, 1. 46*n*, 47*n*; 9. 306, 306*n*.
patents, the, 1. 36; 2. 79*n*; 9. 306.

La Corne, Pierre de 8. 140, 141 145.
Ladd, William, biographical notice of, 2. 255–256; moved to Minot, 2. 122; mentioned, 2. 125, 128; Annals of Bakerstown, Poland and Minot, 2. 110–130.
Laet, Jean de, 2. 9.
La Fayette, Marquis de, present at the laying of the corner stone of Bunker Hill, 3. 250; visited Maine, 5. xliii; mentioned, 2. 214; 6. 355; 8. 264.
La Have, fort built at, 7. 33; now Liverpool, 7. 33.
La Hontan, Armand Louis de Delondarce, Baron de, on the Algonquin language, 1. 413; his travels in Canada cited, 4. 97; 5. 271, 272*n*; 6. 4, 46, 111*n*, 211, 212, 222, 223, 225; 7. 47*n*, 48, 70, 101*n*; an error in, 6. 212, 223.
Laight Street Church, N. Y., 8. 486.
Laird, Mr. ——, 8. 148, 149.
Lake, Anne, married first the Rev. John Cotton, 5. 253; second, Dr. Mather, 5. 253.
Benjamin, taken prisoner by the Indians, 2. 182.
Sir Bibye, claimed land on the Kennebec, 5. 253–254.
Champlain, called Erocois and Iroquois lake, 2. 66, 78*a*; 3. 34*n*; Henry Jocelyn employed to discover it, 2. 78*a*; 3. 34*n*; mentioned, 1. 496, 500; 6. 210, 384; 8. 349; 9. 183, 184; *see* Lake of the Iroquois.
Cheputnecook, 8. 106.
Conesus, 1. 531.
Sir Edward, 5. 254.
George, 4. 284*n*; 6. 242.
Megantic, 1. 449, 456, 463, 495.
of the Iroquois, to be searched for by Cleeves, 1. 67; Neale attempted to find, 2. 67, 68*n*; *see* Lake Champlain.
of the Woods, 4. 97.
Ontario, 9. 187, 188.
Original, 1. 465.
Pohenagomock, 8. 101.
Richard, 5. 253.
Capt. Thomas, killed, 1. 224, 253; 2. 192; 5. 253; purchased part of Reskeagan island, 2. 191, 192; had a fort at Arrowsick, 2. 192; held a court at Pemaquid, 5. 250; lived in Boston, 5. 253; a conspicuous victim of the Indian war, 5. 253; a son of Richard, 5. 253; married Mary Goodyear, 5. 253; children of, 5. 253–254; his title faulty, 8. 207; mentioned, 3. 330; 7. 153*n*.
Thomas jr., controversy with the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 276; a son of Capt. Thomas, 5. 253; heir of Sir Edward, 5. 253–254; father of Sir Bigby, 5. 254.
Umbagog, 9. 213.
Wallahgesque-ga-mook, 4. 111.
Winnepisseogge, 1. 100; 6. 185.
La Mananthe, 6. 281, 286; *see* Manhattan.
Lamb, Capt. John, 1. 523, 524, 525.
Lambard, Joseph. 2. 216.
Capt. Luke, served in the Revolution, 2. 214; in command of the Diligence, 2. 247; mentioned, 2. 216, 219.
Lambert, Gideon, 4. 377, 403.
Lambert's Hotel, 7. 20.
Lambton, John, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
La Montagrets, the number of, 1. 288.
La Motte, Lieut. ——, 8. 327.
Lamprey river, 3. 439.
Lancaster, 2. 146; 5. xxiii.
county, England, 1. 355*n*.
county, Penn., 1. 500, 503, 530.
Ezekiel, 4. 307, 342, 365.
the Rev. Thomas, preached at Scarborough, 3. 161; 6. 33; his long pastorate, 3. 161; death of, 3. 161; a trustee of Bowdoin College, 3. 161; mentioned, 3. 162*n*, 205; 4. 307; 7. 220.
Land Bar, Montressor at, 1. 466.
company, the, 8. 282.
of the Twenty Associates, 9. 81.
Landing at Cape Ann, the, cited, 5. 169*n*, 182*n*, 185*n*, 207*n*.
the, at Blue Point, 3. 82, 104.
road, the, 3. 220.
Lane, Daniel, 2. 111, 112.
Dorcas, married Thomas Wharff, 1. 209.
Isaac, 4. 7.
James, lived at Casco bay, 1. 114, 236*n*; moved to North Yarmouth, 1. 188; 2. 171; a juror, 1. 188; an assurety of James Mosier, 1. 189*n*; came from Malden, 1. 189*n*; lived at Newport, 1. 189*n*; married Rebecca Harndell, 1. 189*n*; his son, 1. 189*n*; lived in Gloucester, 2. 171.
John, son of James, moved to Long Island, 1. 189*n*; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; married a daughter of John Wallis, 1. 317; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 317, 321.
Joshua, supposed to have been drowned, 1. 189; deposition of, 1. 146*n*; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Back cove, 1. 321.
Mrs. S. E., 8. 152.
Capt. ——, the Indians dissatisfied with, 3. 374; at Fort Halifax, 8. 256*n*; Capt. Lithgow complained of, 7. 256*n*, 257.
Lane's island, an Indian burying place, 2. 167.

La Neve's Catalogue of Knights, cited, 9. 18–19.
Langdon, Paul, teacher at Fryeburg Academy, 8. 163; his salary, 8. 163.
the Rev. Samuel, 7. 220.
Timothy, an early lawyer of Maine, 4. 16.
Lange, John, 5. 88.
Langmaid, Henry, lived at Falmouth, 1. 321; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Language of the Abnaquis, by C. E. Potter, 4. 185–193; by William Willis, 4. 95–117.
of the Indians, remarks on, 1. 412–427; changes in the language of all nations, 1. 426; difficult to study that of the Indians, 4. 95, 96; aids in the study of, 4. 96; classed under four families, 4. 97; Ralle's remarks on, 4. 98; the grammatical system of different from others, 9. 264; the synopsis of, *see* Gallatin, Albert.
Langworth, Francis, 9. 373, 374.
Lapthorne, Stephen, settled at Black Point, 3. 15, 38*n*; a tenant of Cammock, 3. 15; warned off by John Winter, 3. 15.
Larebenuit, 6. 261.
Larkham, the Rev. Thomas, controversy with Gibson, 6. 181; obliged to leave Mass., 6. 182.
Larkrow, Abraham, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Larrabee, Anthony, killed, 3. 150, 152, 216.
Benjamin, married Deborah Ingersoll, 1. 311; mentioned, 2. 171, 173.
Capt. Benjamin, son of Thomas, 3. 152, 216; at the destruction of Norridgewock, 3. 152; his age at that time, 3. 152; saw Ralle but did not kill him, 3. 152; the grandfather of Joseph, 3. 216; mentioned, 3. 199.
Major Benjamin, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Garrison, the, described, 7. 116–117; a night attack prevented, 7. 118.
Hannah, married Richard King jr., 3. 215.
Isaac, lived at Falmouth, 1. 321; moved to Machias, 3. 178, 180.
Capt. John, moved from Lynn to Scarborough, 3. 139; in command at Black Point, 3. 141; refused to capitulate, 3. 141; biographical notice of, 3. 216; mentioned, 3. 149, 166.
Joseph, grandson of Benjamin, 3. 216.
Samuel, 2. 173; 3. 173.
Stephen, built a garrison at Wells, 7. 216, 217; a man of vigilence, 7. 218.
Thomas, killed, 3. 150, 152, 216; site of his house, 3. 150*n*; children of, 3. 216; mentioned, 3. 166, 173.
William B., 2. 212.
La Saussaye Sieur, surrendered St. Sauveur, 1. 431; sent with an expedition to America, 8. 323; mentioned, 8. 326, 327, 329.
L' Atrereel, Indian conference at, 8. 9.
L' Tete, harbor of, 8. 9.
Lathrope, the Rev John, 5. lii.
the Rev. Joseph, his warning to churches, 4. 335, 336.
La Tour, Charles de, his messenger assisted by Shurt, 5. 220; established at the River St. John, 6. 110; 9. 110; claimed the government of Acadia, 6. 110; 9. 102–103; quarreled with D' Aulney, 6. 110; a son of Claud, 9. 97; frequently confounded with his father, 9. 97; probably with Poutrincourt, 9. 98; at Port Royal, 9. 98; age at that time, 9. 98; a friend of Biencourt, 9. 98; left in charge of affairs, 9. 98–99, 102; sent a memorial to the king, 9. 102–103; enrolled as a knight, 9. 104; never accepted the title, 9. 104; would not co-operate with his father, 9. 105–106; the surrender of his fort demanded, 9. 106–107; his father surrendered to him, 9. 107–108; commended, 9. 108; governor of Acadia, 9. 109; of service to the Scotch, 9. 109; built his father a house,, 9. 110; mentioned, 7. 31, 46.
Claud de, prominent in the history of Acadia, 9. 97; frequently confounded with Charles, 9. 97; uncertain that he sailed with Du Monts, 9. 98; at Port Royal, 9. 98; from Champagne, 9. 99; a Protestant, 9. 99, 103; a poor mason, 9. 99, 99*n*; his descendants claimed large tracts of land, 9. 99; the claims doubtful, 9. 99–100; his true name, 9. 100; first prominent notice of, 9. 100; taken prisoner by Kirk, 9. 101, 103; acquainted with the plan of Alexander, 9. 103; wished to save Acadia for the Jesuits, 9. 103; well received in England, 9. 103; joined in English colonization, 9. 103–104; married, 9. 103; a knight, 9. 104; sailed for America, 9. 105; demanded the surrender of the fort, 9. 107; fort surrendered, 9. 107–108; nobility of his character, 9. 107; built a fort at Granville, 9. 108; gave an account of the condition of Port Royal, 9. 109; in command at St. John, 9. 110; purchased rights of Sir William

La Tour, Claud de—continued.
Alexander, 9. 111; sale doubted, 9. 112; grant to Pentagoët, 9. 112, 112*n*; may have had conflicting claims with D' Aulney, 9. 112; nothing definite known of him after 1635, 9. 112; no evidence that he made any claim west of the St. Croix, 9. 112; severe criticism of him not justified, 9. 112; mentioned, 7. 33; Memoir of by John E. Godfrey, 9. 95–113.
Laud, William, a modern Pharaoh, 5. 217; a ruler in the council, 5. 221; his hatred of Puritanism, 5. 221–222; the people of New England strong against, 5. 222; his deeds justified by the acts of Mass., 6. 187; mentioned, 5. 233, 273; 6. 26; 9. 311*n*.
Laughton, ——, sold Indians into slavery, 5. 251, 253.
Laurens, Henry, 6. 87.
Laurent, a hostage at Fort St. George, 5. 369; belonged to the Penobscot tribe, 5. 370–371; sent with Cargill to find canoes, 5. 373; mentioned, 5. 375.
Lauverjait, Pere, 7. 83, 86, 88, 89; letter of cited, 7. 6.
Laverdiere, C. H., his edition of Champlain's journal cited, 7. 245.
Law books, few in use in 1799, 6. 54.
schools, none in Maine before 1820, 8. 179.
Capt. ——, 1. 524.
Lawrence, 8. 139.
Abbott, 8. 89.
Amos, interested in the building of Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 252, 255*n*, 262–263, 262*n*, 265*n*, 266–267, 268.
Gov. Charles, 8. 149, 221, 223, 244, 246, 262, 263, letter from Gov. Shirley, 8. 222*n*.
Hepzibah, *neé* Munjoy, married Stephen Cross, 1. 257, 313.
Robert 1st, built a stone house, 1. 247; killed, 1. 247.
Robert 2d, married Hepzibah Mortimore, 1. 247, 257, 313; a guardian of Hepzibah Munjoy, 1. 257; improved the farm of his wife, 1. 257, 258; a trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 554; opposed the survey of land by Clements, 1. 275; leader in the opposition to Gov. Andross, 1. 280; complained of Davis for trespass and lowering the value of his land, 1. 280; arrested for scandal, 1. 281; the basis of his land claim, 1. 281; land confirmed by Davis, 1. 282, 282*n*; commissioner, 1. 284; appealed to Bradstreet, 1. 283–284; answered by Davis, 1. 284; his answer to Davis, 285; had private motives against Davis, 1. 285; urged the government to send assistance to Casco, 1. 292; in command of a garrison, 1. 296; consulted with Major Church, 1. 296; troops stationed at his house, 1. 398, 313; his house the scene of the Indian attack, 1. 299*n*; mortally wounded, 1. 302, 313; his disputed land claim settled by his death, 1. 313; his origin unknown, 1. 313; left no issue, 1. 313; had a house on Munjoy's Hill, 1. 313; lived on the Neck, 1. 321.
Lieut. Thomas, petition to the general court, 8. 250*n*.
Mr. ——, 5. 37.
Lawson, Christopher, punished for contempt, 1. 374; first settler on the Kennebec, 3. 317; employed by Thomas Purchase, 3. 317.
Lawson's Plantation, 2. 204.
Lawyers, early of Maine, 4. 16; of Portland, 5. xxvi, xxxiv.
Lay ordination performed in Gorham, 2. 147.
Layer, 3. xvi.
Layton, Jno., signed the petiton to Mass., 5. 240.
Lazarus, an Indian living in Bakerstown, 2. 112.
Leach, the Rev. Giles, preached in Wells, 1. 349*n*.
see Leech.
Leaden plate, the, 9. 224.
Leader, George, grand juryman, 1. 371; his servant to be punished for insubordination, 1. 371.
Richard, agent for Mass., in England, 1. 101*n*; 9. 339, 344.
Learned, Major David, 4. 362, 391.
Mrs. David, 4. 391.
Lease of Gorges to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 61, 543.
Leatherby, Stephen, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Leathers, ——, married Abigail Thomas, 3. 315*n*.
Leavett, ——, in the expedition against Port Royal, 7. 77.
Leavitt, Abraham, suspected of being a tory, 3. 199; biographical notice of, 3. 217; mentioned, 3. 139*n*.
Deacon John, biographical notice of, 3. 217.
Leavitt, Samuel, 4. 244.
——, of Turner, 4. 304.
Lebanon, 4. 6, 111, 271; 6. 358; 7. 219.
Lebbee, } a way of spelling Libby, 3.
Lebby, } 69.
Leblanc, John, 6. 342.
Joseph, 6. 342.
Madlin, 6. 342.
Margaret, 6. 342.
Mary, 6. 342.

Oliver, 6. 342.
Paul, a French neutral, 6. 342.
Rose, 6. 342.
Samuel, 6. 342.
Tittium, 6. 342.
Le Bretton, Philp, *see* Bretton, Philip.
Lechford, Thomas; his Plain Dealing or News from New England cited, 3. 153*n*.
Lechmere, Thomas, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Lieut. ——, killed, 8. 136; mentioned, 8. 133, 136, 140*n*.
Le Creux, François, map of, 6. 210, 212, 213.
Lee, 4. 299.
Elizabeth, married the Rev. Thomas Allen, 5. xlvi.
Elder Jesse, first in New England, 7. 227; in Maine, 7. 227; his character and abilities, 7. 228; published a history of the Methodists, 7. 228.
John, 7. 13.
the Rev. Jonathan, first minster in Salisbury, 5. xlvi.
the parish of, 9. 302.
Robert, 2. 260, 264.
the Hon. Silas, practiced in Wiscasset, 6. 52; married a daughter of George Thatcher, 6. 52; Judge of Probate, 6. 53; district attorney and member of congress, 6. 53; death of, 6. 53; character and personal appearance, 6. 53; mentioned, 4. 330, 330*n*; 5. xxiii, xxv; 6. 41, 55.
William, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Mrs. ——, ransomed, 1. 293.
the Rev. ——, of N. Vineyard, 4. 335, 395.
Lee's grant incorporated with Nor-
Leech, Mark, 4. 359.
the Rev. ——, of Raymondton, 4. 301, 385.
Leeds, 4. 305*n*; 6. 73.
way, 4. 338.
Leeman's island, 9. 133, 141.
Leg dollar, 6. 134.
Legard, Thomas, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 259; autograph of, 6. 259.
Leicester, 3. 223, 224.
academy, 6. 70*n*.
Leighes, 3. xv.
Leighton, Charles, 3. 266, 268.
John, lived at Saco, 1. 185, 188; an action brought against, 1. 185; a juror, 1. 188; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; 4. 205; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
William, 4. 205.
Leisner, Capt. ——, 5. 368.
Leistner, Charles, agent for Gen. Waldo, 6. 323.
Le Jeune, Pere Paul, 7. 44*n*, 58.
Leland, Joseph, married Dorcas King, 3. 215.
Le Londre, Pere ——, 6. 225.
Le Moine, Pere ——, baptized Indian skeletons, 5. 175.
——, of Dieppe, 8. 329.
Lemont, Capt. Benjamin, served in the Continental army, 2. 214; mentioned, 2. 212, 218; 9. 160.
David, 2. 214.
James, 2. 213, 225.
Capt. John, served in the Continental army, 2. 214; mentioned, 2. 208, 211, 213.
Thomas, served in the Continental army, 2. 214.
Lenape, the, same as the Delawares, 4. 97; a widely spoken language, 4. 97; in possession of a large territory, 4. 97; called Algonquins and Wapanachki, 4. 97; *see* Lenni-Lenape.
Lenapis, the, 6. 217.
Lennepe, 5. 405, 407.
Lenni-Lenape, the, same as Algonquins, 1. 412; their language extolled, 1. 413; the origin of their language unknown, 1. 427; same as the Delawares, 4. 97; called grandfathers, 6. 216; supposed definition of their name, 6. 216–217; mentioned, 6. 223, 272; 9. 285; *see* Lenape.
Lenox, James, 5. 440.
Thomas, 8. 183*n*.
the Duke of, one of the Plymouth Company, 1. 32, 38*n*; 2. 40*a*; his share in the Council of New England, 2. 54; death of, 1. 81; mentioned, 2. 42*n*, 46.
Lenthall, Edmund, married Susannah Brereton, 2. 46*n*.
Mary, heiress of Sir William Prereton, 2. 46*n*; married —— Levett, 2. 46*n*.
Leonard, Daniel, 7. 201.
Leominster, 6. 69*n*, 70*n*.
Leonidas, 7. 116.
Leopold, Emperor, 7. 41, 45.
Lermond, Mary, married Cyrus Eaton, 7. 491.
Lescarbot, Marc, fund of valuable information in his works, 1. 404; companion of Du Monts, 6. 175*n*; speaks of early religious services, 6. 175*n*; called a chaplain, 6. 175*n*; on his way to America, 7. 264; his Histoire de la Nouvelle France cited, 1. 26*n*, 430; 2. 9; 7. 102, 245, 264, 265.
Lesley, the Rev. ——, of Ipswich, 4. 273.
Lesueur, P., his Dictionary de Racines Abnakises cited, 9. 263.
Lett, 7. 79, 79*n*, 80*n*.

Letters from the general court to Casco, 1. 240; from Gorges to Vines and others, 1. 544–500; from George Popham to James I, 5. 357–360; from Rishworth to Endicott, 1. 396; from Washington to Knox, 4. 49–63; of Arnold on his expedition to Canada, 1. 447–498; of Jacob Bailey on the destruction of Falmouth, 5. 437–450.
Lettres Edifiantes cited, 1. 420.
Leucht, Mr. ——, 6. 325.
Levant, 7. 225.
Leverett, John, sent by Mass. to Maine, 1. 176; 5. 186; Muscongus granted to, 9. 77, 78, 225, 267; extent of the grant, 9. 77, 225–226; became sole proprietor, 9. 78; death of, 9. 78, 226; his heirs, 9. 78; Gen. Knox, in possession of his grant, 9. 227; presented a petition to Mass. general court for the people of Maine, 9. 326; agent of Mass. in England, 9. 323–324; able to ward off investigation, 9. 326, 327; contrast of his position in twenty-two months, 9. 329, 330; dared not avow himself as agent for Mass., 9. 330, 331, 352–353; sought to escape a mean position, 9. 331–332; licensed to go to New England, 9. 332*n*; at Boston, 9. 332*n*; mentioned, 5. 231; 6. 321; 9. 79, 125, 352, 363; purchased the claim of Spencer Phips, 9. 79; associated with others in the ten and thirty proprietors, 6. 321; 9. 79.
Thomas, one of the grantees of the Muscongus patent, 1. 45, 79; 6. 321; became the sole propretor, 6. 321; his heirs, 6. 321.
Leveretts, the, 5. 304.
Levett, Capt. Christopher, counselor for Gorges, 1. 34*n*; 2. 43*a*, 45*a*, 48*a*, 49*a*; visited the coast of Maine, 1. 34*n*; 2. 48*a*; land granted to, 1. 42*n*; 5. 167; 9. 367; at the Isle of Shoals, 1. 42*n*; 2. 48*a*, 79; 5. 167; at Piscataqua, 1. 42*n*; 2. 48*a*, 80; at Pemaquid, 1. 42*n*; at York, 1. 42*n*; left for England, 1. 42*n*; his settlement broken up, 1. 42*n*; attempt to settle in Portland harbor, 1. 51*n*; built part of a stone house at Peak's island, 1. 149*n*; 2. 89; but little known of him, 2. iv*a*; met Robert Gorges, 2. 45*a*, 79, 80; at Cape Manwagen, 2. 48*a*, 86; 5. 168; the Indians discouraged his making a settlement, 2. 48*a*–49*a*; member of the Plymouth Company, 2. 49*a*; 5. 167, 168; at Casco, 2. 49*a*; selected a place for his settlement and called it York, 2. 49*a*; at Pannaway, 2. 79; at Agamenticus, 2. 80; at Cape Porpus, 2. 80; at Saco, 2. 81–82, 83; saw the White Mountains, 2. 84; gave his name to a river, 2. 84, 85; met a sagamore, 2. 85–86, 87; 5. 168, 187; desired to trade with Samoset, 2. 87–88; traded with Indians, 2. 91; liked by the Indians, 2. 92; from Somersetshire, 5. 167; found many ships fishing on the coast, 5. 168; compared to Samoset, 5. 188; mentioned, 1. 353; 2. 93; his Voyage to New England written and published, 2. 48, 49*a*; rarity of the same, 2. 49*a*, 74; value of, 2. 49*a*; editions of, 2. 49*a*; compared to Robinson Cruso, 5. 167; cited, 1. 34*n*, 55*n*, 149*n*, 353; 2. 75–109; 3. 9.
——, claimed land belonging to Brereton, 2. 46*n*.
Levett's river, 2. 84, 85.
Lewis, Alonzo, his History of Lynn cited, 5. 198*n*, 223*n*.
and Bonython patent, the, granted, 3. 17; conditions of the grant, 3. 17; Watts and Foxwell sent to, 3. 17, 18; the title under dispute, 3. 22.
Ann, married James Rose, 1. 261, 314.
Major Archelaus, 6. 355.
Ellinor, wife of John, 1. 191; witness against George Lewis, 1. 191.
George, testimony against Winter, 1. 72; probably came from Scituate, 1. 75; received a grant from Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 75, 118; grant extended, 1. 75; died, 1. 75, 260; lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 114, 216; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 105, 386; a biographical notice of, 1. 113*n*; lived at Casco, 1. 117; his mark, 1. 126; petitioned to have the controversy between Cleeves and Jordan settled, 1. 141; constable, 1. 159; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; lived at Scarborough, 1. 191; accused of crimes and gave a bond for good behavior, 1. 191; his daughter married Thomas Skillings, 1. 195, 308; his children conveyed land to Richard Seacomb, 1. 259, 279; deposition concerning, 1. 260–261; lived at Back Cove, 1. 260, 321; his children, 1. 261; his daughter married James Ross, 1. 314; his statement concerning Robert Nash, 1. 383; mentioned 1. 121, 122, 123, 221.
Hannah, maried James Darling, 1. 261.
Job, built a garrison, 3. 314; 8. 123, 123*n*, 124; his petition to Gov.

Shirley, 8. 123, 123*n*; a resident of Boston, 8. 124; one of the Pejepscot Company, 8. 124; site of his fort, 8. 124; lived at Augusta, 8. 124; mentioned, 4. 164, 166.
John lived at Falmouth, 1. 112, 114, 216; grant to, 1. 75, 113; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; a son of George, 1. 113, 117, 261; at Scituate, 1. 113; Cleeves conveyed land to, 1. 117; situation of the same, 1. 117; conveyed the same to Nathaniel Wallis, 1. 118; 260*n*, 261; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; a witness against George Lewis, 1. 191; did not return to Falmouth after the Indian war, 1. 250; mentioned, 1. 123.
Jothan, married Mary, widow of Thomas Skillings, 1. 195*n*, 261.
Lathrop, surveyed the Waldo patent, 9. 229.
the Hon. Lathrop, 7. 21, 390.
Mary, married first Thomas Skillings, 1. 195, 261; second, Wilkins, and third, Jothan Lewis, 1. 195, 261; lived at Salem, 1. 261.
Gen. Morgan, 9. 185, 186.
Philip, lived on Hog island, 1. 150; settled at Back Cove, 1. 155–156, 321; surety for George Lewis, 1. 191; son of George, 1. 261; witnessed the deed to George Munjoy, 1. 553; mentioned, 1. 216; 3. 322, 322*n*.
Richard, deposition of, 3. 332–333.
Susannah, married Thomas Cloice, 1. 261, 308.
the, 5. 135.
Thomas, land granted to, 1. 44, 79; 3. 17; 9. 366; died, 1. 44; at the first court held in Maine, 1. 84; lived at Winter Harbor, 1. 84*n*; ordered to appear at court, 1. 85; witnessed the signature of Macworth, 1. 544; commissioner, 3, 36; mentioned, 3. 18; 5. 26.
Col. ——, 9. 199, 200.
Major ——, of Gorham, 4. 374.
Widow ——, of Limerick, died, 1. 333.
Lewis' Neck, named for George Lewis, 1. 123.
Lewiston, 4. 27, 305, 355, 378, 382, 403; 7. 273; 8. 369.
falls, 1. 40*n*; 2. 130; 3. 322; 4. 95, 108.
Lewscomb, Syma, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Lexington, 2. 146; 4. 79; 6. 366; 7. 357; 9. 68.
battle of, the, its effect upon the people of Bath, 2. 215; news of carried to Machias, 2. 243; effect of on the people of Scarborough, 3. 195–196; influenced Benjamin Eaton, 7. 487.
Leyden, 1. 33; 6. 24.
Lezart, Peter, 8. 51, 60.
Libbee, a way of spelling Libby, 3. 69.
Libby, different ways of spelling the name, 3. 69.
Alison, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Anthony, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; lived at Falmouth, 3. 321; moved to Portsmouth, 3. 321; a relative of Anthony Brackett, 3. 321; Bramhall his assurety, 3. 556; a son of John, 3. 69; to assist in the erection of a fort, 3. 132.
Mrs. Anthony, reminiscences of, 3. 174.
Daniel, son of John, 3. 69, 70.
David, garrison of, 3. 170; moved to Machias, 3. 178; mentioned, 3. 171*n*, 180, 236.
Ebenezer, moved to Machias, 3. 179, 180.
Edmund, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Elias, a leader of the Free-will Baptists, 1. 328.
Ephraim, 4. 205.
family, the, 3. 217.
genealogy, the, a complicated affair, 3. 217.
George, moved to Machias, 3. 178, 180.
Hall, 3. 181.
Henry, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; 3. 129*n*; a son of John, 3. 69, 140*n*; moved to Scarborough, 3. 139–140; his sons, 3. 140*n*; biographical notice of, 3. 216–217.
Jacob, 3. 180.
James, son of Henry, 3. 140*n*, 166, 217.
James, son of John, 3. 69; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; in command of the garrison, 3. 149; mentioned, 3. 166, 173.
James, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
John 1st, the first of the name in New England, 3. 68, 69, 70; came from Broadstairs, 3. 68; deed to from Jocelyn, 3. 68, 68*n*; site of his house, 3. 68; supposed to have been a man of wealth, 3. 69, his ancestry, 3. 69*n*; died, 3. 69; children of, 3. 69, 216; his will, 3. 70; his barn burned, 3. 119; his tax of 1681, 3. 130; mentioned, 3. 74, 78, 81, 110, 119, 140*n*.
John 2d, son of Henry, 3. 140*n*, 217; moved to Scarborough, 3. 140*n*; called Black John, 3. 140*n*, 149; mentioned, 3. 166.
John 3d, son of John, 3. 69; in the

Libby, John, 3d—continued.
garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; mentioned, 3. 166, 173, 236.
Jonathan, his cattle marked, 3. 143.
Jonathan, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Joseph, moved to Machias, 3. 179, 180.
Josiah, 3. 180.
Lydia, daughter of Seth, married John Hasty, 3. 211.
Lydia, wife of Seth, 3. 211.
Matthew, son of John, 3. 69, 70; marsh at Black Point granted to, 3. 130; mentioned, 3. 166, 217.
Noah, 3. 173.
Reuben, 3. 180.
Robert, 3. 204.
Samuel, son of Henry, moved to Scarborough, 3. 140*n*, 217; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; mentioned, 3. 180.
Samuel, son of John, 3. 69; in the Black Point garrison, 3. 110; meetings held at his house, 3. 159; mentioned, 3. 166.
Sarah, 3. 180.
Seth, 3. 211.
Simeon, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Thomas, grant to, 3. 180; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204; mentioned, 3. 201.
Thomas, of Prout's Neck, 3. 216.
Timothy, moved to Machias, 3. 178, 180.
William, 3. 166, 217.
Zebulon, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Widow ——, died, 1. 333.
Libby's river, 3. 68, 78.
Liberty, 9. 81.
poles, 3. 206, 206*n*.
the, commanded by O'Brien, 2. 245, 246, 247; captured the Margaretta and Diligence, 2. 245–246; commissioned by Mass., 2. 246.
Library of an early lawyer, 4. 15–16.
Licences for taking up land in Maine, 5. 107–110.
Lientot, Madam de, 1. 433.
Ligonia, *see* Lyconia.
Limbo, an African, 4. 288*n*.
Lime, made at Thomaston, 4. 326; 9. 85; made at St. Georges, 5. 375*n*; 6. 20.
Limerick Academy, incorporated, 8. 13; grants to, 8. 173; opened, 8. 173; teachers of, 8. 173; closed, 8. 174.
Ireland, the name of given to a town in Maine, 1. 327; mentioned, 1. 355*n*.
Maine, Charles Freeman preached in, 1. 326, 327; the churches of, 1. 328, 332; education in, 1. 329, 329*n*, 331; occupation of the people of, 1. 329–330; trade at, 1. 331; climate of, 332; deaths at, 1. 332, 333; account of, 1. 333, 334; Indian remains in, 1. 333; face of the country, 1. 333; morals of, 1. 334; account of by Charles Freeman, 1. 325–335.
Limington, 4. 276*n*.
Lincoln, 3. 205*n*.
Abraham, 7. 274; 8. 450.
Academy, incorporated, 8. 166; grants to, 8. 166; funds raised for, 8. 166; building erected, 8. 166; teachers of, 8. 166; large attendance, 8. 167.
Advertiser, 6. 293.
and Kennebec Society for removing obstructions from the Kennebec, 8. 344.
Gen. Benjamin, 7. 8, 10, 14, 16; 8. 7, 10; 9. 180, 181.
the Countess of, 3. 318*n*; 5. 171.
county, first church in, 2. 220; courthouse built, 2. 279; had no clergyman, 3. 275; established, 5. lx; 6. 43, 44–45; 8. 285; public building built by the Plymouth Company, 5. lx; boundary of, 6. 43; Pownalborough the shire town of, 6. 43; mentioned, 2. 217; 3. 334; 4. 15, 16, 45, 78, 321; 5. xxi, xxv, lxii, 154*n*, 230, 370*n*, 418, 419, 422; 6. 3*n*, 41, 46, 47*n*, 52, 54, 57, 59, 67, 72*n*, 81, 310, 369, 370; 7. 104, 286; 8. 152, 161, 204*n*, 208*n*, 209*n*, 219*n*, 283, 299, 317; 9. 226; Commissioners Report of cited, 5. 188*n*, 194*n*, 230*n*; Early Lawyers of, *see* Allen, Frederick.
Daniel Waldo, 1. 409.
Earl of, his daughter married Robert Gorges, 1. 109; 2. 47*a*.
Gov. Enoch, a corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; extracts from his manuscripts, 1. 403–446; omitted no means to acquire knowledge, 1. 404, 406; his productions impressed with benevolence, 1. 404–405, 406; materials for publication, 1. 405; later years given to the work, 1. 406; his study described, 1. 406; his character, 1. 406–407; biographical notice of, 1. 408–411; elected governor, 8. 31; mentioned, 1. 12; 4. 7, 99; 5. xix, xxxvii; 6. 71; 8. 4, 32, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 44, 45, 393, 410, 478.
Gen. Benjamin, explored the state lands, 7. 354.
Dr. Isaac, 1. 11; 6. 358.
Gov. Levi, 1. 408; 5. li; 7. 408.
the Hon. Levi, father of Enoch and Levi, 1. 408.
Papers, the, cited, 5. 327*n*.

Rachel, married Col. Boutelle, 6. 69*n*.
Samuel, came to America, 1. 408; lived at Hingham, 1. 408; ancestor of Gov. Enoch, 1. 408.
Col. ——, 8. 227, 228.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Zadock, 2. 213,
Lincolnshire, 5. 253; 6. 179.
Patent, 1. 45, 79; 9. 77; *see* Muscongus grant.
Lincolnville, formerly Duck-trap, 4. 324*n*; called Canaan, 7. 334.
Lindall, Timothy, 1. 311.
Linnopee, same as Delawares, 4. 115; meaning of the word, 4. 115; *see* Lenni Lenape.
Linn-Lithgow estate, 5. 422.
Linen, bounty paid on, 2. 183.
Lions in Maine, 1. 76; 3. 89.
Liquors, price of, 1. 71, 72; Scottow licensed to sell, 1. 201, 259; 3. 126; Silvanus Davis licensed to sell, 1. 279; Munjoy and Seacomb licensed, 1. 259; illegal sale of, 1. 259; law restricting the sale of, 1. 381; 3. 36; 5. 76, 122, 123, 124; sale to the Indians caused trouble, 3. 134; court called to prevent, 3. 134; not to be sold during the conference of 1726, 3. 281; sold in Canaan, 4. 370.
Lisbon, Maine, 5. 335; 6. 75.
Portugal, 1. 551; 7. 474.
Liscomb, William, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Liston, Robert, 8. 106.
Litchfield, Rev. Joseph, 7. 220.
Literary institution of New Hampton, 9. 240.
miscellany, the, 6. 399, 403.
Lithgoe, } different ways of spelling
Lithgood, } Lithgow, 8. 284.
Lithgow, Alfred G., married Miss Theobald, 7. 422; mentioned, 5. 418; 8. 287.
Arthur, a son of William, 5. 418, 422; 8. 287; held various offices, 5. 418; died at Charlestown, 5. 418; married Martha Bridge, 5. 418, 422; 8. 288; children of, 5. 422; 8. 288; endeavored to establish a claim to the Linn-Lithgow estate, 5. 422; engaged in trade, 8. 287; a sheriff, 8. 287; moved to Boston, 8. 288.
Arthur jr., lived in, 5. 422; 8. 288.
Benjamin, 9. 201.
burial ground, 8. 286, 287.
Caroline, married Richard Devans, 5. 422.
Charles, 5. 423.
Charlotte, daughter of Capt. William, 5. 418, 423; 8. 287; died unmarried, 8. 287.
family, 4. 78; genealogical notice of, 5. 413–423; 8. 153*n*.
Frances, daughter of Arthur jr., 5. 422; 8. 288; married John Payson, 7. 422; 8. 288.
James Noble, son of William, 5. 418, 422; 8. 287; a lawyer, 5. 418; maried Ann Gardiner, 5. 418, 422; children of, 5. 418, 422; 8. 287; death of, 5. 418; lived at Dresden, 8. 287.
Jane, daughter of William, 5. 418, 423; 8. 287; engaged to Rowland Cushing, 5. 418; died unmarried, 5. 418; 8. 287.
Llewellyn W., son of James; 5. 418; 422; 8. 287; married Mary Bowman, 5. 422–423; had no children, 5. 423; date of his birth, 5. 423; died, 8. 287; mentioned, 8. 283; Letter on the Lithgow Genealogy, 5. 421–423; mistake made by, 8. 284.
Louisa, daughter of James Noble, 5. 418, 423; married Col. Edward Williams, 5. 418, 423; died, 5. 423.
Mary, daughter of Arthur, married to Charles Devens, 5. 422; 8. 288.
Mary, daughter of William, 5. 418, 423; 8. 287; married Major James Davidson, 5. 418, 423; 8. 287.
Nancy, daughter of William, 5. 418, 423; died young, 5. 418.
Robert, lived in Ireland and Scotland, 5. 421; 8. 114, 283–284; came to America, 5. 421; 8. 284; did not go to Halifax, 8. 284; father of William, 5. 421; probably came in Temple's ship, 8. 284.
Capt. Robert, son of Capt. William, 8. 287; served in the war of the Revolution, 8. 287; lost at sea, 5. 418, 421; 8. 287.
Sarah, daughter of William, 5. 418, 423; 8. 277, 278, 287; married Capt. Samuel Howard, 5. 418, 423, 8. 278, 287; her descendents now living, 5. 423; admired by Aaron Burr, 8. 277; the tradition doubted, 8. 277; a woman of beauty, 8. 278; mentioned, 8. 150, 151, 152.
Sarah, wife of Capt. William, 8. 286.
Susannah, daughter of William, 5. 418; married the Rev. John Murray, 5. 418, 423; 6. 164; 8. 287.
Capt. William, birth of, 5. 421; a son of Robert, 8. 284; lived at Topsham, 8. 284; fled to Brunswick, 8. 284; settled at Georgetown, 5. 413, 417; 8. 112*n*, 114; his residence, 8. 112; had command of several forts in Maine, 5. 417; married Sarah Noble, 5. 417; 8. 150, 152, 153, 285; possessed a handsome property, 5. 417, 423;

Lithgow, Capt. William—continued.
held public offices, 5. 417, 423; 8. 285; a gunsmith, 8. 284–285; familiar with the language of the Indians, 8. 285; in command at Fort Richmond, 8. 206*n*, 235, 285; liked by the Indians, 4. 160, 181; informed Shirley of the French encroachments, 8. 215; instructed to enlist a company, 7. 167; in command at Fort Halifax, 8. 238, 240, 366*n*; criticised, 8. 238, 246; to impress men, 8. 243, 245, 250, 270; hindered by the snow, 8. 241*n*, 247; instructed to give constant information concerning the Indians, 7. 178; to be superseded by Preble, 8. 245; to strengthen the fort, 8. 246; letters to Shirley, 7. 177, 179; attended to the repairs of Fort Halifax, 8. 179; 280, 281; made a journey to Fort Western, 7. 150–179; route to Shirley, 8. 246–249; acknowledged the arrival of the stores, 7. 182; wrote to Shirley, 8. 250; boats to be sent to, 8. 256; complained of his officers, 8. 256*n*; desired to move his family to Fort Halifax, 7. 185; letter to Shirley, 8. 257; to consult with Cushing, 7. 185; enlarged Fort Halifax, 7. 186, 187–188; 8. 280, 281; completed the barracks, 8. 267; sent furs to Wheelwright, 8. 268; his plans for completing the fort, 8. 258–260, 261, 283; plans considered, 8. 261–262; plans approved, 7. 188; 8. 262, 271; desired to know about his plans, 8. 265; to reduce his force, 7. 190; desired assistance, 8. 269; desired to discharge a part of his soldiers, 7. 192; 8. 267, 270; to give information concerning needed repairs at the fort, 7. 174; to enlist men, 8. 267; reported the depredations of the Indians, 8. 267; the impressed soldiers desired to be discharged, 7. 197; boats decayed, 7. 198; to employ scouts, 7. 198; judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 8. 152, 283, 286; built his house, 3. 277; an Episcopalian, 8. 112; death of, 5. 417; his correct age, 8. 285, 286; his gravestone, 8. 286; children of, 5. 418–419, 421–423; 8. 285, 287; mentioned, 2. 218; 4. 145, 147, 160, 164, 166, 168, 169. 171, 172, 175, 176, 182, 184; 5. 368; 6. 52; 7. 152, 177, 184; 8. 249*n*, 262, 277, 278, 283*n*, 284, 289; his deposition cited, 3. 312*n*, 319*n*, 323*n*; 4. 112–113; 8. 204*n*, 206*n*.
Gen. William, first lawyer beyond Dresden, 4. 16; 5. 419, 422; first United States district attorney in Maine, 5. 415; a son of William, 5. 419; 6. 52; 8. 287; served in the war of the Revolution, 5. 419; 6. 52; 8. 287; held public offices, 5. 419; 8. 287; engaged to Mary Deering, 5. 419, 422; death of, 5. 419; 6. 52; 8. 287; his hand-writing, 5. 419*n*; engaged in the Perrin case, 6. 49–50; practised in Augusta, 6. 52; major-general of the militia, 6. 52; his likeness in Trumbull's picture, 8. 287; mentioned, 2. 218; 6. 164; 8. 160.
William 3d, son of Arthur, 5. 422; his daughter married Tolman Willey, 5. 422.
——, married Tolman Willey, 5. 422.
Little Androscoggin river, 2. 113, 130, 157, 160; 3. 322; 4. 303, 304, 350.
Cambridge, 6. 89; 7. 382.
Chebeag, owned by the Waldos, 1. 147; granted to Silvanus Davis, 1. 147.
Compton, 1. 154*n*, 157, 260*n*; 2. 145; 4. 269, 270; 6. 56*n*.
the Rev. Daniel, married Sarah Coffin, 3. 241; preached at Wells, 4. 242, 243; commissioner, 7. 11; letter to Major Treat, 7. 11–12; speech to the Indians, 7. 16, 17–18; mentioned, 2. 141, 142; 4. 244, 255, 256, 261, 273, 293, 294, 299; 7. 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 18, 220.
the Rev. David, pastor at Kennebunk, 1. 349; had a colleague, 1. 349–350.
Eliza, married David Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
Falls, 4. 330.
Harbor, 5. 203; 9. 306*n*.
Josiah, 2. 128; 3. 334.
Mosièrs, 1. 76.
Ossipee river, 1. 333, 334; 4. 276, 277.
Otis, his state of trade in the northern colonies cited, 8. 135*n*.
river, 2. 84, 140, 148.
river falls, 5. 335.
Dr. Timothy, 2. 153.
Valentine, teacher at Brighton, 8. 173.
William, signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 261; autograph of, 6. 261.
Capt. ——, 7. 237.
York, 9. 188.
Littleboro, 4. 305, 336.
Littlecote, 2. 25*a*.
Littlefield, Anthony, had a sawmill at Wells, 1. 268; settled at Wells, 1. 362.
Edmund, to settle the dispute about a boundary line, 1. 361; early settler of Wells, 1. 362.
Francis, came from England, 1. 345; settled at Wells, 1. 345, 362; supposed to be dead and his brother named Francis, 1. 345; his descendants numerous, 1. 345.

Francis 2d, came from England, 1. 345; met his brother of the same name, 1. 345; settled in Wells, 1. 345, 362; his descendants, 1. 345; ordered to provide scales and weights for his mill, 1. 379
farm, 3. 235.
Joseph, had a sawmill at Wells, 1. 268.
Thomas, early settler of Wells, 1. 362; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Littleton, 2. 146.
Livermore, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 338; Baptists and Methodists in, 4. 340, 362, 391; number of families in, 4. 340–341, 362; six twins in, 4. 362; mentioned, 2. 163; 4. 304, 337, 339, 350, 360, 361, 362, 363, 390, 391, 392.
the Rev. Isaac, preached in Bath, 2. 223.
——, 4. 340, 363, 392.
Liverpool, England, 4. 18.
N. S., fort built at, 7. 33; called La Have, 7. 33; now Port Rossignol, 7. 250; Du Monts at, 7. 250.
Livingston, Brockholst, one of the founders of the N. Y. Historical Society, 2. 11*a*.
Edward, letter to Gov. Smith, 8. 53, 54; his obsequiousness, 8. 54–55, 56; commissioner, 8. 57; his edition of laws cited, 5. 4*n*.
Col. L., 1. 521, 529.
Major Robert, military agent to Quebec, 7. 79, 79*n*; a guest of St. Castine, 7. 79; journeyed with Castine to Quebec, 7. 79–81; St. Castine saved his life, 7. 80; mentioned, 7. 163.
——, 5. xxxvii.
Lixon, Peter, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Lizard, the, 1. 483, 484, 488, 518.
Lloyd, David, his sneer concerning Popham, 2. 26*a*; his State Worthies cited, 2. 26*an*.
Joseph, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Lobsters in Casco bay, 1. 181.
Lock, the Rev. Edward, 4. 382, 394.
——, of Chester, 4. 333, 347.
Thomas, signed the petition to Mass.,
Lock's History of Canada cited, 6. 317.
5. 240.
Locke, John L., 6. 360; his translation of Gen. Waldo's circular, 6. 319–332.
Elder Simon, preached at Lyman, 7. 222, 225.
John, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Lockhart, Capt, George, in command at Falmouth, 1. 290; left the fort, 1. 284*n*, 292; 5. 395; suspicions entertained against, 5. 291*n*; exonerated, 5. 291*n*.
Locksmith, wanted by the Indians, 3. 373, 433.
Loire river, 3. 287; 3. 320.
Lombard, street, 9. 58.
the Rev. ——, preached in Gorham, 2. 147.
London, Smith's description of New England published in, 1. 31; ships sailed from, 1. 32, 189*n*; 7. 298; home of John Beauchamp, 1. 45; Samuel Andrews a citizen of, 1. 69, 117, 305; home of John Gorges, 1. 108*n*; home of Richard Hutchinson, 1. 342*n*; the archives of examined, 2. 10*a*; the merchants of interested in American colonization, 2. 20*a*, 35*a*; 7. 316, 321; a severe winter at, 2. 29*a*; not a good place to sail from, 2. 35*a*–36*a*; the merchants of assisted the Plymouth colonists, 2. 44*a*; citizens of to receive a grant of land, 3. 31–32; the American residents of asked to aid in building Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 248; home of John Pierce, 4. 218; Indians shown in 5. 144*n*, 178; first Presbyterian church in, 6. 28; mentioned, 1. 38*n*, 52*n*, 81, 99; 2. 8, 11, 25, 42*a*, 47, 64*an*, 66, 68*a*, 76*a*, 179, 240, 294; 3. 20, 21*n*, 86, 86*n*, 98, 153*n*, 218, 226, 289, 301, 308, 311, 329, 335, 340; 4. 17, 18; 5. xl*n*, 26, 147, 148*n*, 152*n*, 153*n*, 165*n*, 169, 182, 195, 201, 217, 231, 247*n*, 248, 251, 358, 398, 440; 6. 85, 86, 87, 321, 327; 7. 137, 202, 294, 301, 307, 315, 319, 355, 358, 364, 380, 383, 409; 8. 135*n*, 229*n*, 263, 295, 307, 309; 9. 18, 25, 33, 40*n*, 56, 58, 83, 86, 115, 117, 297, 302, 303, 304, 306, 318, 323, 324, 326, 329, 329*n*, 330, 331, 332, 352.
Bridge, 2. 85; 9. 304, 331.
Chronicle, the, 8. 62.
Company, procured a charter, 1. 28; planted a colony in Virginia, 2. 27*a*; formed, 3. 289; 5. 332; boundary of, 5. 332; commenced colonizing, 5. 323; called the South Virginia Company, 5. 332*n*; sent a ship under Newport to Virginia, 5. 334; Capt. John Smith in the employ of, 7. 315, 316; mentioned, 7. 27.
Times, the, 7. 448.
Tower of, 2. 45, 51.
Londonderry county, 5. 5.
Ireland, 2. 139; 6. 5.
Maine, 2. 221; 5. 404; 6. 31, 36.
N. H., 6. 12, 16.
Presbytery, 6. 36, 8. 486.

Long Ashton, home of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 26*a*; mentioned, 1. 109, 2. 66*a*, 72*a*.
Creek, Thomas Skillings' farm near, 1. 195, 204, 205, 314–315; early settlers near, 1. 206; sawmill erected on, 1. 252, 317; land near confirmed to Mary Munjoy, 1. 255, 257; Samuel Webber's mill at, 1. 269; ferry near, 1. 278; Isaac Davis lived near, 1. 309; mentioned, 3. 222.
Island, Maine, part of Alexander's grant, 1. 34*n*; 5. 2; 7. 143; within the limits of ancient Falmouth, 7. 145; occupied by John Sears, 7. 148; sold to Isaac Walker, and later to Richard Russell, 7. 148; confirmed to John Russell, 7. 148; conveyed to John Smith, 7. 148; called Smith's island, 7. 148; proved to be an island, 2. 31*n*; Thomas Gyles lived at, 3. 356; given to the Duke of York, 5. 2; 7. 139; Cadillac's account of, 6. 289; land titles in traced to from the Earl of Stirling, 7. 144; mentioned, 1. 149; 4. 324; 5. 313, 385*n*; 7. 151.
Island, N. Y., home of John Lane, 1. 189*n*; expedition against, 1. 501; William Stark killed at, 4. 288; proved to be an island, 2. 31*n*; mentioned, 5. xl*n*; 6. 286, 288.
Island Historical Society, 7. 484.
Island Sound, the first navigator to sail through, 2. 31*n*; mentioned, 8. 25.
lane, Boston, 6. 12.
meadow, 4. 143, 144, 181, 262.
parliament, the, Rigby a member of, 3. 32.
rapids, the, 1. 450.
Reach, home of the Elkins, 2. 205; the settlement at progressed, 2. 206; petitioned to be incorporated, 2. 206–207; poverty of the parish, 2. 207; organized, 2. 208; church built, 2. 208; engaged in ship building, 2. 208–209; first schoolhouse in, 2. 211; number of dwelling-houses in, 2. 212; sent a detatchment to drive the British from Jones' eddy, 2. 213, 214; incorporated, 2. 217; only one family there in 1728, 2. 279; mentioned, 8. 111*n*, 112, 112*n*; *see* Bath.
Reach river, 4. 331.
wharf, Boston, 8. 242; a battery built at, 8. 125.
wharf, Newport, 4. 269.
Longfellow H. W., his notice of Jocelyn, 9. 210; mentioned, 7. 41, 45; 8. 440; 9. 255; Evangeline cited, 5. xxii; Morituri Salutamus cited, 8. 441; Psalm of Life cited, 5. lxviii.
Jonathan, 3. 179.
Nathan, 3. 180; 4. 354.
Stephen 1st, first of the name in Maine, 5. xxxii; a school teacher, 5. xxxii prominent in town affairs, 5. xxxii.
Stephen 2d, death of, 5. xxxii.
Stephen 3d, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; birth of, 1. xxxi; ancestry, 1. xxxii; at Harvard College, 1. xxxiii–xxxiv; admitted to the bar, 1. xxxiv; a successful lawyer, 1. xxxv; character of, 1. xxxvi; as a politician, 1. xxxvi–xxxvii; edited the Maine and Mass. reports, 1. xxxviii; received a degree from Bowdoin College, 1. xxxviii; married Zilpah Wadsworth, 1. xxxviii; children of, 1. xxxviii; death of, 1. xxxix; mentioned, 3. 184; 4. 7, 9; 5. xvii, xxiii, xxv, xxvi, lii; 7. 408.
William, settled at Byefield, 5. xxxii, married Anne Sewall, 5. xxxii.
Longfellows, the, 4. 255.
Longworth, Nicholas, 8. 340*n*.
Loosop, 4. 347.
Lord, Abraham, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401; 3. 200.
Capt. Ivory, marrred Olive Bourne, 8. 388.
the Hon. John, bequest to Berwick Academy, 8. 162.
Nathaniel, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
the Rev. Nathaniel, preached at Wells, 1. 350; 7. 222, 225; moved to Berwick, 1. 350.
the Rev. Dr. Nathaniel, graduated from Berwick Academy, 8. 163; president of Dartmouth College, 8. 163.
Protector, his aid sought by Rigby, 1. 97*n*.
Mrs. Susan H., married the Hon. E. E. Bourne, 8. 405.
Capt. Tobias, married Susan H. Hatch, 8. 405.
William, death of, 8. 408.
Lords of trade, Andros' report to, 5. 273–274; Randolph's report to, 5. 275*n*; mentioned, 5. 296; 9. 111.
Lord's Prayer, the, in the Indian language, 5. 427–428.
Loreau, Charles de, 7. 61.
Loring B., 2. 121.
Judge Edward G., 8. 451.
John, 7. 237.
the Rev. Levi, 2. 142; 4. 248, 259.
the Rev. Nicholas, 2. 187.
Richmond, 2. 171.
Mrs. Richmond, 7. 237.

Laron, speaker for the Indians, 3. 394, 432; *alias* Saguaarum, 3. 416, 419, 422, 426, 437; his mark, 3. 419; tried to prevent the peace of 1749, 4. 148, 151, 152; mentioned, 3. 380, 386, 412.
Francis jr., 3. 380, 382, 398.
Loror, 3. 412.
Loshtock river, 4. 105.
Lossing, Benson, his Field Book cited, 9. 33.
Lothrop, the Rev. J., 4. 262.
Lotteries, to raise funds for a bridge, 2. 219; to sell land in Maine and pay the debt of Mass., 7. 353–354; mentioned, 8. 164.
Loueridge, William, 5. 57.
Loughborough, Lord, 7. 201.
Louis, an Indian, 3. 380; 4. 169, 171, 173, 174, 178, 179, 180, 182, 184.
island Indians, 6. 211.
Philippe, 8. 492.
XIII, 1. 428; 6. 117; 7. 28; 9. 99, 102, 105.
XIV, knighted an Indian, 3. 99; gave a grant to Du Monts, 5. 177; really ruled New England, 5. 266; intrigued with the Stuarts, 5. 268; coins of his reign found, 6. 117, 118; called the Great, 6. 117*n*; became king, 6. 117*n*; had the longest reign in history, 6. 117*n*; gave a grant to Cadillac, 6. 275; mentioned, 5. 272, 273; 6. 363; 7. 41, 47, 136; 8. 219; 9. 111, 212.
Louisburg, soldiers at Scarborough, 3. 172*n*, 173; English to settle at, 3. 172*n*; Seth Fogg at, 3. 211; Nicholas Hearne killed at, 3. 212; Roger Hunniwell wounded at, 3. 213; Samuel Milliken lost at, 3. 219; a New Hampshire regiment at, 3. 219; Col. Meserve at, 3. 219; Capt. Sanders at, 5. 370; 8. 228; Gen. Waldo at, 5. 382*n*; obnoxious to the colonies, 8. 16; a refuge for French cruisers, 8. 116; an expedition planned against, 8. 116; captnred, 2. 208; 3. 172, 212; 8. 120, 306–307; caused the French to fear that they would lose Canada, 8. 124; a fleet sent to recapture, 8. 125; fleet disabled, 8. 125–126; Capt. Thomas Perkins at, 8. 128; Capt. James Noble died at, 8. 152; Capt. Ilsley at, 8. 226*n*; the key to the St. Lawrence river, 8. 302; Warren governor of, 8. 312*n*; the Gibraltar of America, 8. 313; 9. 82; returned to the French, 8. 313; Europe astonished at the surrender of. 3. 176; 9. 82; mentioned, 2. 186; 8. 123. 124, 127, 147*n*, 295, 302, 303, 305, 307, 309, 312; 9. 83, 91.
expedition, the, Col. Arthur Noble in, 8. 110*n*; the Rev. William Lenichan in, 8. 110*n*; the expedition proposed, 8. 116; orders for the capture, 8. 116; Belknap's opinion of the orders, 8. 116; private reason for the expedition, 8. 117*n*; death of James Noble, 8. 118; vessel sent to cut off ships, 8. 119; troops sent, 8. 119; Pepperell's first dispatch, 8. 119, 119*n*; impossible to carry out the orders, 8. 119, 119*n*; hardships of the soldiers, 8. 120, 120*n*; captured, 8. 120; troops detained as a garrison, 8. 122; caused the rise in the price of wheat, 8. 122–123; the French awakened to their danger, 8. 124; Belknap the chief authority, 8. 302; tinged with religious romance, 8. 306; prayers for its success, 8. 306; a thanksgiving sermon, 8. 306*n*; cross taken from, now at Harvard College, 8. 306*n*; Pepperell commander, 9. 82; Waldo a brigadier-general, 9. 82; mentioned, 8. 294.
the seige of, 7. 214, 325; 8. 115, 117, 245*n*; 9. 224.
Louisiana, 5. xxxvii; 6. 66; 9. 245, 246.
Louvois, François M. L., 7. 47.
Loveitt, Thomas, 1. 321.
Lovejoy, Daniel, 4. 373.
Elizabeth, married Capt. H. Y. Brown, 4. 280*n*.
Samuel, 4. 364.
——, 4. 383.
——, of Sidney, 4. 373, 374, 402.
Lovejoy's narrows, 8. 345.
Lovelace, Gov. Francis, his letters to Pemaquid, 5. 6–8, 247–248; fled to England, 5. 248; mentioned, 7. 156; 8. 186.
Lovell, Capt. John, 2. 161; 3. 152; *see* Lovewell.
Loveren, William, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240
Lovering, William, 2. 235; 5. 57, 88, 100.
Lovewell, Daniel, 4. 362.
Capt. John, site of his battle, 4. 286; centenary observances of his battle, 1. 409; 4. 286*n* killed, 4. 287; had an Indian for a decoy, 4. 290; how his men were attacked, 4. 291; *see* also Lovell.
Lovewell's battle, a bloody fight, 4. 74, 275*n*; 9. 212; men slain at, 4. 287; called the fight at Piggwhacket, 4. 290.
brook, 2. 161.
pond, swans found in, 4. 275; mentioned, 1. 409; 4. 116, 286, 287.
war, 6. 16; 7. 116; 8. 111*n*, 114.
Lovis, an Indian, 3. 412.

Low, ——, married Deborah Ingersoll, 1. 311.
countries, 3. 287.
Mrs. ——, of Sidney, 4. 375.
Lowder, Col. Jonathan, 7. 13.
Capt. Samuel, 9. 233.
Lowell, 6. 379, 395*n*.
Abner, 7. 284.
Dr. Charles, 7. 408.
John, 1. 243, 246; 7. 354, 409.
Lower Canada, 8. 350.
Corner, Buxton, 4. 244.
Pyreness, 7. 41.
Lowther, Col. Jonathan, wrote the treaty of 1775, 7. 7; formerly gunner at Fort Pownall, 7. 7–8.
Lowville, 7. 127.
Loyalists, to be settled in New Ireland, 7. 201; mentioned, 6. 354.
Loyd, James, 8. 190.
Loyola, Ignatius, 5. 175; formed the society of Jesuits, 8. 321; projects of, 8. 321.
Lubec, 6. 95, 358, 372.
Lubby, a mode of spelling Libby, 3. 69, 130
Lucas, William, tax paid to Falmouth, 1. 323.
Luce, Daniel, 4. 396.
Luche, 7. 432.
Ludden, Jacob, 8. 59.
Ludgate, 2. 60*a*, 71*a*; 9. 332, 333, 359.
Lues, a way of spelling Lewis, 1. 141.
Luis, Thomas, a commissioner, 1. 364.
Luke, Thomas, patentee of Lygonia, 1. 45*n*.
Lukeford, John, 1. 544.
Lumber, as a current medium, 3. 167–168; exported, 2. 209; 4. 23; sent to Boston, 5. 299.
business flourishing, 1. 250*n*, 276, 278; Kittery a leader in, 1. 269; petition to the general court for permission to cut, 1. 270*n*; at Limerick, 1. 330; at Wells, 1. 339; at Scarborough, 3. 167; at Machias, 3. 179; at Dunstan, 3. 213; early in Maine, 4. 22; extinct during Queen Anne's war, 4. 74; ruined, 5. 275.
Lunenburg, 4. 371.
Lunt, Benjamin, 4. 347.
Joshua, 4. 347.
Lursignam, Cadet de, 8. 140.
Luscome, Goodman, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Lusher, Edward, held a county court, Eleazer, 1. 176; 3. 53.
Lusmore, James, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256. 1. 170.
Luther, Hofrath, 6. 325.
Martin, 4. 71, 253.
Lutherens in Waldobrough, 5. 404, 405, 406.
Lutterell, Francis, 9. 358.
Luxton, George, sold brandy to Winter, 1. 71, 72.
Luzmore, Capt. James, 6. 14; 8. 114.
Lybby, a mode of spelling Libby, 3. 69.
Lybian coasts, 7. 133.
Lydians, the, first adopted metallic currency, 6. 147.
Lygonia, extent of, 1. 45, 80, 97; patentees of, 1. 45*n*, 80; the assembly of awarded property to Jordan, 1. 58; purchased by Rigby, 1. 90; Cleeves a deputy governor, 1. 90, 91, 97, 146, 150; 3. 22; Rigby's patent to declared valid, 1. 96; Mass. ordered to compel obedience in, 1. 96; disputes about the boundary of, 1. 96; difficult to comprehend why Gorges' title was not good, 1. 96–97; Rigby asked the Lord Protector to aid him in settling, 1. 97*n*; separated from the Province of Maine, 1. 98; what is known of its government, 1. 99; letter to the assembly of, 1. 90–100; Cleeves as agent went to Boston, 1. 102–103; Edward Rigby the agent of in England, 1. 103; court of, 1. 540; the people of met at Casco, 1. 547; desired assistance, 1. 549; letter from the governor of Mass. to, 1. 550; Richard Foxwell a member of the general assembly, 3. 19; Henry Watts a member of the assembly of, 3. 22; settlements comprised in the province of, 3. 23*n*; Rigby's government established in, 3. 41; officers of, 3. 41; became the property of Edward Rigby, 3. 42; destruction in, 3. 42, 43; named by Alexander Rigby, 5. xxi; mentioned, 1. 93, 94, 98, 535, 540; 8. 390; 9. 346.
Patent, 1. 80.
Lyman, 2. 142; 4. 243; 7. 222, 225.
Asa, teacher at the Saco Academy, 8. 174.
the Rev. Asa, preached at Bath, 2. 226.
Isaac, 7. 220; 8. 391.
Theodore jr., 3. 245, 246.
Dr. ——, of Wells, 4. 267.
Lyme, 6. 32.
Lynde, Samuel, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Lynde's island, 2. 283.
Lyndhurst, Lord, 7. 234.
Lynn, home of John Blaney, 1. 40; Batchelder a minister at, 1. 74; former home of Richard Seacomb, 1. 230; John Gustin moved to, 1. 310; people from settled at Scarborough, 3. 139; mentioned, 2. 144; 3. 216, 217, 320; 5. 223, 370*n*; 7. 227.

David, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; 9. 204.
Nathaniel, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; 9. 204.
Lyon, the Rev. James, 7. 220.
Capt. ——, 2. 248.
Lyson, Daniel, his Magna Britannia cited, 2. 257*n*.

Macauley, Thomas Babington, 4. 90; his History of England cited, 6. 124, 125*n*; 7. 136*n*.
Maccabees, 6. 147.
Macclenaghan, the Rev. William, ordained, 2. 220; his salary, 2. 221; recommended as a preacher, 3. 274; officiated at Georgetown, 2. 220, 221; 3. 274*n*, 275; at Kennebec, 3. 274; 4. 195; his report, 3. 274–275; moved to Pennsylvania, 3. 275; 6. 33; at Cape Elizabeth, 3. 275*n*; 6. 32; excited a religious controversy, 3. 275*n*; moved to Chelsea, 3. 275*n*; 6. 32; where he preached in Bath, 3. 277; became an Episcopalian, 6. 33; 195, 196; at Fort Richmond, 6. 195; labors of, 6. 195–196; his character, 6. 196; chaplain to Waldo's regiment, 8. 131; *see* McLenichon, Rev. William.
MacCulloch, Dr. John, 6. 411.
McCannon, a corruption of McKinnon, 5. 7.
McClanethan, *see* Macclenaghan.
McClean, Col. Allen, determined to attack Arnold, 1. 484, 488; the number of men in his regiment, 1. 488; reinforced Quebec, 1. 517; fired on a flag of truce, 1. 518–519.
M'Cleland, Lieut. ——, 1. 516.
McClintock, a Scotch-Irish name, 4. 14; 6. 19.
Elizabeth, 4. 309.
Jane, 4. 309.
William, served at Pemaquid, 5. 303.
McClough, ——, married a daughter of Samuel Baker, 2. 178.
Mrs. ——, 2. 182.
McClure, Thomas, 5. 303.
McCobb, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Denny, married Miss Groton, 6. 368.
James, settled at Arrowsic, 2. 202; land granted to, 2. 283; Booth Bay ceded to, 6. 18; led the immigration to Booth Bay, 6. 19.
Capt. Samuel, his company to be sent forward, 1. 468; in command of troops sent to Cambridge, 2. 214; led the immigration to Booth Bay, 6. 19; date of his birth and death, 6. 19; mentioned, 1. 500, 513; 2. 215; 9. 160.
William, 6. 19.
Judge ——, 5. 417.
McCoomb, Col. ——, 9. 185.
McCormic, James, condemned for murder, 1. 467, 503; sent to Newburyport, 1. 467; lived at North Yarmouth, 1. 467; reprimanded, 1. 503.
McCraken family, settled at Warren, 6. 21.
McCrillis, William H., 8. 471.
McCulloch, the Hon. Hugh, 8. 398.
McDaniel, Capt. Timothy, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203; the only man that took a paper at Black Point, 3. 205; read his paper on the meeting house steps, 3. 205; biographical notice of, 3. 217; married Lydia Prout, 3. 218; mentioned, 3. 188, 198.
McDonald clan, 6. 5.
John, a lawyer at Limerick, 1. 329*n*.
——, settled at Falmouth, 6. 12
McDuffie, ——, 7. 464.
Macedon, 6. 147, 148.
McFadden, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
McFarland, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Andrew, 6. 158.
Capt. Ephraim, gave land to Berwick Academy, 8. 172.
Walter, an Indian interpreter, 4. 169, 370, 373; signed Pownall's certificate of possession, 6. 338.
William, 4. 148.
——, tutor at Harvard College, 4. 295.
McGaw, the Hon. Jacob, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; mentioned, 4. 279*n*; 6. 358; 8. 452; letter of cited, 6. 108–109.
Thomas, 8. 476.
McGlathey, ——, of Camden, 4. 325, 326.
McGowen, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
McGregor, the Rev. David, settled in New Hampshire, 6. 11, 12; mentioned, 6. 13, 36; sermon of cited, 6. 9.
Rob Roy, 6. 7.
McGregors, the, to be exterminated, 6. 6; sought a refuge in Ireland, 6. 6; the descendants bear different names, 6. 6–7.
McGuyer, John, to accompany Arnold to Quebec, 1. 500.
Machagony, *see* Machegonne.
Machegonne, Indian name of Jordan's point, 1. 65*n*; to be called Stogummor, 1. 65; now Portland, 1. 59, 62; definition of, 1. 59*n*, 60*n*; 4. 105; mentioned, 1. 68, 68*n*, 112, 541, 543.
Machias, home of the O'Briens, 2. 242; the people of opposed to the English government, 2. 243; 7. 204; ordered to take down the liberty pole, 2. 243; sent to Pleasant river for help, 2. 244; drove

Machias—continued.
the Margaretta down the river, 2. 244; gave chase to the vessel, 2. 245; notified of the approach of two armed schooners, 2. 246; sent a report of captures to Watertown, 2. 246; erected breastworks, 2. 246; origin of the settlement of, 3. 177–178, 181; early settlers of, 3. 178, 179–180; 4. 78; mill erected at, 3. 178, 179; George Libby gave land to, 3. 181; British armed vessel captured near, 3. 211; the Indian name of, 4. 106; privateers captured at, 4. 351; Allerton's traders at, 5. 204; 7. 31; French settlement at, 6. 3; Cadillac's account of, 6. 279; called Majais, 6. 279, 279*n*; fort at, 7. 204; common schools in, 8. 158; mentioned, 3. 207, 211, 220, 223; 6. 103, 234, 280, 286; 7. 220; 8. 163, 164, 165, 330, 478; 9. 112.
Association, 3. 211.
bay, 2. 245.
Indians, same as Penobscots, 6. 234; embraced the cause of the colonies, 7. 204; mentioned, 3. 357; 5. 371; 7. 63.
port, 3. 179.
river, 7. 265.
Union, the, cited, 6. 126*n*.
McIntire, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
house, the, 8. 279.
the Hon. Rufus, 8. 75.
McKean, a corruption of McKinnon, 6. 7.
James, 6. 36.
McKeen, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 11, 19.
John, his exertions in behalf of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 5; his conclusion that Weymouth ascended the Androscoggin, 3. 281; Prof. P. A. Chadbourne's letter to, 6. 349; mentioned, 3. 325*n*; 5. xx, 214*n*, 292*n*; 6. 160, 191*n*, 378; 8. 211*n*; Account of the Early Settlements on the Sagadahock, 3. 311–324; Remarks on the Voyage of Weymouth, 5. 307–338; the same cited, 5. 346, 348, 349, 350; 6. 294, 309, 310, 311, 313, 314; 7. 134*n*.
Dr. Joseph, preceptor at Berwick Academy, 8. 162; preached in Beverly, 7. 372; became president of Bowdoin College, 6. 358; 7. 372; 8. 162, 176; died, 8. 177; mentioned, 2. 226; 4. 258; 6. 359; 7. 414; 8. 180.
Dr. ——, of Topsham, 6. 162.
Miss ——, 5. 214*n*.
——, 6. 12.
McKene, Isaac, 3. 173.
McKenna, a corruption of McKinnon, 6. 7.
McKenney, Abner, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Isaac, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
James, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
John, lived at Black Point, 3. 83; deed to from Robert Jordan, 3. 83*n*.
Joseph, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
William, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
McKenzie, Midshipman ——, taken prisoner, 1. 517.
Mackey's island, to be called Newton, 1. 69; within the ancient limits of Falmouth, 1. 145; origin of the name, 1. 145*n*; called Macworth's island, 1. 145*n*.
point, bones found on, 1. 69*n*; to be called Newton, 1. 69*n*.
Mackfarland, William, 4. 148.
see also McFarland.
Mackie, Dr. Andrew, 7. 430.
Mary, daughter of Andrew, married Thomas Burgess, 7. 430.
Macinaw, called Missilimakinack, 6. 276.
MacKinnon, the Rev. Colin, 6. 224.
McKinstry family, 6. 7; 7. 481.
the Rev. John, settled at Sutton, 6. 13, 31; moved to Ellington, 6. 31; death of, 6. 31; came to America, 1. 473; near Worcester, 7. 473.
Mary, 8. 473.
Dr. ——, son of the Rev. John, 7. 473; moved to Taunton, 7. 473; surgeon-general under Gage, 7. 473; died, 7. 474.
McKonkey, John, 1. 503, 505, 510.
McKoy, William, 1. 525.
Mack, the Rev. Wilder B., preached at Bath, 2. 228.
McLanathan, *see* Macclenaghan.
McLane, Louis, 5. xxxvii; 8. 57.
William, an early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
McLaughlan, James, 8. 52, 66, 70, 76.
McLaughlin, Robert, came from Ireland, 3. 217.
Robert 2d, son of William, 3. 217.
Samuel, son of William, moved to Camden, 3. 217.
William, came from Ireland, 3. 217; his sons, 3. 217.
William jr., served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204; a son of William, 3. 217.
McLean, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
the Rev. Alexander, preached in Bristol, 4. 330, 335; 6. 35; death of 6. 35.

family settled in Warren, 6. 21.
Brigadier-General ——, 7. 121.
McLellan, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Brice, 4. 371, 400, 401.
Hugh, an early settler of Gorham, 2. 148–149.
McLellan's wharf, 2. 209.
McLenichon, the Rev. William, purchased land of Col. Noble, 8. 110; conditions of the sale, 8. 112–113; biographical notice of, 8. 110*n*, 111*n*; mentioned, 8. 111, 112*n*, 118, 131; *see* also Macclenaghan.
McLinichon, William jr., 8. 111*n*.
Maclure, William, 6. 408, 412.
McMillan, Gen. John, married Mehitable Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
McMullen, John, 4. 276.
McNeil, Lieut. ——, 7. 126.
McNice, a corruption of McNish, 6. 7.
McNish, corruptions of the name, 6. 7.
McNutt, Col. ——, the supposed author of Considerations on the Sovereignty, Independence, Trade and Fisheries of New Ireland, 7. 205.
Macomb, Gen. ——, 8. 70.
Macomber, Elder Job, preached at Bowdoinham, 7. 222, 226.
Macon, Abner, killed, 8. 267.
McPherson, Capt. John, aid to Montgomery, 1. 522, 523.
McPhiel, Col. ——, 7. 126.
Mc's hill, 4. 276.
Macworth, Arthur, gave possession of territory to Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 66, 69, 544; settled on the Presumpscot, 1. 68; his deed to Vines, 1. 68, 128; came to Saco, 1. 69; married the widow of Samuel Adams, 1. 69, 305; probably previously married, 1. 69; died, 1. 69, 70*n*, 157; 3. 44; his children, 1. 69; his sons died without issue, 1. 69–70; death of his wife, 1. 70; his name extinct but his descendants numerous, 1. 70; lived upon his grant till his death, 1. 70; testimony relating to, 1. 70*n*; his wife to administer his estate, 1. 70*n*; charged Winter with irregular dealings, 1. 71–72; George Lewis in his employ, 1. 72; a referee in the case of Cleeves *vs.* Winter, 1. 74; appointed a commissioner, 1. 91; refused to act, 1. 91; supported Vines, 1. 92; lived at Casco, 1. 94*n*; his house, 1. 101; opposed the encroachments of Mass., 1. 102; 3. 44; his land divided among his children, 1. 128; his daughter Sarah married Abraham Adams, 1. 128; his daughter Rebecca married Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 128, 208; lived on Mackey's island, 1. 145*n*; magistrate, 1. 367; head of the opposers of Rigby, 1. 549; mentioned, 1. 76, 88, 91, 94, 99, 133.
Arthur jr., 1. 69.
Mrs. Jane, moved to Boston, 1. 70, 128–129, 217; death of, 1. 70, 250; to administer her husband's estate, 1. 70*n*; date of her will, 1. 70*n*; bequests in her will, 1. 70*n*; children baptized in her house, 1. 108, 162; 8. 294*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 112; the mother of James Andrews, 1. 112; her daughter married, 1. 113–114; conveyed land to Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 114; lived at Falmouth, 1. 114, 215; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; her petition to the general court, 1. 144; mentioned, 1. 130, 133, 208, 217.
John, son of Arthur, 1. 69; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Rebecca, married Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 70*n*, 113–114, 128, 208; married William Rogers, 1. 70*n*; her son, 1. 70*n*; married Abraham Adams, 1. 70*n*, 128.
Macworth's point, called Newton, 1. 69, 114.
Madamascontee, definition of, 4. 379; now Damariscotta, 4. 379.
Madawaska, definition of, 4. 115; incorporated, 8. 51, 53; town meeting of interrupted, 8. 51; elected a representative, 8. 51; people in arrested, 8. 52; Livingston in, 8. 53, 55; mentioned, 4. 86, 106; 8. 5, 27, 53, 60, 85.
county, 8. 104.
river, 8. 29, 30, 39, 40, 44, 49, 65; 9. 171.
Madefer, *see* Madiver.
Madeira, 1. 56, 551; 3. 98; 4. 23.
Madison, Major George, 9. 199, 200.
James, 6. 359.
the, 9. 185.
Madiver, Joel, land granted to, 1. 206, 207, 251; lived near the Fore river, 1. 216; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 251, 321; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Joel jr., lived at Falmouth, 1. 321.
Michael, lived at Falmouth, 1. 155, 180*n*; father of Joel, 1. 206; exchanged farms with Gendall, 1. 232; 3. 75; acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 46; settled at Black Point, 3. 74; land granted to, 3. 74, 75; reason for the grant, 3. 74–75; trouble with John Tenney, 3. 75; Scottow conveyed land to, 3. 75; called "Old Madiver," 3. 75.
Madockawando, chief of the Penobscots, 1. 215; agreed to a peace, 1.

Madockawando—continued.
228; a powerful chief, 1. 229; in command of the Indians, 1. 298, 301; dead, 1. 304; 3. 139; 7. 66, 67, 75; to receive an annual tribute of a peck of corn, 3. 102; father-in-law of St. Castine, 3. 134; 6. 111, 283; attempted negotiations with John Eathey, 5. 252; his sister entertained by Andros, 5. 268; given ammunition, 5. 268; delivered prisoners at Pemaquid, 5. 283; at the capture of Pemaquid, 5. 283; a friend of St. Castine, 7. 44, 45; frequently in Quebec, 7. 44; his clan, 7. 44; character of, 7. 45, 69; met Andros, 7. 55, 55*n*; notice sent to St. Castine, 7. 55, 55*n*; visited Boston, 7. 56; predicted the war, 7. 58; led his tribe against Falmouth, 7. 59; friendly to the English, 7. 61; disinclined towards the French, 7. 69; sold land to Gov. Phipps, 9. 69; the Indians denied his right to sell, 9. 79; mentioned, 5. 28, 219*n*.
Madrid, 3. 339.
Maductic falls, 4. 106.
Madusnekeag river, 4. 106.
Madwichig, 3. 357.
Magahunta, the Indian devil, 4. 379.
Maganumbee, } 4. 155, 163, 164; his
Magawombee } mark, 3. 420.
Magaquodavic river, 8. 7, 8, 11, 13, 14, 15.
Magawok bay, 4. 106.
Magdalen College, 1. 59*n*.
island, 9. 101.
Maggacadava river, sometimes called the St. Croix, 8. 10.
Magistrates for the province and towns, 1. 159, 163.
Magna Britannia, 2. 257*n*; *see* Lysons, Daniel.
Magnæ Britanniæ, 4. 123; 6. 124; *see* Great Britain.
Magna Græcia, 6. 205.
Magnalia Christi America, *see* Mather, Cotton, 1. 153–154.
Magnesia, found in Limerick, 1. 326.
Magouwandock, 3. 412.
Magyar language, the, 9. 266*n*.
Mahigans, the, 7. 101.
Mahogany Jones, a nickname of John Jones, 4. 45.
Mahotiwormet, Indian name of Robin Hood, 2. 190.
Maidens, the, a nickname given to the French soldiers, 7. 42.
Maijard, Pere, 6. 225.
Maillard, Abbé ——, manuscript of cited, 1. 422.
Mails, service at Bath, 2. 219; delayed five weeks, 3. 205*n*; the first regular to Scarborough, 3. 205*n*; twice a week on horseback to Bath, 5. lxvi; regular in 1753 from Boston to Philadelphia, 6. 328; how carried from Portland to Winthrop in 1799, 7. 273; uncertain at the Bay of Fundy, 8. 128.
Mainard, Pere ——, 6. 215.
Maine, ancient dominions of, *see* Sewall, Rufus K.
Central Railroad, 8. 205*n*, 210*n*, 280.
Charitable School, 8. 177, 178.
Charitable Society, 8. 168.
district of, 7. 400, 401.
early documents relating to cited, 1. 38*n*.
ecclesiastical sketches of, *see* Greenleaf, Moses.
educational institutions of while a district of Mass., by the Rev. J. T. Champlin, 8. 155–180.
genealogical record cited, 9. 308*n*.
Historical Society, corporate members of, 1. 11; 8. 410; act of incorporation, 1. 10, 11–12; 2. 12*a*–13*a*; 4. 6; 5. xviii; 6. 358; 8. 346, 410; organized, 1. 12; first officers of, 1. 12, 17; 4. 6; constitution and by-laws, 1. 13–15; members of, 1. 16; Popham celebration, 1. 29*n*; the David Sewall manuscript presented to, 1. 363; services rendered by, 2. 13*a*; possess Strachey's History of Travel, 3. 281; received a copy of Popham's letter to James 1, 5. 343; at work on the Documentary History of the State, 7. 364; obtained copies of documents in the archives of Europe, 7. 364; proceedings of, 6. 353–374; 7. 361–495; moved to Portland, 8. iii; to have two series of publications, 8. iii, iv; the duty of, 8. 293, 294; 9. 169; sent a greeting to the Hon. Peleg Sprague, 8. 212; mentioned, 3. 312*n*, 314*n*, 321, 323*n*, 339, 358; 4. 59, 67, 95, 230, 233, 235; 5. 141, 143*n*, 144*n*; 6. 85, 205, 244; 7. 360, 378, 379, 422, 455, 457, 473*n*, 480, 481, 482, 494; 8. 113*n*, 123, 183*n*, 274*n*, 282*n*, 294, 325, 344, 346, 404, 406, 410, 481, 507; publications of cited, 1. 34*n*, 40*n*, 43*n*, 44*n*, 240; 2. 42*n*, 49*n*, 80, 130, 151, 237; 3. 35*n*, 47*n*, 59*n*, 211, 273, 277; 5. xix, 1, 2, 3, 157*n*, 158*n*, 160, 164*n*, 167*n*, 173*n*, 186*n*, 188*n*, 214*n*, 223*n*, 224*n*, 291*n*, 372*n*; 6. 78, 176*n*, 180*n*, 183, 189*n*, 195*n*, 305; 7. 3*n*, 6*n*. 58*n*, 95, 301*n*, 313*n*, 315*n*; 8. iv, 111*n*, 112*n*, 184*n*, 185*n*, 191*n*, 199, 204*n*, 273, 283, 332; 9. 7–8, 261, 277*n*, 326*n*.
the History of, *see* Sullivan and Williamson.
Insane Hospital, 8. 357.
John, lived at Maine's point, 1. 114;

lived at Westcustogo, 1. 185, 188; at Casco Bay, 1. 236*n*; at Foreside, 2. 171, 172; *see* also Mayne.
Literary and Theological Institution chartered, 8. 177, 178; early promoters of, 8. 178; opened, 8. 178; closed, 8. 178–179.
Medical School, 5. xviii; 6. 413.
Missionary Society, 7. 377, 378.
province of, few books published in, 1. 5; the history of enlightened by the Maine Historical Society, 2. 13*a*; obscurity of the early history of, 5. i; will occupy a prominent place in history, 2. 13*a*; has the precedence in the English colonization of America, 7. 403; called Mavoosham, 2. 17*a*; 4. 106; early ruler of, 2. 18*a*; origin of the dependence of upon the government of New York, 5. 1–2; list of grants in, 1. 79; 9. 365–368; boundary of, 2. 257–258, 271; why the early settlers did not succeed, 2. 270, 271, 273; the character of the settlers compared with those of Mass., 2. 270–271; 3. 29; 4. 70, 71, 72, 80; 5. xxi, xxii, 3–4, 179; customs of the settlers, 3. 97; largely settled by people from Mass., 1. 161, 4. 69; 6. 4, 5; 8. 439; Shapleigh a prominent man in the affairs of, 1. 163*n*; expenses incurred in settling, 1. 272*n*; 2. 61*a*; the Flanders or Belgium of America, 1. 403; Catholic missions among the Indians of, 1. 428–446; first Indian convert in, 1. 431; the Indians of firm Catholics, 1. 445; the French the cause of the crimson pages in the early history of, 5. 175; distinctly Episcopalian, 5. 175, 221; 6. 179–180, 183; great variety of sources for the population of, 6. 3–4; but little attention paid in early days to the schools, 7. 273; early fishing on the coast of, 7. 133; 9. 78; coast of first
(1603) brought into notice, 1603, 1. 25; 4. 67; Champlain and Du Monts on the coast of, 1. 25–26; 3. 99; 7. 249; penetrated by the French, 5. 325; first attempt to settle, 1.
(1605) 28; 2. 20*a*; 4. 13, 68; Weymouth, 1605, made a voyage to, 2. 22*a*; 7. 209, 295; carried captives to England, 7. 209; (*see* under Indians); Bashaba early noticed in the annals of, 7. 95; brought, 1606, to the notice of the English, 1. 28; Gorges the original proprietor of, 2. 26*a*, 266; Gorges the founder of, 2. 73*a*; a friend to the colonists of, 5. 216; her indebtedness to Gorges, 2. 73*a*, 74*a*; the native places of the pioneers of, 6. 179; the Mary and John, 1607, arrived at, 2. 27*a*; supposed site of the colony, 2. 27*a*–28*a*; measures taken to explore, 2. 28*a*; 1607, in a state
(1607) of incipiency, 4. 70; Champlain's
(1613) map of the coast of published, 1613, 7. 249; Capt. John Smith, 1614, on the coast of, 7. 135;
(1620) Pemaquid, 1620, not a part of, 7. 310; suffered by the perplex-
(1622) ity of the grants, 1622, 2. 52*a*;
(1623) visited by Levett, 1623, 1. 34; 2. 49*a*; few settlers on the coast of, 2. 50*a*; a favorite resort for fishermen, 3. 9; no fishing ves-
(1624) sels on the coast of, 1624, 3. 9;
(1625) the Dutch attempted to settle, 1625, 4. 218; 6. 23*n*; John Brown acquired a title in, 7. 135; fort
(1630) built in, 1630, 7. 135; first permanent settlement in, 1631, 1. 35, 37*n*, 46; time of but little note but of future value, 5. 219;
(1632) Godfrey established in, 1632, 1. 46*n*, 47*n*, 183*n*; the colonies gradually united, 5. 215; divis-
(1635) ion of the patentees, 1635, 1. 81, 89; Gorges' charter confirmed, 2. 58*a*; so named by Gorges, 2. 58*a*, 70; 8. 184; origin of the name, 2. 58*an*; 3. 31*n*; 5. xxi; Captain Gorges governor of, 2. 50*n*; 3. 31; rent demanded by Gorges, 2. 70–71; called New Somersetshire, 1. 65; 3. 31; George Cleeves ac-
(1636) quired a title to, 1636, 1. 65; first general jurisdiction of, 2. 53*a*; first organized government of, 6. 179; the service of the Church of England authorized
(1638) in, 6. 183; John Jocelyn in. 1638, 1. 50; cattle scarce in, 3-72*n*; injured by Laud, 5. 221; de, pendent on England, 5. 221–222; compared to Mass., 5. 227–228; Gorges charter to, 1. 109; 4. 69;
(1639) 8. 151; Richard Vines, 1639, governor of, 2. 79*a*; the government of based on Anglo-Saxon forms, 2. 59*a*; mode of government by T. Gorges, 1. 73*n*; 2.
(1640) 59*a*–60*a*, 55–57; Gorges, 1640, made lord proprietor, 9. 312; Thomas Josselyn to organize the government, 2. 59*a*, 64*a*, 78*a*; first court held, 1. 88; Gorges' attention called from, 2. 60*a*; Mass. took possession of, 2. 60*a*; 3. 33; resistance to Mass., 2. 60*a*, 272; pretext for the usurpation of Mass., 2. 60*n*, 61*a*, 272; 3. 33; 9. 319–320; Mass. not guilty of usurpation, 5. 228; Gorges' court established, 1. 73, 88; the people of appealed to Mass. to settle the confusion, 1. 140; prizes offered

Maine—continued.
for killing wolves, 1. 366; children to be baptized, 1. 366; the first Puritan minister in, 1. 547; 3. 153; clergymen wanted, 3. 153; first
(1644) trial for murder in, 1644, 3. 16*n*; William Waldern, 1645, the re-
(1645) corder of, 1. 368; Henry Josselyn governor of, 2. 79*a*; the settlements disturbed by war, 3.
(1646) 169, 171*n*; 9. 316, 317; John Bonython, 1646, declared an outlaw, 1. 368; second trial for
(1647) murder, 3. 16; taxes levied, 1647, 1. 368; Lygonia separated from, 1. 98; the people of the western part form a combination
(1649) for their government, 1649, 1. 98; Godfrey governor of, 1. 47, 183; 9. 319; Mass. sent commis-
(1652) sioners to treat with the people of, 1652, 2. 61*a*; 3. 43; Godfrey refused to confer with the commissioners, 2. 61*a*–62*a*; cause of the dislike to Mass., 2. 62*a*–63*a*; the people under two governments, 2. 62*a*; obliged to submit to Mass., 1. 98, 100; 3. 33, 43–44, 45, 46; 6. 185; 7. 151–152; the
(1656) people, 1656, petitioned to Cromwell, 1. 392–395, 397*n*; underhanded work of Mass., 9.
(1658) 326; part of called Yorkshire, 1. 106; Mass., 1658, held possession of the western parts, 1. 107; the people hostile to Mass., 1.
(1659) 107, 240; laxity of the morals in, 1659, 1. 158, 190, 192; freedom of speech in, 3. 23; state
(1661) of the traveling in, 1661, 1. 165;
(1662) party spirit high, 1662, 1. 170,
(1663) 182, 196, 240; influence of the laws upon, 1663, 1. 152; the Earl of Stirling's right sold to the Duke of York, 5. 2; appealed to the crown, 1664, to settle
(1664) disputes, 1. 173, 176, 240, 400–401; visited by commissioners, 1664, 1. 173; 3. 56; 5. 235; Archdale in, 1. 173; Mass. ordered not to meddle with the affairs of, 1. 175, 176; 3. 56; the first map of made, 1. 175; the authority of Gorges denied, 1. 176; the people of set up their own government, 1. 177; address to the king, 1. 178–179; the people desired the protection of Mass., 1. 181; 3. 58, 62, 63–64; 5. 235; the towns scattered, 1. 181, 211–212, 228; the middle classes satisfied with Mass., 1. 182; given to the Duke of York, 8. 184; the authority
(1665) of Mass., 1665, denied, 1. 183, 184; commissioners sent by the king, 2. 63*a*; 4. 220; the government by the commissioners established, 1. 195; magistrates appointed, 2. 63*a*–64*a*; declared to be the property of Gorges, 2.
(1666) 60*a*, 70; 3. 33, 50; 6. 188; commissioners appointed, 1666, for the eastern parts, 1. 376; the
(1668) people appeal to Mass., 1668, to settle their confusion, 1. 196; 3. 58; end of the government by the king's commissioners, 1. 195; general submission to Mass., 1. 197, 198, 385, 386; the elective franchise established, 1. 201; people divided in regard to the jurisdiction of Mass., 3. 64; the settlements increased in import-
(1669) ance, 3. 64; highways, 1669, ordered to be laid out, 1. 165;
(1670) Josselyn's account of, 1670, 1. 550–552; division among the people, 1. 551; 3. 96; 5. 234; supplied with goods by Mass., 1. 551; the coast a refuge for fugitives from justice, 5. 234; the best work upon the history of the
(1671) time, 5. 234*n*; the government, 1671, topsy-turvey, 3. 98; 5. 223–237; people ordered to provide means of defense, 3. 102; the only record of punishment of Quak-
(1672) ers, 3. 71; the eastern boundary, 1672, established, 1. 202; condition of, 5. 238–239, 242; petition to Mass., 5. 239–241; varying territorial name, 5. 242; peacefully
(1674) acknowledged the government, 1674, of Mass., 5. 248; the first attempt to govern by law, 5. 250; not imprudent in zeal of Christianizing, 5. 251; prevented from becoming a part of Canada, 5.
(1675) 257; the militia of, 1. 228, 229*n*; settlers exposed to the hostile Indians, 3. 102; relief sent by Mass., 3. 107; condition of during King Philip's war, 4. 73, 222;
(1676) the authority of Mass., 1676, annulled, 1. 238; restored to the heirs of Gorges and Mason, 1. 238; Pemaquid the foremost
(1677) settlement, 1677, in the province, 5. 261*n* Andros ordered the people not to fortify their houses, 5. 269; purchased of Gorges by Mass., 1. 238–239; 2. 64*a*, 257, 261, 264, 266; 3. 33, 65, 129; 4. 70; 7. 160, 211; price paid, 1. 239*n*; 2. 64*a*, 257, 261, 264, 266; 3. 33, 65*n*; the king displeased at the purchase, 3. 65; question of raising money for the war, 1.
(1678) 239; legally transferred, 1678, to Mass., 2. 65*a*; deed from Gorges to Usher, 2. 257–260; deed from Usher to Mass., 2. 261–264;

government formed, 1. 240; 2. 65*a*; Mass. purchased what she had previously held by injus-
(1680) tice, 4. 70; Thomas Danforth, 1680, appointed president, 1. 240; 2. 65*a*; 3. 129; first general assembly, 1. 240, 241; 3. 129; jurisdiction assumed at York, 3. 129; the people dissatisfied, 1. 240; address to the people, 1. 240–241; petition to Charles II, 1.
(1681) 400–401; 3. 129; the Assembly, 1681, applied to Mass. for security, 1. 265; committee appointed to inquire into the state of, 1. 265; Baptists first appear, 8.
(1682) 221; sawmills in, 1682, 1. 268–269; the only record of religious persecution, 7. 224; land titles,
(1684) 1684, confirmed, 1. 271–272; repose of the people interrupted, 1. 273; affairs conducted with indifference, 1. 273; local government ceased, 1. 274; land owners required to obtain new patents,
(1687) 1. 274; the quitrents, 1687, produce dissatisfaction, 1. 272-273; people opposed to the new survey of the lands, 1. 274–275, 280; the people advised to submit to the new order, 1. 274, 282;
(1688) outbreak of Indian hostilities, 1688, 1. 288; troops sent to, 1. 289, 290; largely deserted, 7. 54; Andros paid a visit to, 7. 54; Mass. not over anxious for the
(1689) safety of the people, 1689, 7. 111; by a charter consolidated
(1691) with Mass., 1691, 7. 211; 8. 157; established as a district, 8. 157; population of, 8. 157; nearly
(1693) depopulated, 1693, 5. 283*n*; the
(1696) deplorable condition of, 1696, 3. 138–139; commissioners ap-
(1700) pointed to settle the land claims in, 2. 234; opinion of Richard West on the king's right to the
(1718) woods of, 1718, 2. 265–268; the forest opened to the settlers by the capture of Quebec, 4. 75;
(1734) Scotch-Irish first arrived at, 6. 11; tax of 1734, 4. 197; Quakers
(1740) in, 1740, 7. 220–221; alarmed by
(1741) the Spanish war, 1741, 8. 211;
(1743) tax of 1743, 4. 197; Germans arrived at, 1753, 6. 23; large Scotch emigration, 6. 23; a stronghold of the Presbyterians, 6. 32; by the
(1759) fall of Quebec, 1759, the French lost their possession of, 7. 248;
(1760) the chief townships of, 1760, 4. 75; distribution of French Neutrals in, 3. 176*n*; 6. 339–343; slavery crept in, 7. 213, 215; relative rank of the towns, 3. 176*n*; new names appeared, 4. 78; Protestants arrived, 4. 78; settlers en-
couraged by Mass., 4. 78; em-
(1761) braced York county, 6. 43; tax
(1762) of 1761, 4. 197; drought of 1762,
(1763) 3. 177; revival of Episcopalian-
(1764) ism, 1763, 7. 220; population,
(1700) 1764, 7. 215; number of lawyers
(1774) in, 1770, 8. 157; the condition
(1783) and the work of the slaves, 1774, 7. 215; Baptists, 1683, numerous, 7. 221–222; the number of in-
(1784) corporated towns, 1784, 7. 219; local resident ministers, 7. 219; first appearance of the Methodists, 7. 226; progress scarcely impeded by the war of the Revolution, 4. 78; land titles embarrassed, 7. 353; lottery established to sell lands, 7. 353–354; state lands explored, 7. 354; towns
(1789) incorporated, 1789, 4. 79; progress of, 4. 79–80; temporarily checked, 4. 80; Elder Jesse Lee
(1790) in, 1790, 7. 227; the population,
(1791) 1791, 8. 157; Hallowell Academy incorporated, 8. 160; the peo-
(1797) ple, 1797, lacked good Christian education, 4. 356; the number
(1800) of lawyers, 1800, 8. 157; the
(1804) landholders' troubles settled,
(1807) 1804, 2. 292; bitter political
(1820) strife, 1807, 7. 356; separated from Mass., 1820, 1. 274; 2. 123; 3. 65; 7. 21, 419; 8. 157, 177, 391; 9. 175; number of lawyers, 1820, 8. 157; number of clergymen, 8. 157–158; few educated natives, 8. 158; education in, 7. 274; 8. 158; academies incorporated, 8. 160; no olden time in the history of, 4. 75; dates of the establishment of churches in, 5. liv–lv; 7. 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226–227; had no laws relating to slavery, 7. 211; mentioned, 1. 21, 49, 81, 302, 401, 403, 414, 420, 426, 435, 541; 2. 9, 242; 3. 51, 87, 89, 230, 233, 325, 332; 4. 249, 257, 284*n*, 321, 411, 413; 5. liii, 2, 6, 352, 399; 6. 34, 99*n*, 132, 156, 160, 207, 275, 343*n*, 357, 359; 7. 43, 45*n*, 95, 114, 131, 203, 223, 227, 228, 255*n*, 274, 286, 294, 308*n*, 325, 359, 385, 387, 404, 405, 406, 410, 417; 8. 157, 190, 287, 294, 349; 9. 34, 35, 38, 76, 81, 82, 209, 225, 233, 262, 300, 304, 315*n*, 327, 333, 334, 335, 338, 342, 346, 354, 355; *see* Maine, state of.
the Provincial Council of, 2. 50.
Reports, 8. 342, 343, 397, 416, 469, 470.
Slavery in, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 207–216.
state of, the first period of the history of, 4. 68–72; second period of the history of, 4. 72–77; third period of the history of, 4. 78–

Maine—continued.
(1820) 87; became an independent state, 1820, 4. 25, 78, 80; 5. xviii; 6. 64*n*, 66, 68, 71, 72, 201; 8. 27, 177; her tonnage, 4. 25; Lin-
(1827) coln became governor of, 1827, 1. 409; Lincoln's important work in, 1. 414; her present strength partly owing to the exertions of the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 294; developing her resources, 4. 11–12; average duration of life in, 4. 17; the census
(1855) of 1855, 4. 19; soil of, 4. 20; valuation of real estate in, 4. 22; her early vessels of small tonnage, 4. 24; a leader in ship building, 4. 25; manufactures in, 4. 27; moving with rapid strides, 4. 28; youngest of the Atlantic states, 4. 67; character of her people, 4. 76–77, 80, 81, 82, 83; settled by Massachusetts and New Hampshire, 4. 80; Paul Coffin's remarks on, 4. 404–405; last great land controversy settled, 4. 233; took prompt measures to promote morality and learning, 5. xvii, xviii; had formerly but little interest in historical research, 5. xviii; has a broad field for historical inquiry, 5. xx; the number of settled ministers of 1856
(1856) compared to 1792, 5. lv; the Lithgow family prominent in, 5. 415; the first United States district attorney in, 5. 415; ceded territory to the United States, 6. 73; renewed the Indian treaty, 7. 20; formerly under the dominion of France, 7. 248; the locality of first occupied, 8. 317; the Ashburton treaty a sacrifice to, 8. 6, 15; the St. Croix the true boundary of, 8. 11; islands conceded to, 8. 15; exercised jurisdiction over territory that was disputed by Great Britain, 8. 16, 17; gave grants in this territory, 8. 16–17; the commissioners had no right to cede any part of to England, 8. 18; bounded on the north by the St. Lawrence river, 8. 23; desired the eastern line established, 8. 28, 30; the United States had no right to yield any part of to any sovereignty, 8. 33, 34–35, 37, 48; the threatened treaty jeopardized her, 8. 35–36; her dominion no subject of partition, 8. 36; disturbed by encroachments, 8. 37, 38, 41; not well treated, 8. 39; the United States convinced of her rights, 8. 40, 45–46, 48–49; would not submit to the convention, 8. 49; asked to keep quiet, 8. 49–50, 69, 350; her answer, 8. 50; to submit to the conventional line, 8. 61; her interests disregarded, 8. 62; joint owner of wild lands, 8. 62*n*; to demand her rights, 8. 63–64; asked aid of the general government, 8. 77; her action approved by the country, 8. 80; forced to assent to the treaty, 8. 89–90, 92–93; the compensation received, 8. 102, 105; without a governor, 8. 394; not jealous of Mass., 8. 438–439; the oldest road in, 9. 142, 151; her first representative to Congress, 9. 169; should give honor to Mass., 4. 81; her history yet to be made, 4. 90; mentioned, 2. 131, 148, 151, 153, 157, 165; 3. 241; 4. 68, 98, 281*n*, 289*n*, 387*n*; 5. xxxiv, xxxv, xxxvii, xxxviii, xl, lvi, 174*n*, 313, 355, 403; 6. 36, 69, 75, 126*n*, 209, 218, 232, 233, 234, 271, 272, 310, 336, 354, 357, 360, 365, 373; 7. 22, 104, 110, 225, 364, 419; 8. 18, 21, 27, 29, 31, 32, 34, 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 48, 54, 62, 66, 67, 69, 70, 71, 74, 75, 78, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 92, 94, 95, 101, 102, 103, 105, 342, 358, 411, 433, 438, 450, 458*n*, 459, 478; 9. 71, 72, 91, 122, 130, 171, 174, 175, 204, 242, 248.
street, 1. 316; 6. 132.
Maines, Mr. ——, killed, 2. 182.
Mrs. ——, wounded, 2. 182.
Maine's point, Richard Bray lived on, 1. 114; a town to be laid out on, 2. 172; land included in, 2. 172.
Maintenon, Madam de, 7. 67.
Mair point, 3. 329; *see* Mare point.
Maize, Champlain described the cultivation of, 7. 260; called wheat of India, 7. 261; *see* corn.
Maja Bagaduce, *see* Major Bagaduce.
Majabagwaduce point, 4. 324, 324*n*.
Majais, Cadillac's account of, 6. 279; same as Machias, 6. 279*n*, 280.
Majechewsett bay, 2. 43; *see* Massachusetts bay.
Majo Londo, the Indian devil, 4. 107.
Major Bagaduce, contracted to Bagaduce, 6. 107, 108; the site of Castine, 6. 107; the definition of not known, 6. 107; mentioned, 6. 316; 7. 12, 18; *see* Bagaduce.
R H., 7. 318*n*.
Makakes, the, *see* Maquas, the.
Makesheft, the, 9. 337.
Malacites, the, 6. 232, 236.
Malaga, Indians sold as slaves in, 2. 29, 168; 7. 210.
Malcom, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
family, the, 6. 23; 8. 115.
Michael, 8. 111*n*.
Malden, England, 3. xvi.

Mass., 1. 156*n*, 189*n*, 225*n*; 2. 144; 3. 155; 4, 299.
——, servant of the Earl of Warwick, 3. xv.
Maligo, *see* Malaga.
Mallebarre, a boundary of Acadia, 5. 325; now Cape Cape Cod, 5. 325, 329; 8. 321; Du Monts at, 5. 329; 8. 321.
Mallery, William, 9. 304*n*–305*n*.
Mallet, Hosea, 5. 277.
Sir John, 7. 129*n*.
Maloon, ——, taken prisoner, 2. 206; sold, 2. 206; escaped to Boston, 2. 206.
Malta, Paul Chadwick killed at, 2. 289; 7. 387; the name changed, 2. 291; 7. 388; the people of settled with the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 291; 7. 33, 388; 9. 202.
Mamderroquid, 3. 413.
Mamercquenet, 3. 357.
Mammouth cave, 6. 411.
Manach, M. ——, on the beauties of the Indian language, 1. 413.
Mananas island, 4. 106.
Manawormet, 2. 92.
Manchester, England, 4. 18.
Mass., 4. 231.
N. H., 4. 189; 6. 236.
Manessumet, sold land to Thomas Stevens, 3. 315.
Mangee, } country comprised in, 2.
Mangi, } 76*a*.
Mangum, W. P., 8. 424.
Manhaden, 4. 106.
Manham, Samuel, killed Madam Dearing, 3. 151.
Manhattan island, settled by the Dutch, 2. 31*n*; called Mananthe, 6. 281.
Manida, carried to England by Weymouth, 2. 17.
Manir, John, letter to from Arnold, 1. 469.
Manitou, the Good Spirit of the Indians, 4. 107.
Manlers, J., signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Mann, Ariel, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Obadiah, 4. 359, 386.
Percy, 7. 284.
Manneerhowan, 3. 440.
Manning, Capt. Nicholas, chief magistrate of York, 1. 279; ordered a survey made, 1. 279; a judge of the court in Cornwall, 1. 279*n*; troubled the people of New Dartmouth, 5. 99, 264; commissioned as captain, 5. 100–101; justice of the peace, 5. 113, 115, 117; subcollector, 5. 120–125; complained of, 7. 158; mentioned, 4. 226; 5. 88.
Miss ——, married Dr. Vaughan, 6. 86.
Capt. Joseph, letter of cited, 6. 108.
——, 6. 89.
Mansell, Sir Robert, the present Mt. Desert named for, 1. 26*n*.
Mansfield, 2. 145; 5. xxx; 6. 76*n*.
John B., 5. 303.
Lord, 6. 49.
William, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived in Falmouth, 1. 321; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Mansion House, Bath, 2. 220; 3. 277.
Mantawassuc, the, 7. 5.
Manthane, the Isle of, seen by Champlain, 7. 250; now the Isle of Menan, 7. 250.
Manthoumermer, visited by Champlain, 7. 258.
Mantor, James, 4. 311.
Manufacturers, American, remarks on by Augustus C. Robbins, 4. 53–61.
Maple, prevalent in Limerick, 1. 327; sugar and molasses made from, 4. 282, 339.
Juice cove, 6. 300, 316.
Maquas, friends of the English, 5. 276; presents sent to, 5. 276; attempt to form an alliance with, against the eastern Indians, 5. 278; mentioned, 5. 31, 40, 42, 43, 92, 93.
Maranocook pond, 4. 107.
Marathon, 3. 260.
Marberry, Ann, married to William Hutchinson, 1. 341*n*.
Marblehead, home of Nicholas Baker, 1. 209; home of John Ashton, 3. 21*n*, 25, 82; Robert Nichols jr. moved to, 3. 104; Mrs. Alger moved to, 3. 105; mentioned, 2. 144; 3. 346; 4. 192; 7. 88; 9. 179.
March, Mons. Corte de, 1. 301.
John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Capt. John, sent to ascertain the designs of the French, 5. 284; met Bomazeen, 5. 284; considered the Indians as rebels, 5. 286; resigned his command at Pemaquid, 5. 290; in command of the expedition against Port Royal, 7. 76; censured for his failure, 7. 76; mentioned, 3. 345, 348.
Samuel, 3. 201; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Col. ——, of Greenland, 4. 299.
Marchebagyduce, definition of, 6. 108.
Marchin, Indian chief, 7. 259, 262.
Marcy, the Hon. W. L., 9. 243.
Marden, Stephen, 4. 320, 352.
Mareagit, an Indian, 4. 159.
Mare point, treaty concluded at, 1. 304; a part of Brunswick, 2. 180; home of Purchase, 3. 329; mentioned, 2. 179; 3. 317; 8. 211*n*.

Mareschites, the, 6. 212.
Mareuso, an Indian, 4. 159.
Margaritta, the, commanded by Moore, 2. 243; expected to attack Machias, 2. 244; driven down the river, 2. 244; captured, 2. 245; number of killed and wounded, 2. 245, 249*n*; mentioned, 2. 246.
Margery, the, employed at Richmond's island, 1. 56; 6. 138; arrived in America, 1. 234*n*; sent with freight to England, 1. 537.
Maria, Joseph, a Penobscot Indian, 5. 371, 375.
de Medici, queen regent, 1. 424; 7. 28; forced Pontrincourt to take Biard to America, 1. 428; aided in fitting out a vessel for America, 1. 429; 8. 322, 323.
Marinell, *see* Mariner.
Mariner, James, came from Dover, 1. 313; lived on the Neck, 1. 313, 321; Hodgsdon deeded land to, 1. 248, 313; date of his birth, 1. 313; lived at Boston, 1. 313; his posterity, 1. 313.
Mariners' church, the, Boston, 1. 352*n*.
Marion ——, in command at St. John's river, 7. 340.
Maritime and Inland Discovery cited, 5. 145*n*.
Mariumpticook river, the, 8. 30.
Marks, of Arexus, 3. 420; Stephen Batson, 1. 358; Cuncasepot, 4. 135; Laron, 3. 419; Maganumbee, 3. 420; Naunaune, 4. 135; Perepole, 3. 333; Philemon Pockmart, 1. 358; Ramanasche, 1. 358; Samoset, 5. 188*n*, 192; Sanquaarum, 3. 419; Sasagahaway, 1. 358; Umpecheny, 4. 135; Unnongoit, 5. 192; Will Wardell, 1. 358; Wauntauga, 4. 135; Wenemouett, 3. 378, 405; François Xavier, 3. 420; *see* also signums.
William, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221.
Marlborough, 2. 146; 4. 161.
Marley, 7. 359.
Marney, 3. xvi.
Maroonscook pond, 4. 113, 114; 8. 205*n*.
Marot, Capt., ——, 9. 108, 109, 110.
Marquette, Pere Jacques la, 6. 219.
Marquoit, 1. 114; 2. 167; 3. 320*n*, 329, 330, 331, 332, 374; 4. 106.
bay, 2. 167; 3. 317; 4. 105.
Marsequunt, 4. 140.
Marsh, ——, of Vassalboro, 4. 383.
the Rev. ——, 7. 235.
island, 1. 145, 152; 7. 79*n*.
point, 7. 79*n*.
Samuel and Son, 4. 55.
Marsh's mountain, 6. 301.
Marshall, John, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 321.
John, chief justice, 5. xlviii.
Capt. Samuel, 2. 133.
Marshall's cove, 6. 316.
Marshfield, John Bourne a resident of, 1. 150; John Rouse a resident of, 1. 150; Theodosius Moore a resident of, 1. 556; mentioned, 2. 145, 175; 3. 160*n*; 4. 272; 6. 76*n*, 367; 7. 190; 8. 281, 281*n*, 282*n*.
Mars Hill, the northwest angle of Nova Scotia, 8. 20–21; not correct to be claimed as the angle, 8. 22, 25–26, 26; mentioned, 8. 66, 83.
Marshpee, 4. 271.
Marston, Ephraim, lived at Falmouth, 1. 246*n*, 321; moved to Salem, 1. 246*n*; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283.
George, 2. 205.
John, land granted to, 1. 242; land sold to Samuel Moody, 1. 246.
Mr. ——, 4. 243*n*.
Martel, ——, 8. 330.
Marten, the Rev. Richard, preached at Wells, 1. 347; a schoolmaster, 1. 347; his salary, 1. 347; graduated from Harvard College, 1. 347.
skins, the trade in prohibited, 2. 34*a*; purchased by John Smith, 5. 162.
Martha's Vineyard, people from in Maine, 4. 311; the Earl of Stirling's right in sold to the Duke of York, 5. 2; New York to send a commission to, 5. 35; Indians taken catpive at, 5. 144*n*; called Martinvigners, 6. 288; Cadillac's account of, 6. 288; Indians of, 6. 228; the land titles in traced from the Earl of Stirling, 7. 144; mentioned, 2. 25; 4. 328, 334; 7. 274; 8. 128.
Martin, Capt. C., 5. 314*n*.
Dorothy, conveyed her property to Robert Martin, 1. 208.
John Lewis, 6. 325.
Louis Henri, his History of France cited, 7. 42, 42*n*.
Lydia, married to Robert Corbin, 1. 121, 207.
Mary, widow of Robert, died, 1. 207*n*.
Mary, seduced by Michael Mitton, 1. 158; executed for infanticide, 1. 158, 207.
Peter, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
Raphael, 8. 51.
Richard, married the Widow Atwell, 1. 75, 114; 121, 207; lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 114; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; his daughter married Robert Corbin, 1. 121; autograph of, 1. 125;

consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; his children under Mitton's care, 1. 158; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; Winthrop's account of, 1. 207; lived on the Presumpscot, 1. 207; death of, 1. 207; his will, 1. 207–208; reported the loss of Falmouth at Boston, 1. 303*n*; mentioned, 1. 119, 122; 123, 141.
Richard, of Portsmouth, letter to Gen. Dennison, 1. 222–223.
William, 7. 197.
the Rev. ——, of Sterlings, 4. 393.
——, with Arnold, 1. 526.
Martin's cove, 1. 114.
point, 1. 75, 114.
Martinic island, 5. 385, 385*n*.
Martinique, 7. 474.
Martinvigners, Cadillac's account of, 6. 288; same as Martha's Vineyard, 6. 288.
Martyn, Victor, 3. 380.
Martyr, Peter, cited, 2. 15*a*; visited by Cabot, 2. 15*a*–16*a*.
Mary, the, 5. 384; 9. 49.
and John, the, one of the ships sent out by the Plymouth Company, 2. 27*a*; sent out by Popham, 3. 292; commanded by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 292; 5. 351; in distress, 3. 300; returned to England with report of the colonists, 3. 308; 7. 303; sailed from Plymouth, 5. 351; 7. 294; at Seguin, 7. 301; mentioned, 5. 158*n*; 7. 306.
Queen of England, no interest in her discoveries during her reign, 2. 18*a*; mentioned, 2. 196; 4. 71; 7. 143; 9. 332.
Stuart, 6. 140*n*; 9. 300.
Maryland, the Scotch-Irish in, 6. 9, 29; coinage of, 6. 118; had a proprietary government, 7. 154; mentioned, 2. 74*a*; 4. 18; 6. 75; 7. 139; 8. 80.
Historical Society, 2. 24*an*; 4. 5.
Mascarene, Gov. Paul, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258; governor of Nova Scotia, 8. 126; proposed to dislodge De Ramzay, 8. 126; planned to secure the allegiance of the Acadians, 8. 126, 133; sent Capt. Howe to join Col. Noble, 8. 128; letters of, 8. 130–131, 138; belonged to the regular army, 8. 133; mentioned, 3. 379, 380, 381, 382, 395, 397, 399, 402, 410, 412, 419, 421, 435; 8. 224, 226*n*, 241, 254.
Mashamee river, 4. 296.
Mason, E., 2. 119.
James, son of John, 2. 234; his daughter married Elias Mulford, 2. 234.
James, of New Darmouth, 4. 231.
Jeremiah, 8. 363.
John, killed in the battle at Falmouth, 1. 295*n*.
Capt. John, associated with Sir William Alexander, 1. 34; 2. 47; received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 35, 79; 3. 30; extent of the grant, 1. 35; the same extended, 1. 35; division of the grant, 1. 35; 2. 54; 3. 34; 9. 309, 309*n*; received a new grant, 1. 35; his territory granted to others by the Plymouth Company, 1. 49; received a grant to both sides of the Piscataqua, 1. 49–50; 3. 31; 9. 366; Josslyn his agent, 1. 62*n*; 3. 34; his New Hampshire grant conveyed no right to sovereignty, 1. 78; extent of his territory, 1. 81; his zeal, 1. 83; sent William Brackett to Piscataqua, 1. 155*n*; his heirs held the attention of the king, 1. 167; the province restored to his heirs, 1. 238; received grant of Laconia, 2. 52*a*; extent of grant, 2. 52*a*; separated his business transactions from Gorges, 2. 52*a*; received a separate patent, 2. 52*a*; extent of his territory, 2. 52*a*; named New Hampshire, 2. 52*a*; 3. 31; employed Josselyn to discover Lake Champlain, 2. 67, 68*n*, 78*a*; governor of New Foundland, 2. 47; returned to, sent carpenters and cattle to America, 2. 50*n*; 9. 308*n*; letter from Gorges cited, 2. 50*n*; David Thompson his agent, 2. 79; Capt. Cammock his agent, 3. 12; gave a grant to Cammock, 3. 12; William Sevey in his employ, 3. 223; died, 1. 83; 2. 50*n*, 54*a*; 3. 34, 35; his widow settled his estates, 2. 50*n*; mentioned, 2. 61*an*, 67; 3. 34*n*; 5. xxi, 198; 9. 306, 309, 311*n*.
John, of Agawam, patent granted to, 9. 366.
Capt. John, of Mass., 2. 133.
John, of Sheepscot, grant to from Robinhood, 2. 232, 233; 4. 219, 231; 9. 133; the commissioners of the Duke of York met at his house, 2. 232; 4. 220; 8. 185; 9. 151; the deed from Robinhood given in full, 2. 233–234; resided at Sheepscot, 2. 233; his wife's land claim, 2. 234; the Sheepscot records began at his house, 4. 210, 214; site of his house, 4. 214, 220; 9. 151; remains of his house of stone, 4. 214; 9. 136*n*; took a deed from the Indians, 4. 219; claims of his heirs, 4. 231; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; mentioned, 2. 236; 4. 231; 5. 236; 8. 183*n*.

Mason, the Hon. John, married Susan Powell, 7. 234*n*.
Mrs. Capt. John, sent Francis Norton as her attorney to America, 2. 50; settled her husband's estate, 2. 50*n*.
the Rev. John, select remains of, 4. 336.
John Y., 9. 243.
Joseph, 9. 355.
Mary, daughter of James, married Elias Mulford, 2. 234; her land claim, 4. 231.
Robert, 1. 47; 9. 331, 346, 353.
Samuel, 9. 29.
Thomas, land granted to, 1. 243; lived at Salem, 1. 246; sold his land to Peter Morrill, 1. 246, 313.
title, 1. 47*n*.
the Rev. William, 9. 161.
Lieut, ——, sent out to capture pirates, 5. 206.
Mason's Neck, 5. 49.
patent, 7. 152.
Masonia, 1. 81.
Massabesec, derivation of, 4. 190.
pond, 4. 107.
Massachisans, the, 2. 62.
Massachusetts archives, arranged by Felt, 2. 47*a*; cited, 7. 50*n*, 55*n*, 61*n*, 68*n*, 70*n*; 8. 121*n*, 249*n*, 258; 9. 11, 28, 49, 318*n*, 344, 374, 377, 380.
Baptist Educational Society, 8. 178.
bay, called Boston bay, 2. 43*a*; lands on belonged to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 56*a*, 57*a*; Robert Gorges at, 2. 43; Trelawny received a grant to lands on, 5. 170*n*; mentioned, 1. 36; 6. 232; 7. 101, 262.
Bay Colony and the Province of, the Indian name of, 9. 226*n*; the most powerful of the early settlements, 1. 50; the intolerance of, 1. 102, 107–108, 162, 164*n*, 203, 355, 360; 2. 56*a*; 3. 44, 64, 154; 6. 181, 185, 186, 187; 7. 148, 160–161; 8. 294*n*; cause of the hostility of Maine towards, 1. 107–108; acts concerning claims, 1. 147*n*; the extension of her laws beneficitory to Maine, 1. 152; Maine largely settled by people from, 1. 161; 5. 4, 5; 8. 439; the paradise of New England, 8. 98; why early attempts to settle in were successful, 2. 269, 270, 271; impatient of restraint, 4. 70; the foundation of Republican ideas, 5. 149; vindication of her rights to self government, 5. 227–229; struggled to root out cavaliers from Maine, 5. 228–229; the currency of, 6. 118, 118*n*; Laud justified by the acts of, 6. 187; the policy of her government not bad, 7. 160–161; limits of her boundary by the charter, 7. 201; early slavery in, 7. 210–211; looked to for leaders, 9. 2; a small party
(1602) of Europeans, 1602, settled in, 2. 20*a*; Martin Pring in the
(1603) coast of, 1603, 2. 21*a*; Cape Ann the first permanent occupation in, 5. 168*n*; part of the
(1622) territory within, 1622, the grant to Robert Gorges, 1. 109; 2.
(1628) 43*an*, 47*n*; patent, 1628, granted to, 9. 366; great danger feared if she became a free state, 9. 368; the early mortality, 1630, in,
(1630) 2. 31*an*; Sir Christopher Gardiner fled from, 3. 317; took
(1632) action, 1632, in regard to the murder of Bagnall, 1. 54; the success of awakened the interest of the public, 2. 53*n*; fitted out an expedition, 1633, to intercept a pirate, 1. 42; 5. 206; thrust out
(1635) tenants, 1635, 1. 82; the king urged to revoke the charter of, 1. 83; the good will of Gorges towards, 2. 55*a*; the jealousy towards Gorges unjustifiable, 2. 55*a*–56*a*; indebted to Gorges, 2. 55*a*; assisted the French, 5. 215–216; would not assist Plymouth, 7. 34, 36, 37; warned of the French encroachments, 7. 36; treachery towards Plymouth, 7. 37; claimed jurisdiction over Connecticut, 7.
(1636) 152, 152*n*; laid, 1636, the foundation of Harvard College, 5. xvii–xviii; John Wheelwright,
(1637) 1637, banished from, 1. 355; assisted by Godfrey in holding,
(1638) 1638, her charter, 9. 311–312; ignored his assistance, 9. 311*n*,
(1640) 312*n*; first legislation, 1640 concerning the acknowledgement of deeds, 5. 195; assumed
(1641) jurisdiction over Maine, 1641, 2. 60*a*; pretext for the same, 2. 60*a*–61*a*; 3. 33; New Hampshire claimed to be within her limits, 2. 61*a*; people from settle in
(1642) New Hampshire, 2. 61*a*; Gibson, 1642, obnoxious to, 1. 59; 6. 181; ordered the murder, 1643, of Miantonomo, 2. 168; neutral
(1644) in the strife, 1644, between Cleeves and Vines, 1. 92, 94, 96; in favor of Rigby, 1. 92; Cleeves,
(1645) 1645, appealed to, 1. 91, 92, 92–93, 549–550; quarreled with Dr. Childs, 1. 95*n*; 7. 146, 146*n*; controversy with Godfrey, 9. 315;
(1646) Cleeves' 1646, second appeal to, 1. 95; as an arbitrator, 1. 95, 96; ordered to assist Rigby, 1. 96; controversy with Child and Maverick, 7. 146, 146*n*; her power dependent on her charter, 7. 146–147;

Maverick alienated from, 7. 147; penal laws against Baptists, 7.
(1647) 223; George Munjoy, 1647, made a freeman, 1. 153; under-
(1652) took, 1652, the establishment of a claim to Casco Bay, 1. 100, 102; 4. 70; 9. 319–320; secretly cherished hopes of extending her jurisdiction, 3. 42–43; the people of Maine obliged to submit to her jurisdiction, 1. 98, 104, 105; 3. 33; 43–44, 45, 46; submission of Kittery, 1. 102, 105, 385; 3. 43; 9. 321; submission of Gorgiana, 1. 102, 105; 3. 43; submission of York, 9. 321; resisted by Godfrey, 1. 101; 2. 61*a*; 3. 33; 9. 321; emission of currency, 6. 118, 119*n*, 136; coining forbidden, 6. 119; sub-
(1653) mission of Saco, 1653, 1. 100*n*, 165, 385; 3. 43; submission of Cape Porpus, 1. 100*n*, 102, 105; 3. 43; submission of Wells, 1. 100*n*, 102, 165, 345–385; 3. 43; gave a charter to Wells, 1, 360; extent of country claimed by, 3. 43*n*; leaders of the opposition to 3. 44, 44*n*; declared John Bonython,
(1654) 1654, a rebel, 3. 19; petition of Edward Godfrey to, 1. 390–391; alarmed by Godfrey's movements, 9. 323–326; sent John Leverett,
(1655) 1655, as agent to England, 9. 323–324, 24*n*; Cleeves' protest in behalf of Lygonia, 1. 102; feared dissatisfaction in England, 1. 103; Godfrey joined with others against, 9. 329, 330*n*; Leverett dared not avow his mission, 9. 330, 331, 352–353; the people of
(1656) Maine, 1656, desired her jurisdiction, 1. 103; 5. 228; named
(1658) Falmouth, 1658, 1. 65; submission of Falmouth, 1. 70*n*, 132, 384; form of and the signers of the submission, 1. 105; articles of agreement, 1. 195–106; held possession of the province with the exception of three years till Maine became a state, 1. 107; cause of Maine's dislike to, 1. 107–108; sent commissioners to Maine, 3. 45; acts of the commissioners, 1.
(1659) 386–387; 3. 47–48; sent magistrates, 1659, to hold a court, 1. 159; attempted to reform the morals of Maine, 1. 161; proposed to extend her jurisdiction to the Hudson, 7. 153, 154, 154*n*; sum-
(1660) moned Jordan, 1660, to appear at court for exercising his religion, 1. 108, 161–162; 2. 62*a*, 63*a*; 6. 185; the governor called a rogue, 2. 63*a*; the partisans of Gorges still opposed, 3. 50; gave Maine four years of peace, 3. 50; con-
(1661) sidered, 1661, herself a free state, 7. 149; always ready to govern herself and her neighbors, 7. 152; resisted by Jordan and
(1662) Jocelyn, 1662, 1. 137, 167, 170; 3. 50; the people divided in re-
(1663) gard to the jurisdiction of, 1663, 1. 170, 173, 182; 3. 50, 53; 5. 228; proclamation to the people, 3. 52–53; obliged to be concilitory, 1. 173; ordered all the islands in Casco bay to pay charges to Falmouth, 1. 152; Dummer the agent for, 1. 398; the enemies of sent,
(1664) 1664, commissioners to England, 1. 173–174; called an usurper, 1. 174; 3. 33; 9. 320; not an usurper, 5. 228, 238; ordered to restore territory to Gorges, 1. 174, 175, 238; 2. 63*a*; 3. 50; 6. 188; tried to hold her jurisdiction, 1. 174–175; refused to surrender the territory, 1. 174; 2. 63*a*; reason for holding jurisdiction, 1. 175–176, 176–177; 3. 50; 4. 70; 5. 234; Henry Watts dissatisfied, 3. 24; rebuked for disloyalty, 3. 56; her influence over Maine, 5. 235, 236; a letter on the misrule of, 7. 148, 154; insulted the English flag, 7. 148; rejoiced at the death of Charles I, 7. 148–149; jealous of Maverick, 7. 154; the general court practically her government, 7. 155; employed a surveyor,
(1665) 1665, to find the northern boundary, 1. 176; ordered to be more liberal, 1. 162; dissatisfaction in Maine, 1. 176; her friends join the dissatisfied, 1. 178–179; 181; return of her commissioners, 1. 181; the middle class satisfied, 1. 182; engrossed all the New England trade, 5. 232, 232*n*, 234; the Baptists well established in, 7. 223; her authority suspended,
(1668) 1. 184 appealed to by Maine for help, 1668, 1. 196; 5. 235, 238; sent commissioners to Maine, 1. 196; 2. 64*a*; held a court at York, 1. 196; 2. 64*a*; opposed by Jocelyn and others, 1. 196; commissioners triumph, 1. 196, 197; did not employ force, 1. 197; accused of employing force, 2. 65*a*; 4. 70; general submission to, 1. 197–198, 385; government established, 1. 200; gave elective
(1670) franchise, 1670, to people of Maine, 1. 201; the merchants of supplied Maine, 1. 551; poor fish sent to, 1. 551; people of Maine desired her jurisdiction, 1. 203;
(1672) boundaries, 1672, to be found, 1. 202, 353–354; petition of people of Maine to, 5. 239–241; strug-

Massachusetts Bay Colony and the Province of—continued.
gled with the crown for the jurisdiction, 5. 242; the jurisdiction
(1674) established, 1674, 1. 203; took possession of Pemaquid, 5. 3; Pemaquid asked for a settled government, 8. 186; held court at Pemaquid, 5. 248; commisson to hold a court, 5. 249–250; 8. 186; 5. 249–250; 8. 186; hated by the Stuarts, 8. 187; made prepar-
(1675) ations, 1675, to carry the war into the enemy's country, 1. 214–215; Edward Hutchinson prominent in the affairs of, 1. 342*n*; commissioned Capt. Lake to hold a court, 5. 250; took measures,
(1676) 1676, to assist the people of Maine, 1. 226; sent as agent to England to defend her right of jurisdiction, 1. 238; 3. 64; her jurisdiction annulled, 1. 238; a refuge for the people of Maine, 4. 73; 5. 277; Andros desired the refugees to come to New York, 5. 255; opposed Andros, 5. 255–256, 256*n*; hated the French, 5. 256*n*; disliked by Charles II, 5. 257; 8. 187; prevented Maine from becoming a part of Canada, 5. 257; abused by Andros, 5. 257–258, 260, 268–269, 274, 279*n*; took meas-
(1677) ures to secure the Province of Maine, 1677, 1. 238; 3. 33; accused of neglecting Maine, 5. 258; first to send aid to Maine, 5. 258–259; an attempt made to exclude the trade with Pemaquid from, 5. 259; hated by James II, 5. 265; 8. 187; Andros govenor of, 5. 265; a natural alliance with Pemaquid, 5. 266; purchased Maine from Gorges, 1. 109, 238–239; 2. 64*a*, 257, 260, 261–264, 266; 3. 33, 65, 129; 4. 70; 7. 160, 211; price paid, 1. 239, 239*n*; 2. 64*a*, 261, 264, 266; 3. 33, 65, 65*n*; the contention of the authorities caused the sale, 1. 109; 2. 272; John Usher agent for, 2. 257, 266; the purchase offered England, 1. 239; 3. 65; question concerning the raising
(1679) money for the war, 1. 239; separated, 1679, from New Hamp-
(1680) shire, 8. 295; appointed, 1680, Thomas Danforth deputy governor of Maine, 1. 240, 254; 2. 65*a*, 172; 3. 129; the lease to John Oldman interfered with, 2. 47*n*;
(1681) appeal of Maine, 1681, for further security, 1. 265; partly supported Fort Royal, 1. 266; took measures to settle land titles, 1. 271; 4. 227, 228; North Yar-
(1682) mouth, 1682, not within the limits of, 1. 270; confirmed the
(1683) grant of Great Chebeag, 1683, to Wharton, 1. 147; her authority considered paramount, 8.
(1684) 158; dissolution of her charter, 1684, 1. 273; tax to be paid by Scarborough, 3. 130; royal or-
(1686) der, 1686, for the surrender of
(1687) Pemaquid, 5. 130–131; quitrent, 1687, troubles, 1. 272; ordered
(1688) roads to be laid out, 1688, 1. 279; her right to confirm titles doubted, 1. 281; sent men to protect Scarborough, 3. 186; sent men and friendly Indians to the relief of Maine, 3. 107, 135–136; troops withdrawn, 3. 136; busy with the excitement of seizing Andros, 3. 136; answer of her agents to the complaint of Andros, 5. 389–399; the aggressor in King William's war, 6. 112; the first of the
(1690) Bowdoin family in, 1690, 1. 277; trade with Falmouth, 1. 278; approved the plan to capture Canada, 5. 281; not over anxions for the safety of Maine, 7. 111; issued bills of credit, 9. 33; Plymouth opposed being under the government of, 2. 42*an*; all New England said to center at, 2. 42*an*; held the jurisdiction of Kennebec by royal authority, 2. 196; received a charter from William and Mary, 8. 157; the laws of used in Maine,
(1691) 8. 158; William Phipps, 1691, arrived as governor of, 2. 65*a*, 207, 239; incorporated, 2. 267; the witchcraft delusion, 7. 115; gave
(1700) a grant to Baker, 1700, 2. 111; appointed a committee to examine land claims, 2. 234; acts concerning the Pejepscot proprietors, 2. 277; advised to rebuild the fort at Pemaquid, 5. 296;
(1701) Indian deeds declared, 1701, void, 2. 273; countenanced
(1705) slavery, 1705, 7. 211–212; sent
(1707) an expedition against, 1707, Port Royal, 7. 79; dissatisfied at the result, 7. 79; opinions
(1721) concerning the arrest, 1721, of
(1723) Castine, 7. 84, 85; built, 1723,
(1729) Fort Richmond, 8. 206; Belcher, 1729, governor of, 3. 335; attempt to separate Sagadahock from, 6. 18; protested against Dunbar's usurpation, 6. 19; Waldo sent as a special representative of, 6. 19; appointed commissioners
(1733) to lay out the Narragansett, 1733, townships, 2. 136–137; Nova Scotia under the govern-
(1643) ment of, 1643, 8. 301; sent
(1646) troops, 1646, to Crown Point, 9.
(1754) 82; to build a fort at, 1754, Ti-

conic, 2. 282; in charge of the
(1755) expelled, 1755, Acadians, 6. 341; number of Acadians sent to, 6.
(1763) 343*n*; granted twelve townships, 1763, on the Penobscot, 7. 202,
(1770) 204; petition from Machias,
(1773) 1770, 3. 179; condition of the slaves, 1773, in, 7. 215; first decisive movement for the abolition of slaves, 7. 215–216; troops of
(1775) with Arnold, 1775, 1. 500, 521; commissioned the Diligence and Liberty, 2. 247; made a treaty with the Indians, 7. 8; ordered
(1779) an expedition against, 1779, Castine, 2. 215; mentioned, 1. 40, 41, 64*n*, 77, 78, 105, 112, 113, 126, 128*n*, 142, 170, 178, 179, 190*n*, 290*n*, 302, 314, 317, 317*n*, 327*n*, 352, 387, 393, 394, 400, 501*n*, 544; 2. 9, 35*a*, 44, 46*n*, 47*n*, 49*n*, 74*a*, 133, 145, 154, 172, 212, 243, 281, 285; 3. 18, 23, 49, 82, 97, 102, 108, 109, 114, 126, 207, 213, 223, 224, 225, 227, 233, 234, 235, 274, 314*n*, 317, 318, 320*n*, 331, 344, 347, 351, 355, 359, 362, 373, 377, 380, 381, 382, 383, 385, 386, 388, 395, 396, 399, 407, 411, 414, 416, 417, 420, 421, 422, 424, 435, 445, 446; 4. 68, 72, 75, 89, 123, 145, 145*n*, 160, 161, 162, 164, 168, 184, 210, 277, 245, 280*n*, 284*n*, 289*n*, 411; 5. xx, xxi, xxii, xxiii, xl, xln, xlvi, lviii, 6, 15, 194, 220, 223, 225, 232, 246, 264, 276*n*, 365, 382*n*, 383, 421, 439; 6. 45, 46, 47*n*, 57*n*, 60, 64*n*, 70*n*, 119, 119*n*, 132, 179, 240, 241, 250, 251, 260, 325, 327, 331, 332, 336, 337, 364, 367, 368; 7. 16, 109, 115, 131, 195, 205, 212, 220, 234, 247, 255*n*, 308*n*; 8. 9, 10, 12, 126, 131, 138, 150, 190*n*, 212, 218, 219*n*, 226*n*, 242*n*, 261, 263, 282*n*, 303, 309, 320, 338; 9. 4, 29, 35, 44, 63, 78, 81, 82, 160, 319, 323, 327, 328–329, 334, 343, 347, 354, 255, 362, 366, 367, 368.
court, the, 6. 135.
Charitable Mechanic's Association, 3. 264, 265, 266, 267, 268.
Charters, 3. 129; 7. 160, 201; 8. 297; 9. 21, 22, 25, 311, 322, 340, 356, 363.
Colonial Records, 1. 54, 101, 102, 104, 105, 108, 162, 174, 175, 176; 2. 264; 5. 226*n*, 228*n*, 247*n*, 248, 250, 257, 259, 260, 387; 7. 146, 149, 153; 8. 266; 9. 321, 323, 376, 382.
Company, purchased land of Thomas Purchase, 1. 40*n*; procured a charter of the Plymouth Company, 1. 41; mentioned, 1. 113.
Convention of 1780, 6. 385.
Files, cited, 1. 94, 95, 104, 132, 141, 145, 270, 273, 277, 279, 282, 301, 303, 384; 2. 174; 3. 63, 73, 109, 126, 138.
Gazette, the, cited, 6. 168.
General court, 3. 81, 199; 5. 3, 226, 365; 6. 48*n*, 50, 51, 156*n*, 162, 168, 186; 7. 15, 16, 17, 145*n*, 149*n*, 152, 153, 155, 156.
Hall, Bowdoin College, 8. 176.
Historical Society, 5. 326*n*; 7. 484, 488*n*, 494; 9. 69; the first historical society formed in America, 2. 10*a*; 4. 5; list of the founders of, 2. 11*a*; the library of, 5. 153*n*, 163*n*, 165*n*; publications of cited, 1. 5, 34, 39, 43*n*, 98*n*, 264, 277, 286*n*, 288, 291, 336*n*, 363*n*, 544; 2. 11*a*, 46*an*, 49*an*, 55*an*, 76*a*, 131; 3. 21*n*, 74, 85*n*, 115*n*, 117*n*, 123, 124*n*, 281, 285, 300, 318*n*; 5. xix*n*, 183*n*, 206*n*, 223*n*, 234*n*, 235*n*, 310, 384*n*; 6. 175*n*, 176*n*, 177*n*, 178*n*; 7. 37*n*, 95*n*, 98*n*, 99*n*, 100*n*, 101*n*, 132*n*, 134*n*, 135*n*, 156*n*, 488*n*, 490*n*; 8. 119*n*; 8. 19, 305*n*, 309*n*, 310*n*, 314*n*, 317*n*, 336, 356.
History of, *see* Barry, J. S., 6. 119*n*.
house of representatives, 8. 122, 127, 153.
Indians, 2. 62; 3. 99; 6. 212; 9. 276, 277.
jurisdiction of, 3. 50, 51–52, 52–53, 53, 54, 54–55, 56, 58, 59, 60, 61–62, 63, 64, 65, 75–76, 129.
land office, 5. 303.
patentees, 1. 78.
patents, *see* Massachusetts charters.
Province of, *see* Massachusetts Bay Colony.
reports, 8. 342, 343.
State of, separated from Maine, 1. 274; 2. 123; 3. 65; 4. 78, 80; 6. 64, 66, 68, 71, 72, 201; 7. 21, 419; 8. 391; 9. 175; ordered the searching of the archives of London and Paris, 2. 10*a*; representatives to from Minot, 2. 120, 121, 122; settled the boundary of the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 286–287; gave money toward the building of Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 243, 249; ship building in, 4. 26; tonnage of, 4. 25; impressed by the ideas of the early settlers, 4. 71; issued copper coinage, 6. 136; reimbursed Mme. de Gregoirè, 6. 275; naturalized the Gregoirè children, 6. 275; her original easterly boundary constituted the boundary of the United States, 6. 335; sent commissioners to obtain a concession of territory from the Indians, 7. 8; the boundary of undefined, 7. 202; in a poor condition at the end of the Revolution, 7. 353; government organized, 7. 353; held the title to

Massachusetts, State of—continued. lands in Maine, 7. 353; established a land lottery, 7. 353–354; complained of British encroachments, 8. 7; her eastern boundary authenticated, 8. 23; sold land in the disputed territory, 8. 30; yielded no soil or jurisdiction when she entered the Union, 8. 36; a joint owner with Maine of the wild lands, 8. 62*n*; to coöperate with Maine, 8. 64; came to action, 8. 74, 80; Maine not jealous of, 8. 438–439; mentioned, 1. 25; 2. 42*n*, 113, 115, 143, 145, 146, 149, 154, 165, 184, 187, 190, 225, 275, 294; 3. 271, 281; 4. 9, 96, 249*n*, 278*n*; 5. xxv, xxvi, xli, xlii, xlv, li, lii, lv*n*, 141, 418, 443; 6. 17, 36, 37, 45, 46, 48*n*, 49, 61*n*, 63, 65, 69, 70, 71, 72*n*, 76, 76*n*, 99*n*, 113, 358, 363, 364, 366, 373, 374, 383, 400, 412; 7. 11, 20, 21, 104, 203, 227, 270, 274, 368, 369, 371, 380, 390, 405, 419, 429, 430, 436, 437, 439, 440, 441, 460, 462, 463, 465, 469, 473, 474, 484, 487, 490, 493, 494, 495; 8. 4, 5, 6, 28, 29, 30, 37, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 66, 73, 74, 87, 89, 90, 157, 342, 346, 389, 411, 412, 413, 438, 441, 450, 451, 481, 483; 9. 173, 174, 175, 176, 203, 224, 231, 233, 240, 248.
Supreme Court, the, 8. 288.
the sloop, commanded by Capt. Sanders. 5. 370; 8. 228*n*: mentioned, 5. 375, 380, 381, 385; 6. 338; 8. 224, 238; 9. 93.
Massacre of St. Bartholomew, 9. 99.
Massakiga, an Indian town, 5. 156*n*.
Massapesauke, 4. 190.
Massasoit, 5. 187.
Massechewset, *see* Massachusetts.
Massé, Edemond, sent to Port Royal, 1. 26, 428; assisted by Mde. Guercheville, 26*n*; not well received, 1. 429; sick, 1. 429; anecdote of, 1. 429; met Quantin and du Thet, 1. 429; caused Memberton to be moved to Port Royal, 1. 431–432; set out for Kadesquit, 8. 323; mentioned, 8. 322, 329.
Massillon, Jean Batiste, 7. 448.
Masts, sent from Maine to England, 2. 157; 5. 298*n*; used for the British navy, 2. 160, 215; 3. 188; 4. 24; 8. 297; 9. 80; the king's right to cut them in the woods of Maine, 2. 265; Col. Thomas a shipper of, 3. 227; abundance of, 3. 307; cut in Clinton, 4. 317; in New Dartmouth, 5. 100; from Mount Desert, 6. 280; mentioned, 5. 320; 7. 204.
Matabeunk river, 4. 107.
Matchebiguatus, a distinguished locality in the history of Maine, 6. 107; contracted to Bagaduce, 6. 107; site of Castine, 6. 107; 7. 4; 9. 266*n*; definition of not known, 6. 107; mentioned in a deed from Winslow to Winthrop. 6. 107; not named in St. Castine's documents, 6. 107; definition of, 6. 108, 108–109, 109*n*; mentioned, 7. 25; *see* Biguatus.
Matchegon, name of the end of Portland, 6. 109*n*.
Mateknando, at the capture of Pemaquid, 6. 283; a son in France, 6. 283; father-in-law of St. Castine, 6. 283*n*.
Materials for the History of Fort Halifax, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 165-168.
Mather, Rev. Cotton, grandson of Richard, 2. 54*a*; his picture in New Vineyard, 4. 311; enlightened the ministry on New England affairs, 5. 282; a friend of Sir William Phips, 9. 2; his father's colleague, 9. 2, 22; literature owes much to him, 9. 2–3; the originator of the mordern abuse of, 9. 20; upon the witchcraft delusion, 9. 36, 37*n*, 38; death of, 9. 3; mentioned, 6. 191, 231; 9. 50, 51, 53, 54, 55*n*, 65; his Indian Wars cited, 3. 137, 138; 5. 253*n*; his Magnalia Christi Americana cited, 1. 153–154, 211, 213, 250, 287, 291, 297, 299, 304; 2. 131; 3. 100*n*, 103; 4. 216–217, 223; 5. 176*n*, 199*n*, 204*n*, 217*n*, 223, 267*n*, 268*n*, 269*n*, 271*n*, 273*n*, 275*n*, 277*n*, 278, 278*n*, 281*n*, 282*n*, 283*n*, 292*n*, 296*n*; 9. 4, 20, 27; his Sir William Phips criticised, 9. 2, 20, 21; published, 9. 3; preface and dedication of, 9. 3–4; the opening part described, 9. 4–5; cited, 2, 230; 5. 273*n*; 9. 6, 7, 10, 11, 15, 17, 18, 19, 24, 32, 33, 35, 37, 39, 40, 48, 54–55, 58, 64, 134; his Wonders of the Invisible World cited, 1. 263.
the Rev. Increase, married Anne Cotton, *neé* Lake, 5. 253; his opinion of Gov. Andros, 7. 56; mentioned, 5. 217, 276*n*, 277*n*; 9. 2, 22, 26, 33, 34, 35, 37, 44, 54, 61.
the Rev. Nathaniel, 9. 3.
the Rev. Richard, met by Gorges, 5. 216–217; came to America, 5. 217*n*; at Monhegan, 5. 219; his journal cited, 2. 54*a*; 5. 217*n*, 218*n*, 253*n*.
Mathers, the, have no paralell in Maine, 4. 75.
Matinicus island, fishing and trading post early established at, 8. 296, 303; occupied by the French, 8. 310; situation of, 8. 311; Col. Church at, 8. 311; mentioned, 2. 35*a*; 3. 295*n*; 4. 105; 8. 291, 299, 309, 310.
river, 8. 185.

Mattanawcook island, 7. 104.
Mattawamkeag, a place of rendezvous, 7. 4; a French fort at, 7. 4; mentioned, 7. 10*n*.
river, 8. 31.
Mattheur, Thomas, 5. 25.
Matthew, the, Cabot's ship, 2. 15*a*; at New Foundland, 5. 148.
Matthews, Asa, teacher in Hampden academy, 8. 168.
Edward, 7. 458.
John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Master, 2. 27.
Maud, ——, bound for Mass. and visited by Gorges, 2. 55*a*.
Maurault, L'Abbé, his Histoire des Abenaquis cited, 9. 263*n*.
Maurepas, Jean F. P., Comte de, 7. 92.
Maurick, a spelling of Merrick, 7. 380.
Mavaracke, Antipas, a grand juryman, 1. 371.
Maverick, Elias, paid for the capture of Dixy Bull, 5. 206*n*.
Samuel, an associate with Edward Godfrey, 1. 46; a commissioner, 1. 173, 398; 5. 233; 7. 150; at Piscataqua, 7. 173; in Boston, 7. 182*n*; his later history unknown, 7. 182*n*; his widow married William Bradbury, 7. 182*n*; married a daughter of the Rev. John Wheelwright, 7. 182*n*; a counselor, 7. 376; in England, 7. 398; sent to capture Dixie Bull, 5. 206; branded with infamy, 5. 232*n*; his autograph, 5. 233; his character, 5. 233; 7. 210; settled at Noddle's island, 7. 145, 210; a hospitable and important man, 7. 145; an Episcopalian but liberal, 7. 145–146; Noddle's island granted to, 7. 145*n*; disliked by his neighbors, 7. 146; in a controversy with Mass. Bay Colony, 7. 146, 146*n*; alienated from Mass., 7. 147; in Virginia, 7. 147; probably in New Netherlands, 7. 147; corresponded with Clarendon, 7. 147, 147*n*; his letters result in the reduction of New Netherland, 7. 147–148, 150; his letters upon the misrule of Mass., 7. 148, 154; the remedies he proposed, 7. 149; perhaps he first suggested the consolidation of the New England colonies, 7. 149–150; his motives, 7. 150; a royal commissioner, 7. 154; regarded with jealousy, 7. 154; Clarendon's letter of advice, 7. 154–155; visited the eastern parts, 7. 155; had a house in New York, 7. 155*n*; last notice of, 7. 155*n*; his measures carried into effect, 7. 158–159; owned slaves, 7. 210; death of, 1. 182*n*; 7. 156*n*; mentioned, 1. 185; 9. 358.
Mavoshen, the Indian name of Maine, 2. 17*a*; 4. 106.
Mawchick chammy, definition of, 5. 187, 187*n*.
Mawooshen, name given to the coast of New England, 5. 155*n*.
the sagamore of, 6. 156; 7. 98.
Maxwell, Alexander, accused of insubordination, 1. 370–371; his punishment, 1. 371.
the Rev. ——, of Warren, 4. 269.
May, ——, 5. 29.
Hezekiah, preached at Bath, 2. 226.
John, purchased land of Reed, 6. 133; conveyed the same to William Gray, 6. 133.
Mayflower, the, 5. 199; 7. 30, 247; 8. 200, 223, 289; 9. 118, 164, 305.
Mayhew, Jonathan, a surveyor, 8. 16.
Jonathan, 5. 177. 194; his journal cited, 5. 176, 177*n*.
Dr. ——, 6. 384*n*.
Maylem, Joseph, lived in Boston, 1. 306; married Keziah Brackett, 1. 306.
Maynard, John, letter from Arnold, 1. 469.
——, of Carrytunk, 4. 399.
Mayne, John, lived at North Yarmouth, 1. 188; a juror, 1. 188; *see* also Maine, John.
Mayre, John, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Richard, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Mead, the Rev. Matthew, 9. 3.
Meadow Brook, 4. 230.
Meadows, the, called the intervals, 4. 262.
Meal sent from England to Pemaquid, 5. 204.
Means family, posterity of, 6. 11, 12.
Robert, settled in Falmouth, 6. 12; married a daughter of John Armstrong, 6. 12.
Mechimore, James, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Mechisses, the Indian name of Machias, 4. 106.
Medawaska, village of, 8. 65.
Medfield, 2. 145.
Medford, home of Royall, 1. 236*n*, 390*n*; Arnold at, 1. 502; bricks brought from, 2. 201; mentioned, 2. 144, 184, 187; 5. 422.
Medical lectures at Fryeburg Academy, 8. 164, 194.
school, established, 5. xviii; 8. 179.
Mediterranean sea, the, 8. 24.
Medockewando, 3. 390, 412.
Medoctec, an Indian village, 6. 240; 7. 5; situation of, 7. 5.
Medomak river, 4. 106; 6. 313; 7. 132.
Meductic rapids, 8. 15.
Meduncook, now Camden, 4. 326; mentioned, 4. 106, 329.
Medunkaunk river, 4. 106.

Meduxnekeag river, 8. 21.
Medway, 5. lvn.
Meecombe, an Indian town, 6. 156n.
Meesee Contee, Indian name of Farmington falls, 4. 31n, 105; formerly a fishing place, 4. 31n.
Meeting-house, at Pleasant cove, 8. 111n, 112.
point, formerly Jordan's point, 1. 244n.
Meganamoumba, 3. 380.
Megantic lake, 1. 456, 464; 4. 106.
Meganumbe, 3. 412, 416, 422, 426; signum of 6. 262.
Megays, 8. 330.
Megeis, 8. 330.
Megguire, John, an early settler in New Gloucester, 2. 153, 155.
Meguncook pond, 4. 106.
Megunnaway, a notorious rogue, 1. 220; shot Thomas Brackett, 1. 220; probably an instigator of the Indians, 1. 220.
Megunticook, 4. 106; definition of, 4. 379.
Meigs, Ansel, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; 9. 204.
Jabez, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387 389; 9. 204.
Major Return J., letter from Arnold, 1. 479; to pay the officers, 1. 479; on the staff of Arnold, 1 500; biographical notice of, 1. 501; his journal published, 1. 501; mentioned, 1. 501, 509, 510, 511, 512, 514, 521, 524, 528.
Mejebiguyduce, *see* Biguatus.
Melcomb, 1. 113n, 234n.
Mellen, Frederick, 5. xxix–xxx.
Grenville, 5. xxix.
Henry, 5. xxiii, xxiv.
the Rev. John, 5. xxiii.
the Hon. Prentiss, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; treasurer of the Society, 1. 12; birth of, 5. xxiii; as a law student, 5. xxiii; moved to Bridgewater, 5. xxiv; settledat Biddeford, 5. xxiv; had a large practice, 5. xxv; moved to Portland, 5. xxv; chief justice, 5. xxv, xxvi; his legal powers, 5. xxvi; in political affairs, 5. xxvi, xxviii, xxix; honorary degrees conferred upon, 5. xxvii; edited the Maine reports, 5. xxvii; his character, 5. xxviii, xxix, xxx–xxxi; married Sally Hudson, 5. xxix; children of, 5. xxix; death of, 5. xxx; purchased land of Preble, 6. 133; his house now owned by Fessenden, 6. 133; defended the murderers of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; compiled books of sacred music, 7. 398; graduated from Harvard College, 7. 474; a law partner of William Willis, 7. 474; mentioned, 4. 6, 7, 9; 5. xvii, xxii, xxxvii, xxxix, lii; 6. 364; 7. 398, 474; 8. 396, 410, 450.
Thomas, 5. xxiii.
Melvin, Eleazer, land granted to, 2. 281.
Memberton, his son a guide for Father Massé, 1. 429; converted to Christianity, 1. 431; his great age, 1. 431; a revered character, 1. 431; moved to Port Royal, 1. 431–432; death of, 1. 432; his desire to be buried among his kindred not fulfilled, 1. 432.
Memmarecquonareb, 3. 439.
Memorial Hall, Waterville, 8. 178.
History of Boston cited, 9. 311n.
of Kittery, 4. 195–205.
of the Popham celebration cited, 7. 132n.
Relating to the Kennebec Indians, by Samuel Sewall, 3. 351–353.
Memorials of the English and French Commissioners respecting the Limits of Nova Scotia cited, 1. 28.
Memoir of Col. Benjamin Burton, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 323–335.
of Cabot, *see* Biddle.
of the Rev. Paul Coffin, by Cyrus Woodman, 4. 235–259.
of the Rev. John Murray, by the Rev. A. G. Vermilye, 6. 153–170.
of Benjamin Vaughan, by the Hon. Richard H. Gardiner, 6. 82–92.
Memoirs of Charles I, *see* Aiken, Lucy.
of the American Academy, 6. 404.
Menan, isle of, seen by Champlain, 7. 250; called Manthane, 7. 250; mentioned, 7. 257; 8. 323.
Menawormet, visited Levett, 2. 87.
Mendal, ——, of Fairfield, 4. 372.
Mendowett, 3. 412.
Mendum, Mary, presented for slander, 9. 384.
Robert, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; a grand juryman, 1. 371.
Mrs. ——, as a witness in a divorce case, 1. 370.
Menees, a corruption of McNish, 6. 7.
Menepessunk, Indian name of a constellation, 7. 343.
Mener, Thomas, 5. 57.
Mengwe, the, 6. 216, 217.
Meniceneag, Indian name of Harpswell, 2. 167.
Menickœ, 1. 69.
Meniguen, Cadillac's account of, 6. 283; now Monhegan, 6. 283.
Menness, 3. 347.
Menneval, M. de, governor of Acadia, 6. 51; to build a fort at Pentagoët, 6. 52; his advice to St. Castine, 6. 52.
Men of the East, the, 4. 97.
Menon, Charles de, 6. 363; 7. 33.
Count Julius de, 6. 362.

Mercer, Thomas, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233, 236; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; conveyed land to W. Wilcott, 4. 233.
Mercer's Company, the, 9. 305*n*.
Merchandise, the kinds of sent to England, 1. 57.
Merchant, George, 1. 503, 518.
Merchant's Row, 9. 76.
Mercier, ——, 1. 517.
Mercy, the Rev. Bradford, preached in Boston, 2. 226.
Mereman, a, in Casco bay, 1. 77; 3. 89.
Meric, } a mode of spelling Merrick,
Merick, } 8. 380.
Merocomecook, definition of, 4. 379; now Rocomeco, 4. 379.
point, 4. 340.
Merriam, the Rev. Matthew, 2. 223; 7. 220.
Merrick family, of Welsh origin, 7. 380; former ways of spelling, 8. 380.
Sir Gilly, in charge of Essex House, 2. 70*a*; executed for treason, 2. 71*a*; 7. 380–381; his descendants, 7. 380.
Harriet, 7. 384, 396.
John 1st, came to America with the Vaughans, 6. 89; married —— Vaughan, 6. 89; father of John, 7. 380; birth and death of, 7. 380; his widow married William Roberts, 7. 381.
John jr., corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; his ancestry, 7. 380–381; birth of, 7. 380; a stepson of William Roberts, 7. 381; destined for the ministry, 7. 381; in school, 7. 381; studied theology, 7. 382; influenced by Belsham, 7. 382; preached as a licentiate, 7. 382; tutor in the family of Benjamin Vaughan, 7. 382; came to America, 7. 382; his characteristics, 7. 382–383, 395–396, 399–402; preached in Boston, 7. 383; relinquished preaching, 7. 383; visited England, 7. 383; married Rebecca Vaughan, 7. 282, 382, 383; settled at Hallowell, 7. 282, 383, 384, 384*n*; paid visits in a canoe, 7. 384; became interested in public affairs, 7. 385–386, 394; a good shorthand reporter, 7. 387; one of the commissioners on laying out a road from Kennebec to Chaudier, 7. 389–390; drew up the report, 7. 390; left to proceed alone, 7. 391; his return, 7. 392–393; cashier of the Hallowell bank, 7. 393–394; interested in the developments of Dover, 7. 394–395; attorney for Harmony, 7. 395; death of his wife, 7. 396; had a scientific impulse, 7. 396–397; a warm friend of Prof. Cleaveland, 7. 397; enjoyed the company of men of the medical and legal professions, 7. 398; a musician, 7. 398–399; compiled a book of sacred music, 7. 398; an elocutionist, 7. 399; his power of dropping hints to the young, 7. 400; never was unjust, 7. 401; excelled in many manly sports, 7. 402; his personal appearance, 7. 402; death of, 7. 283, 379, 396; character of, 7. 282; children of, 7. 396; mentioned, 6. 358; 7. 415; 8. 337.
Mary, widow of John, 7. 381; married William Roberts, 7. 381.
Samuel Vaughan, 7. 381, 396.
Merriconeag, incorporated, 2. 180; separated from North Yarmouth, 2. 187; deeded to Richard Wharton, 3. 321; now Harpswell, 4. 331; mentioned, 2. 171, 178, 218.
neck, Indian name of Harpswell neck, 4. 106.
Merrill, the Rev. Daniel, 8. 178.
Ezekiel, 4. 360.
the Rev. Josiah G., 2. 125.
Lucy, 4. 360.
the Rev. Moses, 2. 119; 4. 360.
Nathaniel, one of the owners of Fryeburg, 4. 278, 278*n*, 288*n*; in the French war, 4. 278*n*; wounded, 4. 278*n*; called 'Squire Merrill, 4. 279*n*; death of, 4. 279*n*.
Samuel, settled at Buxton, 2. 139, 143; came from Salisbury, 2. 139; at the battle of Bunker Hill, 2. 139; death of 2. 139.
Merrill's distillery, the site of Munjoy's place of business, 1. 202, 202*n*.
Merrimac, formerly a part of Narragansett township No. 1, 2. 145; population of, 2. 145; mentioned, 2. 148, 150.
river, boundary of Gorges' and Mason's grant, 1. 35, 49, 79; 3. 30; boundary of land claimed by Mass., 1. 100; 2. 60*a*–61*a*; its latitude ascertained, 1. 100–101; the headwaters of, 1. 181; a boundary of Laconia, 2. 52*a*, 66; a boundary of Gorges' territory, 2. 54; a boundary of the Canadian townships, 2. 135*n*; boundary of the Narragansett townships, 2. 145; definition of, 4. 115, 192; mentioned, 1. 202, 344; 2. 239; 3. 430; 4. 294; 5. 396; 6. 236, 237, 239, 250, 252; 7. 262; 9. 42, 340, 343, 349, 360, 366.
Merritt, the Rev. Timothy, 2. 227; 4. 378, 382.
Merryconeag, *see* Merriconeag.
Merrymeeting bay, headquarters of the Indians, 2. 167; called Quaba-

Merrymeeting bay—continued.
cook, 2. 204; 3. 312, 314; land on owned by Robert Temple, 2. 204; home of Alexander Thwoit, 2. 205; a boundary of the Kennebec Puchase, 2. 277; Dr. Gardiner cleared farms near, 2. 283; topographical description of, 3. 312–313, 314; origin of the name, 3. 313; a place of rendezvous, 3. 313; the Indian name of, 4. 109; a block-house at, 5. 71, 104; 8. 123, 124; a seat of trade, 5. 78, 261; Scotch-Irish settle at, 6. 15; the Indians captured familes at, 6. 16; Indians destroyed property at, 8. 115*n*, 284; Robert Temple had a settlement at, 8. 284; mentioned, 1. 236*n*, 502, 548; 2. 194, 206, 279; 3. 316, 317, 319, 329, 331, 332, 333, 356, 369; 4. 103, 108, 331; 5. lix, 327, 330, 338; 6. 314; 7. 182, 259; 8. 114*n*, 226*n*, 238, 251, 252, 266.
Merry, Walter, a resident of Boston, 1. 146; Little Chebeag conveyed to, 1. 146.
Merry's island, now called Chebeag, 1. 146*n*.
Meserve, Clement, biographical notice of, 3. 219.
Daniel, 3. 219.
Elisha, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
John, 3. 219.
Col. Nathaniel, in the expedition to Louisburgh, 3. 219.
Solomon, 3. 180; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Meskeemwee, 4. 106.
Messamet, 3. 293.
Messant, Ann, married to Edward Godfrey, 9. 301.
Messerve, the Hon. Frederick G., 9. 219.
Metamiscontis, 4. 106.
Metanawcook river, 4. 106.
Metawamkeag, 4. 106.
Metcalf, ——, of Winthrop, 4. 403.
Methodism, the pioneer of in Maine, 7. 229.
Methodists, a preacher criticised, 4. 302; a poor opinion of, 4. 307; the Rev. Paul Coffin's remarks upon, 4. 334–335, 380–382; their first appearance in Maine, 7. 226; John Wesley's letter to, 7. 226–227; Asbury and Cooke joint superintendents of, 7. 227; a general conferance summoned, 7. 227; bishop ordained, 7. 227; Readfield circuit established, 7. 227; other circuits, 7. 227–228; in Bath, 2. 227–228; 4. 331; in Buxton, 2. 142; in Carrytunk, 4. 368, 399; in Dover, 7. 395; in Farmington, 4. 308, 333, 364; in Hebron, 4. 388; in Livermore, 4. 340, 362; in Lynn, 7. 227; in Minot, 2. 127, 130; in Monmouth, 4. 305; in New Gloucester, 2. 158; in New Vineyard, 4. 311; in Norridgewock, 4. 370; in Paris, 4. 338; in Readfield, 4. 306; in Richmond, 7. 413; in Scarboro, 3. 165; in Sharon, 4. 306; in Winthrop, 4. 305; mentioned, 4. 356, 366, 370, 393, 395, 397, 401, 403; 5. lv.
Methuen, 2. 138; 4. 242*n*, 364.
Metinnic island, 5. 385, 385*n*.
Metis river, 8. 20.
Metxarmette Portage, 8. 101.
Meuric, a mode of spelling Merrick, 7. 380.
Mexican dollar, 6. 123.
war, 9. 243.
Mexicans, the, 6. 223.
Mexico, the Indian langage dissimilar to that of the other nations, 1. 413*n*; early settled, 2. 20*a*; the success of the Spanish in, 2. 273–274; mentioned, 3. 291; 6. 119, 121; 7. 248; 9. 243, 244, 245, 247.
Meyne, province of the, supposed origin of the name of the province of Maine, 2. 58*an*; 3. 31*n*; 5. xxi, 91, 92; 9. 99.
Mantonomo, killed, 2. 168.
Meyrick, a former spelling of Merrick, 7. 380.
Sir Samuel Rush, 7. 381.
Michaels island, 1. 149*n*; now Peak's island, 1. 66, 145*n*.
Michaux, 1. 506.
Michelson, ——, of London, 9. 351.
Michigan, 8. 58, 101, 105.
Michmore, James, accused of being absent fromchurch, 1. 189,
Micmacs, friends of the Abenaquis, 1. 413; of the same confederacy as the Abenaquis, 1. 414, 422; 7. 339; native of Nova Scotia, 1. 414; their daring and courage, 1. 414; their words different from the Abenaquis, 1. 422; a verb of conjugated, 1. 422–423; French pronunciation used, 1. 424; lived in Acadia, 7. 101*n*; attached to the French, 7. 339, 340; attacked the Esquimaux, 1. 339; their public and domestic life, 1. 339–341; always friendly toward the Acadians, 8. 144; mentioned, 1. 27*n*; 4. 96, 97, 192; 5. 289; 6. 208, 211, 212, 223, 224, 224*n*, 225, 241; 8. 140, 145; *see* also the Souriquois.
Middle river, 3. 179.
states, the, preferred by the Scotch-Irish. 6. 23; Presbyterianism planted in, 6. 29.
street, Portland, 1. 246, 247, 249, 308; 5. 443*n*; in Wiscasset, 4. 330.

Middleborough, 2. 114, 145; 5. xl*n*; 7. 273.
Middlesex county, 3. 176*n*.
Middleton, Col. ——, 5. 246–247.
Middletown, Conn., 6. 47*n*; 9. 115.
Maine, 4. 308, 309, 332, 337, 341, 364, 394.
R. I., 4. 269.
Mifflin, Gov. Thomas, 1. 531.
Mighels, Dr. Jesse, 2. 128.
Milburne, 1. 504.
Milford, 8. 454.
Haven, 6. 26.
Military, the, subordinate to the civil power, 7. 158.
Militia, the, number of in Falmouth and Casco, 1. 203; number of in Maine, 1. 228; the pay of, 1. 229*n*,
Mill brook, 4. 217.
cove, 2. 211.
creek, 3. 101; 4. 217, 224, 225, 226.
prison, 2. 248.
river, 4. 217, 224, 326; 6. 301, 316; 7. 326.
Miller, Charles, sent to obtain a German pastor for Waldoboro, 5. 408.
Elizabeth, 4. 324.
the Rev. Ebenezer, 4. 272.
family, 6. 23.
James, 4. 324.
James jr., 4. 324.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
the Rev. John, 7. 220.
Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
——, complained of by the Indians, 4. 136.
——, of Belfast, 7. 334.
the Rev. ——, of Bath, 2. 223.
Millet, David, an early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
——, of Marblehead, 9. 179, 180, 181.
Milliken, Abner, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Edward, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Edward M., son of John, 3. 218; called Justice Milliken, 3. 219.
Isaac, served in the Continental Army, 3. 204.
John, a housewright, 1. 214*n*; married Elizabeth Alger, 1. 214*n*; 3. 105, 218; in possession of the Alger estate, 3. 105; biographical notice of, 3. 218–219; mentioned, 3. 166.
John jr., 3. 218, 227.
John, Alger, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Jonathan, 3. 201.
Lemuel, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Capt. Mulberry, 3. 190.
Nathaniel M., 3. 218.
Samuel, son of John, 3. 218; lost at Louisburgh, 3. 172*n*, 219.
Milliken's river, 3. 82.
tavern, 3. 190.
Millinoket lake, 4. 107.
Million of acres purchase, the, 1. 505.
Mills, at Anson, 4. 397; at Barberry creek, 1. 119; at Buckfield, 4. 389; at Conick falls, 4. 350; at Capisic, 1. 119; at Cape Elizabeth, 1. 119–120; at Dresden, 2. 282; at Hallowell, 4. 46; at the Presumpscot, 1. 119; at Saco, 1. 213; at Sayward, 3. 128; at Scarborough, 3. 22–23, 167, 177; 4. 217; at Sebasticook, 4. 317; at Seven Mile brook, 4. 380; at Sheepscot, 9. 134; built by Col. William Vaughan, 8. 297, 301; erected at Agamenticus and Piscataqua, 9. 308*n*; to make bricks, 4. 355; *see* also sawmills.
James, of Sandwich, 1. 209.
James, presented for non-appearance at church, 3. 70–71; lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
John, lived at Scarborough, 1. 209; his children, 1. 209; his children presented for non-appearance at church, 3. 70–71; lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
John, commissioner for Mass., 8. 89.
John jr., lived in Boston, 1. 209; married Joanna Oakman, 1. 209, 313*n*; presented for not appearing at church, 3. 70–71.
Mary, presented for not appearing at church, 3. 70–71.
Sarah, accused of living with George Garland, 1. 191; married Garland, 1. 372–373, 377; whipped for Quakerism, 3. 70, 71, 154; presented for not paying the minister's stipend, 3. 154.
Thomas, conveyed land to John and Nathaniel Cloice, 1. 260; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362.
Milns, Capt. ——, 9. 195.
Miltimore's funeral sermon cited, 6. 164*n*.
Milton, 2. 145; 4. 272; 8. 177.
John, 4. 68; 6. 27; 8. 320.
Minas, 8. 109, 126, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 137, 138, 139, 142, 144, 146, 149.
battle of, 8. 138, 139–141; articles of capitulation, 8. 141–142; differences in the account of, 8. 142–146.
Mineralogy, study of limited, 6. 406–407; few articles on, 6. 407–408; lectures on established, 6. 407; Cleaveland's work on well received, 6. 408; two schools in the study of, 6. 408.
Mineral point, 4. 235.
Ministry, the, in Falmouth, 1. 161.

Minot, annals of, 2. 111–130; formerly a part of Bakerstown, 2. 111; the first settlers in, 2. 111, 112; set off from Poland, 2. 115; the first town meeting of, 2. 115; to build a meeting-house, 2. 116; ecclesiastical council in, 2. 116, 119, 125; the parishes to be divided, 2. 117, 119; to send delegates to Mass., 2. 120, 121, 122; a Fourth of July oration in, 2. 122; representatives to the Mass. general court, 2. 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129; statistics concerning, 2. 126–127; tax valuation of, 2. 129; topographical description of, 2. 130; mentioned, 2. 113, 161, 163.
George Richards, one of the founders of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 2. 11*a*; mentioned, 6. 186*n*; 8. 223.
James, received a mortgage from Col. Noble, 8. 109–110.
John, signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
Capt. John, in command of Fort Richmond, 8. 211*n*; truck master, 8. 211*n*, 284; judge of the court of common pleas, 8. 211*n*; his account book, 8. 211*n*, 212*n*; mentioned, 3. 372; 8. 117*n*, 227, 228, 241, 284.
Mercy, daughter of Capt. John, married the Rev. John Wiswell, 8. 211*n*.
Stephen, one of the Pejepscot Proprietors, 3. 321; 8. 110; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
William, his assistance acknowledged, 9. 71.
Capt. ——, in command at Pemaquid, 1. 290.
Col. ——, a Pejepscot Proprietor, 6. 15.
Mint of the United States, the, established, 6. 136.
Missilimakinack, same as Mackinaw, 6. 276.
Missionary Herald, the, 6. 427.
Mississippi river, 4. 80, 85, 97, 114; 6. 270, 272; 8. 37; 9. 246.
valley, 9. 245.
Missouri, 4. 115; 8. 352.
compromise, 8. 349, 365.
river, 4. 114.
Mitchell, Dr. Ammi R., 5. xviii.
Sir Bartholomew, 7. 129*n*.
Capt. Benjamin, 2. 182.
Christopher, married Mary Brackett, 1. 230*n*, 306; lived at Kittery, 1. 230*n*, 306; killed, 1. 306; his widow died in captivity, 1. 306.
Daniel, taken prisoner by the Indians, 2. 182.
the Rev. David, preached at Georgetown, 2. 221.
the Rev. David M., teacher at North Yarmouth, 8. 175.
Elisha, 6. 407.
Experience, 2. 175.
Gregory, 6. 342.
Jacob, 2. 121; selectman of North Yarmouth, 2. 177; a descendant of Experience, 2. 177; built a grist mill, 2. 180.
James M., served in the Continental Army, 2. 214.
John, a French Neutral sent to Wells, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342.
John, of Raymondtown, 4. 359, 386.
John, surveyor, affidavit of, 8. 9–10; his map used in the treaty of 1784, 8. 8, 11, 12, 23, 25, 99.
Jonathan, 2. 213.
Joshua, 2. 121.
Mary, 6. 342.
Michael, 9. 313*n*.
Sabattis, jr., 7. 105.
Seth, 2. 185.
Solomon, taken prisoner by the Indians, 2. 182.
Thomas, 3. 117, 122.
Deacon ——, 7. 237.
Dr., one of the founders of the New York Historical Society, 2. 11*a*.
Justice ——, 7. 237.
——, of Black Point, killed, 3. 151.
Mitchells, Horton, an early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Mitten, *see* Mitton.
Mitton, the name extinct in Maine, 1. 66*n*, 157; common in England, 66*n*.
Ann, received a grant of land from Cleeves, 1. 117, 154, 205; a granddaughter of Cleeves, 1. 117; married Anthony Brackett, 1. 117, 154, 157, 205, 235; a daughter of Michael, 1. 157; mentioned, 1. 126.
Elizabeth, daughter of Michael, 1. 157, 260; 6. 131; married Thaddeus Clarke, 1. 155, 157, 308; 6. 131.
Elizabeth, wife of Michael, conveyed land to John Phillips, 1. 148, 149, 149*n*; married —— Harvey, 1. 158; died, 1. 194; mentioned, 1. 157.
Joan, 1. 124.
Martha, married John Graves, 1. 157.
Mary, married Thomas Brackett, 1. 154, 157, 230*n*, 260, 306.
Michael, leased Peaks' island, 1. 66; 6. 131; married the only child of Cleeves, 1. 66, 115, 157, 194, 260; 6. 131; probably came over with Cleeves, 1. 66; his son killed, 1. 66, 219*n*; his lease from Cleeves, 1. 67, 123, 155; purchased brandy, powder and shot from Winter, 1. 72; his story of the Tritons, 1. 77; 3. 89; a great

fowler, 1. 77, 158; a constable, 1. 88, 158; lived at Falmouth or Casco, 1. 105, 114, 384; signed the submission to Massachusetts, 1. 105, 385; Peaks island confirmed to, 1. 115; land at Clark's Point conveyed to, 1. 115; deed not recorded, 1. 116; his house, 1. 116; delivered the possession of the second grant to Tucker, 1. 117; owned land near Ware creek, 1. 123; his descendants still in possession of his land, 1. 124; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; a misunderstanding with Cleeves, 1. 131; a witness against Joseph Phippen, 1. 131–132; witness against Cleeves and Neal, 1. 132; conveyed land to Jordan, 1. 132, 142; his daughter married Anthony Brackett, 1. 154, 230*n*, 235; his daughter married Thaddeus Clark, 1. 124, 155; his daughter married James Andrews, 1. 305; his testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 384; death of, 1. 157, 194; children of, 1. 157; styled a gentleman, 1. 157–158; character of, 1. 158; mentioned, 1. 76.

Nathaniel, killed, 1. 66*n*, 219, 221, 260; a grandson of Cleeves, 1. 122, 206; received a grant of land, 1. 122, 206; sold the same to Powsland, 1. 122, 206; his land in the possession of Anthony Brackett, 1. 154; never married, 1. 157; in 1674 was under age, 1. 206; his estate sold, 1. 248; mentioned, 1. 121, 123.

Sarah, married James Andrews, 1. 157, 305.

——, sheriff of Shrewsbury, anecdote of, 1. 66*n*.

Moasham, the name of Bashabas' country, 2. 62; 7. 99.

Moassons, the, 5. 358, 359.

Modern Universal History, the, cited, 5. 199*n*, 231*n*, 242*n*, 282*n*, 291*n*, 292*n*.

Moges, the, 1. 76.

Moggerage, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.

Mohammedan principles, the, Ralle accused of partaking of, 1. 444.

Mohawks, the, submitted Dongan, 5. 90; the Jesuits among, 5. 91; friendly to the English, 5. 256–257, 258, 268; induced to make peace with the French, 5. 269; fight the Penobscots, 6. 233; a terror to the eastern Indians, 6. 233; mentioned, 6. 216; 7. 7.

Moheegs, the, 4. 128, 142.

Mohegans, the, 3. 430, 440, 441; 6. 208*n*, 211, 212, 212*n*, 217; 7. 101*n*.

Mohotiwormet, the Indian name of Robinhood, 2. 233*n*; 4. 232.

Molasses, made in Maine, 4. 282.

Molton, John, deposition of, 5. 65.

Molues, La Costa des, 2. 76*a*.

Molunkis river, 4. 107.

Monahan island, 4. 106.

Monahiggan, *see* Monhegan.

Monan, definition of, 4. 190.

Monanas, definition of, 4. 190.

Monanis, 5. 161.

Moncton, Col. ——, 8. 222*n*, 245*n*, 246, 263, 281*n*.

Money, definition of, 6. 148.

Monhegan, Gilbert and Popham at, 1. 29; 2. 27*a*; part of Rocroft's crew at, 1. 32; 5. 163; fishermen and fishing stages at, 1. 32; 2. 50*a*, 192; 5. 155, 183, 185; 6. 283; 7. 318, 320; 8, 201; buildings probably erected on, 1. 32; 3. 9, 10; Gorges established a plantation on, 1. 36; 2. 50*a*; 7. 321–322; the property of Abraham Jennings, 1. 36, 56*a*; 5. 170, 185; sold to John Brown, 1. 36; described, 1. 36; 5. 161; 7. 135, 315; fishermen sailed for, 1. 36; the people of met Thomas Elbridge, 1. 37; Capt. John Smith at, 2. 34*a*; 5. 161; 7. 210, 315; 9. 304; granted to others before to Levett, 2. 49, 50*a*; 5. 186; Shurt sent to take possession of, 2. 5*a*; Capt. Dormer at, 2. 31*n*; 5. 163; perhaps visited by Capt. Robert Davis, 3. 294*n*; the Indian name of, 4. 106, 190; Pring near, 5. 153; Popham's colonists arrived at, 5. 157, 157*n*; 8. 201; a place of rendezvous, 5. 157–158; examined by Capt. Davis, 5. 158; a rendezvous of Capt. Smith, 5. 161; called Batties' Isle, 5. 162; a headquarters for ships, 5. 163; probably early occupied, 5. 163; Rocroft's crew the first to winter at, 5. 163; trade established at, 5. 164; men left there, 5. 164; indications of a settlement there in 1624, 5. 164; granted to Levett, 5. 168; plantation commenced by Jennings, 5. 170; sold to Aldworth and Elbridge, 5. 171; the first written conveyance of real estate in New England, 5. 171; life at, 5. 171; its dissolution known abroad, 5. 171; goods at sold to Bradford and Winslow, 5. 171–172, 172*n*; included in Pemaquid, 5. 181, 247; 7. 315, 320, 321; settled before Plymouth, 5. 183; a busy place, 5. 194; the settlers from spread to the main land, 5. 200; had no inhabitants in 1635, 5. 219; eight men wrecked at, 5. 224–225; the people of did not

Monhegan—continued.
swear allegience to the Duke of York, 5. 237; petitioned to Mass. for a government, 5. 239, 241; Richard Oliver lived at, 5. 249; tax in 1674, 5. 249–250; discovered by Weymouth, 5. 311, 313, 319, 346, 347, 348; 6. 294; 7. 26, 263; 8. 318, 319; called St. Georges, 5. 311; Cadillac's account of, 6. 283; called Meniguen, 6. 283; a pond of fresh water in, 6. 295, 295*n*; seen by Champlain, 7. 263; called Le Nef, 7. 263; called E. Mmetinic, 7. 315; a landmark for European voyagers, 7. 315; employment of Smith's men at, 7. 315; the Nacheen at, 7. 320; Sir Richard Hawkins at, 7. 320; Gorges and Sutcliff sent an expedition to, 7. 321; a new depot of trade opened at, 7. 322; leased to John Dalling, 8. 188; mentioned, 1. 551; 2. 35*a*, 84, 88, 238; 3. 298*n*; 4. 69; 5. 163, 164, 185, 291*n*, 292*n*, 319, 385*n*; 6. 298, 309, 314; 7. 132, 319, 328, 363; 8. 310; 9. 78, 130.
Monhegans, the, 5. 189*n*.
Monhiggin, island of, 5. 219; *see* Monhegan.
Monhiggon, *see* Monhegan.
Monies, a corruption of McNish, 6. 7.
Moniley, the Rev. William, 9. 371.
Monjoy, *see* Munjoy.
Monk, Gen. George, 9. 14.
Monmouth, 3. 204; 4. 305, 355, 378, 400, 403; 7. 283; 9. 171, 172, 174, 200.
Academy, 8. 174; 9. 174.
battle of, 4. 284*n*.
free grammar school building erected, 8. 174; grants to and funds of, 8. 174; teachers in, 8. 174; graduates from, 8. 174.
Monongahela river, 6. 100.
Monroe, Abigail, 4. 391, 392.
James, 5. xxxvii; 8. 414.
Col. ——, 4. 284*n*.
Monseag bay, 2. 276; 9. 5.
river, 4. 104.
Monseignat, 7. 61*n*.
Monsiocage falls, 5. 96.
Monsweag bay, a boundary of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 276; Sir William Phipps born near, 9. 5.
river, 2. 236; 4. 104.
Montagnaises, the, 6. 225.
Montagrets, 1. 288.
Montague, Griffin, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Montawanskeag, 7. 10, 10*n*.
Montcalm, Louis Joseph de, 7. 295.
Montecuculi, 7. 42.
Montgomery, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 19.
Sir Hugh, 6. 6.
Gen. Richard, letters from Arnold, 1. 480–484, 487, 493, 497, 498, 517; Arnold received news from, 1. 482–483; Arnold awaited his arrival, 1. 483, 490; anxious to hear from Arnold, 1. 484; Arnold desired to hear from, 1. 485, 493, 497; joined Arnold, 1. 498; death of, 1. 519, 520, 522, 524; his troops at the Plains of Abraham, 1. 521; attacked the enemy, 1. 522; biographical notice of, 1. 528–529; Bristol ceded to, 6. 18; mentioned, 4. 78.
Monthly Anthology, the, 7. 414.
Months, names of among the Hudson bay Indians, 6. 268; names of among the Abnaki, 6. 269.
Monticello, 7. 241.
Monticinicus, 1. 551; 4. 177.
Mont Mansell, near Mt. Desert, 1. 26; Jesuits sent to, 1. 26; a mission established at, 1. 26–27, 26*n*; named by the English, 1. 26*n*; a part of Norumbeagua, 8. 320.
Montmorenci, 7. 391.
Montowampate, 5. 223.
Montreal, the Superior of applied to for prayers for Râle, 1. 443; Carleton reported at, 1. 447; Arnold desired news from, 1. 479; Arnold hoped to meet Schuyler at, 1. 480; in the hands of the Americans, 1. 484, 485, 519, 528; Arnold sent to for clothing, 1. 490; Capt. Napier escaped from, 1. 490; batteaux expected from, 1. 492; Gen. Wooster likely to stay at, 1. 493; surrendered, 1759, to the Americans, 3. 176; mentioned, 1. 434; 6. 75, 240; 7. 47, 62, 169, 234, 355; 8. 105, 244, 368; 9. 31, 273.
railway, the, 8. 368, 369.
Montressor, Capt. John, his route described by Ballard, 1. 465–466; an officer in the engineers, 1. 446; conducted an expedition into Maine, 1. 446; his journal fell into the hands of Arnold, 1. 447; its present owner, 1. 448; embarked from St. Egan, 1. 448; at the Chaudierè, 1. 448–449, 466; at the Bron, 1. 449; purchased boats, 1. 449; crossed the Rapids des Diables, 1. 449–450; at the Riviere de Famine, 1. 450; encamped at Riviere des Loupes, 1. 450; at the brook, 1. 451; entered a lake, 1. 451–452; description of the lake, 1. 452, 453; viewed Onegnla, 1. 452; near an old camp, 1. 453; at the Penobscot, 1. 453–454; sent Indians to search the country, 1. 454; left the river, 1. 454; entered Lake Original, 1. 455; reached Rocky mountain, 1. 455, 456; at Farm island, 1. 456; passed through the west outlet, 1.

456–457; at the Arransoak, 1. 457; repaired the canoes, 1. 457; encamped in the woods, 1. 458; annoyed by mosquitos, 1. 458; passed Fourche, Devil's falls and Norridgewock, 1. 459; encamped near Nine Mile falls, 1. 460; at Ticonnic falls and Fort Halifax, 1. 460; at Dead river, 1. 461, 462*n*; encamped at Third lake, 1. 461; passed South Branch, 1. 462; at Chain lakes, 1. 463; at Moosehead lake, 1. 464; at Lake Megantic, 1. 465; spoke disparagingly of Fort Halifax, 8. 239, 273; mentioned, 8. 274; his journal cited, 4. 108; 5. xix.
Monts Coupés, the same as Mount Desert, 6. 280.
Deserts, L'Isle des, named by Champlain, 7. 252; mentioned, 7. 254, 257; 8. 330; *see* Mount Desert.
Montseag, 9. 133.
bay, 2. 207.
Montville, 4. 322, 351*n*; 6. 316; 9. 81.
Monument, Mass., 4. 270.
Moody, Charles, 2. 122, 128.
Daniel, settled at Black Point, 3. 173, 219.
David, 7. 284.
Eleazer, 3. 234.
Capt. George, 3. 173.
the Rev. John, 4. 255, 256, 265, 267.
Joseph, registrar, 1. 555; mark on his cattle, 3. 144; suspected of being a Tory, 3. 199.
the Rev. Joseph, 1. 348; 8. 306.
Joshua, settled at Black Point, 3. 219.
Moses S., preceptor of Farmington Academy, 8. 171.
Nathan, 7. 284.
Nathaniel, 3. 222.
Samuel, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
Samuel, preceptor of Dummer Academy, 6. 386; preceptor of Hallowell Academy, 8. 161; pen and ink sketch of, 8. 161–162; preceptor of Berwick Academy, 8. 162; mentioned, 4. 164, 166; 7. 284.
Capt. Samuel, purchased land of Powsland, 1. 206; the same conveyed to John Thomas, 1. 206; purchased land of John Marston's estate, 1. 246; owned James Andrews farm, 1. 305; mentioned, 1. 128*n*.
the Rev. Samuel, ordained, 5. liv; death of, 5. liv.
the Rev. Silas, 2. 142; 4. 273; 7. 220.
William, first of the family in Scarborough, 3. 219.
Major ——, 3. 313–314.
——, of Boston, 9. 24.
Moody's beach, 1. 244*n*.
Moon, the dependence of the Indians upon, 7. 344–346.
the, built at Bath, 2. 209.
Moore, Bridget, punished for complaining, 3. 57–58.
Daniel, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 226*n*, 227*n*; 3. 110.
the Rev. Green B., preached in Bath, 2. 228.
Col. John, 4. 344, 345, 347, 367, 380, 396, 397.
Sir John, 8. 147.
Richard, land at Cape Porpus granted to, 1. 97; in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 227*n*.
Theodosius, married the widow of Gendall, 1. 147, 556; sent goods to George Bramhall, 1. 556, 557; lived in Marshfield, 1. 556*n*.
the Rev. Thomas, 7. 220.
Walter, 5. 40.
William, amount of land granted to, 9. 378; accused Godfrey of detaining his cow, 9. 384.
Capt. ——, commanded the Margaritta, 2. 243; ordered the people of Machias to take down the liberty pole, 2. 243; killed, 2. 245.
Moore's brook, origin of the name, 3. 78.
Moorena, 4. 157.
Moorhead, the Rev. John, settled in Boston, 6. 12; died, 6. 165; mentioned, 6. 11, 31, 36.
Moose, abundant, 1. 459.
brook, 4. 116.
island, 8. 15.
lake, 4. 107, 345, 346.
mountain, 1. 466.
point, 3. 295*n*.
pond, 4. 345, 380.
river, 1. 466.
Moosebec, definition of, 4. 190.
Moosehead lake, Col. Montressor at, 1. 455, 464; called Lake Orignal, 1. 455; birch abundant at, 1. 455; origin of the name, 1. 455*n*; mentioned, 1. 455, 466; 4. 105, 108; 7. 80*n*.
Moosetuck, definition of, 4. 190
Morals, low state of in Maine, 1. 158, 160, 190–192.
Morant, Philip, his History of Essex cited, 3. xv.
Morattiggon, 5. 187.
Moravians, the, not opposed to slavery, 7. 214.
More, Hannah, 7. 406.
William, 1. 402.
Morehouse, ——, 8. 41, 42, 43.
Morel, Capt. ——, 7. 249.
Morgan, Gen. Daniel, to accompany Arnold, 1. 500; to go ahead and clear the road, 1. 503; his character, 1. 530; mentioned, 1. 501, 510, 513, 518, 523, 524, 528.

Morgan, David, 7. 391.
Francis, 1. 167, 167*n*.
Jonathan, his grammar published, 8. 180.
Joseph, 1. 321.
Robert, of Saco, 1. 167*n*.
Robert, of Sagadahoc, 1. 167*n*.
Mrs. Sarah, punished for assault, 1. 375.
Morley House, 5. 440.
Morocco, 8. 202.
Morough, Dennis, sold land to Anthony Brackett, 1. 249; married Jane Penley, 1. 313, 314; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 313, 321; his son, 1. 313.
Morrell, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Mary, daughter of Peter, 1. 313; married George Tuck, 1. 313; lived at Falmouth, 1. 313.
Mary, wife of Peter, 1. 313.
Peter, purchased land of Thomas Mason, 1. 246; taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302, 313; lived on India street, 1. 313; land deeded to, 1. 313; his family moved to Beverly, 1. 313; child of, 1. 313; lived on the Neck, 1. 321.
Robert, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived on the Neck, 1. 321.
the Rev. William, sent to New England, by the Plymouth company, 2. 45*a*; composed a Latin poem, 2. 46*a*; disappointed, 2. 46*an*; appointed to superintend the churches, 6. 180.
Morrer, Thomas, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 240.
Morrill, Governor Lot M., 8. 459.
the Rev. Moses, 4. 242, 243, 244, 255, 273.
Samuel, of Boston, graduated from Bowdoin College, 1. 340.
the Rev. ——, of Biddeford, 2. 141.
——, of Falmouth, 3. 160*n*.
Morris, Capt., an Indian, a terror to the settlers, 7. 326; killed, 7. 326; his son sought revenge, 7. 326.
Thomas, 1. 99; lived at Casco bay, 1. 100*n*, 114; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131.
——, of Seven Mile brook, 4. 367.
Morrison family, the, 6. 14, 21.
Morse, Charles H., 5. 276*n*, 391.
E., teacher in Warren Academy, 8. 172.
Freeman H., his assistance acknowledged, 7. 364.
Jonathan, 4. 362, 391, 392.
William, 7. 284; 8. 113*n*.
Mrs. William, 8. 113*n*.
——, of Methuen, 4. 364.
Morss, Margaret, married Col. Joseph Coffin, 4. 241.
Mortality in Maine, 4. 17–18; in Augusta, 5. 431–435.
Mortimer, 5. xlv.
Mortimore, Hepzibah, married Robert Lawrence, 1. 257.
——, married Hepzibah Munjoy, 1. 153, 257.
Morton, James, 2. 221.
the Rev. James, 8. 111*n*.
Nathaniel, the authority for the story of the bribing of the captain of the Mayflower, 8. 200; came to Plymouth, 8. 200; a relative of Gov. Bradford, 8. 200; his account of the plot, 8. 200–201; his New England cited, 8. 200, 279.
Thomas, the government opposed to, 2. 57*a*; blazoned the outrage in England, 2. 57*a*; an enemy of the Puritans, 2. 78*a*; his New England's Memorial cited, 1. 36*n*, 229*n*; 2. 42*an*, 68*a*, 78*a*, 79*a*; 3. 34*n*, 317; 6. 179.
Mosely, Ebenezer, 7. 367.
the Rev. Elisha, preached in New Gloucester, 2. 153, 158; mentioned, 2. 117, 119, 121, 125, 126.
Capt. Samuel, 2. 133.
Moses, Daniel, 3. 204.
George, lived at Scottow hill, 3. 219.
John, received a grant of land, 1. 115.
Theodosius, 3. 173, 219.
Mosier, Hugh, received a grant of land, 1. 75, 115; moved down the river, 1. 75–76; first of the name in the state, 1. 75*n*; died, 1. 76; his son administered his estate, 1. 76, 189; lived at Casco bay, 1. 100*n*, 114, 189*n*; submitted to Massachusetts, 1. 100*n*; mentioned, 1. 99, 123.
James, administered his father's estate, 1. 76, 189; lived at Freeport, 1. 76; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
James, an early settler of Gorham, 2. 148; born at Falmouth, 2. 148.
John, son of Hugh, 1. 76, 189*n*; lived at Freeport, 1. 76; accused of breaking the Sabbath, 1. 189; an assurety for his brother, 1. 189*n*; assurety for George Lewis, 1. 191; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
Mosse, Tho., signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Moss-house, built at Norridgewock, 4. 380.
Motherwell, Miss ——, taken captive by Indians, 2. 199.
Motte, Sieur de la, 8. 324.

Mouchicke legamatch, definition of, 5. 187, 187*n*.
Mougrave, 2. 54; *see* Mulgrave.
Moulgrave, 2. 54; *see* Mulgrave.
Moulton, Daniel, an early settler of Scarboro, 3. 201, 219–220.
John, settled at Blue Point, 3. 219.
Capt. ——, headed a company to exterminate the Indians at Norridgewock, 2. 197; 3. 152, 313*n*; at Ticonic, 3. 197; gave orders not to kill Râlle, 3. 198.
Mounds, few in New England, 6. 218.
Mount Aldworth, 5. 153.
Auburn, 7. 236.
Cornwall, 9. 137*n*.
Desert, called Pemetig, 1. 26*n*, 430*n*; 7. 3, 27; called Mont Mansell, 1. 26; named by Champlain, 1. 26*n*; 7. 28, 252; a Jesuit mission established at, 1. 26*n*, 27, 430; 7. 28; the mission destroyed, 1. 27; 5. 178; 8. 330; captured by the English, 1. 27, 431; perhaps visited by Davis, 3. 294*n*; Capt. Argal at, 5. 178; 8. 330; a cross set up to denote English possession, 5. 179; French settled at, 6. 3; the Grand Design wrecked at, 6. 22; the passage to from Biguatus, 6. 114, 115; Father Briand at, 6. 208; land at granted to Mde. de Gregoirè, 6. 275; Cadillac's account of, 6. 280; a landmark for navigators, 6. 280; called Mont Coupés, 6. 280; in possession of Du Monts, 7. 27; Capt. Thomas Perkins wrecked at, 8. 128; called St. Savior, 8. 324; mentioned, 4. 108; 5. 327; 6. 125, 282, 283, 336; 7. 63, 253, 254, 255, 264, 265; 8. 15, 319, 320, 324, 330; *see* Monts Deserts, L'Isle des.
Desert harbor, Cadillac's account of, 6. 280.
Edgecomb, 3. 25.
Holyoke, 4. 262, 264.
Hope, Maine, 7. 7.
Hope, R. I., 1. 210.
Katahdin, 1. 466; the Indian name of, 1. 456; 4. 105.
Mansell, *see* Mont Mansell.
Niles, 5. 77.
Pleasant, 6. 294.
Royal, 3. 383, 385; *see* Montreal.
Vernon, Maine, 2. 285; 4. 306, 336.
Vernon street, 9. 70.
Vernon, Va., 4. 59, 60.
Waldo, 9. 91.
Washington, death of Lizzie Bourne at, 8. 393; ascended by Darbey Field, 9. 209; compared to Sugarloaf hill, 9. 211; first horse ridden up, 9. 215; mentioned, 1. 334.
Mountain street, Quebec, 1. 521.
Mountfort street, 1. 202.
Mountforth, Mr. ——, 3. 433, 436, 437.
Mountjoy, a common name in England, 1. 153, 256*n*, 258; *see* Munjoy.
Mourt's Relation cited, 5. 144, 164, 186*n*.
Mousam mill, 1. 268.
river, formerly Cape Porpoise, 1. 353; Levett's account of, 1. 353; the Indian name of the Kennebec, 4. 106; mentioned, 7. 116.
Mowat, Capt. Henry, seized at Falmouth, 3. 197; dismantled Fort Pownall, 5. 386–387; declared his intention of destroying Falmouth, 5. 439, 440, 443; had a long tour of duty on the coast, 5. 440*n*; with Gov. Pownell in the expedition to Penobscot, 5. 440*n*; sent a letter to the officers of Falmouth, 5. 443; consented to suspend the destruction of Falmouth, 5. 445–446; destroyed Falmouth, 7. 479; mentioned, 2. 216; 5. 440; 6. 354; 7. 121, 123, 124, 126.
Mowbray, 5. xlv.
Moxies, his wife entertained by Andros, 5. 268; given ammunition, 5. 268.
Moxis, Cæsar, 3. 380.
Moxus, attacked the Storer garrison, 7. 115–116; defeated, 7. 116; threatened to return, 7. 116.
Augustin, signum of, 6. 261.
Moxusson, Cæsar, 6. 259, 261.
Mr., a title not prefixed to all names, 8. 296.
Msar'to, the Indian name of Venus, 7. 343–344.
Muddy river, 3. 313.
Mudge, Elder Enoch, appointed to the Portland circuit, 7. 227; at Readfield, 7. 228; at Orrington, 7. 228; a member of the general court, 7. 228; characteristics of, 7. 228.
——, commissioner, 8. 82, 84.
Mudy, Daniel, 3. 173.
see Moody.
Mugg, chief of the Penobscots, 1. 215, 228, 229; 3. 108; Jocelyn attempted to treat with, 1. 226; 3. 108; desired a peace, 1. 228; went to Portsmouth, 1. 228; sent to Boston, 1. 228; consented to remain a hostage, 1. 228; attacked Black Point, 1. 229; 3. 112; killed, 1. 229; 3. 112; took Jocelyn a prisoner, 3. 108; sent to arrange a peace, 3. 111; taken a prisoner, 3. 112; his treachery, 3. 112; his death a relief to the English, 3. 112; complained of Capt. Lane, 3. 374; mentioned, 3. 235.
Muhlenberg, the Rev. Dr. William, 7. 453.
Mulford, Elias, married Mary Mason, 2. 234; 4. 231.
Mary, conveyed land to David Car-

Mulford, Mary—continued.
gill, 2. 234; 4. 231; a daughter of James Mason, 2. 234; married Elias Mulford, 2. 234; 4. 231.
Mulgrave, the Earl of, 2. 54, 54*n*.
Mulliken, ——, 7. 285.
Munchausen, Baron, 5. 203.
Munjoy, extinct as a family name, 1. 256; sometimes written Mountjoy, 256*n*; a common name in Devonshire, 1. 258.
Benjamin, 1. 153*n*.
George, lived in Falmouth, 1. 121, 153, 216; 5. 247; married Mary Phillips, 1. 121, 153, 258; came from Boston and erected a frame house, 1. 124, 166–167, 255; son-in-law of John Phillips, 1. 124; signature of, 1. 125, 126; his property still held by his heirs, 1. 126; his widow and son sold land to Thomas Cooper, 1. 129; purchased land of the Indians, 1. 129; purchased land of Robert Jordan, 1. 141–142; erected a stone house at Peak's island, 1. 149; became sole owner of House island, 1. 151; the title of same confirmed to his widow, 1. 151; a man of energy and enterprise, 1. 152; a son of John, 1. 152, 258; admitted a freeman, 1. 153, 258; his children, 1. 153, 256; visited Falmouth, 1. 153; purchased the Cleeves' homestead, 1. 153, 194; an associate, 1. 165, 170, 174; 2. 64*a*; 3. 75; a commissioner, 1. 164, 166, 175, 376; 2. 233; 5. 236; purchased land of Sampson Penley, 1. 166*n*; held a county court, 1. 170; lived at Casco, 1. 177; Justice of the Peace, 1. 177; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; his dislike to Mass. not understood, 1. 182; sold liquor, 1. 182*n*, 201, 259; bound to keep order, 1. 182*n*; erected a prison, 1. 182*n*; powers invested in, 1. 185, 376; a witness against Neale, 1. 200; carried on trade at Fore river, 1. 201–202; his house constructed for defense, 1. 202; ascertained the eastern boundary of Maine, 1. 202; his report and bill, 1. 202; purchased land of Anthony Brackett, 1. 204, 255, 257; the same became the property of the Waldo heirs, 1. 204; sold land to John Ingersoll, 1. 205; conveyed land to Thomas Cloice, 1. 205, 255; his son John killed, 1. 220; sent with provisions to Falmouth. 1. 222, 255*n*; petitioned to the general court to pay his expenses, 1. 222*n*; land granted to, 1. 244; his widow married to Robert Lawrence, 1. 247, 313; last appearance of his name on the records, 1. 255; named as a grantee to Danforth, 1. 255; death of, 1. 255; character of, 1. 256; his estate, 1. 256–257; had a farm at Presumpscot, 1. 257–258; born in Dover, 1. 258; his title the basis of the Lawrence claim, 1. 281, 313; deed from the Indians to, 1. 553; assisted Purchase, 3. 322, 332; made a survey at Pemaquid, 5. 247; mentioned, 1. 63*n*, 119, 254; 3. 322, 322*n*.
George jr., sold land to Thomas Cooper, 1. 129; born in Boston, 1. 153, 256; died in Braintree, 1. 256; his children, 1. 256.
Gersham, 1. 153*n*.
Hepzebah, born in Boston, 1. 153, 256; married —— Mortimor, 1. 153, 257; nominated her own guardian, 1. 257; Robert Lawrence her second husband, 1. 247, 257; Stephen Cross her third husband, 1. 257; died in Boston, 1. 257.
John, of England, 1. 152, 258.
John, son of George, 1. 216; killed, 1. 220, 221, 256.
John, son of Josiah, 1. 256.
Josiah, son of George, born in Boston, 1. 153, 256; his children, 1. 256.
Martha, daughter of Josiah, married John Pulling, 1. 256.
Mary, daughter of George, married John Palmer, 1. 149*n*, 153, 256; left no children, 1. 256; baptized in Boston, 1. 153*n*; her title to Pond island confirmed, 1. 255.
Mary, daughter of George jr., married Philip Thompson, 1. 256.
Mary, daughter of John, of England, married to John Saunders, 1. 153, 256, 258.
Mary, daughter of Josiah, married Capt. Thomas Hornby, 1. 256.
Mary, wife of George, a daughter of John Phillips, 1. 61; claimed her father's land, 1. 62; the same awarded to, 1. 62; granted the house at Clapboard island, 1. 146; her title to House island confirmed, 1. 151, 255; her land appropriated by Danforth, 1. 254; petitioned for redress, 1. 254; the matter settled, 1. 254–255; released her rights to Clay cove and other property, 1. 255, 281–282; the considerations for the release, 1. 255; mentioned, 1. 63*n*, 257.
Pelatiah, daughter of George, born in Boston, 1. 153, 256; nominated her own guardian, 1. 257.
Philip, 1. 153*n*.
Susanna, married —— Gwynne, 1. 256.

title, the, 1. 242.
Munjoy's hill, the residence of George Munjoy, 1. 256; troops quartered at, 1. 298; Thaddeus Clarke probably killed at, 1. 299; Robert Lawrence built a house on, 1. 313; Capt. Mowatt captured at, 3. 197.
island, now called Peaks' island, 1. 66, 145*n*, 148; stone house erected on, 1. 149; George Felt and others killed at, 1. 222*n*, 225*n*; called House island, 1. 225*n*; Mary Munjoy's title to confirmed, 1. 255.
Neck, former name of Portland, 1. 59; called Machigonne, 4. 105.
Munnies, a corruption of McNish, 6. 7.
Munroe, Abijah, 4. 362.
Munson, Joseph, 3. 179, 180, 207, 220.
Robert, 3. 173; biographical notice of, 3. 220.
Stephen, 3. 220.
Munsungun river, 4. 107.
Murder trials, the first and second in Maine, 3. 16, 16*n*.
Murdock, Beamish, his History of Nova Scotia cited, 7. 5, 52, 61, 66, 67, 75, 76, 78, 82, 83; 8. 192, 330; 9. 98, 99, 103, 110, 112.
Murray, General James, 1. 518.
the Rev. John, married Susanna Lithgow, 5. 418, 423; 6. 164; 5. 287; died, 5. 418; 6. 34, 167, 423; lived at Boothbay and Newburyport, 5. 418; birth of, 6. 34, 157; came to New York, 6. 34; went to Pennsylvania, 6. 34, 157; formed a church at Boothbay, 6. 34, 157; moved to Newburyport, 6. 34; educated in Edinburgh, 6. 157; next to Ireland, 6. 157; his labors at Boothbay, 6. 158–160; his character, 6. 159, 160–161, 163; opposed Smith, 6. 160–161; his reply to Hinkley, 6. 161; his influence during the war of the Revolution, 6. 161–164; a delegate to the Provincial Congress, 6. 161–162; as an arbitrator, 6. 162; his house, 6. 162; prevented the annoyance from British cruisers, 6. 162–163; his dignity, 6. 163; a reward offered for his apprehension, 6. 163; his influence over a regiment, 6. 163–164; called Boston and Portsmouth, 6. 165; called to Newburyport, 6. 165, 166; his popularity and influence, 6. 166; long sickness, 6. 166–167; the charge relative to his licensure, 6. 167–169; mentioned, 6. 19, 35, 355; Memoir of, by the Rev. A. G. Vermilye, 6. 153–170.
the Rev. John, a Universalist, 6. 166.
Lindley, his grammar published, 8. 180.
Major ——, 1. 527.
Miss ——, married J. D. Powell, 7. 234.
Muscataquid, 1. 551.
Muscle cove, George Felt lived near, 1. 221.
Muscongus, destroyed, 4. 223; a name of remote antiquity, 7. 295; a province of Pemaquid, 7. 295, 309, 311; the commercial treasures of, 7. 295–296; the rapid progress of, 7. 311; granted to Beauchamp and Leverett, 9. 77; the extent and condition of the grant, 9. 77; fisheries hastened the occupation of, 7. 78; Leverett became the sole proprietor of, 7. 78; mentioned, 5. 188*n*.
grant, 4. 221; 9. 77; *see* Muscongus patent.
island, purchased by John Brown, 1. 36; mentioned, 4. 106; 5. 191.
patent, owned by Samuel Waldo, 5. 369*n*; sometimes called the Waldo patent, 5. 369*n*; granted to Beauchamp and Leverett, 6. 321; 9. 77; John Leverett became sole proprietor, 6. 321; 9. 78; became the ten and later the thirty proprietors, 6. 221; mentioned, 4. 221; 8. 298.
river, boundary of the patent to Aldworth and Elbridge, 1. 37; boundary of the Waldo patent, 1. 45; mentioned, 4. 218; 5. 191; 9. 225, 226.
Musical campaign, the, 8. 458*n*.
Muskingun, definition of, 4. 115.
Muskoncus, a name given to the New England coast, 5. 155.
Musquashes, abundant, 4. 379, 380.
Musquitoes, 1. 458.
Mussey, Thomas, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Myantonomo, killed, 2. 168.
Myrameck river, 2. 66; *see* Merrimac river.
Myrick, John, 3. 173.
Mystic, Benedict Arnold at, 1. 502.
river, 7. 152*n*.

Naconick falls, 4. 375.
Nacheen, the sailed from Dartmouth, 7. 320; commanded by Brawnde, 7. 320; at Monhegan, and Seguin, 7. 320; had a large store of freight, 7. 320; the tender wrecked, 7. 320; Hawkins took her fishing boats, 7. 320; her voyage destroyed, 7. 320.
Nagasqua, an Indian resident at Scarboro, 3. 101.
Nagiscoig, 3. 412.
Nagucawen, 6. 261.
Naguscawit, 6. 258.
Nahanadad, carried by Weymouth to England, 3. 297; 5. 159, 328; met

Nahanadad—continued.
by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 297, 298; 5. 159–160, 335; 7. 322; reached America with Capt. Hanam, 3. 297; visited by Capt. Popham, 3. 298; visited the colonists, 3. 303, 307; a pilot for Capt. Pring, 5. 328, 334, 349; 6. 297; married and became a sachem, 5. 328; given to Popham, 5. 332; remained in America, 5. 334; met Skitwarroes, 5. 335, 349; 6. 297; probably the same as Tahanida, 5. 359, 359*n*; mentioned, 5. 350.
Nahant, the boundary of the grant to Brereton, 2. 46*n*.
Nahumkeag, definition of, 4. 190.
island, 2. 279; 4. 107.
river, 4. 107, 113; 8. 205*n*.
Naktonas, 4. 155, 163.
Namaaskauke, 4. 189.
Namaaskeag, derivation and definition of, 6. 190.
Namaaskees auke, 4. 189.
Names, given by Indians uncertain, 3. 312; territorial indicate fluctuating authority, 5. 242.
Nampscoscoke, conveyed to John Wadleigh, 1. 357, 358.
Nanaadionit. 1. 129.
Nanrantsonk, former name of Norridgewock, 1. 437; 4. 95, 98; 6. 240; 7. 4, 5; Râle established at, 1. 437; 7. 83; the situation and a description of, 1. 437; its distance from Quebec, 1. 437; a church at, 1. 437–438, 440, 442*n*; approach of the Amaligans to, 1. 438; a deputation sent to Boston from, 1. 440–441; address of the governor, 1. 441; the reply, 1. 441–442; church built by the English, 1. 442*n*; church destroyed by the English, 1. 442–443; a name given to a part of the Kennebec, 1. 456*n*; the principal residence of the Abnakis, 4. 98; definition of, 4. 107, 190–191; 6. 213; St. Castine at, 7. 83.
river, 6. 241.
Nanset, Champlain at, 7. 262.
Nantasket, 1. 309; 9. 30.
roads, 8. 119.
Nantes, the Edict of, 1. 276.
Nantucket, Tristram Coffin moved to, 4. 240; the Earl of Stirling's rights in sold to the Duke of York, 5. 2; New York commissioners to be sent to, 5. 35; French Neutrals at, 6. 342; land titles in traced from the Earl of Sterling, 7. 144; mentioned, 6. 76, 296.
records, in the New York archives, 5. 2*n*.
Napier, Capt. ——, at Quebec, 1. 488, 490; number of men on his vessel, 1. 488; mentioned, 1. 492, 493, 497.
Naples, 6. 205.
Napoleon, 8. 351, 493; 9. 164.
Naquamke falls, 4. 112, 113.
Naragove, 5. 156*n*.
N'Arambeck'r, 8. 331.
Narragansett bay, a boundary of Bashabas' territory, 7. 99.
county, situation of, 2. 134.
county, R. I., 5. lix.
Indians, fled to Maine, 1. 218; broke the treaty with the United Colonies, 2. 131–132; their fort described, 2. 132; attacked and captured, 2. 132–133; sent a bundle of arrows to the Pilgrims, 8. 279; mentioned, 6. 212.
townships, granted those who were engaged in the Narragansett war, 2. 134–136; meeting of the grantees, 4. 242*n*; the History of, by Charles Coffin, 2. 131–150.
Township Number One, the assignes, 2. 138; 4. 242*n*; the proprietors met at Newbury falls, 2. 138; called their township Buxton, 2. 138; 4. 242, 243, 275*n*; a settlement commenced, 2. 138–139; early residents, 2. 139; topographical description of, 2. 140; incorporated, 2. 141; 4. 245; the ministers of, 2. 141, 142; patriots, 2. 143; part of annexed to Standish, 2. 143; mentioned, 4. 267, 273, 339, 393, 394; *see* Buxton.
Township Number Two, 2. 143–144; the native towns of the grantees, 2. 144; now Westminster.
Township Number Three, the grantees, 2. 144; incorporated as Amherst, 2. 144; called Soughegan West, 2. 144,
Township Number Four, the grantees, 2. 145; its situation not precisely known, 2. 145.
Township Number Five, grantees, 2. 145; called Soughegan West, 2. 145; now Merrimac and Bedford, 2. 145.
Township Number Six, situation of, 2. 145–146; grantees, 2. 146; now Templeton, 2. 146.
Township Number Seven, surveyed, 2. 146; boundaries of, 2. 146; grantees, 2. 146; incorporated as Gorham, 2. 146; *see* Gorham.
war, 2. 135*n*, 141, 144.
Narraguagus river, 4. 107.
Narrakamegock, 4. 250.
Narrows, the, 2. 31.
Narsborough, Sir John, 9. 19, 21.
Nash, Jonathan, 2. 121.
Robert, slandered the general court, 1. 382; the shooting affair at Stratton's island, 1. 382–384; lived in Boston, 1. 383, 384; sold powder and rum, 1. 383, 384.

——, discovered the head of the Saco river, 9. 217, 218.
Naskeag, 4. 107.
pond, 4. 108; 7. 86.
Nasket, 4. 108.
Nason, Benjamin, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401, 402.
John, of Buxton, 4. 244, 245.
Reuben, preceptor of Gorham Academy, 8. 168; born in Dover, 8. 169; graduated from college, 8. 169; an able teacher, 8. 169.
Richard, elected military officer of Kittery, 1. 369; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Robert, 9. 346.
Nason's mills, 2. 116, 163, 164.
Nat, an Indian, 4. 290, 291.
Natanis, last of the Norridgewocks, 1. 506; supposed to be a spy, 1. 506; attempted capture of, 1. 506–507; proved to be friendly, 1. 507; escaped from the battle at Quebec, 1. 524; mentioned, 1. 515.
Nathaniel, *alias* Baquabaret, 3. 412, 414.
Natick, derivation of the word, 4. 191.
National Assembly of France, 6. 88.
Natives shown in France, 5. 178; *see* Indians.
Nattoonas, 1. 425.
Natullack, 9. 213.
Naudawissees, the, 6. 276.
Naumkeag, now Salem, 1. 41, 68*n*; derivation and definition of, 4. 190.
Naunaun, 4. 135.
Naunautooghijan, 4. 123, 128.
Naunautookeau, 4. 140.
Naunton, Sir Robert, 2. 33.
Naurantsonak, 4. 107.
Nauseag, 2. 207.
Nautican, 2. 31, 70, 261.
Navarre, 6. 117.
Navarrete, M S., did much to rescue historical materials from loss, 2. 7*a*–8*a*.
Navy island, 9. 110.
Neale, Daniel, his History of New England cited, 5. 182*n*, 199*n*, 282*n*.
Francis, his wife a daughter of Mrs. Macworth, 1. 70*n*, 128; lived in Falmouth, 1. 105, 114, 197, 215; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 101, 386; a commissioner, 1. 106, 159, 165, 166, 175, 197, 200*n*, 388; 3. 23; received a tract of land from Mrs. Macworth, 1. 128; site of his house, 1. 128; moved to Salem, 1. 128, 200*n*, 217; 3. 127*n*; died in Salem, 1. 128*n*; his children, 1. 128*n*, 200*n*; purchased land of the Indians, 1. 129; sold the same to Phippen, 1. 129, 200*n*; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; a witness against Cleeves, 1. 132; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; deputy for Falmouth, 1. 164; joined in the opposition to Mass., 1. 170; presented for breach of of oath, 1. 171; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; attorney for Falmouth, 1. 185; surety for Aligail Williams, 1. 190; an associate, 1. 197, 200; various accusations against, 1. 200; a leading man in Falmouth, 1. 200; recelved land from Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 208; did not return to Falmouth, after the war, 1. 250; contented in Salem, 1. 250; sold his farm to Joseph Holmes, 1. 250*n*; his house burned, 3. 127; his deposition in in full, 3. 330–331.
Francis jr., son of Francis, 1. 200*n*; a legatee of Jonas Bailie, 1. 200*n*; died, 1. 128*n*.
John, his History of the Puritans cited, 6. 24.
John signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Samuel, son of Francis, 1. 128*n*, 200*n*; a legatee of Jonas Bailie, 1. 200*n*.
Capt. Walter, his petition to the king, 1. 53*n*; his labors in New England, 1. 53*n*; his autograph, 1. 53; 5. 214; assisted Winter in ejecting Cleeves, 1. 60; gave Cammock possession of his grant, 1. 47; 3. 12, 13, 229; formerly settled Bradshaw, 1. 53, 55, 533, 534; arrived in America, 1. 53*n*; 2. 68*n*; governor of Piscataqua, 1. 53*n*, 534; 2. 67, 68*n*; 3. 12; returned to England, 1. 53*n*, 60; 2. 68*n*; said to have had no power to grant land to Bradshaw, 1. 534; attempted to reach Lake Champlain, 2. 67, 68*n*; the cause of his failure, 2. 67–68; why he did not visit Winthrop, 2. 68*n*; gave Shurt formal possession of Pemaquid, 5. 214; mentioned, 9. 308.
Neander, Johann A. W., 7. 432.
Nearegs, Thomas Fitz, 3. 69*n*.
Neashawanak, 3. 349.
Neck cove, the, 9. 150.
Necktauaewitt, 3. 413.
Neck, the, of Falmouth, owned by Peter Bowdoin, 1. 276, 318; business transferred to, 1. 279; number of families at, 1. 286; John Carney lived at, 1. 308; Thaddeus Clarke lived at, 1. 308, 320; Isaac Davis lived near, 1. 309; Jacob Freeze owned land on, 1. 310, 330; Timothy Lindell purchased land on, 1. 311; James Mariner owned land on, 1. 313, 321; John Skillings owned land on, 1. 315; Capt.

Neck, the, of Falmouth—continued. Edward Tyng owned land on, 1. 315–316, 322; George Bramhall lived on, 1. 319; Stephen Bontineau lived on, 1. 319; home of Richard Broadridge, 1. 319; Silvanus Davis lived on, 1. 320; home of George Burroughs, 1. 320; home of Thomas Cloice, 1. 320; home of Henry Harwood, 1. 320; John Jones lived on, 1. 321; home of Robert Lawrence, 1. 321; Peter Morrell lived at, 1. 321; Robert Morrell lived at, 1. 321; Francis Nichols lived at, 1. 321; home of Francis Jefferies, 1. 321; home of Joseph Hodgedon, 1. 321; home of John Nicholson, 1. 322; home of Jonathan Orris, 1. 322; home of John Palmer, 1. 322; home of William Pearce, 1. 322; home of Richard Seacomb, 1. 322; slaves held on, 7. 188, 249; mentioned, 3. 140, 221; 4. 145*n*; 6. 189*n*.
the, of Sheepscot, 4. 211, 218, 224.
Necodehaut, 2. 235.
Neddock, definition of, 4. 107, 191.
Needham, ——, granted land at Wells, 1. 340–341, 352; his name not on the records, 1. 355.
Mass., 2. 145.
Neemoon, 4. 155, 163.
Nef, L'Isle de, named by Champlain, 7. 263; now Monhegan, 7. 263.
Negaasqua, deed to the Algers, 3. 27–28.
Negas, 4. 108; 7. 61.
Negroes, a kind of fish, 3. 92.
Neguascag, *see* Neguasset.
Neguaseag, home of Robinhood, 2. 233*n*.
Neguasset, 2. 190, 202, 207, 233*n*.
falls, 2. 191.
Negunquit, John Wadleigh owned land at, 1. 357.
Ne-heth-aw-a, the, lived at Hudson's bay, 6. 270; same as the Ochipawas, 6. 270.
Neibuhr, Barthold, George, 4. 90.
Nekekowannock, definition and derivation of, 4. 190.
Nele, Affte, 5. 88.
Nelson family, 6. 21.
Lord Horatio, 7. 404.
John, sent wine to Pentagoet, 7. 50; complained of Palmer and West, 7. 51; a prisoner in Quebec, 7. 61; 8. 192*n*; sent a letter to Boston, 7. 61, 62; imprisoned in France, 7. 62; absent from home eleven years, 7. 62; 8. 192*n*; a Boston merchant, 8. 189, 192*n*; a nephew of Sir Thomas Temple, 8. 192*n*; an enemy of Andross, 8. 192*n*; married a daughter of Sir John Temple, 6. 16; mentioned, 5. 80; 7. 69.
Mehitable, married Robert Temple, 6. 16.
Watkins & Co., sent a cargo to St. Castine, 8. 188, 189; cargo seized, 8. 190; cargo released, 8. 191; John Nelson a member of the firm, 8. 192*n*.
Nemmadgeen, 3. 412, 426, 427.
Nepress, Lake, 1. 508, 513.
Neptonbovett, 7. 8, 18.
Neptune, Indian chief, 7. 8, 14, 18, 20, 21, 22.
John, 7. 105.
Nequamkeag, 4. 107.
Nequamkee river, 8. 207*n*.
Nequamkike, 4. 107; definition of, 4. 190; 8. 204*n*; boundary of the Plymouth company, 8. 341.
falls, 8. 204; now Taconic falls, 8. 204*n*; mentioned, 2. 275; 8. 241.
Nequasset, 4. 107, 252.
Nesaqumbuit, 4. 155, 163.
Nesket, 7. 86.
Nesmith, James, 4. 324.
Nessawakamighe, definiton of, 6. 213; the village of, 6. 213.
Netherland coinage, 6. 123*n*.
Netherlands, the, 6. 96*n*; 7. 151.
the king of the, 8. 45, 46, 49, 50; *see* Dutch king, the.
Neutral island, formerly St. Croix, 6. 175*n*; a chapel erected on, 6. 175*n*; settled by Huguenots, 6. 175*n*; formerly Holy Cross, 7. 251; held by Capt. Plastiner, 7. 314; mentioned, 6. 174*n*; 8. 317.
Neutrals, the French, distribution of, 3. 176*n*; 6. 339–343.
Nevada, 9. 246.
Neven, ——, 8. 329.
Nevins, ——, his daughter the first child born in Bakerstown, 2. 111.
Newagen, early settled, 2. 86*n*; described, 2. 86*n*.
New Amsterdam, 7. 150.
Bedford, 4. 25, 364.
Boston, 2. 159; 8. 266; now Gray, 8. 266.
Brunswick, part of granted to Sir William Alexander, 7. 27; violated the treaty with the United States, 8. 62, 65–66, 73; mentioned, 1. 79, 410; 2. 20*a*; 4. 190; 6. 210, 236, 273, 335, 362; 8. 7, 14, 15, 19, 26, 29, 37, 38, 39, 40, 44, 45, 51, 52, 56, 66, 69, 75, 78, 79, 81, 84, 85, 89, 102, 103, 106, 317, 459; 9. 101.
Newburgh, owned by Gen. Knox, 9. 232.
Newbury, home of Richard Dummer, 1. 45*n*; home of John and Nathaniel Danford, 1. 323; people from settled in Limerick, 1. 327; the churches of met in council at Wells, 1. 348; Edward Greenleaf died in, 1. 352*n*; Arnold's sick soldiers to be sent to, 1. 469; Tris-

tram Coffin erected a house in, 4. 240; home of the Coffins, 4. 241; the Rev. Paul Coffin invited to preach in, 4. 250; mentioned, 1. 64*n*, 468; 2. 138; 3. 161, 180*n*, 219, 220, 221, 314*n*; 4. 235, 239*n*, 240, 242, 252, 261, 265, 267, 273, 298, 299, 304, 331, 347, 351, 372, 397; 5. xxxii; 6. 58*n*, 383, 386, 406; 8. 481; 9. 25; the History of, *see* Coffin.
Academy, 4. 373.
falls, 2. 138; 4. 242*n*.
street, Bangor, 7. 6.
William, gave the name to Newbury's point, 3. 142; a hunter, 3. 142; biographical notice of, 3. 220; mentioned, 3. 166.
Newbury's point, named for William Newbury, 3. 142; called Pine point, 3. 220.
Newburyport, the Rev. Jonathan Greenleaf born in, 1. 351; James McCormic sent to, 1. 467; Arnold at, 1. 495, 502; an armed ship built at, 2. 247; Theophilus Bradbury moved to, 5. 443*n*; Presbyterian church established at, 6. 31–32; the Rev. John Murray at, 6. 161, 163, 164–166; mentioned, 1. 264, 501; 2. 250; 3. 215; 4. 289*n*, 298, 313; 5. 230, 418, 423; 6. 33, 34, 153, 163, 165, 355, 362, 406; 7. 227, 235, 368; 9. 142*n*, 178, 181, 182; the History of, *see* Smith, Mrs. E. Vale.
New Casco, home of James Andrews, 1. 319; of Elisha Andrews, 1. 319; of Ebenezer Davenport, 1. 320; of Thomas Felt, 1. 320; of Joseph Holmes, 1. 321; of Samuel Pike, 1. 322; of William Rogers, 1. 322; of John and Lewis Tucker, 1. 322; of Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 323; a boy taken prisoner at, 4. 155; slaves held at, 7. 214; mentioned, 4. 332.
Castle, formerly Great island, 1. 214; 6. 189; Robert Jordan moved to, 1. 214; 6. 189; Sarah Jordan resided at, 1. 234*n*; home of Robert Jordan jr., 1. 235*n*; the fort at dismantled, 1. 291; home of Lewis Tucker jr., 1. 315; called Dartmouth, 2. 232; 4. 221; incorporated, 2. 232; the Indian name of, 2. 232; land at granted to John Mason, 2. 232; the people of to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; home of James Robinson, 3. 20*n*, 80; the Dutch attempted to settle near, 4. 218; so named by the commissioners, 4. 222; origin of the name, 4. 222; Stephen Calef claimed land in, 4. 230; the Rev. Alexander Boyd preached in, 6. 33; the Rev. Robert Dunlap preached in, 7. 367; mentioned, 2. 229, 234, 237; 3. 349; 4. 211, 331; 5. xxi, 242; 6. 74, 156; 7. 186; 8. 166, 167, 180, 295, 299, 301; 9. 160; *see* New Dartmouth.
Castle, county of, 8. 320.
Castle, Duke of, 6. 331, 327; 8. 308.
Chester, 4. 295, 296.
Newcomb, Joshua, 4. 373–374.
New Damerillé cove, 1. 202; 2. 172.
Dartmouth, a survey to be made at, 1. 279; 5. 106; called New Castle, 2. 232; 4. 221; 7. 57; petition of the people of, 5. 95–100; 7. 157; granted to settlers by Josslyn, 5. 95, 96; boundaries of, 5. 95–96; desired a patent from Dongan, 5. 97; disturbed by other claimants, 5. 97–99; objected to Capt. Manning, 5. 99; desired a name for their town, 5. 99–100; Goddard in command of the fort in, 5. 106; Brockholes seized as a traitor in, 5. 394; nearly destroyed, 5. 394, 395; Indians at, 7. 57; named, 8. 186; mentioned, 2. 235, 236; 4. 225, 231; 5. 58, 86, 87, 94; 8. 188.
Durham, 1. 328; 4. 304; 7. 222.
Newell, Samuel, 3. 332.
Walter, 1. 394.
New England, characteristics of the early settlers of, 1. 9; 9. 171–172; so named by Capt. John Smith, 1. 31; 2. 35*a*; 5. 162, 337; 7. 135; Smith's proposed second voyage to, 1. 31; 2. 36*a*; a strong impulse given to the colonization of, 1. 33; the first permanent settlement in, 1. 33; Long Island ordered to find four men to attend the governor of, 1. 34; Capt. Robert Gorges governor of, 1. 34*n*, 109; 6. 180; an increased intercourse with, 1. 35; a proclamation to prevent abuses in, 1. 35; lands in granted to Purchase and Way, 1. 40*n*; Levett obtained a grant in, 1. 42*n*; 2. 49*a*; Bonighton, Lewis and Vines went to, 1. 44; Capt. Neale's labors in, 1. 53*n*; Sir Ferdinando Gorges appointed governor of, 1. 83; 2. 53*a*; the Lord Protector asked to assist Rigby in the settlement of, 1. 97; Gorges interested in the colonization of, 1. 109; 2. 55*a*; strictness and laxity in, 1. 158; Joseph Dudley president of, 1. 273; Andross governor of, 1. 274; 5. 264–265; 7. 53; population of, in 1689, 1. 286*n*; John Wheelwright returned to, 1. 344*n*; Col. Thomas Temple a friend of, 1. 398; Samuel Maverick, a commissioner of, 1. 398; a letter on the affairs of, 1. 398–399; commissioners sent to, 1. 399; 2. 63*a*; Abenakis expedition against, 1. 434; the governor of treated with the Indians, 1. 434; the boundary

New England—continued.
of moved by the conquest of Acadia, 1. 435; the Indians inflamed against, 1. 435–436; protected by Fort Halifax, 1. 460; Gorges' grants in, 1. 533; 2. 51*a*; De Laet's map of, 2. 17*a*; a refuge for malefactors, 2. 26*a*; John Smith wrote a description of, 2. 35*a*, 39*a*; unsuccessful attempt to give English names to the territory of, 2. 35*a*; failure of the second attempt to settle, 2. 39*a*; the influence of Massachusetts in, 2. 42*an*; West appointed admiral of, 2. 43*a*; the Plymouth council attended to the affairs of, 2. 45*a*; Morrell's Latin poem on, 2. 46*a*; the geographical features of, but little understood, 2. 51*a*; the charters of occasioned perplexity, 2. 51*a*–52*a*; the success of Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth colonies drew the attention of the people to, 2. 53*a*; a general government proposed for, 2. 53*a*; the reason why no government was established, 2. 54*a*; probability of Gorges going to, 2. 54*a*–55*a*; Gorges encouraged the settlement of, 2. 55*a*; the mind of Gorges temporarily turned against, 2. 57*a*; he exonerates the people from fanaticism, 2. 57*a*; Gorges accused of supporting dissent, 2. 58*a*; refugees from Holland in, 2. 41; the price of oxen in, 2. 50*n*; conditions required of people going to, 2. 53; benefits derived from the colonization of, 2. 61; defended, 2. 94; large fishing in, 2. 99*n*, 103, 104; 3. 9; 5. 155; situation of the natives in, 2. 167–168; the Pequods the most warlike tribe in, 2. 169; Cammock arrived in, 3. 12; Henry Jocelyn arrived in, 3. 34; settlements in named for places in England, 3. 47–48; the first of the Libbys in, 3. 68; Jocelyn's valuable book upon, 3. 85; excited over the surrender of Canada, 3. 177; proportion of deaths in, 4. 17; Hallowell to furnish liquors for, 4. 46; colonized by a people, 5. 148; Pemaquid to be attached to, 5. 130; 7. 159; the origin of the principles of the United States, 7. 149; various names given to the coast of, 5. 155, 155*n*. 156*n*; length of the coast of, 5. 156*n*; the first of her illustrious dead, 5. 158; the history of, early tinctured with Puritanism, 5. 160; the name of proposed by Cabot, 5. 162*n*; the coast of divided into three portions, 5. 169; the patentees, 5. 169; land in purchased by Jennens and Sheffield, 5. 170; the first written conveyance of real estate in, 5. 171; the first mention of goats in the annals of, 5. 172*n*; the coast of, given to DuMonts, 5. 177; early settlements on the coast of, 5. 183; uncertain that John Pierce ever was in, 5. 184; John Brown's purchase of Pemaquid a memorable event in the annals of, 5. 186; John Brown sent over by Pierce and Jennens, 5. 191; the first hostile fleet fitted out from, 5. 205; the first flag of piracy on the coast of, 5. 205; alarmed by the cession of Acadia to France, 5. 215; would not have been what she is except for Laud, 5. 217; an enemy to Episcopacy, 5. 217; the political toast of, 5. 217; ships prohibited from sailing to, 5. 222; number of people and ships that came in 1639, 5. 223; council orders relating to, 5. 223*n*; liberty a spontaneous growth in, 5. 228; enjoyed the friendship of the home government, 5. 231; Massachusetts engrossed the trade of, 5. 232, 232*n*; fears of her breaking from English rule, 5. 245–247; Indian hostilities began in, 5. 250; ruled by Louis XIV, 5. 266; the soldiers of under Papist officers, 5. 269, 276; to be under the French, 5. 273; her population thinned by her defensive policy, 5. 281; resolved on war with the French, 5. 281; her condition brought to the notice of the Lords of Trade, 5. 296; naval stores sent to England, 5. 298*n*; the grants of the Plymouth Company the basis of the settlements in, 5. 388; the most beautiful coast visited by early explorers, 5. 344, 345; colonization might have changed if Popham's colony had settled elsewhere, 5. 352; the Scotch-Irish tried to settle in, 6. 10; not liked by the Scotch-Irish, 6. 23; Congregationalism fastened on, 6. 29; the Presbyterians of merged into other sects, 6. 30, 31; Maine the stronghold of Presbyterians in, 6. 32; the first Presbytery formed in, 6. 36; the coast of early visited, 6. 173, 174; service of the English church held in, 6. 175, 175*n*; the first established worship in, 6. 176*n*; the first act of religious homage in, 6. 177; the Puritans not the common fathers of all, 6. 179; the first established Episcopal church in, 6. 180; base ambition ruling in, 6. 187; only five nations of Indians in, 6. 211; the first squatters in, 7. 26; claimed

by right of possession, 7. 26, 27; Popham's colony the first occupants of, 7. 27; hated James II, 7. 53, 54; indignant at the depredations of Andros in Maine, 7. 56, 56*n*, 57*n*; first attempt to settle by right of possession, 7. 129; the consolidation of her colonies due to Maverick, 7. 150; to be consolidated under one government, 7. 158; 8. 191; Andros appointed governor of, 7. 158; 8. 191; Pemaquid to be attached to, 7. 159; hated Andros, 7. 159; three early acts of man-stealing in, 7. 210; Boston the metropolis of, 7. 213; the first Freewill Baptists in, 7. 222; first called New France, 7. 247; movements made for the actual possession of, 7. 294; the discovery of Pemaquid an initial period of the history of, 7. 294; the first religious service in the English tongue on the main land, 7. 302; soil of set apart for English homes by civil and religious laws, 7. 302; Pemaquid one of the ten colonies of, 7. 308, 309; brought out of obscurity, 7. 309*n*, 310; English principles first took root in, 7. 312; the St. Lawrence her northern boundary, 8. 23; Louisburgh obnoxious to, 8. 116; received but little aid for the expedition to Louisburg, 8. 119; wheat scarce in, 8. 122, 123; alarmed by the sailing of the French fleet, 8. 125; the charter from the Council the authority for all land titles in, 8. 200; the last of the old forts in, 8. 289; dislike of Roman Catholics in, 8. 306; chagrined at the return of territory to the French, 8. 313; Parliament never established a custom-house in, 9. 46, 54; mentioned, 1. 38*n*, 105, 106, 146, 154*n*, 174, 176, 236, 264, 352, 385, 400, 404, 500, 543, 552, 554; 2. 7, 8, 29, 34, 37, 39, 42, 44, 44*a*, 45, 46, 66, 67, 71, 76*a*, 78*a*, 79, 84, 98, 101, 166, 182, 257, 258, 261, 262, 264, 266, 267, 274; 3. 40, 76, 102, 112, 160*n*, 187, 230, 233, 248, 258, 318*n*, 319, 324, 325, 326, 328, 332, 333, 336, 337, 339, 344, 348, 356, 362, 364, 366, 373, 377, 380, 393, 395, 396, 407, 411, 412, 416, 419, 421, 422, 424, 445; 4. 79, 123, 145, 160, 161, 164, 168, 218, 222, 335; 5. xxii, xxxvii, xl*n*, lii, 4, 6, 10, 23, 131, 145, 176, 177, 183, 204, 208, 209, 210, 216, 224, 231, 232*n*, 237, 239, 276*n*, 289, 303, 393, 397, 427; 6. 15, 112, 118, 170, 172, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 231, 232, 237, 238, 239, 242, 243, 250, 257, 260, 273, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 362, 367, 368, 385, 394, 399, 427; 7. 5, 46, 53, 61, 68, 101*n*, 131, 133*n*, 139, 143, 149, 151, 152, 155, 205, 227, 255*n*, 295, 304, 310*n*; 7. 80, 116, 130, 144, 150, 184, 273, 302, 303, 342, 349, 350, 361, 372, 403, 404, 417, 479; 9. 11, 21, 23*n*, 27, 39, 46, 54, 55, 56, 65*n*, 97, 124, 130, 139, 159, 210, 225, 231, 303, 304, 304*n*, 306, 311*n*, 312, 313*n*, 330, 331, 332, 332*n*, 338, 346, 350, 352, 353, 356, 357, 359, 365, 368; Account of a Voyage to, *see* Josselyn, John, and Levett, Capt. Christopher; Chronological History of, *see* Prince, the Rev. Thomas; Description Concerning, *see* Gorges, Sir Ferdinando; General History of, *see* Smith, Capt. John; Good News from, *see* Winslow.

England Council, *see* Plymouth Company.

England Historical and Genealogical Register, the, cited, 5. 144, 199*n*, 220, 223; 7. 135*n*, 320*n*, 480, 481; 8. 139, 207*n*, 402; 9. 91–92, 297*n*, 314*n*, 319*n*; mentioned, 5. 148*n*; 7. 484; 8. 386, 403, 405.

England trials, cited, 5. 170*n*.

England Weekly Journal, cited, 9. 3.

England's Jonah Cast Up, the, cited, 7. 146*n*.

England's Memorial, *see* Morton, Thomas.

England's Vindication, *see* Gardiner, Henry.

English Canaan, *see* Morton, Thomas.

Newfield, granite from, 1. 325; home of the Rev. John Adams, 1. 327; Freewill Baptists in, 1. 328; mentioned, 9. 238, 240.

New Foundland, settled by the English, 1. 33; called Baccalloas, 2. 16*a*; Sir Humphrey Gilbert undertook a voyage to, 2. 19*a*; Capt. John Mason governor of, 2. 47, 48; discovered, 5. 148; 7. 26; the Aldworths interested in the colonization of, 5. 149; compared to Pemaquid bay, 5. 153; 7. 319, 320; early fishing at, 6. 173; called Prima Vista, 7. 26; surrendered to the English, 7. 83; a field of Indian wars, 7. 339; mentioned, 1. 481, 517; 2. 29, 30, 36*a*; 3. 295, 428; 5. 135; 6. 210, 216; 7. 134*n*, 334; 8. 228*n*; 9. 348.

Foundland bank fishery, 8. 296.

France, on DeLaet's map, 2. 17*a*; the Indian name of, 4. 111; colonized by the government, 5. 148; Quebec the metropolis of, 5. 178; condition and population of, 1687, 5. 295–296; Jesuits scattered over, 7. 58; named before New England, 7. 247; the disputed ownership of, 9. 102; the basis of the claims, 9.

New France—continued.
102; passed under the jurisdiction of France, 9. 110; mentioned, 1. 413; 2. 17*a*, 20*a*; 3. 99; 6. 175*n*, 208, 210, 212, 239; 7. 48, 58, 79, 92, 249, 264, 266; 8. 350, 351; 9. 102.
Newgate, 9. 331.
Newgeawanocke, in need of a minister, 1. 397.
New Gloucester, Thomas Wharff died at, 1. 128*n*; Moses Greenleaf moved to, 1. 352; home of Sarah Johnson, 1. 352*n*; the territory granted to the people of Cape Ann and Gloucester, 2. 151; terms of the grant, 2. 152; first attempt to settle, 2. 152; bounties offered to settlers, 2. 152; fort built, 2. 152; the first settlers, 2. 153; incorporated, 2. 154; population of, 2. 154, 181; first Indian corn raised in, 2. 155; the animals and soil of, 2. 156; vegetation of, 2. 156–157; religious societies of, 2. 158; trouble with the Pejepscot claims, 2. 159; boundaries settled, 2. 159; lands regularly laid out, 2. 161–162; the most easterly settlement in 1760, 4. 75; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 355; a rich town, 4. 355–356; Free-will Baptist church in, 7. 222; common schools in, 8. 158; mentioned, 2. 113, 115, 119, 122, 125, 180; 4. 378, 403; 5. xxxiv, xli; 7. 220; an account of, by Isaac Parsons, 2. 151–164.
Hampshire, first settlement in, 1. 35, 36; 2. 48*an*, 52*a*, 79*n*; granted to Mass., 1. 83; 2. 61*a*; the lakes of a roadway for Indians, 1. 333; solicited the town to appoint a commission to settle the difficulties with Mass., 1. 173; Massachusetts' jurisdiction over annulled, 1. 238; settled by men from Mass., 2. 61*a*, 61*an*; willing to be under the jurisdiction of Mass., 2. 61*a*; 7. 152; named by Capt. John Mason, 3. 31; sent soldiers to Louisburgh, 3. 219; shielded from grasping Mass., 4. 70; people from settle in Maine, 4. 80, 83, 84; letter to the council of from Gov. Dongan, 5. 93–94; home of John Brown, 5. 191; frequented by Frenchmen, 5. 191*n*; Scotch-Irish settle in, 6. 12; Quakers driven from, 7. 220; separated from Mass., 8. 295; John Cutt governor of, 8. 295; owned part of the Isle of Shoals, 9. 315*n*; mentioned, 1. 100, 154, 155, 241, 315, 328, 340, 500, 501, 2. 111, 114, 145, 148, 188, 292; 3. 80, 162, 166, 178, 179, 211, 217, 219, 315*n*, 321, 324, 348, 362, 380, 382, 410, 412, 416, 419, 421, 435, 442; 4. 75, 150, 161, 163, 165, 166, 187, 189, 278*n*, 280*n*, 281*n*, 283*n*, 289*n*, 233, 313, 320, 321, 342; 5. xxiii, xxxiv, xxxvii, xli, xlviii, li, lv*n*, lviii, 93, 274, 313; 6. 13, 32, 35, 36, 37, 57, 58*n*, 68, 79, 165, 169, 181, 182, 183, 189, 207, 232, 235, 236, 241, 250, 251, 256, 257, 373, 412; 6. 256; 7. 59, 222, 227, 308*n*, 419, 481; 8. 9, 92, 117*n*, 119, 126, 128, 138, 160, 190, 220, 225*n*, 242, 294, 295, 296, 297, 302, 305, 309, 310, 368, 450; 9. 181, 182, 209, 239, 248; History of, *see* Belknap, Jeremy.
Hampshire Historical Society, 4. 5; 7. 484.
Hampshire Provincial Papers, cited, 9. 306*n*, 309*n*.
Hampton Literary Institute, 9. 240.
Harbor, John Brown at, 1. 36; 2. 50*a*, 87*n*; St. Castine at, 2. 240; destroyed, 4. 223, 253; petition of the inhabitants of, 5. 137; early named, 7. 133; included in Pemaquid, 7. 309, 322; trade founded at, 7. 322; mentioned, 2. 237; 5. 20, 268, 326, 327; 7. 65.
Haven, 4. 264; 5. 253; 6. 57*n*, 413; 9. 319, 367.
Hillsboro, 1. 501.
Newichwanock, home of John Wincoll, 1. 177; now Berwick, 2. 64*a*; definition and derivation of, 4. 190; Quakers at, 7. 220.
river, a boundary of the Province of Maine, 2. 70, 257, 258, 261; Henry Jocelyn settled on, 3. 35.
Newington, 3. 209; 5. lv*n*.
New Ipswich, 4. 373.
Ireland, American loyalists to settle in, 7. 201; originated in 1780, 7. 201, 203; officers named for the government of, 7. 201; opposed by Wedderburn, 7. 201; territory to be so called, 7. 201, 202; territory described, 7. 203–205; a rare book upon, 7. 205, 206; mentioned, 6. 354; Proposed Province of, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 199–206.
Jersey, home of Capt. Ogden, 1. 491; home of Aaron Burr, 1. 497, 500; the charter for given to the Duke of York, 5. 3; the Scotch-Irish settled in, 6. 9; Presbyterian churches established in, 6. 30; issued copper coinage, 136; passed under the English, 7. 154; furnished provisions for the expedition to Quebec, 8. 119; mentioned, 2. 274; 5. 6; 6. 412; 8. 152, 430; 9. 182, 241.
Jersey Historical Society, 4. 5; 5. 2*n*.
Jerusalem church in Bath, 2. 228.
Lights, the, in Providence, 4. 268.
London, 2. 145; 7. 335, 432.
London conference, 7. 228.
Newman, John, signed the treaty of

1713, 6. 256; his autograph, 6. 256.
the Rev. John Henry, 8. 492.
Matthew, 5. 192.
the Rev. Samuel P., 8. 450.
Capt. ——, his sloop captured, 3. 345, 346.
Prof. ——, 5. xlix.
New Marblehead, 2. 159; 3. 171*n*.
Newmarch, John, signed the petition of 1713, 6. 255; his autograph, 6. 255.
the Rev. John, settled in Kittery, 5. liv.
Newmarket, 4. 265, 267; 6. 32.
New Meadows, 2. 277; 3. 208.
Meadows river, 2. 218, 220, 283; 3. 315; 8. 226*n*, 238.
Mexico, 9. 245, 246.
Milford, 6. 56.
Netherlands, on DeLaet's map, 2. 17*a*; the troubles with the trade at, the cause of war, 7. 140; the reduction of, 7. 148; theory of the government of, 7. 150–151; English laws easily engrafted on, 7. 151; mentioned, 2. 76*a*; 7. 143; 8. 184; 9. 349.
Orleans, 3. 267; 4. 10; 8. 223.
Plymouth, settled, 5. 183; absorbed by Mass., 7. 152; the patent sent to, 9. 118, 121, 366; Peirce unsuccessful in sending supplies to, 9. 121; the Anne sent to, 9. 121; had the custody of the patent, 9. 121–122; the patent lost and found, 9. 122; mentioned, 7. 25, 26, 195; 9. 123, 124, 319; *see* Plymouth colony and Plymouth, Mass.
Newport, 1. 189*n*, 314; 2. 145; 3. 204; 4. 269, 270; 5. lxi, 355; 7. 405.
Capt. Christopher, to transport a colony to Chesepeake bay, 3. 290; arrived at Jamestown, 5. 334.
Mercury, the, 5. lxi.
mountain, 7. 63*n*.
the, arrived in New England, 5. 289; to lay off the River St. John, 5. 289; surrendered to the French, 2. 240; 5. 134, 289, 289*n*, 290*n*, 7. 63, 9. 43; pressed into the French service, 5. 290; 9. 43.
New Portland, 4. 397.
Newry, 6. 6.
New Salisbury, 4. 296, 297, 307, 313, 332.
Scotland, 2. 48; 5. 6; 8. 184; 9. 103, 105; *see* Nova Scotia.
Sharon, incorporated, 4. 40; Paul Coffin in, 4. 306–307; Methodists in, 4. 307; mentioned, 7. 277.
News Letter, the, cited, 2. 136.
New Somersetshire, former name of Maine, 1. 65, 83; 2. 52*a*–53*a*; 3. 31; 5. xxi; to be governed by Winthrop and five others, 1. 66; boundaries of, 66; Capt. William Gorges governor of, 2. 50*n*, 53*a*; 3. 31, 36; part of the records preserved, 2. 53*a*; the name changed, 3. 31; government organized, 3. 36; commissioners of, 3. 36; mentioned, 1. 543; 3. 13, 14.
Newspaper, only one taken at Black Point, 3. 205; read from the meeting-house steps, 3. 205.
Newtican, 2. 258.
Newton, a name given to a part of Maine, 1. 69*n*.
England, 3. 69*n*.
Mass., 2. 144; 9. 308*n*.
Ensign, ——, 8. 137, 139.
Newtown, destroyed by the French, 5. 394, 395; mentioned, 5. 106, 127.
New View of London, cited, 9. 57*n*.
Vineyard, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 310, 311, 396; settled by people from Martha's Vineyard, 4. 311; growth of, 4. 396; mentioned, 4. 333, 336, 342, 343, 365, 397.
York city, the Rev. Jonathan Greenleaf moved to, 1. 352*n*; Washington inaugurated in, 4. 53; Presbyterians in, 6. 30; mentioned, 1. 199*n*, 528, 529; 2. 31*n*, 79*a*, 248; 4. 25, 289*n*; 5. 148, 149, 175, 177, 178, 440; 6. 157, 356, 368, 379, 407; 7. 155*n*, 286, 424, 440; 8. 483, 486; 9. 71.
York colonial documents, 5. 256*n*, 257, 257*n*, 258*n*, 259*n*, 265*n*, 269*n*, 272*n*, 281*n*; 9. 111*n*.
York colonial manuscripts, 5. 11, 15, 23, 24, 29, 31, 35, 40, 48, 59, 60, 70, 73, 81, 95, 100, 101, 102, 104, 107, 110, 111, 113, 120, 131*n*, 133, 137.
York colonial records, 5. 1, 260*n*.
York, colony and province of visited by the commissioners, 1. 174; Col. Nichols governor of, 1. 182*n*; Andros governor of, 274, 289; 5. 394; 7. 156; Andros returned from, 1. 290; entered by the French and Indians, 1. 297; Plymouth colony almost annexed to, 2. 42*a*; Col. Dongan governor of, 4. 224; given to the Duke of York, 5. 3, 235; captured by the Dutch, 5. 3, 248; 7. 156; restored to the English, 5. 3; 7. 156; to send a sloop to Maine, 5. 9; Andros endeavored to entice the refugees of Maine to, 5. 255; refugees said to have gone from Maine to, 5. 258; representatives sent to from Pemaquid, 5. 263; dissolved from the government of Pemaquid, 5. 265; in league with the Iroquois, 6. 281; Cadillac on the necessity of the capture of, 6. 287; the revenues of to be used as a pension to the Earl of Stirling, 7. 144; changed to English rule quietly, 7. 151; paid but little attention to the government of the east, 7. 156; Andros a good governor of, 7. 159; government of

New York—continued.
arbitrary, 7. 162; true year of the Revolution in, 7. 162–163; loaned cannon to New England, 8. 119; divided into counties, 8. 186; mentioned, 4. 225, 226, 282; 5. 6, 8, 9, 10, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 32, 39, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 58, 59, 66, 67, 69, 70, 73, 75, 80, 81, 82, 83, 92, 93, 95, 108, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114, 118, 119, 121, 124, 125, 126, 129, 131, 131*n*, 134, 135, 137, 231, 260, 264, 326, 405, 407, 440; 6. 189, 189*n*, 238, 276, 286, 288, 289; 7. 59, 131, 140, 160, 308*n*; 8. 184, 186, 190, 320.
York council sent a sloop to bring settlers from Pemaquid, 7. 156, 157; 8. 186; sent commissioners to Pemaquid, 8. 186.
York Courier and Enquirer, 6. 81.
York Daily Times, 7. 190*n*.
York Historical Society, founded, 2. 11*a*; members of, 2. 11*a*; first publication of, 2. 11*an*; library of, 2. 11*a*–12*a*; 5. 387*n*; publications of cited, 2. 32, 49*an*, 74; 7. 147, 149, 150.
York Literary and Theological Review, 8. 486, 495, 495*n*, 498*n*.
York Presbytery, 6. 157, 158.
York, state of, troops at Quebec, 1. 521; the legislature had the records copied and published, 2. 10*a*; ship building, 4. 25, 26; the historical collections of, 5. 141; mentioned, 1. 500, 517, 529; 2. 234; 3. 416; 4. 19, 25, 57, 60, 86, 344; 5. xx; 6. 13, 31, 276; 7. 153, 154, 328, 355, 487; 8. 32, 57, 80, 91, 100, 167, 355, 416; 9. 159, 183.
Yorkers, 6. 209.
Niagara, 9. 185.
expedition to, 8. 282*n*.
falls, height of, 4. 282; mentioned, 5. xlvi.
Nicetus, 7. 343.
Nichels, Capt. Alex., 6. 338.
Nicholas, the, 3. 86.
Nicknames given to the members of the Jordan family, 1. 233*n*.
Nicola's island, 7. 5.
Nicolls, Mathias, sent to Pemaquid, 7. 157.
Col. Richard, governor of New York, 5. 7; in the service of the Duke of York, 5. 7*n*; killed, 5. 7*n*; a monument erected to his memory, 5. 7*n*; to take possession of the Duke's province; 7. 140, 140*n*; mentioned, 5. 246.
Nichols, Capt. Alex., 5. 370, 370*n*, 374, 379–381; 6. 338.
Betsey, 4. 367.
Dr. Charles H., 8. 356.
Sir Edward, letters to from Edward Godfrey, 9. 356–359.
Elizabeth, 4. 400.
Francis, land granted to, 1. 242, 243; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived on the Neck, 1. 321; mentioned, 1. 249.
Lieut. Francis, 1. 500, 501, 528.
Ichabod, 1. 11.
Capt. Ichabod, 5. li; 6. 373.
the Rev. Dr. Ichabod, third president of the Maine Historical Society, 5. li; a son of Capt. Ichabod, 5. li; 6. 373; birth of, 5. li; 6. 373; graduated from college, 5. li; 6. 373; a tutor in mathematics, 5. lii; 6. 373; studied theology, 5. lii; ordained, 4. 9; 5. lii; 6. 374; a colleague appointed for, 5. liii; an annuity for, 5. liv; degree conferred on by Dartmouth College, 5. lvi; engaged in literary pursuits, 5. lvi; his tastes and character, 5. lvi–lvii; married twice, 5. lvii; vice president of Bowdoin College, 6. 374; death of, 6. 356, 374, 382; mentioned, 1. 326*n*; 4. 9; 5. xvii, lv; 7. 408; 8. 410.
Col. Richard, commissioned to settle the dispute between Maine and Massachusetts, 1. 173; arrived in Boston, 1. 173; did not visit Maine, 1. 182*n*; governor of New York, 1. 182; mentioned, 5. 32, 259.
Robert, settled on the Presumpscot, 1. 155, 156, 321; killed by Indians, 1. 213; 3. 104, 125; lived at Blue Point, 3. 83.
Robert, jr., lived at Blue Point, 3. 83; moved to Marblehead, 3. 104.
Susan, 4. 400.
——, of Starks, 4. 343, 344, 367, 400.
Mrs. ——, of Starks, 4. 343.
Nichols' river, 9. 133, 134, 137, 141, 148.
rock, 7. 19.
Nicholson, Gen. Sir Francis, commanded the expedition against Port Royal, 7. 78; surrender to, 7. 78, 79; mentioned, 6. 257; 8. 245*n*, 279.
John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; brother-in-law of George Ingersoll, 1. 322; lived on the Neck, 1. 322.
Robert, lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; lived at Presumpscot, 1. 321.
Nickatous lake, 4. 108.
Nickles, *see* Nichols.
Nictumbouit, 4. 155, 163, 164.
Nide, John, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 1672, 5. 240.
Niger, the, 1. 528.
Nightingale, Florence, 4. 11.
the Rev. J., his Beauties of England and Wales cited, 2. 77*a*.
the, 5. 169.
Nile, battle of the, 7. 404.

the Rev. Samuel, 4. 272.
Nine Mile falls described, 1. 459, 460; called Skowhegan, 1. 459*n*.
Nismes, 7. 410.
Nitzsch, Karl Immanuel 7. 432.
Noah, 5. 188.
Noble, a, value of, 1. 71.
Col. Arthur, erected a fort at the Chops, 3. 314; 8. 123, 124; his daughter married William Lithgow, 5. 417, 421; his memory neglected, 8. 109; the earliest mention of, 8. 109; gave a mortgage to James Minot, 8. 109, 110; a trader, 8. 109, 117; the mortgage discharged, 8. 110; sold land to McLenichon, 8. 110; in the expedition against Louisburgh, 8. 110*n*, 117, 119, 122; site of his house, 8. 110, 111, 113, 114, 286; an Episcopalian, 8. 112*n*; birth of, 8. 114; came to America, 8. 114; commissioned lieutenant-colonel, 8. 115, 118; probably a tanner, 8. 117*n*; popular and well known, 8. 117, 118, 124; his men, 8. 119*n*; orders from Waldo, 8. 119, 120*n*, 121*n*; his petition to Massachusetts, 8. 123, 123*n*; his garrison described, 8. 124; in command of the expedition against DeRamzy, 8. 127, 132, 135; his will executed, 8. 115, 127, 150; ship lost, 8. 128; at Annapolis, 8. 128; started for Minas, 8. 129; at Grand Pré, 8. 130; at Minas, 8. 130, 132; letter of, 8. 132, 133; impracticable to go to Schegnecto, 8. 133, 137; not to blame for lack of foresight, 8. 133, 134, 137; his quarters attacked, 8. 135, 140, 145; sustained his family motto, 8. 150; his probable age at the time of his death, 8. 150; items of his will, 8. 150; children of, 8. 150; value of his estate, 8. 151; his tragic death, 5. 421; 8. 109, 135, 136, 138, 145, 146, 148; burial of, 8. 147, 149; mentioned, 8. 136, 140, 140*n*, 143, 145, 148, 153, 284, 285; Memoir of, by the Hon. William Gould, 8. 107–153.
Arthur, jr., son of Col. Arthur, 8. 150, 152; heir of Capt. James, 8. 152; moved to Damariscotta, 8. 152; large landholder, 8. 152; moved to Boston, 8. 152; death of, 8. 152; children of, 8. 152, 153; mentioned, 8. 120*n*.
Edward, 8. 153.
family, 8. 115; the crest of, 8. 150.
Ensign Francis, killed, 8. 136, 140, 140*n*; burial of, 8. 147; mentioned, 8. 146, 148, 150.
Francis, son of Arthur jr., 8. 153.
George, 8. 120*n*.
James, executed the will of his brother Arthur, 8. 150; a wealthy landholder, 8. 152; his heirs, 8. 152; his will approved, 8. 152; died, 8. 152; mentioned, 8. 150, 207*n*.
James, of Boston, 8. 205*n*, 300, 309, 309*n*.
Capt. James, son of Col. Arthur, 8. 118; commissioned, 8. 118; died, 8. 118, 152.
Jane, married Thomas Capen, 8. 152, 153; her children, 8. 153.
Sarah, daughter of Col. Arthur, 5. 417, 421; 8. 150, 285; married William Lithgow, 8. 150, 152, 153, 285; date of her birth, 8. 285.
Sarah, wife of Col. Arthur, 8. 151.
the Rev. Seth, 7. 10, 13, 16.
——, 4. 315, 405.
Nobleboro, people of ordered to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; ceded to Campbell, 6. 18; called Walpole, 6. 18; incorporated, 8. 152; Arthur Noble a large landholder in, 8. 152; mentioned, 4. 249*n*, 329; 8. 299.
Noddles' island, John Jocelyn at, 1. 50; former home of Samuel Maverick, 1. 182*n*; 8. 145, 210; granted to Maverick, 7. 145*n*; conditions of the grant, 7. 145*n*; now East Boston, 7. 210; mentioned, 6. 17.
Nogincoth, 1. 358.
Noithfield, 4. 263.
Nol . . . . Mr. ——, 5. 89.
Nolumbega, *see* Norumbega.
Nonconformists, 6. 24, 285.
Nonsuch creek, 1. 278.
farm, 1. 232, 552; 3. 81, 209.
point, 1. 252, 308.
river, 3. 81, 83*n*, 142, 144, 151, 167, 188, 213, 221.
the, 9. 35, 53.
Noodagaweramet, 4. 184.
Nor, its use in the Indian language, 8. 331.
Norombega, the location of, 1. 430*n*; 2. 16*a*, 17*a*; 4. 107; 7. 98, 98*n*, 99*n*; 8. 319, 320, 331, 332; 9. 223; a name given to nearly the whole continent, 2. 16*a*, 76*a*; origin of the name, 2. 16*a*; 8. 331, 332; on De Laet's map, 2. 17*a*; its existence denied by the French, 2. 17*a*; may have been Bashaba's capital, 2. 18*a*; Champlain on, 4. 107; 7. 252, 253; the French held possession of territory under the name, 5. xxi; a name given to the New England coast, 5. 155; supposed to have been Agguncia, 7. 99; supposed ruins of Arambeck, 7. 99*n*; Champlain in charge of an expedition to, 7. 251, 252; mentioned by Milton, 8. 320; the first settlement of, 8. 320, 330; occupation of in the seventeenth century, 8. 330; the name dropped, 8. 330,

Norombega—continued.
331; Carigon's account of, 8. 332; Bangor situated in, 9. 223; mentioned, 4. 107; 5. 329; 6. 302; 8. 319, 332; John E. Godfrey's account of, 8. 315–332.
rapids, 7. 96.
river, 7. 253, 254, 257.
Norangawook, 3. 357.
Norcross, Nathaniel, 9. 318.
Noreman, William, sold his rights in House island, 1. 151; acknowledged his guilt of adultery, 1. 370; banished, 1. 370.
Norfolk, 1. 89*n*, 547*n*.
county, 1. 100, 236; 9. 364.
John, Duke of, his daughter married Sir Edward Gorges, 1. 109.
Norman sailors called the country Baccaloes, 2. 76*a*.
see Noreman.
Normandy, 7. 142*n*.
Norridgewock, called Nanrantsouak, 1. 437; 4. 95, 98, 107; 7. 5; Râle established at, 1. 431; 8. 144; the situation and a description of, 1. 437; its distance from Quebec, 1. 437; the church at, 1. 437, 438, 440; 4. 348, 349; the Amalingans came to, 1. 438; Montressor at, 1. 459; provisions stored at, 1. 474; General Arnold at, 1. 495; the last habitation of the whites in, 1. 505; the Indian attacked at, 2. 196; 3. 313*n*; 6. 239, 240; a force sent to, 2. 150, 152; Râle killed at, 3. 152; the village laid waste, 3. 152; Richard Jaques wounded at, 3. 313*n*; Harmon and Moulton at, 3. 313*n*; the attack effectually subdued the Indians, 3. 313*n*; the principal residence of the Abnakis, 4. 98; date of Râle's visit to, 4. 98; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 313; number of families in, 4. 313; the soil good, 4. 348; definition of the word, 4. 379; the first mosshouse at, 4. 380; monument to the Indians, 6. 208; poverty in, 7. 271, 272; no fulled cloth made at, 7. 271; population, 1788, 7. 271; prosperous, 7. 273; incorporated, 7. 288; common schools of, 8. 158; the Indian name of, 9. 266*n*; mentioned 1. 504, 510; 2. 168, 222, 275, 286; 3. 357, 357*n*; 4. 103, 314, 321, 337, 344, 345, 347, 369, 375, 393, 397, 400; 5. lix, 427; 6. 234; 7. 168, 175, 259, 285, 286, 287, 348, 377, 405; 8. 123, 123*n*, 230–233, 235.
dialect, same as the Penobscot, 1. 414; best preserved, 1. 414*n*, 415; its most remarkable property, 1. 415; a poetic vocabulary, 1. 416; had no auxiliaries, 1. 417; singularity in regard to the verb, 1. 417, 418; the verb, 1. 418, 419; communications besides oral, 1. 420; vocabulary of, 1. 420, 421; French pronunciation used, 1. 424.
Indians, the last of the race, 1. 506; Bomazine the chief of, 2. 197; 5. 284; particularly hostile to the whites, 2. 196; scattered and joined to the northern tribes, 2. 198; 6. 17, 235; not at the Falmouth conference, 3. 383, 385, 386, 387, 389, 390; the expulsion of, 4. 31*n*; a branch of at Sandy river, 4. 31*n*; same as the Canibas, 6. 232, 234; location of, 6. 234; taught by Jesuits, 6. 234; given to agriculture, 6. 234, 235; instigated by Rasle, 6. 235; an expedition sent against, 6. 235; gave their consent to the settling of the Kennebec, 7. 168; opposed the building of the fort at Teuconic, 8. 225; signed a treaty with Shirley, 8. 225; mentioned, 1. 425; 2. 190; 3. 383, 397, 399, 400, 401, 407, 410, 411, 412, 413, 415, 416, 417, 422, 426, 427, 445, 446; 4. 112, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 155, 161, 163, 164, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176, 178, 179, 181, 182, 183, 184, 312; 6. 192, 232, 250; 7. 63, 83, 175, 186; 8. 204*n*, 220, 224, 225, 235, 237, 243.
point, 4. 312, 348, 398, 400.
river, a boundary of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 277.
Statistics of, by William Allen, 7. 288, 289.
Norris, the Rev. William B., preached in Bath, 2. 228.
North America, the coast opened to European enterprise, 1. 25; the similarity and dissimilarity of the Indian dialects explained, 1. 413*n*; Onegula, one of the highest mountains of, 1. 452; Bashaba a ruler over the northern part of, 2. 18*a*; early attempts to settle were unsuccessful, 2. 19*a*, 20*a*; an unbroken wilderness, 2. 20*a*; Bristol merchants inclined to send an expedition to, 2. 21*a*; Capt. Pring's voyage to, 2. 23*a*; Weymouth's voyage to, 2. 22*a*, 23*a*; names applied to, 2. 76*a*; first general name of, 2. 76*a*; the Church of England in, 6. 174; called New France before it was called New England, 7. 247; mentioned, 1. 404; 2. 7, 8, 17*a*; 5. 282*n*; 6. 210, 242; 7. 129, 227, 311; 8. 96, 125, 320; *see* also America.
American Review cited, 5. 383*n*; 6. 410.
Northampton, 2. 145; 4. 136, 138, 262; 5. xl, li; 6. 238.
Northamptonshire, 3. xvi.
North Andover, 4. 297.
Northaven islands, 5. 347.

Northboro, 4. 280*n*.
North Boston, 2. 230; 9. 9, 65, 69.
Carolina, 1. 173*n*; 2. 17*a*, 19*a*; 6. 67; 9. 182.
church, the, Boston, 9. 2, 22, 27.
eastern boundary, 8. 347–349, 355, 358, 364, 457, 478; History of, by the Hon. Israel Washburn, 8. 1–106.
Northern bay, 6. 108.
colony, 3. 290, 309, 383.
Gibraltar, 4. 78.
Virginia Company, 1. 33; *see* Plymouth Company.
North family, the, 6. 21.
Northfield, 4. 263, 264.
North Hampton, N. H., 3. 315*n*; 6. 72*n*.
Hill, N. H., 9. 132.
Col. John, in command at Fort George, 5. 370; an early civil magistrate, 5. 370*n*; a judge, 5. 370*n*; death of, 5. 370*n*; sent with a force up the Kennebec river, 7. 167, 178; to order off the French, 8. 216; to find timber, 8. 220; mentioned, 5. 373.
Kingston, 2. 145.
lake, 8. 15, 106.
Land, 7. 133*n*.
Milford, 4. 354.
mountain, 8. 129, 146, 149.
Port, 4. 324, 326.
Riding, 3. 48.
river, 6. 211.
street, Bath, 2. 204.
North's History of Augusta cited, 8. 275*n*, 278*n*.
Northumberland, 6. 167.
North Virginia given to the Plymouth Company, 1. 28; 7. 27; a colony sent to, 2. 27*a*; the grant to colonize depended on extending the Christian religion, 6. 176; coast of visited by Cabot, 7. 130; fishermen in, 7. 130; mentioned, 2. 189; 4. 68.
Virginia Company, a name given to the Plymouth Company, 5. 332*n*; formed, 5. 345; recognized only the Church of England, 6. 176; first attempt to settle, 7. 127; James I gave a charter to, 4. 221; 7. 129*n*; the grantees, 8. 129*n*; limits of, 8. 129*n*, 130*n*; *see* Council for Ruling and Governing New England, and Plymouth Company.
West territory, 6. 100.
Wrentham, 6. 395, 396.
Yarmouth, home of John Cousins, 1. 85*n*, 99*n*; 3. 37; formerly Westcustogo, 1. 99*n*, 151, 185*n*; 2. 167, 172; home of Royal, 1. 99*n*, 236*n*; Nicholas White moved to, 1. 151; home of George Felt, 1. 156, 188; home of Moses Felt, 1. 156; home of John Mayne, 1. 188; home of James Lane, 1. 188; the settlement regulated by Gendall, 1. 231; Gendall killed at, 1. 231; 3. 83, 135; a new township, 1. 241; Bartholomew Gedney speculated in lands at, 1. 242*n*; to appoint a commissioner to try small cases, 1. 267; Gendall's saw-mill in, 1. 269, 270*n*; not within the limits of Massachusetts, 1. 270; Gedney's saw-mill in, 1. 270*n*; to send prisoners to Fort Royal, 1. 271; land titles confirmed in, 1. 272; troops sent to, 1. 289; Benjamin Ingersoll moved to, 1. 311; John York a trustee of, 1. 318; home of John Holman, 1. 321; home of the Rev. Francis Brown, 1. 352*n*; home of James McCormick, 1. 467; early town meetings in, 2. 166, 167, 173, 177, 183; the first settlers of, 2. 167, 171; desolated by King Philip's war, 2. 171; incorporated, 2. 172; the probable origin of the name, 2. 172; town to be laid out, 2. 172, 173; destroyed by the second Indian war, 2. 174; tardy in resettling, 2. 174; saw-mills rebuilt, 2. 174; a committee in Boston to have charge of the settlement, 2. 175; land apportioned to the settlers, 2. 175, 176, 178; meeting of the committee, 2. 175, 176; people not satisfied, 2. 176; names and character of the new settlers, 2. 177; Gedney's claim, 2. 179; granted land to Mitchell and Seabury, 2. 180; boundaries of, 2. 180; early and later improvements in, 2. 181; depredations of the Indians, 2. 182; in the Revolution, 2. 183; desired to be separate from Massachusetts, 2. 184; meeting-house built, 2. 184, 185; clergymen of, 2. 186–188; skirmish of the Indians at, 3. 135; 7. 57; French Neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342; abandoned, 4. 73; now Harpswell, 7. 221; friends at, 7. 221; home of J. D. Dummer, 7. 233, 234; mentioned, 1. 101*n*, 114, 119, 150, 225*n*; 2. 85*n*, 113, 115, 151, 160, 161, 162, 227; 3. 171*n*, 439; 4. 177, 332, 390; 5. xviii, xlviii; 6. 4; 7. 220, 236, 238, 272, 273, 277, 372; 8. 178, 180; History of, by Edward Russell, 2. 165–168.
Yarmouth Academy, chartered, 8. 175; building built, 8. 175; preceptors of, 8. 175.
Yarmouth Records, 1. 156*n*; 4. 229.
Mr. ——, 1. 472, 473, 502.
Squire ——, of Augusta, 4. 306.
Norton, 2. 145.
Prof. Andrew, 7. 408.
Mrs. Eleanor, married William Hooke, 2. 50.

Norton—continued.
Lieut.-Col. Francis, his warlike achievements, 2. 48, 49, 50*n*; received a grant from Gorges, 2. 48, 49; sailed from Bristol, 2. 49; doubt expressed of his having visited America, 2. 49*n*; date of his arrival, 2. 50*n*; attorney for Mrs. Mason, 2. 50*n*; sold cattle in Boston, 2. 50*n*; his property at Saco, 2. 50*n*; settled at Charlestown, 2. 50*n*; a representative, 2. 50*n*.
George, married Mary Foxwell, 3. 21*n*.
Henry, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; a referee in the division of the Gorges and Mason grant, 9. 309*n*; amount of land granted to, 9. 378; mentioned, 4. 343; 9. 375, 382.
John, 9. 318*n*
Milford P., married Mary Russell, 2. 165; a judge, 2. 165; a commissioner, 8. 72.
Capt. Walter, 2. 50; 9. 307, 309*n*, 311*n*, 318*n*, 366.
Deacon ——, 4. 342, 343, 396.
Mrs. ——, 4. 343.
the Rev. ——, 1. 397.
Norton's Literary Letter, 7. 480.
Norumbega, *see* Norambega.
Norway, Maine, 2. 125; 4. 301, 337, 338, 359, 360, 387.
Norwegian exiles, 4. 86.
Norwich, 1. 313; 2. 145; 6. 36.
Notch, the, discovered, 9. 217; a turnpike, 9. 218; travel through, 9. 218, 219; an Indian route, 9. 219.
Notices of the Powell family, by T. D. Powell, 7. 231–238.
Nott, the Rev. Eliphalet, 8. 483, 485, 503.
the Rev. Samuel, 5. lv*n*.
Nottingham, N. H., 4. 299.
Nottinghamshire, 5. 246; 6. 179.
Nourse, Dr. ——, married Miss Chandler, 9. 176.
Nouvelle, the place from which Montressor's expedition started, 1. 448.
Nova Anglia, Morrell's Latin poem, 2. 46*a*.
Francia, 2. 40; 8. 319; 9. 348.
Scotia, Acadia restricted to, 1. 28; granted to Sir William Alexander, 1. 33; 5. l, l*n*; 6. 336; 7. 27; 9. 100; under the government of Massachusetts, 1. 239; 8. 301; the Micmacs natives of, 8. 414; first settled by the French, 2. 17*a*; given to Du Monts, 5. 177; ceded to France, 5. 243; the French engaged in fishing and trade on the coast of, 5. 325; supplied troops for Fort Frederick, 6. 18; Champlain at, 7. 250; the St. Lawrence the northern boundary of, 8. 23; Mascarene governor of, 8. 126; peopled by Acadians, 8. 126; the possession of obstinately contested, 8. 147; the French prepared to regain it, 8. 222; to be divided into baronies and parishes, 9. 100; yielded to Queen Anne, 9. 111; mentioned, 1. 27*n*, 79, 551; 2. 65*a*, 114, 232, 245; 3. 99, 179, 180, 379, 380, 382, 395, 397, 410, 412, 416, 419, 421, 422, 435; 4. 96, 97, 98, 210; 5. 283*n*, 295, 326, 427, 440; 6. 3*n*, 43, 98, 208, 210, 212, 224, 225, 328; 7. 33, 70*n*, 203, 261; 8. 6, 7, 10, 12, 13, 16, 17, 21, 22, 25, 26, 125, 128, 135*n*, 138, 143, 144, 220, 221, 223, 224, 225*n*, 242, 244, 245*n*, 246, 262, 264, 279, 302, 311, 317, 319, 331; 9. 27, 35, 101, 111, 348; *see* New Scotland; History of, *see* Murdock.
Scotia archives, 8. 222*n*.
Scotia expedition, soldiers in, 8. 127; commanded by Col. Noble, 8. 127.
Scotia Gazette, extracts from, 7. 121–126.
Scotia, Memorials of the English and French Commission to, cited, 1. 28.
Now and Then, by William Allen, 7. 267–287.
Nowell, Capt. Moses, to have charge of James McCormick, 1. 467; letter to from Gen. Arnold, 1. 467.
Samuel, received a grant for Great Chebeag, 1. 147, 148*n*; to inquire into the condition of Fort Loyal, 1. 266*n*.
——, 3. 374, 375; 9. 25.
Noyes, Belcher, 4. 113, 114; 8. 205*n*.
the Rev. Jeremiah, preached in Gorham, 2. 147.
Nicholas, 2. 115, 116.
Oliver, one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321.
Dr. ——, of Plymouth, 6. 15.
Noyes' ferry, 4. 363.
Nuberry, Thomas, accused of uncivil carriage, 1. 378; fined, 1. 378.
Nuctungas, signum of, 6. 258.
Nudggumboit, 6. 260.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, 7. 473, 484.
Numposh, Capt. ——, in command of the Seconit Indians, 1. 295.
Nunanicut, gave a deed to George Munjoy, 1. 553.
Nutfield, Scotch-Irish settled in, 6. 12; now Londonderry, 6. 12.
Nutmegs, said to grow in Maine, 5. 352, 360.
Nuttacke, a saw-mill at, 1. 268.
Nuwichawanick, derivation and definition of, 4. 190; *see* Newichwannock.
river, 4. 107.

Oak, abundant at Cape Elizabeth, 3. 302, 307; only fit for coffins, 7. 283.
hill, 3. 100, 162, 167.
Oakes, Thomas, agent for Massachusetts Bay Colony, 5. 276*n*, 277*n*, 398.
Urian, 5. 247*n*.
Oakham, the Rev. ——, 6. 37.
Oakman, Elias, married Joanna Alger, 1. 213*n*; 3. 82; lived at Black Point, 1. 209; 3. 76; his widow married John Mills, 1. 209; site of his farm, 3. 76; lived at Milliken's river, 3. 82.
Joanna, married John Mills, 1. 209.
Samuel, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; submitted to the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, 1. 386; 3. 46; settled at Black Point, 3. 76; received a grant from Jocelyn, 3. 76; died, 3. 76; father of Samuel jr., 3. 76; mentioned, 3. 232.
Samuel jr., 3. 76.
Tobias, deposition of, 3. 106*n*.
Capt. ——, 4. 305, 355.
Oakman's island, 3. 76.
Oaksman grove, 4. 355.
Oaths, form of taken by councilors of Maine, 1. 364; of the justices of peace of Cornwall, 5. 119–120.
Oawasscoage river, boundary of the Indian deed to the Algers, 3. 27.
Obias, Indian name of Dick Swash, 2. 233*n*, 235.
O'Brien, Dennis, 2. 245; 3. 220.
family in the war of the Revolution, 2. 242.
Gideon, 2. 245; 3. 179, 180, 220.
Jeremiah, son of Morris, 3. 179, 180, 220.
Capt. Jeremiah, in command of the Liberty, 2. 245, 246, 247; in command at Scott's point, 2. 247; in command of the Hannibal, 2. 247; captured, 2. 248; escaped, 2. 248.
John, son of Morris, 3. 220.
Capt. John, his account of the O'Brien family, 2. 242–249; lived at Machias, 2. 242; carried his gun to church, 2. 244; led in the attack upon the Margaritta, 2. 245; sent to Watertown, 2. 246, 247; on the Diligence, 2. 247; on the Hannibal, 2. 247; in command of the Hibernia, 2. 248; captured the Gen. Pattison, 2. 248; mentioned, 2. 249; 4. 351.
Joseph, 2. 245; 3. 220.
the Rev. Michael C., his Grammatical Sketch of the Ancient Abnakis, 9. 259–294.
Moses, biographical notice of, 3. 220; mentioned, 2. 243, 245, 246; 3. 179, 180.
William, on the Liberty, 2. 247; a son of Moses, 3. 220, 245.
Obwobwannoraway, 3. 439.
O'Callaghan, Edmund B., his Colonial History of New York cited, 7. 144*n*, 147*n*, 155*n*; his New York Colonial Documents cited, 6. 240*n*, 241*n*, 276; 7. 5*n*, 45*n*, 46*n*, 47*n*, 48*n*, 49*n*, 56*n*, 62*n*, 63*n*, 67*n*, 82*n*, 83*n*, 92*n*; 8. 185*n*, 187*n*, 189*n*, 192*n*.
Occum, 4. 271.
Ocean House, the, Sullivan, 6. 126*n*.
Ochipawas, 6. 270.
Odell, ——, 8. 20.
Odells, 9. 184.
Officers in Arnold's expedition, 1. 500, 501*n*
Ogden, Gen. Matthew, a messenger for Arnold, 1. 488, 493, 500; to forward ammunition, 1. 489; sent to Montreal for clothing, 1. 492; wounded, 1. 525; mentioned, 1. 515, 523.
Ogicksando, 3. 428, 435, 439, 440.
Ogilby, John, 7. 99*n*; 8. 331.
Ogleby, James, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; possibly a resident of Black Point, 3. 83.
Oglethorpe, James Edward, 2. 74*a*; 4. 4.
Oguigueon, 7. 97.
Ogunquit river, its outlet shifted, 1. 337; boundary of the grant to Hutchinson and Needham, 1. 340; mentioned, 1. 341, 342, 343, 344, 359, 360; 4. 108.
Ohanumbames, 6. 261.
Ohio, 1. 501; 4. 13; 6. 100; 8. 80.
river, 1. 504, 530; 4. 80; 6. 100.
Ohonoguaga, 4. 271.
Ohonoguages, the, 4. 271.
Oil-nuts, 4. 313.
Oil-nut trees, 4. 317, 344.
Oil sent to England, 1. 57; 4. 23.
Old Colony, the, now a part of Mass., 2. 275.
Fort, Augusta, 2. 282; Pentagoët, 7. 37.
Fort point, 5. 313.
Oldham, John, received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 43, 79; 2. 47; lived in Plymouth and Mass., 1. 43; did not enter upon his grant, 1. 44; killed off Block island, 1. 44*n*; 2. 48*n*; his land grant conflicted with that of Mass., 2. 47*n*; resided at Watertown, 2. 48*n*; co-partner with Richard Vines, 2. 48*n*.
Samuel, land granted to, 2. 284.
Old Maddiver, nickname for Michael Maddiver, 3. 75.
Orchard Beach, 7. 260.
Pownelboro, 4. 15.
Stuff, nickname of Dominicus Jordan, 1. 233, 235*n*.
South church, Boston, 3. 221*n*; 8. 302; of Hallowell, 7. 399.

Oldtown, 6. 205, 211, 224; 7. 6, 7, 9, 10, 10*n*, 11, 12, 13, 79*n*, 89, 104; 8. 363, 454.
falls, 7. 20.
Indians, 1. 466.
island, 7. 6, 10, 19, 22, 103, 104.
Oleron, 7. 41, 67, 82.
Oliphant, the Rev. David, declined becoming pastor at Wells, 1. 349.
Oliver, Andrew, 6. 15.
Capt. James, 2. 133.
Joseph, in the Black Point garrison, 1. 226*n*; 3. 110; lived at Black Point, 3. 86, 106; went to Capt. Scottow for assistance, 3. 106; attacked by Indians, 3. 106; deposition of, 3. 106*n*; mentioned, 3. 107, 126.
Peter, his Puritan Commonwealth cited, 5. 177*n*, 299*n*.
Richard, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241; clerk of the county courts, 5. 249.
Robert, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Thomas, graduated from Harvard College, 7. 201; to be the governor of New Ireland, 7. 201.
Mr. ——, 8. 226, 227.
——, of Harvard College, 4. 268.
Olney, the Rev. Gideon W., settled in Gardiner, 7. 417.
Omborowees, 3. 440.
Omporowesk, 3. 412.
One-armed Hunniwell, nickname of Roger Hunniwell, 3. 213.
Onegnla, seen by Montressor, 1. 452, 453; one of the highest mountains in North America, 1. 452; same as Bald mountain, 1. 452*n*; mentioned, 1. 456, 466; 4. 108.
Ongueachonta, the upper part of the Kennebec, 1. 456; mentioned, 1. 457, 458, 466.
Ooneez, 4. 159.
Openangas, the, same as the Penobscots, 6. 211, 212; 7. 101*n*.
Opinion of Richard West on the king's right to the woods of Maine, 2. 265–268.
Opinions of Eminent Lawyers, *see* Chalmers, George.
Opparunwit, 2. 92.
Orange county, 4. 33.
the Prince of, 5. 273.
Orangetown, 4. 339.
Orantsoak, the Indian name of the Kennebec river, 4. 103.
Ordinaries, kept at Scarboro, 3. 78, 79; favorite places for loafers, 3. 142; ordered to be set up, 5. 76.
Oregon, 2. 274; 7. 464.
Orient, L', 7. 335.
Origin of Article viii, in the Constitution of Maine, 7. 239–242.
Original, the, 1. 455, 455*n*, 456; 4. 108.
Ormesby, Richard, a referee in the case of Cleeves, *vs.* Winter, 1. 74.
Orono, an Indian sagamore, 4. 108; 7. 8, 18.
Maine, 8. 76, 453; 9. 231.
island, 7. 79*n*.
Oronoke river, 5. 347.
Orphan island, 7. 79, 80*n*, 334.
Orqueachanta mountains, 4. 108.
Orr, a Scotch name, 6. 14.
the Hon. Benjamin, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; ancestry of, 6. 58*n*; birth of, 6. 58*n*; admitted to the bar, 6. 58*n*; death of, 6. 58*n*; married Elizabeth Tappan, 6. 58*n*; graduated from college, 6. 57; practised at Topsham, 6. 57; personal appearance, 6. 57, 58; member of Congress, 6. 58, 58*n*; moved to Brunswick, 6. 58; mentioned, 4. 7; 5. xxv, xxvi, xxxix; 6. 41, 372; 7. 367; 8. 410, 451.
Daniel, came from Ireland, 6. 58*n*; father of the Hon. John, 6. 58*n*.
the Hon. John, son of Daniel, 6. 58*n*; father of the Hon. Benjamin, 6. 58*n*.
Orr's island, the Indian name of, 4. 110.
Orrington, 7. 18, 228.
Orris, Experience, 1. 314.
John, 1. 314.
Jonathan, a blacksmith, 1. 247, 314; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived on India street, 1. 314; lived in Gloucester, 1. 314; left no issue, 1. 314; lived on the Neck, 1. 322.
Nathaniel, lived at Barnstable, 1. 314; heir of Jonathan, 1. 314.
Orsong, 7. 8, 14, 18, 22.
Ortelius island, 2. 76*a*.
Osborn, Capt. John, 8. 228, 261.
T., 7. 188.
Osgood, Abigail, daughter of James, 4. 279*n*; married Gen. James W. Ripley, 4. 279*n*.
Ann, daughter of James, 4. 278*n*; married to Col. J. B. Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
Asa, 4. 283*n*.
Benjamin, 4. 281.
Col. Edward, 4. 265, 278*n*.
Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin, 4. 281.
Elizabeth, daughter of Lieut. James, 4. 279*n*; married to Henry C. Buswell, 4. 279*n*.
Eliza L., 4. 280*n*.
Hannah, married Dr. Clement J. Adams, 4. 279*n*.
Henry Young Brown, son of Col. J. B., 4. 280*n*; married Susan Osgood, 4. 278*n*.

James, of Fryeburg, 4. 281, 283*n*, 289.
James, son of Lieut. James, 4. 278*n*.
James, son of Col. Joshua B., 4. 280*n*.
Lieut. James, son of Samuel, married Abigail Adams, 4. 278*n*; children of, 4. 278*n*.
Jane, daughter of Lieut. James, married to Gilbert McMillan, 4. 278*n*.
Jean of Fryeburg, 4. 281.
Col. Joshua B., date of his birth and death, 4. 280*n*; married Elizabeth Brown, 4. 280*n*; children of, 4. 280*n*.
Col. Joshua B., of Portland, married Ann Osgood, 4. 278*n*–279*n*, 280*n*, 283*n*.
Mary, daughter of Lieut. James, married Stephen Chase, 4. 278*n*.
Mary Sherburn, daughter of Col. Joshua B., married to the Rev. Samuel Osgood, 4. 280*n*.
Mehitable, daughter of Lieut. James, 4. 278*n*; married first to Gen. John McMillan, 4. 278*n*; second to the Hon. Judah Dana, 4. 278*n*.
Miriam Jean, 4. 281.
Sally, 4. 279*n*.
Samuel, one of the owners of Fryeburg, 4. 278, 278*n*; in the French war, 4. 278*n*; left one son, 4. 278*n*; the descendants of, 278*n*; married Ann Webster, 4. 282; at Niagara, 4. 282; with Major Rogers, 4. 282; at Fort Du Quesne, 4. 282; mentioned, 4. 277, 288, 289.
the Rev. Samuel, son of Lieut. James, 4. 278*n*; married Mary S. Osgood, 4. 280*n*.
Susan, daughter of Lieut. James, 4. 278*n*; married to Henry Y. B. Osgood, 4. 278*n*.
Susannah, wife of Samuel, 4. 281.
Osron island, 7. 79.
Ossipee, derivation and definition of, 4. 191.
hill, 1. 333.
mountain, 1. 333; 4. 108.
pond, 1. 333–334.
river, the Indians to be attacked at, 1. 215; two rivers of the same name, 1. 333; 4. 108.
Ossipees, same as the Sokokis, 6. 235; mentioned, 2. 147; 3. 324.
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller, 5. lxii.
Oswald, Eleazer, private secretary of Arnold, 1. 500; mentioned, 1. 494, 523.
Richard, to treat with the commissioners, 6. 87.
Oswego, 8. 263.
Otchebwe, the, 9. 290.
Otis, Harrison Gray, 5. xxvi, xxxvii; 7. 356, 357, 358, 460.
James, 4. 145, 145*n*, 161, 164, 166.
James, orator and patriot, a township offered to, 2. 282, 285; permenently injured by John Robinson, 9. 55*n*; relinquished judgment against his assailant, 9. 55*n*; mentioned, 2. 204; 4. 164, 166; 7. 414.
James, teacher in Wiscasset, 8. 171; in Hampden, 8. 171.
John, son of Oliver, 6. 73; graduated from college, 6. 73; a lawyer, and journalist at Hallowell, 6. 73; held public offices, 6. 73; twice married, 6. 73; death of, 6. 73; children of, 6. 73–74; mentioned, 8. 89, 459.
Joseph, 5. xxiii.
Oliver, 6. 73.
S. Allen, 4. 270.
Col. ——, of Barnstable, 4. 271.
Otisfield, 2. 125; 4. 301, 336, 338, 359, 386, 387*n*.
Otters, abundant at Carritunk, 4. 379; purchased by Capt. John Smith, 5. 162.
Otter skins, in trade, 1. 64*n*; 2. 34*a*.
Ottoman, the Rev. Bartholomew, preached in Bath, 2. 228.
Oulton, Capt. ——, 8. 212*n*.
Ountaussoogoe, 4. 123, 125, 126, 130, 132, 133, 136, 137.
Outward Heron island, probably visited by Popham's colonists, 3. 294*n*.
Oven's mouth, the, 9. 131, 137.
Overset island, 1. 145, 152.
Overyssel, 6. 134.
Ovid, Publius Naso, 5. xxx; 6. 363.
Owascoag, the Indian name of Scarborough, 3. 101; 4. 108.
Owen, the Rev. John, 3. 116; 4. 356; 7. 448.
Owenagungas, the, name given to the Abnakis, 6. 209.
Owl's Head promontory, 4. 104; 5. 346; 7. 253, 490.
Oxford county, 1. 409; 5. xl, xli.
England, 2. 77*a*, 145; 3. 284; 5. 150, 152; 8. 491, 492, 493, 503.
Maine, 4. 359*n*, 386; 5. xxiv.
W. S., his Proceedings of the English colony in Virginia cited, 9. 303*n*.
Oxen, the price of in New England, 2. 50*n*.
Oxygoudy river, 4. 108.
Oyand, Nicholas, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Oyster river, the Rev. John Buss preached at, 1. 346–347; now Durham, 1. 346; land at claimed by Silvanus Davis, 4. 230; mentioned, 3. 439; 4. 327; 5. 285; 6. 301, 303; 8. 298.
shell deposits, 6. 345, 351, 361; 7. 301; 8. 297.
Shell neck, 4. 232.

Oysters, abundant at Casco bay, 1. 181; in the Sheepscot river, 5. 326*n*.

Pacific ocean, 1. 7; 3. 30; 4. 24, 72, 85; 5. 182; 9. 225.
Packard, Prof. Alpheus S., teacher in Wiscasset Academy, 8. 173; mentioned, 6. 356, 360, 361; 8. 176, 389, 404; 405; Biography of the Hon. William Willis, 7. 473–486; History of Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 241–269.
the Rev. Charles, 8. 450.
Elijah, 5. 301.
the Rev. Hezekiah, 1. 11; 8. 180.
Packard's Catechism, 4. 337.
Paddishall, Richard, a coaster, 5. 237*n*; laid claim to land at Pemaquid, 5. 237*n*; moved to Pemaquid, 5. 237*n*; killed, 5. 237*n*.
Paddishell's house, 1. 202.
island, 5. 237*n*.
Paddleford, Judge, ——, 6. 60, 76*n*.
Padua, 1. 95*n*.
Pægan, the, 6. 270.
Pagan, ——, one of the committee to wait upon Capt. Mowat, 5. 445.
Page, Dr. Benjamin, 6. 64*n*, 90.
Caleb, 4. 225.
Christopher, died at Stratton's island, 3. 76; a bachelor, 3. 76; inventory of his estate, 3. 76–77.
David, one of the owners of Fryeburg, 4. 278, 278*n*; in the French war, 4. 278*n*; wounded, 4. 278*n*; a magistrate, 4. 279*n*; his grandson, 4. 279*n*; mentioned, 4. 281, 283, 338.
Edmund, 4. 281, 338.
Major Edward, 2. 206, 211, 213, 223.
George, married Mary Edgecomb, 3. 25.
Hannah, 2. 211.
Increase, 7. 284.
Capt. John, wounded at Palo Alto, 4. 279*n*.
John O., 7. 284.
Lucretia, married to Thomas Bond, 6. 64*n*.
Mary, married John Ashton, 3. 82.
Robert, 7. 287.
Ruth, 4. 281.
the Rev. Solomon, preached at Bath, 2. 223.
Thomas, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322; a juryman, 1. 535.
William H., 7. 284.
——, innholder at Bath, 4. 331.
Squire ——, of Readfield, 4. 306.
Paincuit, same as Pemaquid, 6. 282; Cadillac's account of, 6. 282, 283; fort at captured, 6. 283; fort repaired, 6. 283; *see* Pemaquid.
Paine, Albert Ware, 8. 470; the Territorial History of Bangor, 9. 221–234.
John, 7. 153*n*.
the Hon. John T., 8. 398.
Lemuel, graduated from college, 6. 70; practised at Winslow, 6. 70; character and abilities, 6. 70.
Richard, 5. 100.
Thomas, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Thomas, 6. 356.
the Rev. T. O., surveyed the foundations of Fort Halifax, 7. 90*n*. 8. 273, 274, 275, 278.
Palace gate, Quebec, 1. 519, 520, 521, 523, 524.
Palatinate of Durham, 1. 400.
Palatine county, 2. 257, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263.
Palermo, settled by the Kennebec purchasers, 2. 291.
Palfrey, John G., 2. 260; his History of New England cited, 6. 107; 7. 255*n*.
Palgrave, Sir Francis, his Parliamentary Writs cited, 6. 140*n*.
Palmer, 4. 261.
Capt. Barnabas, 8. 402.
Henry, 5. 40.
John, three of the same name among the early residents of Maine, 1. 256*n*; 3. 82*n*.
John, occupied Peak's island, 1. 149; married Mary Munjoy, 1. 149*n*, 153, 256*n*; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; consulted with Major Church, 1. 296; wounded at the battle of Falmouth, 1. 296*n*; lived on the Neck, 1. 322; signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
John, commissioner in the Duke's province, 1. 256*n*; 3. 82*n*; counselor of Gov. Andros, 1. 256*n*; 3. 82*n*; 8. 191; agent for James II, 2. 50; sent to Pemaquid, 5. 107, 110; 8. 187–188; called judge and deputy governor, 8. 188; gave leases but not patents, 8. 188; collector of customs, 8. 188; letter to John West, 8. 189–191; imprisoned, 8. 191; wrote the vindication of Andros, 8. 191–192; Randolph's opinion of, 8. 191*n*; mentioned, 5. 118, 125, 128, 266, 266*n*, 267; 8. 192, 193, 194; his Impartial Account of the State of New England cited, 8. 191.
John, married Elizabeth Alger, 1. 213, 256*n*; 3. 82; settled at Blue Point, 3. 82; moved to Boston, 3. 82; commissioner for Sagadahoc, 4. 224; his survey, 4. 225, 226, 226*n*.
John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 256*n*; 3. 82.
Mary, owned Peak's island, 1. 149.
Richard, married Grace Bush, 1. 198; 6. 186.
Thomas, 2. 235; 3. 380.

Palmer's island, now Peak's island, 1. 66; mentioned, 1. 145, 148, 149*n*, 293*n*.
Palmeston, Lord, allied to American families, 6. 17.
Palo Alto, 4. 279*n*.
Pamgockamock lake, 4. 108.
Pamnaonamske, same as Penobscot, 8. 3.
Panagamsde, Indian settlement at, 6. 240.
Panahamsequet, same as Penobscot, 7. 3, 67.
Panamske, same as Penobscot, 7. 3; St. Castine at, 7. 83; Pere Lauverjait at, 7. 83.
Panaomske, same as Penobscot, 7. 3.
Panaouamsde, same as Penobscot, 7. 3.
Panaouamske, 7. 76, 88, 89; same as Penobscot, 7. 3, 75.
Panavanset hill, 1. 456*n*, 466.
Panawanske, 7. 6, 46.
Panawanskek, same as Penobscot, 7. 1, 3; definition of, 7. 7; the original, 7. 22.
Pannasanbskek hill, 1. 466.
Pannawanbskek, the village of 6. 213; definition of, 6. 213.
Pannaway, Capt. Levett at, 2. 79; David Thompson at, 2. 79.
Panoplist, the, cited, 6. 395*n*.
Panouamsdè, 7. 4.
Panouamske, the definition of, 7. 3; the village of, 7. 6.
Panounais, 7. 257.
Panouske, same as Penobscot, 7. 3.
Panousque, same as Penobscot, 7. 3.
Pantagouët river, 7. 4.
Paper-mill, built by Fry, 3. 335; at Falmouth, 3. 336, 337.
Papers Relating to Pemaquid, edited by Dr. Franklin B. Hough, 5. 1–138.
Papinachis, the, 6. 212.
Papists, as officers of New England soldiers, 5. 269, 276*n*.
Papoodin point, *see* Papooduck point.
Papooduck point, home of John Wallis, 1. 206, 207; definition of, 1. 207*n*; account of, 1. 207; garrison at, 3. 138; *see* Purpooduck.
Paquaharet, 6. 261.
Paquakigs, the, 3. 358.
Paragon, the, 5. 184; 9. 15, 121.
Paraguay, 1. 444.
Parassowa, 3. 412.
Paris, France, Les Carbot's Histoire published in, 1. 26; Sir Ferdinando Gorges in, 1. 545; the archives of examined, 2. 10*a*; American residents in asked to contribute to the Bunker hill monument, 3. 248; mentioned, 1. 529; 3. 291; 5. 200; 6. 89, 117, 118*n*, 273, 275, 335, 363, 411; 8. 6, 9, 95, 96, 98, 278, 492, 493; 9. 83, 99.
Maine, home of Gov. Lincoln, 1. 409; Baptists and Methodists in, 4. 338; mentioned, 2. 125; 4. 301, 303, 336, 338, 339, 359, 360, 387, 388, 389; 5. xli; 7. 28, 248, 249, 410.
Parish, Dr. ——, 6. 388, 393, 396, 397, 399, 400.
Park, Prof. E. A., 8. 485.
row, N. Y., 9. 71.
street, Portland, 1. 248*n*; 6. 132, 133.
street proprietary, 6. 133.
Parker, Brazil, 1. 368; 9. 338.
Daniel, son of John jr., moved to Charlestown, 1. 302; father of Isaac, 1. 302.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 4. 227.
George, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; land granted to, 9. 378; signed the petition to Massachusetts, 9. 381.
Isaac, son of John, 1. 302; grandfather of Isaac, 1. 302.
Dr. Isaac, 7. 415.
the Hon. Isaac, descendant of John, 1. 302; chief justice, 1. 302; 2. 190; 6. 99*n*; lived at Castine, 6. 99*n*; in Congress, 6. 99*n*; United States marshal, 6. 99*n*; moved to Portland, 6. 99*n*; death of, 6. 99*n*; mentioned, 5. xxxiv, xxxv; 7. 387.
Prof. Isaac, 8. 413.
James, 1. 11; 4. 7.
James, son of John, lived on the Kennebec, 1. 114; killed, 1. 301; 3. 114; letter of cited, 9. 316.
James, of North Yarmouth, 2. 175.
John, birth of, 1. 302; came to Maine, 1. 302; an island named for, 1. 302; 3. 300*n*; died, 3. 301, 302; lived on the Kennebec, 3. 317; his sister married to Thomas Webber, 3. 317; punished Jane Ford, 3. 375; punished Richard Gibson, 3. 378, 379; testimony concerning Robert Nash, 3. 383, 384; signed the petition to Cromwell, 3. 394; purchased an island of the Indians, 3. 300*n*; signed the petition to Massachusetts, 9. 382.
John, jr., birth of, 1. 302; died, 1. 302; 3. 114; fled from Parker's island, 1. 302; a son of John, 1. 302; a large landholder, 1. 302; his descendants, 1. 302; engaged in fishing, 2. 190, 192; settled on the Kennebec, 2. 190; purchased land of Damarine, 2. 190; sold part of Reskeagan, 2. 191; mentioned, 2. 193, 194.
Mary, married Thomas Webber, 1. 317; left a widow, 1. 317; petitioned for a grant, 1. 317; her children, 1. 317.
Michael, 1. 531.
Polly, 4. 363.

Parker—continued.
Rhoda, preceptress at Gorham Academy, 8. 168.
Robert, signed the petition to Massachusetts, 5. 241.
Samuel, 6. 364.
Stephen, 3. 180.
the Rev. Stephen, 8. 211*n*.
Thomas, captain of volunteers, 3. 348; to go to Casco, 3. 348; letter from William Partridge, 3. 348; signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 240; mentioned, 2. 194.
William, 2. 204; story of, 4. 294.
Capt. ——, 5. 368.
Dr ——, 5. xviii.
Major ——, of Winslow, 4. 400.
——, of Livermore, 4. 363, 391.
——, of Portsmouth, 4. 299.
Mrs. ——, of Standish, 4. 340, 363.
the Rev. ——, of Bath, 2. 223; 4. 262.
Parker's island, the supposed site of Popham's colony, 1. 29; 2. 28*a*; 3. 300*n*, 301*n*, named for John Parker, 1. 302; 3. 300*n*; attacked, 1. 302; number of families at in 1670, 2. 193; evidence of settlements at, 3. 301*n*; called Eraskaheagan, 4. 105; settlement at destroyed, 4. 223; Gov. Sullivan settled at, 6. 48; mentioned, 2. 202.
point, old fort at, 2. 171.
Parkman, Francis, 7. 68, 255*n*; his Conspiracy of Pontiac cited, 6. 263; his Old Régime cited, 7. 43*n*.
Parks, Col. Gorham, 8. 454, 456, 459.
Parliament declared the American colonies independent, 6. 335.
Parmentier, 8. 332.
Parnell, Wi liam, purchased land of Samoset, 5. 188*n*.
Parr, Dr. Samuel, 7. 407.
Parragon, the, 5. 184; *see* Paragon, the.
Parris, Albion K., corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; president of the same, 1. 12; 4. 6; 5. xviii, xxxiv, xl; his house, 1. 124; the youngest governor of Maine, 4. 6; birth of, 5. xl; ancestry of, 5. xl*n*; entered Dartmouth College, 5. xli; in politics, 1. 409; 5. xlii; senator and associate justice, 5. xliii; comptroller of the treasury, 5. xliv; mayor of Portland, 5. xliv; character of, 5. xliv; death of 5. xliv; 6. 355, 373; married Sarah Whitman, 5. xlv; children of, 5. xlv; mentioned, 1. 409; 4. 9; 5. xvii, xxiii; 8. 28, 30, 31, 170, 410, 415, 457.
Benjamin, son of Thomas 4th, 5. xl*n*; birth of, 5. xl*n*; married Millicent Keith, 5. xl*n*; children of, 5. xl*n*; a teacher, 5. xl*n*; death of, 5. xl*n*
John, son of Thomas, 5. xl*n*; of the Reformed church, 5. xl*n*; father of Thomas 3d, 5. xl*n*.
Martin, son of Thomas 1st, 5. xl*n*.
Samuel, son of Benjamin, held public offices, 5. xl; father of Albion K., 5. xl, xl*n*; death of, 5. xl; birth of, 5. xl*n*; in the army, 5. xl*n*; married Sarah Pratt, 5. xl*n*.
Samuel, son of Thomas 1st, 5. xl*n*.
Thomas 1st, of London, 5. xl*n*.
Thomas jr., son of Thomas 1st, 5. xl*n*.
Thomas 3d, son of John, 5. xl*n*; settled at Long Island, 5. xl*n*; first wife died, 5. xl*n*; moved to Pembrook, 5. xl*n*; married Miss Rogers, 5. xl*n*; died, 5. xl*n*; children of, xl*n*.
Thomas 4th, son of Thomas 3d, birth of, 5. xl*n*; married Hannah Gannet, 5. xl*n*; children of, 5. xl*n*; death of, 5. xl*n*.
Parrott, John, his daughter married Philip Gammon, 1. 310; a fisherman, 1. 314; settled under Danforth, 1. 314; children of, 1. 314; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322.
John, of Rowley, 1. 314.
M., 7. 68, 69.
Mary, married Philip Gammon, 1. 314.
Sarah, married John Green, 1. 314.
Timothy, proprietor of Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Parry, Edward, agent for the British navy, 2. 215; taken prisoner and exchanged, 2. 216; his character, 2. 216; a letter of quoted, 2. 216–217.
Parson, Phi., 5. 88.
Parsonfield, Freewill Baptist church formed at, 7. 222.
Parsons, the Rev. David, of Amherst, 4. 264.
family, the, 4. 255.
Isaac, 2. 125; moved to New Gloucester, 2. 154; improvements made by, 2. 155; his Account of New Gloucester, 2. 151–164.
James, signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 264, 267, 273; 6. 31, 34, 36, 164, 165, 165*n*, 169, 170.
the Rev. Moses, 6. 386.
Theophilus, 5. xxvi; 6. 59, 386; 7. 215, 398; 8. 397.
Dr. Usher, corresponding member of the Maine Historical Society, 6. 354; donation from, 6. 354; his Life of Pepperrell cited, 8. 117*n*, 302, 312*n*; 9. 84.
Judge ——, 3. 215; 5. xxxv.
the Rev. ——, 1. 502; 7. 235.
Partridge, John, of Portsmouth, field marshal, 5. 399; deposition of, 5. 399.

William, letter to Thomas Parker, 3. 348; to Gov. Dudley, 3. 348.
Partridges, abundant, 4. 334.
Party strife, bitter, 1. 139, 141.
Pascataquack, 5. 205; *see* Piscataqua.
Pascatowal, 9. 366.
Pascatoway, 2. 70; 5. 172.
river, 2. 80.
Pascodumoquonkeag, 4. 109; *see* Passamaquoddy.
Paseodum, 4. 109.
Pasquine, M., 7. 55*n*, 69.
Passada, the nectar of the country, 3. 91, 91*n*.
Passadumkeag, definition of, 4. 109; a place of rendezvous, 7. 4; a French fort at, 7. 4; fort destroyed, 7. 5.
river, 8. 14.
Passadumkee, 7. 10.
Passagawassakeag river, Gen. Preble sent to, 5. 374; now Belfast harbor, 5. 374*n*; 7. 334.
Passagassawa-Keag river, 4. 109.
Passaic, definition of, 4. 116.
Passamacadie, definition of, 1. 27*n*; now Passamaquoddy, 1. 27.
Passamaquoddy, definition of, 4. 109, 116, 191; mentioned, 1. 27; 2. 247; 6. 102; 7. 203; 8. 330.
bay, called Pesmo-codie, 2. 16*an*; Cadillac's account of, 6. 276; visited by Champlain, 7. 251; mentioned, 4. 109; 7. 348; 8. 7, 8, 9, 11, 15, 92. 318, 320.
district, 6. 359, 372.
Indians, their language a dialect of the Abenaquis, 1. 414; Romagne the first among, 1. 445; same as the St. Johns, 5. 371; dwelt in four places, 6. 209; mentioned, 1. 421; 3. 357; 6. 211, 232; 9. 294.
river, 3. 346; 8. 8, 9, 12, 319.
Passeaumkeag, definition of, 4. 116.
Passequeant, 8. 230.
Passquataguess, 7. 10, 10*n*.
Passy, 3. 339; 8. 96.
Pastorates, the longest on record, 5. liv, lv*n*.
Patapsco, definition of, 4. 116.
Patch, Benj., 4. 301, 338.
Patents, of Henry IV to Du Monts, 5. 309, 322, 325; to Aldworth and Elbridge, 5. 207–214; their distinction from charters, 5. 206, 207; a list of, granted in New England, 9. 365–368.
Paterramett, 3. 412.
Pateshall, *see* Pattishall.
Patriarch of the Indians, 6. 205.
Patrick Town, 4. 352, 354.
Pattee, Ezekiel, ensign of Fort Halifax, 8. 275, 277; had a store in the fort, 8. 275, 275*n*.
Patten, George F., 2. 212.
Matthew, 1. 322.
Nathaniel, 4. 55.
Pattens, Mr. ——, 7. 235.
Patterson, Elizabeth, 4. 324.
family, 6. 21.
George, 4. 324.
Robert, 4. 324.
Capt. ——, 5. 377.
Master ——, killed by the Indians, 2. 32*a*.
Pattishall, Richard, a juror, 1. 188; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236; 8. 193, 193–194; testimony against John Kelson, 5. 89; a justice of the peace, 5. 102, 113, 115, 117; his sloop used to carry away the Pemaquiders, 5. 272; arrested for smuggling, 8. 190, 192; a spy, 8. 192; believed that St. Castine rightly held Pentagoët, 8. 192, 192*n*; his character, 8. 194; enemy of Sellman, 8. 194; death of, 8. 194*n*; mentioned, 1. 202; 5. 59, 67, 86.
Patuxet, 7. 26.
Paucaunaumpoijte, 3. 440.
Paugus, 4. 290, 291; slain, 6. 235.
Pauling, Matthew, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; married a daughter of John Wallis, 1. 317; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 317, 822.
Paul's churchyard, 2. 75.
Pauper, the first in Scarborough, 3. 78.
Pausagasewackeag river, 5. 374, 375.
Pauterramew, 3. 413.
Pawkunnawkuts, the, 6. 212.
Pawtucket, 7. 152*n*.
Paxton, 1. 531.
Capt. ——, master of the Newport, 5. 289; to lay off the River St. John, 5. 289; brought the news of the surrender of Pemaquid, 9. 43.
Payne, Robert, preached in Wells, 1. 346.
Thomas, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
William, 7. 153*n*.
——, brought a report concerning Gorges, 1. 546.
Payne's mills, 2. 112.
Payson, Edward, preceptor at Portland Academy, 8. 165.
the Rev. Edward, 1. 11, 12, 326*n*; 4. 6, 89, 268; 5. lii, liii; 6. 377; 7. 372, 408; 8. 410.
John L., married Frances Lithgow, 5. 422; 8. 288.
Peabody, George, compared to the early settlers, 7. 119.
Peace Society, the, 2. 255, 256.
Peadrick, John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Peake, ——, alderman, 9. 351.
Peak's island, leased to Mitton, 1. 66; different names of, 1. 66, 145*n*; within the ancient limits of Falmouth, 1. 145*n*; the origin of the

Peak's island—continued.
present name unknown, 1. 145*n*; conveyed to Michael Mitton, 1. 115, 148*n*; confirmed by Gorges, 1. 148; conveyed to John Phillips, 1. 148–149, 157; stone house erected on, 1. 149; lawsuit concerning, 1. 149, 149*n*; the present owners of, 1. 149; Indians at, 1. 293; mentioned, 1. 149*n*; 2. 85*n*.
Peale, killed by Indians, 2. 147.
Pearce, William, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived on the Neck, 1. 322; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
a mode of spelling Pierce, 9. 122.
Pearl shells,
the, 1. 528.
Pearley, Jacob, 4. 365.
Pearson, Prof. Eliphalet, 6. 390.
George, goods stolen from, 1. 190*n*; *see* Peirson.
Moses, purchased land of Ingersoll, 1. 246, 311.
point, 5. 373.
Thomas, 4. 350, 351.
see also Pierson.
Pearstown, a fort built at, 2. 149.
Pease, Capt. Alex., 4. 328, 329, 342, 395.
Mrs. Warren, 4. 342.
Pechipscott, 4. 367; *see* Pejepscot.
Peck, Thomas, 1. 322.
Peckham, Sir George, his Western Planting cited, 5. 148*n*.
Ped-coke-gowak, 7. 301.
Pedell, Antho., 5. 241.
Pedgodagowake, Indian name of the Sheepscot county, 4. 109.
Pedianskge, Marie, one of the wives of St. Castine, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75.
Peenecooks, the, 3. 323, 324; *see* Pennecooks.
Peerez, 4. 155, 163.
Peerpole, last of the Norridgewocks in Maine, 4. 31*n*; a Catholic, 4. 31*n*.
Pegiguet, 8. 140.
Pegwackit, 3. 379; 4. 109; now Conway, 9. 213.
Pegwackits, the, 6. 261; same as the Sokokis, 6. 232, 235.
Peimtegouët, 7. 252.
Peirce, John, his relations to the Plymouth company a mystery, 9. 117, 118; a wealthy London merchant, 9. 117; member of the Plymouth council, 9. 117; received with others the Plymouth charter, 9. 118; the council jointly interested with, 9. 119; patent changed, 9. 119; this disliked by the colonists, 9. 119, 120; his associates did not purchase his interests, 9. 120; the council settled the trouble, 9. 120; unsuccessful in sending supplies to New Plymouth, 9. 121; sent the patent to New Plymouth, 9. 121; the nucleus of a rival colony, 9. 78, 123; sent the Ann to Plymouth, 9. 121; end of his direct communication with the colonists, 9. 121; in the Paragon, 9. 121, 122; final settlement with his associates and heirs, 9. 121, 122, 123, 124; low estimate of his character, 9. 125; Memoir of, by John Johnston, 9. 115–125; *see* Pierce, John.
Richard, son of John, married the daughter of John Brown, 9. 122; the claim of his heirs to Pemaquid, 9. 123, 124.
Peirson, George, recorder of North Yarmouth, 2. 173.
see Pearson.
Pejepscot, signification of the word, 3. 319; 4. 108; home of Launcelot Pierce, 1. 247; extent of country so-called, 3. 316; Sir Christopher Gardiner at, 3. 317, 318; Purchase driven from, 3. 318; rich soil, 3. 318; early forest fire in, 3. 318, 319; early forts in, 3. 319; grant to Richard Warton at, 3. 325; Purchase a resident of, 3. 329, 330, 331, 332, 333; the patent for, 9. 367; mentioned, 3. 317, 324*n*, 329, 430, 433, 437, 438, 443, 445; 5. 395; 6. 183.
claim, interfered with the boundary of New Gloucester, 2. 159.
company, 8. 110, 111*a*; *see* Pejepscot proprietors.
falls, Thomas Purchase lived near, 3. 317; visited by Capt. Gilbert, 5. 335; mentioned, 3. 319, 321, 322, 323, 443; 5. 327.
Papers cited, 3. 312*n*, 314*n*, 315*n*, 318*n*, 321*n*, 359.
proprietors, controversy with Kennebec purchasers, 1. 80*n*; 2. 277; acts of the Massachusetts legislature concerning, 2. 277; purchased the estate of Richard Wharton, 3. 321; land dispute with the Plymouth company, 9. 200–202; mentioned, 6. 15; 8. 110, 111*a*.
river, land near granted to Purchase and Way, 1. 40, 80; home of Thomas Purchase near, 1. 211; now Brunswick, 1. 211; probably ascended by Popham, 3. 311; a thoroughfare to Canada, 3. 316; discharged more water than any other river, 3. 319; Indian name of, 3. 319; 4. 111; early forts on, 3. 319; end of, 3. 322; now the Androscoggin, 5. 323; visited by Weymouth, 5. 323; mentioned, 3. 313, 314, 315, 316, 320*n*, 321, 324, 333; 4. 108.
Pelham, 2. 250; 4. 264; 6. 13, 31.
Baron, 6. 331.

Presbytery, 6. 36.
Peltry, an inducement for colonization, 5. 173.
Pemadumcook lake, 4. 108.
Pemaquid, definition of, 4. 108, 379; 5. 181; 7. 295.
bay, Pring's expedition at, 5. 153.
charter, 5. 142.
colony or settlement of, a name of remote antiquity, 7. 295; ranked as a kingdom, 7. 295, 308, 311; the commercial treasures of, 7. 295–296; certificate relating to, 1. 38*n*; the capital and foremost settlement in Maine, 5. 141, 174, 261*n*, 299; 7. 132; early vistited by mariners, 5. 144, 168; 7. 293–294; united to Bristol, 5. 147, 153; patentees of, 5. 149, 153; the discovery of an initial period in New England's history, 5. 157; 7. 294, 311; location and extent of, 5. 157*n*, 181, 200; 7. 293, 299, 308, 309, 318–319; the history of full of interest and her past not yet unfolded, 5. 169; a bulwark of Protestantism, 5. 174, 178, 220, 223; from a stronghold it dwindled to a hamlet, 5. 174, 178, 232, 279, 293; suffered by the fortunes of war, 5. 178; date of the first permanent settlement not determined, 5. 181; probably coeval with Plymouth, 5. 181, 184, 185; of twofold interest, 5. 201; character of the dwellings, 7. 316; harbor of described, 2. 238; Pierce did not settle at, 2. 42*n*; a neu-
(1603) tral ground, 5. 220; visited by Pring, 1603, 5. 152; Weymouth
(1605) carried Indians from, 1605, 5. 349; 7. 134, 293; described by Weymouth, 7. 293; separate from the province of Maine, 7. 310; separate from Sagadahoc, 7. 313; first point of English colonization, 7.
(1606) 309, 310; the *locus in quo*, 1606,
(1607) 7. 311; the first entry, 1607, in the annals of, 5. 158–160; Fort St. George erected, 7. 298; one of the New England, 7. 308, 308*n*, 309; Indians visited the new comers, 5. 159; 7. 134; friendly with the Indians, 7. 304; kept the Sabbath, 7. 304; Popham and Gilbert at, 5. 334–335, 348, 349; 6. 297; 7. 134, 304, 315, 316; rapid developments of life and civilization in, 7. 311; frequently mentioned as inhabited, 7. 134; early seat of trade, 7. 134, 311, 316, 318, 319, 320; 9. 130; Monhegan and Damariscotta dependencies of, 7. 315, 320, 322; the patent discovered, 7. 315; half owner of Sagadahoc, 7. 316–317; Plastrier
(1609–10) captured off, 1609–10, 7. 314, 316, 317; Capt. John Smith,
(1614) 1614, probably at, 5. 161; 7. 315, 316; called Johnstown, 5. 162; number of ships that sailed
(1615) to, 1615, 7. 319; John Pierce
(1621) did establish, 1621, a settlement at, 5. 185; Pierce's settlement and Brown's purchase united, 5. 185–186; but little fishing, 1623,
(1623) done at, 2. 99; Samoset the sagamore of, 5. 168, 186; Capt. Witheridge at, 5. 168; granted to Levett, 5. 168; in the possession of Witheridge, 5. 186; probable date of the arrival of Brown and
(1623–24) Pierce, 1623–24, 9. 124; land at granted to Bristol merchants,
(1625) 1625, 2. 50*a*; John Brown described as living near, 2. 87*n*; 4. 232; the claim of Brown and Pierce, 2. 87; 5. 185, 186; 9. 122, 123, 124, 125; settled before Sheepscot, 2. 237; the first deed of
(1626) conveyance executed in America, 1626, was executed at, 5. 195; grant of land at to the
(1628) Aldworths, 1628, 9. 367; larger
(1629) in 1629 than Quebec, 5. 196; no discord at, 5. 197; fort built at,
(1630) 1630, 5. 197; Shurt's plantation extended to, 5. 197, 197*n*, 199; in the territory of the Tarrantins, 5. 198; called an old colony, 5.
(1630) 198; visited by Allerton, 1630, 5. 198–199; population of in
(1631) 1631, 8. 185; an unlucky year
(1632) in the annals of, 1632, 5. 203; disliked by the western colonists, 5. 203–204, 206; sent grain to the mill at Boston, 5. 204; robbed by the French, 5. 204–
(1633) 205; a pirate hovering near, 1633, 1. 42; 5. 205; Aldworth's land near bequeathed to El-
(1634) bridge, 1634, 2. 51*a*; 5. 226; population of in 1634, 5. 233; the boundary established be-
(1635) tween Sheepscot, 1635, 4. 221; in danger from the French, 5. 215; French claimed land at, 5. 215; Mass. assisted the enemy of, 5. 215–216; the Angel bound for, 5. 216; shipwrecked, 5. 217–218; the seal of, 5. 218, 218*n*, 301, 304,
(1638) 318; the father of Sir William Phipps, 1638, arrived at, 5. 223; 9. 40; had all the outward signs
(1639) of prosperity in 1639, 5. 223, 225;
(1640) an agricultural, 1640, community, 5. 225; Thomas Elbridge,
(1647) 1647, held a court at, 5. 226,
(1659) 227; Thomas Elbridge, 1659, lived at, 1. 138; 5. 154, 227, 237*n*; the proprietors not able to enforce their authority, 5. 228, 229–230; increased in trade, 5. 229; the channels of trade directed

Pemaquid—continued.
(1665) from, 1665, 5. 232, 232*n*; unfavorable report concerning, 5. 232, 232*n*; 7. 155; magistrates
(1671) commissioned, 7. 155; surveyed, 1671, by Munjoy, 5. 247; Monhegan within the limits of, 5.
(1672) 247; Lovelace desired, 1672, a true state of the affairs of, 5. 7, 247–248; petitioned to Mass. for a government, 5. 239, 240; 8. 186; solicitude concerning the relig-
(1673) ion of, 5. 232, 248; population of, 1673, 5. 234; ecclesiastical tribunal of, 5. 236–237; Mass.,
(1674) 1674, took possesion of, 5. 3; 8. 186; Mass. held a court at, 5. 248, 249; 7. 156; tax of, 5. 250;
(1676) the Indians prepared to attack, 1676, 1. 224; Andros sent a force to, 1. 330; 3. 114; 5. 394, 397; court held at, 5. 250; captured, 4. 73, 223; 5. 253; 7. 156; 8. 186; accused of selling Indians into
(1677) slavery, 5. 251; Jocelyn, 1677, lived at, 1. 199*n*; 3. 65; hatches at claimed by Bowditch and Duval, 5. 9, 11, 23; the possession of considered, 5. 15; letter to from Brockholst, 5. 16–18; to be the only trading place, 5. 18, 19, 36, 37; the sale of liquors restricted, 5. 19, 22; Knapton to be in command at, 5. 17, 19; laws concerning trade at, 5. 19–23, 35, 36, 43, 259, 260; 8. 186; Andros sent a sloop to convey refugees to New York, 5. 258; 7. 157; 8. 186; soldiers sent there only to perish, 5. 269, 271; custom house at, 5. 330; 7. 157; 8. 186; timbers sent to build a fort at, 5. 259; efficient measures adopted for the set-
(1678) tlement of, 5. 261–262; orders of 1678, relating to, 5. 32, 33, 35; Davidson and White purchased the Elbridge estate in. 5. 230;
(1680) Jordan, 1680, a justice for, 1. 235*n*; fishermen to yearly renew their engagements, 5. 35; Francis Skinner in command at,
(1681) 1681, 5. 45–46; Dungan sent commissioners to, 1683, 4. 224; petions to Dungan, 5. 70–72, 81–88; Thomas Sharp in command at, 5. 73; Alexander Woodrop subcollector, 5. 74–75; instructions for the settlement, 5. 75–81; 6. 191; fault found with the commander, 5. 83; refused to acknowledge the government sent by the king, 5. 263; sent a representative to New York, 5. 263; attempt made to induce immigration, 5. 264; to be a part of Cornwall county, 5. 4; to send one member to the assembly, 5. 4; passes for vessels from 1681 to 1685, 5. 135–136; blockhouse
(1684) erected at, 1684, 5. 104; quitrents to be collected, 5. 105; annexed to the New England gov-
(1686) ernment, 1686, 5. 4, 130–131; 7. 159; Capt. Palmer sent to give out patents at, 5. 107, 110, 111; 8. 187–188; James Graham licensed to take up land, 5. 108; Thomas Smith licensed to take up land, 5. 109; Thomas Cooper licensed to take up land, 5. 109–110; guns and ammunition transferred to the government of New England, 5. 265, 279*n*; dissolved from New York, 5. 265; the annexation to Boston advised, 5. 265; really ruled by Louis XIV, 5. 266; John West in charge at, 8. 189; the Stuart rule intolerable, 8. 195; a
(1687) natural alliance with Mass., 1687, 5. 266; a force sent to, 1. 290;
(1688) Brockholst in command at, 1688, 1. 290; 5. 394; forces withdrawn, 1. 291; captured by French and Indians, 1. 291, 439; 5. 272, 394; 6. 283; 8. 159; remonstrance against the surrender to Mass., 5. 132; visited by Andros and Randolph, 5. 267; 7. 54; the colonists squeezed dry, 5. 267; settlers denied grants, 5. 267–268; Andros' villainy at, 5. 268–271; 7. 37; called Jamestown, 5. 271; troops fled from, 5. 271; left to the enemy, 5. 272; Andros built a sloop at, 5. 279; the settlers Episcopalians, 6. 191; St. Castine's goods taken at, 7. 55; Thomas
(1689) Gyles, 1689, killed at, 3. 314*n*, 355; troops at assured of their pay, 5. 276, 276*n*; the forlorn hope of Protestantism, 5. 278; feared the results of Andros' treachery and the hatred of the Jesuits,
(1690) 5. 278; 7. 37; Gov. Phipps, 1690, erected a fort at, 7. 62; guns delivered to the New York gov-
(1691) ernment, 1691, 5. 278; French did not attack, 7. 62; Major
(1692) Church, 1692, at, 2. 196; 5. 330, 331; Gov. Phipps at, 5. 282; fort built at in 1692, 2. 239; 5. 282, 282*n*; 6. 283; 7. 159; 9. 41–42; a check to the French for four years, 2. 239; 6. 283; marked for destruction, 2. 240; petition to New York, 7. 132*n*; population
(1693) and trade in 1693, 2. 240; rumor of an attack, 5. 283; treaty of peace at, 5. 283; Indian pris-
(1694) oners at, 1694, to be questioned, 5. 284, 285, 287; Mr. Pike the minister at, 5. 284; the Indians pretended they desired peace, 5. 284–285; truce of thirty days, 5.

288; French prepared to capture, 5. 289; Chubb in command, 5. 290; Phipps purchased land at,
(1696) 9. 79; preparations, 1696, for the capture, 2. 240; report of capture, 5. 134; attacked by Iberville, 5. 290; captured, 5. 291, 293, 7. 66; 9. 43; end of the ancient settlement, 5. 294; now Bristol,
(1700) 5. 294, 302; the treaty of, 1700, Ryswick did not bring peace to, 5. 295; the curse of the Stuarts still rested on, 5. 295; Mass. advised to rebuild the fort at, 5. 296; foundations of the fort remained entire, 5. 297; a deserted spot, 5. 297; why England desired the resettling of, 5. 298; Shurt's dying words, 5. 299; never ceded
(1726) to France, 7. 136; Indians desired a, 1726, trading-house at, 3. 384; Vaughan's hamlet in,
(1728) 1728, 8. 296; Dunbar sent as
(1729) governor of, 1729, 8. 296; the seat of Dunbar's government
(1730) at, 1730, 6. 18; the Scotch-Irish invited to settle, 6. 18; Dunbar built a house at, 6. 20; the Rev. Robert Rutherford invited to preach at, 6. 33, 35; people from
(1740) Ireland settled in, 1740, 6. 22; the records of destroyed, 1748, 4. 228; informed of the ap-
(1755) proach of the Indians, 1755, 7. 177; a garrison maintained at,
(1759) 1759, 2. 241; Fort Frederick at, 5. 366*n*; 6. 18; lime brought from, 8. 212*n*; a picturesque spot, 2. 241; Cadillac's account of, 6. 282–283; remains of the settlement at, 7. 133, 135, 309; a languid exotic, 7. 316; dates of the erection of the forts at, 9. 43*n*–44*n*; mentioned, 2. 35*a*, 49*a*, 50*a*, 88; 3. 355, 369, 377, 378, 388; 4. 14, 69, 75, 106, 219, 233; 5. xxi, 9, 13, 15, 27, 29, 30, 33, 38, 40, 41, 48, 58, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 86, 90, 92, 94, 104, 111, 131*n*, 135, 136, 137, 138, 186, 191*n*, 249, 252, 261, 281, 292*n*, 303, 328, 346, 359*n*; 6. 146, 189, 297, 370; 7. 36, 63, 143, 169, 307, 322, 363; 8. 184, 244*n*, 297, 310; 9. 42*n*, 43, 48; An Historical Review of, by J. Wingate Thornton, 5. 139–304; The county of under the Stuarts, by H. W. Richardson, 8. 181–195; The Relation of to our Colonial History, by F. B. Hough, 7. 127–164; *see* also Paincuit.
falls, 5. 191.
harbor, 7. 133.
manuscripts, discovered by R. K. Sewall, 8. 183*n*.
neck, John Brown acquired the title to, 7. 135.
papers, edited by F. B. Hough, 5. 1–138; cited, 5. 264, 265; 6. 189, 191; 7. 156, 157, 159; 8. 184, 187, 188, 192, 194.
patent, Judge Williamson on, 5. 207; part of the territory of given to Sir William Alexander, 4. 221.
peninsular, 5. 181, 303.
point, granted to Aldworth and Elbridge, 1. 80; granted to John Brown, 2. 50*a*; 7. 135; home of John Brown, 2. 87*n*; mentioned, 1. 36; 2. 238, 238*n*; 5. 326, 327.
proprietors, controversy with Kennebec purchasers, 2. 277; the company formed, 5. 230; Thomas Drown the first clerk of, 5. 231; names of the early members, 5. 301, 302; the Records of, 5. 304.
river, visited by Levett, 1. 34*n*; land on granted to Sir William Alexander, 1. 34, 79*n*, 81; 4. 221; settlement on, 1. 36; John Brown purchased land on, 1. 36; land on granted to Aldworth and Elbridge, 1. 36, 37; boundary of Mason's grant, 1. 81; Indians captured at carried to England, 1. 109; a survey to be made at, 1. 279; Weymouth at, 2. 17; 3. 287; Bashaba lived near, 2. 62; claimed as the boundary of the Kennebec purchase, 2. 276; visited by Gilbert and Popham, 3. 297, 298; 5. 159; 6. 314; boundary of the grant to the Duke of York, 5. 234; an Indian village on, 5. 335; boundary of Norumbega, 8. 319, 320; visited by Virginia fishermen, 8. 326; mentioned, 1. 202, 551; 2. 232; 3. 303; 4. 96, 231, 329; 5. 6, 156, 156*n*, 157*n*, 200, 209, 250, 349, 350; 7. 95; 8. 317.
Pemaquiders, the, 5. 237, 248, 263.
Pemaquina, same as Pemaquid, 4. 108.
Pemaquyd, same as Pemaquid, 5. 70.
Pematig, the Indian name of Mt. Desert, 1. 26, 430; 7. 3, 27; visited by Jesuits, 1. 430; DuMonts in possession of, 7. 27; 8. 321; Capt. Argall at, 8. 326; mentioned, 8. 324.
Pembrook, England, 7. 380.
Mass., 2. 145; 4. 272; 6. 41, 76; 5. xl*n*.
Pemcuit, 7. 309; *see* Pemaquid.
Pemetegoit, *see* Pematig.
Pemkuit, definition of, 7. 341; fort at captured, 7. 341.
Pemmayquid, 5. 162; *see* Pemaquid.
Pemoquid, 5. 168; *see* Pemaquid.
Pemptegonet river, 7. 99*n*.
Pemquit, 7. 293, 306.
Pemy-Quid, 5. 4; *see* Pemaquid.
Penaquida, a name given to the coast of New England, 5. 155.
Penawauskek, 1. 466; 6. 4.
Pendleton, Capt. Brian, lived at Saco, 1. 197, 221*n*; an associate, 1. 197; a letter of cited, 1. 217, 221*n*; to

Pendleton, Capt. Brian—continued.
lay out the boundary of Wells, 1. 361; mentioned, 3. 117, 120, 121, 122; 9. 364.
Penecook, 6. 250.
Penhallow, John, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; of 1717, 6. 261; autograph of, 6. 256, 261; mentioned, 2. 202.
Samuel, sold land to Harmon, 3. 212; mentioned, 3. 166, 362.
Samuel, his Indian Wars cited, 5. 298, 299.
Capt. Z., held a conference with the Indians at Arrowsic, 7. 83; letter to the governor of Mass., 8. 114*n*–115*n*; mentioned, 8. 284.
peninsula, the dispute concerning it, 3. 300*n*, 301*n*; *see* Point Popham.
Peniquit, 8. 188, 321; *see* Pematig.
Penjejawock river, the, 4. 108; 7. 7, 13.
Penley, Dorcas, married Hugh Willcott, 1. 314.
Jane, married Dennis Morough, 1. 313, 314.
Mary, married Edward Bailey, 1. 314; a widow, 1. 314.
Rachel, widow of Sampson, 1. 314.
Sampson, lived at Falmouth, 1. 112, 114, 180*n*; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; date of his arrival unknown, 1. 113; received land from Robert Jordan, 1. 130; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; his right to House island, 1. 151; conveyed land to George Munjoy, 1. 166*n*; keeper of the jail, 1. 167; released Morgan, 1. 167; lived near Long creek, 1. 206; lived near Fore river, 1. 216; his daughter married Dennis Morough, 1. 313; returned to Falmouth, 1. 314; date of his death unknown, 1. 314; his widow, 1. 314; his children, 1. 314; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322.
Pennacook, *see* Pennecook.
Pennatuckets, the, 6. 236.
Pennecook, derivation and meaning of, 4. 193; now Concord, 4. 278*n*; mentioned, 2. 146; 4. 289; 6. 250.
falls, 3. 323–324; 4. 108, 109.
Pennecooks, the, settled near Pennecook falls, 3. 323–324; moved from New Hampshire, 3. 324; had intercourse with the northern tribes, 3. 324; location of, 6. 236; tribes that held fealty to, 3. 236; disposition of, 6. 236; moved to Canada, 6. 236, 238; not in King Philip's war, 6. 237; land near Quebec granted to, 6. 238; mentioned, 6. 232.
Pennefeather, Baron, married Miss Derby, 7. 409.
Pennemaquam, 4. 109.
Penner, Richard, 2. 260.
Pennsylvania, soldiers from accompany Arnold, 1. 500, 513, 531; Macclenaghan moved to, 3. 275*n*; Scotch-Irish settled in, 6. 9, 10, 16; the name given to the whole of New England, 6. 327–328; gave provisions for the expedition against Louisburg, 8. 119; mentioned, 1. 503, 519, 530; 2. 74*a*; 4. 282; 5. xxxvii, 132, 404, 407; 6. 7, 22, 31, 33, 96*n*, 99, 100, 330; 7. 221, 355, 466; 8. 80, 110*n*, 304, 425, 444.
Historical Society, 7. 484.
journal, 5. 387*n*.
Pennycook, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 338; number of families in, 4. 338; now Rumford, 4. 338*n*; rich soil, 4. 339; mentioned, 4. 304, 337.
Penobsceag, } the Indian name of the
Penobscook, } Penobscot river, 1. 39.
Penobscot, different ways of spelling, 7. 3; used to denote a region, 1. 431*n*.
Vincent Bigot at, 1. 434; Pere Thury at, 1. 435; the sagamore of, 3. 102; an Indian town, 5. 156*n*, 157*n*, 371; the Plymouth Colony established a trading post at, 6. 109; 7. 29; Col. Temple resided at, 6. 110; restored to the French, 6. 110; associated with the name of prominent adventurers, 6. 110; beaver trade brisk, 7. 111; Castine's settlement at destroyed, 7. 113; Gov. Pownell took formal possession of, 7. 113; coins found near, 6. 114; the original village, 7. 22; various names of, 7. 25; Father Biard at, 7. 25; various owners of, 7. 25; a prominent place, 7. 25; the claim of the French to no better than that of the English, 7. 29; the Pilgrims did not ask for a charter to, 7. 29; the company of undertakers formed, 7. 29–30; Edward Ashley in charge of the affairs at, 7. 30; Allerton diverted the trade from, 7. 31; business at prosperous, 7. 31; robbed by the French, 7. 32; the business of the Plymouth Company brought to a close, 7. 33; the Great Hope sent to, 7. 35; the expedition frustrated, 7. 36; hope of regaining given up, 7. 37; St. Castine moved to, 7. 46; called Panaouamske, 7. 75; number of warriors at, 7. 92; described by John Calf, 7. 203–204; the English name of Norumbega, 8. 331; called Plantation No. 3, 9. 159; included in Castine, 9. 159–160; mentioned, 2. 240; 3. 362, 373, 374, 386, 394, 396, 428; 4. 325, 344, 350,

352; 5. 215, 290, 319–320, 328, 427; 6. 108, 126; 7. 168, 175; 8. 235, 309; 9. 87, 93, 159, 161; Ancient Penobscot, by the Hon. John E. Godfrey, 7. 1–22, 103–104; *see* also Pentagoët.
bar, the, 8. 470, 476.
bay, a boundary of the Waldo patent, 1. 45; visited by Martin Pring, 2. 21*a*; 5. 153; 8. 26; Capt. Challong to meet Harmon and Pring at, 2. 23*a*; called Belfast bay, 4. 324; Capt. Argal wrecked at, 5. 178; Gov. Pownell embarked for, 5. 375; Champlain at, 6. 109; 8. 318; Capt. John Smith at, 6. 109; only seen by Weymouth, 6. 317; described by Champlain, 7. 253; mentioned, 1. 528; 4. 104, 108; 5. 313, 329, 346, 347, 368, 384*n*; 6. 232, 302, 311; 7. 29, 101, 263, 265; 8. 22, 25, 318; 9. 81, 90.
circuit, 7. 228.
county, 6. 107; 8. 51, 317, 319, 320, 432; 9. 77.
expedition, 5. 440*n*; 8. 246*n*, 283*n*.
falls, a place of rendezvous, 7. 4, 5; a French fort at, 7. 4.
harbor, 7. 35.
hills, 5. 312, 313.
river, attempt to settle a mission on, 1. 26, 430; the French driven from the mouth of, 1. 27; explored by Pring, 1. 28; a boundary of the French territory, 1. 28; 6. 1, 3*n*; 8. 317; Capt. John Smith at, 1. 31; 2. 34*a*; 7. 3; a trading post established at, 1. 39; the Indian and the French name of, 1. 39; 7. 7; land at granted to Beauchamp and Leverett, 1. 79; St. Castine and Thury lived near, 1. 287; Jesuits at, 1. 430; Montressor at, 1. 453, 466; compared to the Chaudiere, 1. 453; described, 1. 454; called Pentegoët, 2. 17*a*; 4. 107, 108, 282; 8. 3–4; Norumbega supposed to be situated on, 2. 17*a*; the capital of Bashaba situated on, 2. 18*a*, 28*a*; 7. 95; supposed to have been explored by Weymouth, 2. 17, 22*a*; 5. 311, 312, 345–346, 347, 348, 350; 7. 3, 27; the Tarrantines dwelt near, 2. 32*a*; a frontier, 4. 80; names of the tributaries of, 4. 106; settlements on, 4. 318; Allerton's traders at, 5. 204; not explored by Weymouth, 5. 338; 6. 293, 294, 315, 317–318; 7. 256; fort built on, 5. 365, 365*n*, 376, 386 (*see* Fort Pownell); the first permanent settlement on, 5. 370*n*; Capt. Mowat in the expedition to, 440*n*; claimed as a boundary of the Waldo Patent, 6. 20; supposed to be Penobscot harbor, 6. 298; certificate of Pownell's taking possession of, 6. 333–338; to be the easterly boundary of the United States, 6. 335; explored by Gilbert, 7. 3; a place of rendezvous, 7. 4; called Penawanskek, 7. 7; described, 7. 7; the Indian's claims at recognized, 7. 7, 9; Indians released their claims, 7. 18, 19–21; proposed to have a trading house at, 7. 61; Champlain at, 7. 96; the first ascent of, 7. 255–256; French fort at captured by the English, 7. 340; destroyed by the Dutch, 7. 340; cause of the capture, 7. 341; claimed by the French as their western boundary, 8. 188; the avenue from Canada to the ocean, 9. 87; Gen. Waldo desired a fort on, 9. 87; mentioned, 1. 33, 68*n*, 77*n*, 147, 288, 452, 456, 513; 2. 35*a*, 72*a*, 292; 3. 132, 177, 294*n*, 296, 303, 308; 4. 11, 14, 72, 78, 96, 108, 379; 5. xx, xxi, 205, 229, 283, 312, 313, 326, 337, 350, 375, 377*n*, 382*n*, 385; 6. 32, 210, 232, 240, 250, 253, 275, 297, 302, 303, 309, 315, 317, 336, 337, 354, 360, 363, 370, 400, 401; 7. 12, 29, 79, 98, 201, 202, 204, 255*n*, 256, 329, 333, 341, 354; 8. 21, 22, 25, 26, 31, 66, 118, 215, 246*n*, 318, 319, 331, 332, 363; 9. 41, 77, 90, 91, 92, 151, 161, 162, 223, 224, 225, 226, 231, 298; The Pilgrims at the, by John E. Godfrey, 7. 23–37.
the siege of cited, 7. 203.
valley, 8. 478; 9. 90.
waters, the first battle on, 7. 36.
Penobscots, the, at war with the English, 1. 215; commanders of, 1. 215; sachems of, 1. 228; Mugg a prime minister of, 1. 229; Cheberrina the sagamore of, 1. 281*n*; the number of, 1. 288; 5. 381*n*; 7. 103; joined by the French, 7. 291; their language a dialect of the Abenaquis, 7. 414; same as the Norridgewocks, 7. 414; preserved the purity of their language, 7. 415; used belts as treaties, 7. 425; M. Romagne a priest among, 7. 445–446; signed the treaty of 1725, 3. 152; destroyed the fort at Pemaquid, 5. 272; led by a Jesuit, 5. 272; same as the Openangos, 6. 211–212; an influential tribe, 6. 232; the country occupied by, 6. 232, 233, 233–234; 7. 101; still occupy their ancient abode, 7. 233; definition of the name, 7. 233; part of their history a blank, 7. 233; fight the Mohawks, 7. 233; probably traded with the Plymouth colony, 7. 234; called the Machias, 7. 234; now the Sybayks, 7. 234; on Oldtown Island, 7. 6; held a conference with the

Penobscots, the—continued.
whites near Bangor, 7. 7; descendants from the Tarratines, 7. 100; condition of, 7. 103–104; adopted the dress of civilization, 7. 103; attempt to establish a school among, 7. 103–104; officers among, 7. 105; mentioned, 1. 421, 424, 425; 2. 169; 3. 357, 360, 380, 382, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 395, 403, 405, 407, 408, 409, 410, 412, 413, 415, 416, 417, 418, 420, 422, 424, 425, 426, 427, 437, 441, 445, 446; 4. 103, 146, 147, 148, 150, 155, 161, 164, 168, 169, 170, 172, 175, 176, 179, 182, 183, 184; 5. 283, 328, 371; 6. 205, 211, 212, 232, 261; 7. 11, 12, 63, 86, 88, 175, 186; 8. 215, 220, 225, 235, 331; 9. 79, 294.
Penobskeag river, 4. 108; *see* Penobscot river.
Penouamske, a spelling of Penobscot, 7. 3, 5.
Penshurst, 9. 298*n*.
Pentagoët, the French name of Penobscot. 1, 39; 4. 108; 6. 282; 7, 3, 4; the true Norumbega, 2.17*a*; 8. 331; well known to the French, 6. 109; on Champlain's map, 109; English attempts to settle at, 6. 281; Cadillac's account of, 6. 282; D'Aulnay took possession of, 7. 33; Grandfontain at, 7. 46; St. Castine had a trading post at 7. 47; wines sent to and seized 7. 50; Palmer and West in possession of, 7. 50; a fort wanted at 7. 52; Thurey at, 7. 58; D'Iberville at 7. 63; Alden traded at, 7. 66; the inhabitants of, 7. 70*n*, 71*n*; now Castine, 7. 79; Major Livingstone at, 7. 79; St. Castine the rightful owner of, 8. 192, 192*n*; Du Monts at, 8. 321; fort erected by D'Aulnay at 8, 330; grant to La Tour at 9. 112; mentioned, 5. 385, 385*n*; 7. 25, 26, 33, 71*n*, 82, 84, 86; 8. 188, 319, 324, 330; 9. 112*n*; *see* also Penobscot.
river, 4. 107; 6. 240; 7. 3, 4; 8. 330, 331; *see* Penobscot river.
Pentaquevette, the French name of Penobscot, 1. 39; 6. 108.
Pentecost, now Booth Bay, 5. 292*n*; 6. 310.
harbor, named and visited by Weymouth, 5. 314, 338; 6. 295, 310; now Townsend Harbor or Booth Bay, 5. 314, 338; Weymouth proposed to remain at, 5. 318, 323, 327 329; location of, 6. 294; a cross set up at, 6. 295, 296; four passages to, 6. 296; not the Kennebec river, 6. 297; not Booth Bay, 6. 298; must be St. George's Island harbor, 6. 298; visited by Gilbert, 6. 314; mentioned, 5. 319, 323, 324; 6. 298, 299, 302, 311, 316,
river, 6. 312.
Pentooskeag, 5. 385.
Pepperell, Andrew, son of Sir William, birth of, 9. 83; to marry Hannah Waldo, 9. 83, 85; death of, 9. 85.
family, 5. lix,
the firm of, 7. 213, 214.
Lady, 7. 214.
Sir William, how he belonged to Maine, 4. 75; did not petition for reduced taxation, 4. 197, 205; a slave owner, 7. 213, 214; lived in baronial style, 7. 214; received orders to capture Louisburg, 8. 116, 117*n*; 9. 82; his popularity, 9. 116, 117*n*; hesitated in accepting the orders, 9. 116–117; dispatches to Shirley, 9. 119*n*, 120, 120*n*; created a baron, 9, 308; not a true friend of Col. Vaughan, 9. 308–309; presented at court, 9. 83; an extensive land holder, 9. 83; coincidences in his life and that of Gen. Waldo, 9. 83; mentioned, 2. 186; 3. 171*n*, 217, 411; 4. 257; 6. 15; 7. 170; 8. 115, 116, 119, 120, 120*n*, 121, 122, 245*n*, 294, 306, 307, 308, 309; 9. 87, 91.
Pepperellboro, the Rev. John Fairfield preached in, 4. 243; slaves held in, 7. 214; now Saco, 7. 214; mentioned, 4. 299.
Pepys, Samuel, value of his diary, 9. 11.
Pequakett, the Indians at to be attacked, 1. 215; derivation and definition of, 4. 116, 191, 275*n*; the first to winter there, 4. 283*n*; sometimes spelled Piggwackett, 4. 275*n*; same as Fryeburg, 4. 275*n*; number of Indians killed at, 4. 290; mentioned, 3. 324; 4. 109, 277, 287*n*; 6. 250, 260; *see* Piggwackett.
Pèquakett, battle of, 3. 153; 4. 290–292,
Pequaket pond, 2. 161; 4. 116.
Pequakets, the, origin of the name, 4. 275*n*; retired to the head of the Connecticut river, 4. 275*n*; a terror to the whites, 9. 212; subdued by Lovewell, 9. 212; mentioned, 3. 324, 358; 4. 116, 146, 148, 155, 158, 159; 6. 232; 9. 212.
Pequanquan-ke, 4. 191.
Pequaret, 6. 257.
Pequawket, *see* Pequaket.
Pequod war, soldiers in granted land in Maine, 2. 135; date of, 2. 135*n*.
Pequods, the, a most warlike tribe, 2. 169; attacked, 169–170; destroyed, 2. 170; 7. 152;] of the Mohegan nation, 6. 212.
Perches, Thomas, 1. 550.

Perepole, last of the Androscoggins, 2. 112; the deposition of, 3. 333; his mark, 3. 333; his home, 4. 332.
Perham, Lemuel, 7. 277.
Periaga, the, 9. 15.
Perkins, Elizabeth, married Israel Wildes, 8. 387.
James, 2. 116.
Nathan, 4. 56.
Simeon, 2. 127.
Susanna, married to Edward Emerson, 8. 389.
Thomas, Esq., married Anna Powell, 7. 234*n*.
Capt. Thomas, at the seige of Louisburg, 3. 173; 8. 128, 132; shipwrecked, 8. 128, 138.
Thomas H., 3. 245, 246, 251, 255.
Perley, Nathaniel, son of the Rev. Samuel, 4. 340; practised at Hallowell, 6. 62; graduated from Harvard College, 6. 62; anecdotes and characteristics of, 6. 62–63.
the Rev. Samuel, preached in Gray and Scabrook, 6. 35; death of, 6. 35; mentioned, 4. 340; 6. 32, 36, 37.
Perquimans county, home of Governor Archdale, 1. 173.
Perrin case, the, 6. 50.
Perrot, M. ——, former governor of Montreal, 7. 48; his character, 7. 48; disturbed St. Castine, 7. 48, 49; governor of Acadia, 7. 48; St. Castine complained of, 7. 49–50; letter to the French minister, 7. 51; deprived of his office, 7. 51; trading on the coast, 7. 51; robbed, 7. 51; in France, 7. 51; not a friend of St. Castine, 7. 52.
Perry, 6. 209.
John, death of his children, 1. 333.
Roger, 3. 16*n*.
Deacon ——, of Wareham, 4. 270.
Perse, John, 9. 382.
Peruvians, the, 6. 223.
Pescadonet, same as Piscataway, 6. 283; Cadillac's account of, 6. 283–284.
Pesiquid, 8. 146; now Windsor, 8. 145.
Pesmocady bay, Cadillac's account of, 6. 279; same as Passamaquoddy bay, 2. 62*an*; 6. 279*n*.
Pesumsca falls, 1, 543.
river, 1. 65, 68; *see* Presumpscot.
Peter, a friendly Indian, 2. 132.
Peteremenit, Paul, 3. 380.
Peters, the Rev. Hugh, 9. 330, 331, 351, 359.
Peterson, John, 2. 202, 220.
Nicholas, 5. 240.
Petipas, Jaques, 7. 61, 62.
Petit Monahans, 4. 190.
Petitions, of Edward Godfrey to the Massachusetts general court, 1. 140, 143, 390–391; to Cromwell, 1. 104, 392–394; to Charles II, 1. 240, 400–401; 2. 129; of the people of New Dartmouth, 5. 95, 100; of the people of New Harbor, 5. 137–138; of the people of Pemaquid to Gov. Dongan, 5. 70–72, 81–88; to Gov. Andros, 1. 272.
Pettengill, Edward, 2. 202.
Pettit, M., 7. 49.
Petuaquine, same as Pemaquid, 5. 6; 8. 184.
Phelps, John, 3. 114.
Phial, *see* Fayal.
Phildon, 6. 147.
Philadelphia, a boundary of Acadia, 1. 25; a boundary of the Plymouth Company's charter, 1. 32; trade with Asia, 4. 24; the first Prebyterian church in, 6. 30; mentioned, 1. 528; 4. 25; 5. 407, 408; 6. 99, 157, 158, 168, 328, 407; 7. 286, 355, 356, 396, 398, 400, 402, 413, 473*n*, 484; 8. 389; 9. 182.
Association, formed to promote American manufactures, 4. 58.
Philosophical Society, 6. 216*n*.
Presbytery, 6. 30, 167.
Philbrick, Hannah, married John Cushing, 6. 47*n*.
Capt. Jonathan, cured herrings, 4. 317; had a sawmill at Sebasticook, 4. 317; married —— Weld, 4. 317; mentioned, 4. 350.
Miss ——, 4. 315, 317.
Philbrook, Job, taken prisoner, 2. 206; returned to Bath, 2. 206.
Jonathan, moved to Bath, 2. 205; engaged in shipbuilding, 2. 208, 209; mentioned, 2. 206, 211, 212.
Jonathan jr., 2. 208, 212.
Deacon Joshua, 2. 205, 206, 211, 212, 223.
Philip II, of Spain, 9. 332.
IV, of Spain, 6. 120, 120*n*, 121.
of Greece, 6. 147.
called Metacomet, sent emissaries to induce the Indians of Maine to engage in the war, 2. 196; 3. 102, 103; killed, 2. 196; 7. 256; planned to exterminate the English, 3. 105; received assistance from Albany, 5. 257.
an Indian living near Bakerstown, 2. 112.
Philips, Anderson, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Henry, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Joanna, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Capt. John, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
John, a proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Phillips, Abigail, daughter of William, married Josiah Quincy jr., 7. 234.
academy, 7. 407, 474; 8. 159, 483.
Andrew, 9. 67*n*.

Phillips—continued.
Bridget, married John Sandford, 4. 411; second wife of Major William, 4. 411; mother of Sandford, 4. 411; her children, 4. 411; letter to Edward Rishworth, 4. 413.
cart path, 9. 154.
family, 2. 165.
George & Co., 4. 56.
Gore, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 387; granted to Lieut.-Gov. Phillips, 4. 387*n*; now a part of Otisfield, 4. 387*n*; mentioned, 4. 302, 303, 337, 338, 359.
Hezekiah, 3. 166.
John of Boston, his daughter married George Munjoy, 1. 121, 153, 258; died, 1. 121, 156*n*; Peak's island conveyed to, 1. 148–149; gave the island to Mary Munjoy, 1. 149*n*, 157, 255; purchased land of Mitton's estate, 1. 248; mentioned, 1. 119, 124, 153.
John, of Falmouth, Cleeves conveyed land to, 1. 62, 119, 124, 315; the land claimed by his daugter, 1. 62; lived in Falmouth. 1. 105, 114, 121, 123, 215; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; purchased land of Francis Small, 1. 119; a mill wright, 1. 119, 123, 141; a Welshman, 1. 119; established a mill, 1. 119; moved to Kittery, 1. 121, 217; died without issue, 1. 121; covenant made with Jordan, 1. 131; sued by Cleeves, 1. 138; verdict in his favor, 1. 138; lived with a woman not his wife, 1. 144; sold land to George Felt, 1. 156*n*; accused of felony, 1. 166; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; lived in Charlestown, 1. 248; did not return to Falmouth, 1. 250; magistrate, 2. 63*a*; mentioned, 2. 170, 260, 264.
John, a chaplain, 6. 338.
Col. John, 9. 40*n*, 63, 67, 92.
the Rev. John, of Lynn, 5. 370, 370*n*.
Jonathan, purchased a township in Maine, 7. 354.
Mary, married George Munjoy, 1. 121, 258.
Nathaniel, 2. 259, 260, 260*n*.
regiment, 7. 224.
Walter, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; commenced the Sheepscot records, 4. 210; commisioned by the Duke of York, 4. 210; at John Mason's house, 4. 210; fled to Charlestown, 4. 210; died, 4. 210; sworn fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; his house, 4. 221; conveyed land to Christopher Tappan, 4. 232; mentioned, 2. 234, 235; 4. 228, 229, 230, 231, 232; 5. 55; 8. 183*n*; 9. 134, 151.
Wendell, 8. 443.
William, married Abigail Brownfield, 7. 234; purchased a township in Maine, 7. 354.
William, of Saco, complained of the authority of the town over his property, 1. 142; the controversy settled, 1. 142; lived at Saco, 1. 143, 177, 185, 230; purchased land near the Saco river, 2. 260*n*; empowered to administer oaths, 3. 52; mentioned, 3. 28.
Capt. Willam, an associate, 1. 170; a justice of the peace, 1. 177, 185, 190; to be a sergeant major, 1. 377.
Major William, his mills destroyed, 1. 213; to pay a bushel of corn annually to the Indians, 1. 230; a councelor, 1. 376; married Bridget Sandford, 4. 411; a vintner, 4. 411; moved to Saco, 4. 411, 413; large land holder, 4. 411; moved to Boston, 4. 411; died, 4. 411; his garrison attacked by Indians, 3. 104; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Linut.-Gov. William, grant to, 4. 387*n*
Capt. ——, in command of the sloop running between Boston and Falmouth, 1. 278.
Col. ——, sent to make a treaty with the Indians, 5. 288.
Major ——, quartermaster, 8. 132, 133, 134.
the Rev. ——, of Boston. 5. 384*n*; 9. 92.
Philpot Lane, 9. 351.
Phinney, Cpt. Edmund, engaged in the Indian war, 2. 149; at the seige of Boston, 2. 149, 196; a representative to the Mass. legislature, 2. 149; death of, 2. 149; a favorite, 2. 149; a leader of the whigs, 2. 150; his regiment the first to enter Boston, 3. 196; ordered to Ticonderoga, 3. 196*n*; mentioned, 3. 189, 190, 208.
James, 2. 148
Capt. John, at the lay ordination of Mr. Townsend, 2. 147; first settler of Gorham, 2. 146, 148; moved to Falmouth, 2. 148; children of, 2. 148, 149.
Mary Gorham, daughter of Capt. John, the first child born in Gorham, 2. 148; married —— Irish, 2. 148.
Molly, taken prisoner, 3. 316.
Phippen, called Fitzpen, 1. 113*n*; name still known in Cornwall, 1. 113*n*.
David, son of Joseph, 1. 113*n*; settled at Hingham, 1. 113*n*; made a freeman, 1. 113*n*; died, 1. 113*n*; purchased land of Felt, Neale and Williams, 1. 129, 200*n*; lived at

Salem, 1. 200*n*; at Purpooduck, 1. 322,
Elizabeth, 1. 113.
family, 1, 234*n*.
George, resided at Falmouth, 1. 180*n*.
Joseph, lived at Falmouth, 1. 112, 113, 114, 180*n*; 3. 72, 72*n*; signed the submisson to Mass., 1. 112; came from Boston, 1. 113; purchased land of Cleeves, 1. 113; lived at Hingham, 1. 113*n*; married Dorcas Wood, 1. 113*n*; his children, 1. 113; died, 1. 113; Jordan conveyed land to, 1. 130; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; accused of breeding a disturbance, 1. 131–132; petitioned Mass. to settle the controversy between Cleeves and Jordan, 1. 141; a man of strife and contention, 1. 144; disposed of House island, by Sampson Penley, 1. 151; moved to Purpooduck, 1. 151, 322; constable of Falmouth, 1. 165; in favor of the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 170; lived near Long Creek, 1. 206; lived near Fore river, 1. 216; a resident of Blue Point, 3. 72, 72*n*; presented for abuse, 3. 72–73, 73*n*; gave a bond, 3. 73; cause of the quarrel, 3. 73; trouble with Foxwell, 3. 75.
Joseph jr., son of Joseph, 1. 113*n*.
Mary, daughter of Joseph, 1. 113*n*; married George Munjoy, 1. 153.
Samuel, son of Joseph, 1. 113*n*.
Sarah, daughter of Joseph, 1. 113*n*.
Phippeny, same as Phippen, 3. 72.
Phips, Ann, sister of Sir William, 9. 63.
Danforth, 9. 69 70.
David, son of Spencer, 9. 68; graduated from Harvard College, 9. 68; lived in Cambridge, 9. 68; became a Tory, 9. 68; moved to England and his estate confiscated; 6. 68; death of, 9. 68.
Elizabeth, 9. 68.
James, father of Sir William, 2. 239; 9. 4; settled at Pemaquid, 2. 239; a gunsmith, 5. 223; 9. 4–5.
James jr., son of James, 9. 63, 64.
Col. John, 9. 40, 63; bequest in Sir William's will, 9. 63, 64; petitioned for a Canada grant, 9. 64.
Lady Mary, suspected of witchcraft, 9. 38; signed the warrant to release a prisoner, 9. 38; bequest in her husband's will, 9. 63; married to Peter Sargent, 9. 64, 66; Spencer Phips her heir, 9. 64; purchased real estate in Boston, 9. 64; mentioned, 9. 22, 24, 57, 67*n*.
Mary Margaret, sister of Sir William, 9. 63.
Samuel, 4. 228.
Capt. Samuel, 2. 175.
Sarah, 9. 68.
Spencer, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254; formerly David Bennet, 8. 269; at the head of the government, 8. 269; 9. 67; letter to from Capt. Lithgow, 8. 269; beqest in Sir William Phips' will, 9. 63; heir of Lady Phips, 9. 64; lived in his aunt's house, 9. 67; a son of Rebecca Spencer, 9. 67; birth of, 9. 67; adopted by Sir William Phips, 9. 67; graduated from Harvard College, 9. 67; held public offices, 9. 67; death of, 9. 68; guardian for his minor children, 9. 68; sold his land rights at Pemaquid, 9. 79; mentioned, 4. 145, 161, 164, 168; 8. 131, 258, 267.
William, son of Spencer, 9. 68.
Sir William, accompanied to Canada by Matthew Alger, 1. 214; exchanged Capt. Davis for a Frenchman, 1. 301; visited Falmouth, 1. 303; 3. 137; the birth and birthplace of, 2. 65*a*, 207, 230, 239; 4. 215, 216; 5. 224, 281; 9. 4; a shipcarpenter, 2. 230; 5. 224; moved to Boston, 2. 230; 9. 6; his opinion of his own destiny, 2. 230; 9. 8–9, 65; married Mrs. Hull, 2. 230; 4. 216; 9. 6; found a Spanish wreck, 2. 230, 230*n*; place of his residence, 2. 230, 231; built a ship for Boston parties, 2. 231; 9. 7, 134; his house described, 2. 231; built a fort at Pemaquid, 2. 239; 5. 282; 7. 62, 159; 9. 40–41, 42, 44*n*; his name feared by the Indians, 2. 239; went to England, 2. 240; died in London, 2. 240; buried at Woolnoth, 2. 240; governor of the province of Massachusetts bay, 2. 65*a*; 9. 34, 57*n*; sent Capt. Church to Maine, 2. 196; 5. 330; purchased a lading of lumber, 4. 216, 217; carried the people to Boston, 4. 217, 223; 9. 7; embarrassed, 4. 217; his father a gunsmith, 5. 223; 9. 4–5; one of twenty-six children, 5. 223; 9. 5; learned to read in Boston, 5. 224; 9. 6; summoned Frontenac to surrender, 5. 272–273; the answer, 5. 273; refused a treasonable offer from James II, 5. 281; proposed the reduction of Canada, 5. 281 at Pemaquid under royal instructions, 5. 282; early works upon his life, 9. 2, 3; the reason of his success, 9. 5–6; adopted Spencer Bennett, 9. 7; voyage to the Bahamas, 9. 9, 10, 57; went to England, 9. 9; in command of the Algier Rose, 9. 11; probably assisted by the Duke of York, 9. 11; quelled a mutiny, 9.

Phips, Sir William—continued.
12–13; sailed for Hispaniola, 9. 13; successful search for treasure, 9. 13; sailed for England, 9. 13; powerful friends interested in, 9. 14; invented his own instruments, 9. 15; his method of search, 9. 15; his success, 9. 15–17, 52; trouble with his men, 9. 17–18; arrived at London, 9. 18, 52; the value of his part of the voyage, 9. 18; knighted, 9. 18–19, 57*n*; wanted in the navy, 9. 19, 22; second visit to the Bahamas, 9. 19, 21; desired to return to New England, 9. 21; in sympathy with the Puritans, 9. 22; appointed high sheriff, 9. 22, 23; returned to Boston, 9. 22, 23; fears of his becoming an Episcopalian, 9. 23*n*, 24; near assassination, 9. 24; went to England, 9. 24; built his house, 9. 24, 25, 64–65; returned to Boston, 9. 26; offered the governorship by James II, 9. 26; joined the church, 9. 27; comments on his lack of education, 9. 27–28; in command of the Six Friends, 9. 28; offered to go to Nova Scotia, 9. 29; captured Port Royal, 9. 29; arrived at Boston, 9. 30; a member of the council, 9. 30; the French governor complained of, 9. 30*n*; before Quebec, 9. 31; exchanged prisoners, 9. 31–32; retired, 9. 31, 32; loss of a ship, 9. 32, 33; at Boston, 9. 32–33; endeavored to sustain the paper currency, 9. 33; desired a second expedition to Canada, 9. 33–34, 52; appointed governor, 9. 34, 57*n*; the journal of his Canadian expedition lost, 9. 34*n*; arrived in Boston, 9. 35; a time of storm and trouble, 9. 35–39; opposed the witchcraft delusion, 9. 36–37, 37*n*; his course commended, 9. 37; interest in the French and Indian war, 9. 39; his valuable knowledge, 9. 39–40; made many voyages to the coast of Maine, 9. 40, 40*n*; owned a yacht, 9. 40*n*; treaty with the Indians, 9. 42; a barrier against the French, 9. 42–43; troubled with political parties, 9. 44; not a weak governor, 9. 44, 46; non-residents disqualified, 9. 45–46, 47; opposed by Brenton and Dudley, 9. 46, 48, 53; cause of his being called to England, 9. 48, 53; legally a naval officer, 9. 48; ordered Brenton to stop interfering, 9. 49; complained of, 9. 49; held the respect of his officers, 9. 50; his flag, 9. 50,50*n*; summoned to Whitehall, 9. 51; never returned to Mass., 9. 52; his reception in England, 9. 52; chastised Capt. Short, 9. 52; charged with corruption, 9. 54; gave a bond, 9. 54; his defense, 9. 54; his friends expected his return, 9. 54, 55*n*; sick, 9. 55; death, 9. 2, 3, 56, 57*n*; burial, 9. 56; funeral, 9. 56, 56*n*, 57; character of, 9. 5–6, 9, 12, 18, 44, 46, 58–62; his estate, 9. 40*n*, 62, 65*n*, 66*n*; monument to, 9. 57*n*; his arms, 9. 57*n*; his monument destroyed, 9. 57–59; his will, 9. 63–64; will proved and executed, 9. 64 his wife married to Peter Sargent, 9. 64, 66; his mother alive when he died, 9. 64; house described, 9. 65, 68; his predictions equal to witchcraft, 9. 65; left no children, 9. 66; later residents of his house, 9. 68; a supposed portrait of, 9. 69–70; authenticated portrait, 9. 70–72; purchased land at Modockawando, 9. 79; mentioned, 3. 105; 4. 170; 5. xxi; 6. 252; 8. 269; 9. 57; Memoir of by William Gould, 9. 1–72; Life of, *see* Mather, Cotton.
Phips' cove, 9. 135, 136, 154.
funeral ticket, 9. 57.
place, 9. 69.
point, 2. 207; 9. 5.
Phipsburgh, incorporated, 2. 207; comprised in the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 277; mentioned, 1. 502*n*; 2. 218; 3. 273; 5. lix, 415, 423; 6. 164; 8. 152, 284.
saw-pit, 9. 150.
shipyard, 9. 5.
Phyps, Elizabeth, of Sheepscott river, 5. 57.
Pickerel, abundant, 4. 318.
Pickering, John, his notes on Jonathan Edwards cited, 6. 208*n*, 212*n*, 348*n*; notes on Rasle's Dictionary cited, 1. 412*n*; 4. 95, 96, 97; 6. 216*n*; 9. 262, 262*n*.
Lieut. ——, 8. 136, 140*n*.
Pickerings, the, 4. 255.
Picqwaket, former name of Fryeburg, 1. 333; *see* Pequakett.
Pidgin, the Rev. William, called to preach at Minot, 2. 120; installed, 2. 121; separated from the church, 2. 123.
Piedmont, 7. 32.
Pier, an Indian, 3. 380, 440; *see* Pierpole.
Pierce, Andrew Martin, 6. 412.
Charles, his prolific family, 7. 288.
Franklin, 8. 349, 366, 459,
Isaac, of Boston, 1. 315; a tailor, 1. 315; married Grace Tucker, 1. 315.
John, received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 38*n*, 39*n*; 4. 218; 5. 183; 8. 201; settled at Broad bay, 1. 38*n*; 4. 218; 5. 183; a London merchant, 2. 42*an*; 4. 218; held the charter of the Ply-

mouth colony in trust, 2. 42*an*; did not settle at Pemaquid, 2. 42*n*; obtained the charter for the Plymouth colony, 2. 42*n*; friendly to the Indians, 4. 218; sold the charter of the Plymouth colony, 5. 183–184; held the grant in his own name, 5. 184, 186; possible date of his coming, 5. 184–185; uncertain that he ever visited New England, 5. 184, 184*n*; died in poverty, 5. 184*n*, 186; probably commenced a plantation at Pemaquid, 5. 185; united his grant with Brown's purchase, 5. 185–186; defrauded the Plymouth colony, 5. 186; his opinion of Weston's men, 5. 196*n*; *see* also Peirce, John.
John, of Manchester, 4. 231; deposition of, 4. 231–232.
Josiah, 1. 326*n*.
Josiah, jr., 6. 354.
Launcelot, lived near Pejepscot, 1. 247*n*; married —— Stevens, 247*n*; his son, 247*n*,
Lewis, 8. iii.
Luther, 4. 345, 346, 347, 369, 398.
Nancy, married Charles Freeman, 1. 326*n*.
Richard, 5. 277.
the Rev. Thomas, preached at Scarborough, 3. 161, 162*n*; ordained at Newburyport, 3. 161; 6, 33; birth and death of, 3. 161; graduated from Harvard College, 3. 161.
William, purchased land of Samuel Webber, 1. 247*n*; moved to Milton, 247*n*.
the Rev. Dr. ——, of Brookline, 5. xlvi.
Judge, ——, 6. 355.
——, of Anson, 4. 367.
Pierpole, 3. 312*n*; *see* also Pier.
Pierre, 3. 412.
Pierresougck, 3. 412.
Pierson, the Rev. Daniel, 7. 226.
Moses, 4. 164, 166.
see also Pearson.
Pigeons, abundant, 4. 328, 362.
Piggwacket, remarks on the fight at, by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 290–292; *see* Pequakett.
Pike, the Hon. Frederick O., 8. 474.
the Rev. James, 4. 265, 267.
Mary, married David Coffin, 4. 241.
Moses, lived at Sheepscott, 2. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221.
Richard, lived at Falmouth, 1. 215; gave the alarm of the approach of the Indians, 1. 219–220; lived at Muscle cove, 1. 219*n*; his son a master-mariner, 1. 219*n*.
Robert, 5. 399.
Samuel, son of Richard, 1. 219*n*; a master mariner, 1. 219*n*; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; an ensign and commissioner of Falmouth, 1. 284; lived at New Casco, 1. 322.
Gen. Z. M., 9. 185.
the Rev. ——, of Pemaquid, 5. 284.
Pilgrim Fathers, the chronicles of, *see* Young, Alexander.
Pilgrims, the, courage and spirit of, 2. 31*a*; setttled at Plymouth 2. 41*a*, 275; had no legal right to the soil, 2. 42*an*; not hindered by Indians, 2. 271; obtained a grant from the Plymouth Council, 2. 274–275; visited by Samoset, 5. 144, 187; 6. 109; made a treaty with Massasoit, 5. 187; their policy with Indians, are of fairness, 5. 198; the first to meet the Arbella, 5. 199; the character of 7. 25–26; the first squatters of New England, 7. 26; never asked for a charter to the Penobscot, 7. 29; obtained a charter for the Kennebec territory, 7. 29; first occupied the Penobscot, 7. 29; under heavy liabilities, 7. 29; formed the company of undertakers, 7. 29–30; Edward Ashley forced upon, 7. 30; did not regard the treaty of St. Germain, 7. 33. brought this business to a close, 7. 33; frustrated at Penobscot, 7. 36; last vestages of their fort, 7. 37; accepted a patent to land on the Hudson; 8. 200; mentioned, 2. 166, 269; 3. 29; 4. 71, 218; 5. 164, 194, 196; 6. 122, 161, 179, 361, 368; 7. 131, 262; 8. 289; 9. 224, 305; at the Penobscot, by the Hon. John E. Godfrey, 7. 23–37.
Pillsbury, Jonathan, moved to Scarborough, 3. 220.
Joseph, moved to Scarborough, 3. 220; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203, 220.
William, born in England, 3. 220; died at Newbury, 3. 220.
Pinchon, Maj. John, 1. 266*n*, 267*n*; 7. 153*n*.
Pine abundant, 3, 299, 302, 318.
Charles, moved to Scarborough, 3. 139–140, 140*n*, 182; gave the name to Pine point, 3. 142; a brave man and a hunter, 3. 142; a bitter enemy of the Indians, 3. 144; daring encounter with the Indians, 3. 144–145.
creek, 3. 68.
Grace, 3. 182.
Hill, 4. 283*n*.
Mary, married William Dearing, 3. 182*n*.
point, now Flying point, 2. 171; named for Charles Pine, 3. 142; called Newbury's point, 3. 220.

Pine—continued.
timber, valuable to send to Europe, 8. 296; certain kinds reserved for the navy, 8. 297.
tree currency, found at Castine, 6. 118–119; described, 6. 118; very rare, 6. 118–119, the coinage of forbidden, 6. 119, 119*n*; sent to England as a curiosity, 6. 119; story of and Charles II, 6. 119; mentioned, 6. 135, 136, 137.
shilling, 6. 135, 136, 137.
threepence, 6. 135, 136, 137.
Pine-apples, anecdote of Jocelyn, 3. 90; grew in Maine, 3. 307.
Pine's bridge, Col. Green killed at, 1. 230.
Pinkhams, the, 9. 214–215.
Pinnaces, one built at Sagadahoc, 3. 301, 308; one called the Virginia, 3. 308; sent with corn from Pemaquid to Boston, 5. 204; one belonging to the Castle William, 8. 229*n*.
Pintard, John, 2. 112.
Pipe stave, 1. 57, 536, 551; 2. 98; 4. 23.
Piracy, the first flag of raised in New England, 5. 205.
Pirates, one hovering near Pemaquid, 1. 42; headed by Dixy Bull, 5. 205; vessel fitted out to capture, 5. 205–206; the age of, 9. 10; *see* sea rover.
Piscataqua, Gorges gave only a part of his attention to, 1. 36; Edward Godfrey at, 1. 46*n*, 47*n*; 9. 305, 306; Cammock at, 1. 47; 3. 12; sawmill sent to, 1. 47; 9. 308*n*; Capt. Neale at, 1. 52*n*; 2. 68*n*; Henry Jocelyn at, 1. 52*n*, 62; 3. 34; Neale governor of, 1. 53*n*; a lion killed at, 1. 76; 3. 89; governed by a written agreement, 1. 85; Nicholas Frost constable of, 1. 88; assessed, 1. 94, 368 2. 48*an*; William Bracket sent to, 1. 155*n*; Carr and Maverick arrived at, 1. 173; Robert Jordan moved to, 1. 217; Anthony Brackett and his family escaped to, 1. 224; John Skillings' family moved to, 1. 315; 3. 223; settlers of required to bring their children to be baptized, 1. 354, 366; Capt. Neale had power to only grant land in, 1. 534; one of the first settlements in New Hampshire, 2. 48*an*; not abandoned, 2. 48*an*; Capt. Gorges in, 2. 48*a*; first settled by churchmen, 2. 61*an*; later by non-conformists, 2. 61*an*; neglected after the death of Mason, 3. 35; Mugg captured at, 3. 111; home of Capt. Wannerton, 4. 90, 90*n*; Gov. Dudley at, 3. 343; treaty of, 3. 362, 366, 373; 5. 27; derivation and definition of the name, 4. 191; a sloop to be sent to from New York, 5. 9; called Pesc adonet, 6. 283; Cadillac's account of, 6. 283–284; Gov. Andros at, 7. 54; the house at in the care of Godfrey, 9. 306*n*; mentioned, 1. 546, 550; 2. 35*a*, 50, 50*a*, 52*a*, 67, 68*n*, 235; 3. 21*n*, 89, 362, 379, 414; 4. 157; 5. 198, 203, 204, 205, 206, 214, 224, 225, 229, 251; 6. 146, 235; 8. 298; 9. 308, 326, 342.
bridge lottery, 8. 164.
harbor, 2. 257–258, 261.
river, visited by Levett, 1. 34, 42*n*; 2. 48*a*; a settlement commenced on the bank of, 1. 35; grant to Gorges and Mason on, 1. 49–50 boundary of Gorges' patent, 1. 81, 86; 2. 52*a*; 3. 31; boundary of the Mass. purchase of Gorges, 1. 239; land on owned by Geo. Munjoy, 1. 257; visited by Robert Gorges, 2. 45*a*; the settlements on the first in New Hampshire, 2. 52*a*; a boundary of the grant to Mason, 2. 52*a*: 3. 31; fishing stages at, 3. 9; boundary of the grant to Cammock, 3. 12; settlers sent to the 3. 30–31; mentioned, 1. 89, 100, 147, 158, 214, 232, 366, 405; 2. 273; 4. 14, 73, 96, 108; 5. xxi, 298; 6. 236; 7. 109; 8. 184, 294, 392; 9. 309*n*, 354, 360, 365.
Piscataquauke, derivation and definition of, 4. 191.
Piscataquis county, 7. 10*a*, 394, 395; 8. 317.
river, *see* Piscataqua river.
Piscattaway, *see* Piscataqua.
Pitch, sent to England, 5. 298*n*.
Pitchard, Capt. John, committed outrages on Joseph Dabadis, 7. 86.
Pitkin, William, 9. 29.
Pitt, William, 6. 89.
Pittaurisquanne, 6. 259.
Pitts, Adam, tried for the murder of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387.
James, 8. 209*n*, 214*n*.
Pittsboro, now Gardiner, 6. 47; Roland Cushing settled in, 6. 47.
Pittsburgh, 4. 282*n*.
Pittsfield, 5. xlvi.
Pittston, Dr. Gardiner commenced a settlement at, 2. 283; Gardiner separated from, 7. 410; mentioned, 1. 466, 502; 2. 284; 4. 107, 305, 354, 355, 400; 7. 405, 413.
Placentia, 3. 428; 7. 134*n*.
Plain Dealing or Newes from New England, *see* Lechford, Thomas.
Plains of Abraham, 1. 518, 520; 5. 176; 8. 246*n*.
the, of Veazie, 7. 6.
Plaisted, Elisha, 3. 166.
Roger, an associate, 1. 170, 197; lived at Kittery, 1. 197; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.

Samuel, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph, of, 6. 256.
Mrs. Samuel, routed a force of twenty Indians, 3. 174–175.
Tho., signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
Plaistrier, Capt. ——, captured by the English, 7. 293*n*, 314; in command at St. Croix, 7. 314; held Neutral island, 7. 314; embarked to capture Sagadahoc, 7. 314, 316–317; probably met by the Gift of God, 7. 317.
Planks sent to England, 5. 298*n*.
Plantaganet, 5. xlv.
Plantation No. 3, now Penobscot, 9. 159.
office, Whitehall, 3. 329.
the first name of Broomfield, 5. 283*n*; first officers of, 5. 283*n*; *see* Broomfield.
Plato, a negro, 8. 301, 301*n*.
Plattsburgh, N. Y., 9. 183, 184.
Pleasant cove, meeting-house built at, 8. 111*a*, 111*n*; Presbyterians at, 8. 111*n*, 112*n*; controversy concerning the meeting-house, 8. 111*n*–113*n*; site of the meeting-house, 8. 112*n*, 113*n*; mentioned, 8. 109, 110, 117, 119*n*, 151, 286, 287.
cove, home of Thomas Gyles, 3. 314; Indian name of, 4. 110; blockhouse erected at, 5. 367*n*; dwelling place of Indians, 6. 209; mentioned, 2. 140; 4. 169; 6. 211, 322; 7. 348, 349.
point manufacturing company, 2. 141.
pond, 4. 289, 289*n*.
river, 2. 244.
Plough Patent, the, extent of, 1. 45, 80; 3. 32; why so named, 1. 45; 3. 32; the patent lost, 1. 45*n*; patentees, 1. 45*n*; purchased by Rigby, 1. 67, 546; 3. 32; granted to John Dy and others, 1. 80; 3. 32; not visited by the owners, 3. 32.
the, brought the first company to Lygonia, 1. 45; 3. 32.
Plummer, Aaron, biographical notice of, 3. 221.
Benjamin, his deposition, cited, 6. 20.
Francis, 3. 221.
Joseph, 3. 221.
Moses, 3. 221.
William, 3. 221.
Gov. William, 5. xxxvii.
the Rev. ——, of Penobscot, 9. 163.
Plummer's neck, 3. 144.
point, 3. 100.
Plutarch, 4. 90; 6. 148; 8. 335.
Plymouth Colonial Charter found, 2. 42*n*; described, 2. 42*n*.
colony, *see* Plymouth Mass.
Company of Mass., the county claimed by, 2. 269; 5. lix; a name frequently given to the Kennebec Purchasers; 2. 276, 277; employed John Jones as a surveyor, 4. 43; incorporated, 5. lix; regular meetings of, from 1749 to 1816, 5. lix; the affairs of controlled by Dr. Gardiner, 5. lx; forts erected by their influence, 5. lx; induced Germans to settle at Dresden, 5. lx; 8. 213, 214; erected buildings in Lincoln county, 5. lx; 8. 209*n*; Robert Temple became a partner in 6. 15; 8. 220*n*; said to hold land in Matchbiguatus, 6. 107; established a trading post at Penobscot, 6. 109; robbed by the French, 6. 109–110; attempted to drive out the French, 6. 110; Robert Temple's letter to, 6. 14–15; built a house on the Kennebec, 7. 52, 168, 175, 195; 8. 207*n*; the settlers harassed, 8. 355; Dr. Gardiner purchased land of, 7. 405; the records of, 8. 123; had a map of the Kennebec river made, 8. 123–124, 124*n*; disturbed by squatters, 8. 206; the heirs of held a meeting, 8. 206–207, 207*n*, 208, 208*n*; erected blockhouses, 8. 207*n*; made provisions for a goal, 8. 209*n*; Samuel Goodwin the agent of, 8. 212; Peter Wills in the employ of, 8. 213*n*; first township laid out, 8. 213–214; Fort Shirley built, 8. 214; hindered by Indians, 8. 215; petitioned the general court to build a fort, 8. 215; to build a magazine, 8. 217–218, 219, 235, 240; an influential body of men 8. 218–219; the seal of, 8. 219*n*; continually in litigation, 8. 219*n*; London agent, 8. 219*n*; Gov. Shirley a stockholder in, 8. 221, 222*n*; Fort Halifax built to further their interests, 8. 223; the Winslow family interested in, 8. 223; Jabez Fox surveyor for, 8. 225*n*; the committee of at Falmouth, 8. 226*n*, 228; Gen. Winslow a surveyor for, 8. 282*n*; tracts granted to Winslow, 8. 288; the grant to, 8. 341; 9. 367; sold out, 8. 342; unsettled land disputes with the Pejepscot proprietors, 9. 200–202; part of their territory within the grant to Beauchamp and Levitt, 9. 227–228; Thomas Davis to set off the disputed territory, 9. 228, 229; mentioned, 4, 351; 8. 113, 113*n*, 282, 300, 341; 9. 81, 231.
Company of England and Plymouth Council formed, 3. 289; 5. 332, 337; received a charter, 1. 28; sent out an expedition under Popham and Gilbert, 1. 29; 2. 189; sent out fishing vessels, 1. 30, 32; 5. 336;

Plymouth Company—continued.
sent Richard Hawkins to America, 1. 32; received a new charter, 1. 32; boundaries of, 1. 32–33; patentees, 1. 33; part of their territory within the grant to Sir William Alexander, 1. 34, 34*n*; a proclamation to prevent disorder obtained, 1. 35; gave a grant to Gorges and Mason, 1. 35; gave a grant to Aldsworth and Elbridge, 1. 36–37; 5. 200; 7. 135; grant to John Pierce, 1. 38*n*, 39*n*; 4. 218; 5. 183; grant to Way and Purchase, 1. 40*n*, 80*n*; gave a charter to the Massachusetts Company, 1. 40; grants to Oldham, Vines, Lewis and Bonington, 1. 43–44; grant to John Dy, 1. 45; grants to Godfrey, 1. 46; gave Black Point to Cammock, 1. 47; grant to Goodyear and Trelawny, 1. 48, 52; 6. 137–138; reason for giving this grant, 1. 48; gave grants of the territory to others which was already given to Gorges and Mason, 1. 49; surrendered their charter, 1. 78, 79, 82, 97; 7. 143; given governmental powers, 1. 78; 5. 206–207; gave a patent to Sir William Alexander, 1. 79; 8. 143; held a meeting at Whitehall, 1. 81; their grievances, 1. 81–82; the territory divided, 1. 82; 5. 2*n*, 169; urged the king to revoke the Mass. charter, 1. 83; Sir Ferdinando Gorges the only member of undiscouraged, 2. 32*a*; gave up the idea of colonizing, 2. 33*a*; gave a charter to the Plymouth colony, 2. 41*a*; 8. 143; the extent of their grant, 4. 221; 5. 2; the company broken up, 4. 221; held a monopoly of the fishing, 5. 169, 215; assailed by Sir Edmund Coke, 5. 169; James I, at a meeting of, 5. 169; sold land to Jennens and Sheffield, 5. 170, 185; Edward Rocroft in their employ, 5. 179*n*; licensed Bennett to fish, 5. 186*n*; originated through the influence of Popham and Gorges, 5. 332, 337; preparations for colonizing, 5. 332; called the North Virginia Company, 5. 332*n*; sent out two expeditions, 5. 333–334; discouraged by Chalonge's failure, 5. 334; encouraged by Capt. Pring's report, 5. 334; sent out a larger colony, 5. 334; as energetic as the London Company, 5. 334; discouraged by the Sagadahoc failure, 5. 336, 338, 353; given a more extended charter, 5. 336–337; name changed to the Council for Ruling and Planting, 5. 337, 338; their grants the basis of the settlements in New England, 5. 338; supposed to assist the English church, 6. 183; grant to Beaucamp and Leverett, 6. 321; 9. 77; territory granted to in the second charter, 7. 27; John Pierce a member of, 9. 117; mentioned, 1. 28. 32, 34, 35, 40, 43, 45, 78, 81; 2. 7, 66*a*; 7. 27; 9. 223; records of cited, 5. 167*n*, 168*n*, 186*n*; 7. 313*n*, 315; *see* also Council for Planting, Ruling and Governing New England.
County, 2. 172; 4. 146.
England, a company of adventurers of procure a charter, 1. 28; Popham and Gilbert sailed from, 1. 29, 32; 2. 27*a*; 3. 290; 5. 157*a*; 6. 176; 7. 311, 288; the home of Abraham Jennings, 1. 36; home of Goodyear and Trelawny, 1. 46, 48, 52, 56, 62; 4. 23; 5. 170*n*; Cleeves and Winter came from, 1. 55, 194*n*; the wife of Winter lived in, 1. 73; Sir Ferdinand Gorges lived in, 1. 109; 2. 67*a*, 71*a*; 5. 157; Martin, Mayor of, 5. 207; interested in fishing, 2. 20*a*; the best harbor to sail from, 2. 35*a*–36*a*; Capt. John Smith sailed 2. 36*a*; ship returned to, 2. 38*a*; Weymouth arrived at, 2. 17; 5. 157; Capt. Dormer at, 2. 30; William Gorges a lieutenant at, 3. 49; Popham's second colony sailed from, 3. 293; mentioned, 1. 534; 2. 31*a*, 32*a*, 40*a*, 42*n*, 145, 266; 3. 289; 5. xl*n*, 169, 171, 351; 6. 15; 7. 319, 364; 8. 202; 9. 223, 365, 367.
Mass., the colony and town of named, 1. 33; the first permanent settlement in New England, 1. 33; the governor of to be one of Gorges counselors, 1. 34*n*; a patent sought for, 1. 38–39; established a trading post on the Kennebec, 1. 39, 40, 44; 2. 192; 5. 168; 7. 26; 8. 201–202, 203; procured a new charter, 1. 44; 2. 41*a*; extent of the grant to, 1. 44; carried on trade with the natives, 1. 44; sold the title, 1. 44; the settlement commenced, 1. 50; 2. 275; success of their trading house, 1. 55; received a grant on the Kennebec, 1. 79; 2. 200, 203; 8. 203, 205; Bradford's grant transferred, 1. 79; 2. 275; governed by a written agreement, 1. 85; came for religious freedom, 1. 102; home of George Lewis, 1. 113*n*; home of Robert Thornton, 1. 146; people from settled in Maine, 1. 161; outbreak of King Philip's war in, 1. 210; Major Church in, 1. 292; friendly Indians from go to Maine, 1. 304*n*; Bramhall moved

to, 1. 308; Edward Preston moved to, 1. 354; had no legal right to the territory they settled in, 1. 42*an*; two charters granted, to 1. 42*an*; the charters compared, 1. 42*an*; extent of territory granted to, 1. 42*an*; almost annexed to New York, 1. 42*an*; opposed to being annexed to Mass. bay colony, 1. 42*an*; Slaughter wrongly accused of meddling in the affairs of, 1. 42*an*; notified of the arrival of Robert Gorges, 1. 43*a*, 44*a*; assisted by London merchants, 1. 44*a*; assisted the colony of Gorges, 1. 46*a*; John Pierce and Sir Ferdinand Gorges obtained the charter for, 1. 42*a*; 2. 55*a*; 5. 183–184; assessed, 5. 48*an*; the success of drew the attention of the English, 5. 53*a*; Robert Gorges at, 2. 43; settled by the permission of Gorges, 2. 42; under the jurisdiction of Mass., 2. 65; too highly praised, 2. 99; people from did not settle at Yarmouth, 2. 175; claimed jurisdiction over the Kennebec, 2. 193; commissioned Thomas Prince to establish a government, 2. 193–194; orders for the government, 2. 194–195; supposed site of their trading post, 2. 200; gave a deed to the Kennebec purchasers, 2. 202, 203, 276; obtained Indian deeds to the territory, 2. 275; extent of country claimed, 2. 275; built forts and endeavored to govern, 2. 275; monopolized the fishing, 2. 275; leased the country, 2. 276; Henry Jocelyn moved to 3. 109; attacked by Indians, 4. 222; the Gen. Arnold wrecked off, 4. 310; had fishing vessels at Cape Ann and Pemaquid, 5. 168; tenants of John Pierce, 5. 184; defrauded by Pierce, 5. 186; the first acknowledgment of a deed in, 5. 195; D'Aulney an enemy of 5. 215; 7. 34; appealed to Mass., for assistance, 5. 215; 7. 34, 36, 37; probably traded with the Penobscots, 6. 234; brought their Penobscot business to a close, 7. 33; Mass. refused to assist, 7. 37; relinquished all hope of regaining their post, 7. 37; no direct evidence of slaves being held in, 7. 210; made coasting trips, 8. 201; cargoes of fish sent from, 8. 202; ship captured, 8. 202; sent Standish as their agent to England, 8. 202–203; sent Allerton as agent, 8. 203; Wiswell their agent, 9. 26; vigorously prosecuted the fishing business, 9. 78; the relations with John Pierce a mystery, 9. 117; treated the patent with coolness, 9. 118–119; disgusted with Pierce's deed poll, 9. 120; mentioned, 1. 39*n*, 261; 2. 31*a*, 74*a*, 77, 101, 133, 146, 168, 175, 194; 3. 178, 189, 281; 4. 16, 71, 159, 218, 271, 361; 5. 144, 163, 164, 171, 181, 185, 187, 194, 198, 251; 6. 109, 111, 161, 179; 7. 131, 247, 190*n*, 308*n*, 310; 8. 199, 200, 279, 281*n*, 320; 9. 29, 41, 44, 319; the History of, *see* Bradford, Gov. William.

Fort on the Penobscot, captured by D'Aulnay, 5. 215.

Partners, 7. 30, 31, 178; *see* Undertakers, the company of.

Patent, lost and found, 9. 122; designedly concealed, 9. 122, 125; mentioned, 4. 233; 8. 166, 223, 233.

rock, 6. 173, 178; 9. 225.

Pnjejewock, the, 4. 108.

Poak, Joseph, sold land to Paul Thompson, 3. 225.

Pocahontas, 9. 303.

Pochmart, Philemon, conveyed land to John Wadleigh, 1. 358.

Poetry, published in Maine, 8. 180.

Point Aux Trembles, 1. 487, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 496, 497, 498, 519.

Bagaduce, 6. 107.

Boleyne, 9. 318*n*.

de Peres, 1. 448.

Halifax, 4. 350.

Levi, canoes at destroyed, 1. 481; Arnold at, 1. 482, 483, 484; mentioned, 1. 479, 490, 495, 516, 517, 518, 520*n*.

of rocks, 1. 124, 248*n*.

Popham, named, 3. 285, 301*n*; supposed site of Popham's colony, 3. 301*n*.

Precinct, 8. 173.

the, Wiscasset, 4. 331.

Wasaumkeag, 5. 383.

Poissards, the, 7. 460.

Pojepscot, the, a part of the Androscoggin, 1. 40*n*.

Polan, an enemy of the whites, 9. 212; killed, 9. 212–213.

Poland, formerly a part of Bakerstown, 2. 111; Moses Emery lived in, 2. 112; incorporated, 2. 115; the Rev. Jonathan Scott moved to, 2. 115; mentioned, 2. 116, 157, 161, 162, 163; 4. 301, 304, 360; the annals of, 2. 111–130.

Polis, Joseph, 7. 104.

Political strife, bitter, 1. 142; 7. 355–356.

Polk, James K., 7. 469; 9. 243, 244, 245, 246.

Pollard, Jonathan, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; the autograph of, 6. 255.

Moses, 4. 362.

Major ——, 2. 125.

Polls in Scarborough, 3. 177.

Polluck, 3. 97.
Polo, Marco, 2. 76.
Polonius, 1. 413.
Polwhele's Devonshire cited, 5. 170*n*.
Pombomcou, Philip de, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75.
Pomfret, 2. 145.
Pomroy, the Rev. Thaddeus, preached in Gorham, 2. 147–148.
Pond cove, 1. 278.
island, former name of Peak's island, 1. 145*n*; the title of Mary Munjoy to confirmed, 1. 255; mentioned, 1. 149*n*; 9. 130.
island light, 8. 345.
town, 2. 285.
Ponguongamook, 4. 108.
Ponobscut, 3. 362; *see* Penobscot.
Pons, Antoinette de, 8. 322.
Pool, Samuel, 2. 113, 123.
the, Saco, 2. 83*n*.
William, 7. 284.
Poor, Daniel, 8. 413.
Gen. Enoch, 4. 284*n*.
John A., 6. 361; 9. 70; his address at the Popham celebration cited, 1. 29*n*; his Memoir of the Hon. Reuel Williams cited, 8. 335–385; his Vindication of Gorges cited, 7. 99.
Miss ——, married Gen. Joseph Frye, 4. 284*n*.
Pooran, chief of the St. Francis Indians, 4. 147.
Pope, Alexander, cited, 5. xxx.
Richard, 1. 322.
the, his bull gave America to Spain, 7. 296; defied by England, 7. 296.
Popham celebration, the, 1. 29*n*; 7. 426.
colony, on the bank of the Kennebec, 2. 189, 190; 5. 335; 7. 27; returned to England, 2. 189; 5. 336; cruelty to the Indians, 2. 190; Belknap's opinion of the site of, 3. 300*n*; the exact site of uncertain, 3. 312; 4. 69; perhaps at Stage island, 4. 69; not Puritans, 4. 69; remained about a year, 5. 335; found no trace of former visitors, 6. 297; established at the mouth of the river, 5. 297; came to the Penobscot river, 6. 314; found the cross set up by Weymouth, 6. 297, 314; knew where to come, 6. 314; the religious services of, 8. 113*n*; mentioned, 1. 29; 5. 338, 349, 350; 7. 3, 127; 8. 320, 403.
expedition, emigration growing out of, 7. 308; mentioned, 5. 333; 7. 210, 317.
Sir Francis, sent out fishing vessels, 1. 30; 2. 33*a*; a son of Sir John, 2. 29*a*; 7. 307, 313; proposed to send a second expedition to America, 2. 29*a*–30*a*; unsuccessful in his attempts at colonization, 2. 23; one of his ships found by Capt. John Smith, 5. 161; letters patent granted to, 7. 307; persistent in settling and trading, 7. 313, 315, 315*n*, 321; offended with Gilbert and Popham, 7. 315, 317; sent out a ship under Capt. Williams, 7. 316; the Gift of God his flag ship, 7. 317; his influence, 7. 318, 321; founder of the trade at New Harbor, 7. 322; mentioned, 6. 176*n*; 7. 129*n*, 295, 307, 321, 322.
Capt. George, in command of the colony, 1. 29; 2. 27*a*; 5. 334; 6. 176; brother of Sir John, 2. 27*a*; a letter of cited, 2. 28*a*; attempted to visit Bashaba, 2. 28*a*–29*a*; death of 2. 30*a*, 189; 3. 308, 309; 5. 158, 336, 352; 6. 178, 303, 307; at the Kennebec river, 2. 189; his remains taken to England, 2. 190; in command of the Gift of God, 3. 291–292; 5. 351; visited Pemaquid, 3. 298; 5. 159, 335; visited the Sagadahoc, 3. 300, 311, 322; 5. 317; president of the colony, 3. 301; visited by Indians, 5. 144; built a fort at Sagadahoc, 5. 156*n*; found Nahanada married and a sachem, 5. 328, 335; 7. 322; did not know of the Kennebec inland river, 5. 338; sailed from Plymouth, 5. 351; letter to James I, 5. 357–360; named St. Georges island, 6. 297; said that Weymouth had visited the islands, 6. 297; found no trace of former visitors, 6. 297; colony established at the mouth of the river, 6. 297; aided by the directions of Rosier and Waymouth, 6. 297, 305; moved to the Kennebec, 6. 297, 304; over estimated the distances, 6. 304; induced to settle on the Kennebec through Pring's report, 6. 305; mentioned, 5. 248, 322, 348, 355; 7. 115, 297, 298, 302, 303, 309, 310; 9. 302.
Sir John, father of Sir Francis, 1. 30; sent out an expedition under Capts. Hanham and Pring, 2. 19, 23*a*; manifesto concerning, 2. 23*an*; at the zenith of his power, 2. 24*a*; falsely accused of alacrity in sentencing Raleigh, 2. 24*a*–25*a*; address to Raleigh, 2. 25*a*; resided at Wellington, 2. 25*a*; Aubrey's opinion of 2. 25*a*; his hospitality, 2. 25*a*; Lloyd's sneering remark, 2. 26*a*; enlisted some of the first people of England in colonization, 2. 20, 27*a*; brother of Capt. George 2. 27*a*; death of, 2. 29*a*, 77*a*; 3. 290; 4. 69; as a messenger, 2. 69*a*; confined by Essex, 2. 70*a*; released by Gorges, 2. 71*a*; his tomb described, 2. 77*a*; birth-

place of, 2. 77*a*; educated at Oxford, 2. 77*a*; his house used as a garrison, 2. 77*a*; a patron of Wellington, 2. 77*a*; his character, 2. 77*a*, 78*a*; sent Pring on an expedition, 2. 19; sent Capt. Popham on an expedition, 2. 20–21; his death disheartened the company, 2. 22; 5. 351; prepared a ship to carry settlers to the Sagadahoc river, 3. 290; ship captured, 3. 291; settlers made slaves of, 8. 291; not disheartened, 3. 291; sent out the Gift of God and the Mary and John, 3. 291–292; 5. 333; locality of his settlement, 3. 286, 300*n*, 301*n*; received reports from the colonists, 3. 308; several voyages made in the charge of, 5. 157; relied on the mines for the support of the colony, 5. 173; became part owner of the possessions of Arundell and Southampton, 5. 331–332; received two of Weymouth's captives, 3. 332; one of the originators of the Plymouth Company, 5. 332; chief manager of the Plymouth Company, 5. 337; mentioned, 2. 19, 189; 4. 68; 5. 154, 158*n*, 344, 345; 9. 302.
Memorial volume, cited, 1. 88*n*; 7. 134*n*, 135*n*.
Popham's town, 7. 303; by Rufus K. Sewall, 7. 291–322.
Popkin, John Snelling, 6. 390.
Popple, ——, name signed to Wharton's patent, 3. 321, 329.
Population, of Biddeford, 1790, 5. xxiv; of Falmouth, 1764, 7. 214; of Franklin county, 4. 33; of Hallowell, 1794, 7. 383–384; of Kennebec county, 4. 33; of Maine from 1784 to 1860, 7. 269; in 1792, 5. xxv; of Norridgewock, 1840, 1850, 1860, 7. 288; of Pemaquid, 1630, 5. 233; of 1631, 8. 185; of 1673, 5. 234; of Pownalboro, 1764, 7. 215; of St. Gorges, 1631, 8. 185; of Sagadahoc, 1631, 8. 185; of Sheepscott, 1631, 1665, 1707, 8. 185; of York, 1764, 7. 214; *see* also Inhabitants.
Porley, Nathaniel, 7. 284.
Port au Monton, Du Monts at, 7. 250.
au Prince, 2. 247.
aux Isles, 7. 261.
de la Plata, 9. 13, 15.
La Tour, 9. 109.
Portage lake, 1. 466.
Porter, Dr. Aaron, married Paulina King, 3. 214.
Benjamin, 7. 357.
Col. Ezekiel, 4. 394.
James, teacher in Belfast Academy, 8. 172.
the Rev. Nathaniel, 4. 250, 256, 304; 5. lv*n*.
Major ——, of Farmington, 4. 308.
——, of Windham, 7. 235.
Porterfield, Charles, 1. 500.
Portland, Greenleaf's map of Maine published in, 1. 5; Freeman's edition of Smith's Journal published in, 1. 5; the Maine Historical Society held its meetings in, 1. 12, 15; formerly a part of Falmouth, 1. 21, 63; foundation of laid by Cleeves, 1. 46, 60; 6. 131; Cleeves and Tucker settled at, 1. 59; the Indian name of, 1. 59, 59*n*; site of the first house in, 1. 63*n*; Isaac Parker resided in, 1. 302; 6. 99*n*; the first of the York family in, 1. 318; granite in, 1. 325; lumber transported to, 1. 330–331; the general court of the state of Maine met at, 2. 124; the market town of Minot, 2. 130; destroyed in the war of the Revolution, 2. 162; census of 1791, 3. 84*n*, 129, 210; tonnage of, 1820, 4. 25; manufactures in, 4. 27; a part of called Matchegon, 6. 109*n*; coins found in, 6. 129; Elder Jesse Lee preached in, 7. 227; destroyed by fire, 7. 478; visited by the Prince of Wales, 7. 479; the Maine Historical Society moved to, 8. iii, iv; but three of the natives of in 1800, educated at college, 8. 158; common schools in, 8. 158; state capital moved from, 8. 345; mentioned, 1. 129*n*, 242, 248, 264, 325*n*, 326*n*, 333, 408, 409, 528; 2. 85*n*, 148, 150, 163, 165, 184, 218; 4. 9, 19, 24, 45, 86, 105, 145*n*, 249*n*, 250*n*, 279*n*, 289*n*, 337, 339, 355, 386; 5. xxiv, xxv, xxx, xxxii, xxxiv, xxxviii, xli, xlii, xliv, xlv, li, lii, lv*n*, lxvi, 186, 327, 403, 419, 422, 439, 450*n*; 6. 11, 34, 41, 160, 185, 189, 189*n*, 192, 194, 200, 357, 366, 369, 371, 372, 373, 374, 413, 433; 7. 19, 59, 214, 219, 220, 221, 273, 283, 285, 363, 372, 408, 417, 469, 470, 474, 475, 477, 479, 482, 484; 8. 42, 47, 49, 52, 70, 167, 173, 179, 224, 226*n*, 368, 369, 376, 389, 396, 411, 417, 420, 421, 439, 446, 474, 505; 9. 69, 76, 123, 172, 176, 218, 219, 247; *see* under Casco and Falmouth.
academy, the Hon. William Willis interested in, 7. 476; incorporated 8. 165; land granted to, 8. 165; funds raised for, 8. 165; preceptors of, 8. 165, 169; number of pupils of, 8. 165; girls admitted, 8. 165; sold, 8. 166; income devoted to other purposes, 8. 166.
Advertiser, 5. 292*n*; 8. 59.
circuit, 7. 227.
Company's Works, 1. 63*n*.
harbor, Levett attempted to settle on an island in, 1. 51*n*; 2. 85*n*.

Portland—continued.
island, former name of Bang's island, 1. 146*n*, 150; owned by James Andrews, 1. 150; sold to John Rouse, 1. 150.
Natural History Society, 6. 361; 8. 166, 420;
N. Y., 7. 487.
packet, the, 4. 327.
Public Library, 7. 484; 8. 166.
sound, 1. 144.
Portledge, 4. 239.
Portneuf, ——, head of the expedition against Falmouth, 7. 59; his gross perfidy, 7. 60; negligence of, 7. 118.
Port of Pemaquid, now New Harbor, 7. 322.
Rossignol, Du Monts at, 7. 250; now Liverpool, 7. 250.
Royal, former name of Annapolis, 1. 26; 7. 27; a colony established at, 1. 26; Pontrincourt interested in, 1. 26; 8. 321; Les Carbot's account of, 8. 26; Jesuits sent to 8. 26; 8. 322; Biard and Masse in, 1. 26*n*, 429; occupied by the French, 1. 27, 33; the French driven from, 1. 27; 5. 281; Biencourt needed at, 5. 428; a second and independent settlement proposed, 5. 429; Argall committed ravages at, 5. 431; 8. 330; Memberton moved to, 1. 431–432; Du Monts to move his colony to,
(1606) 7. 27, 263; settlement to be abandoned, 7. 264; settlers returned to, 7. 264; ineffectual attempts at explanation, 7. 265; La Tour at, 9. 98, 108; Biencourt at, 9. 98; St. Castine had a trading house at, 7. 47; Capt. de Hable-
(1613) ville at, 1613, 8. 323; an unsuc-
(1707) cessful expedition, 1707, sent against 7. 76; a second unsuccessful expedition, 7. 77, 78; a
(1710) third expedition, 1710, 7. 78; in a poor shape for defense, 7. 78; surrendered, 7. 78–79; articles of capitulation sent to Quebec, 7. 79; Vandreuil mortified, 7. 81; the recapture proposed but abandoned, 7. 82–83; in the hands of
(1713) the English, 1713, 7. 83; captured by Sir William Phips, 9. 29; the plunder from sold in Boston, 9. 30*n*; a Scotch colony at, 9. 102; condition of the Scotch, 9. 109; mentioned 3. 347; 6. 208, 241, 280; 7. 28, 48, 49, 56, 57, 69, 71*n*, 76, 251, 264, 314; 8. 140, 245*n*, 279; 9. 102.
Tolouse, 8. 140.
Porto Rico, 2. 18.
Portsmouth, England, 2. 52*a*. 50; 5. 169; 9. 34*n*.
N. H., Greenleaf's Ecclesiastical Sketches published in, 1. 5; beginning of the settlement of, 1. 35; Richard Tucker resided at, 1. 64*n*; part of called Greenland, 1. 154; home of Nathaniel Fryer, 1. 227, 230; visited by Mugg to sue for peace, 1. 228; home of John Hill, 1. 230*n*, 306; Robert Jordan died at, 1. 232, 552; home of Elias Stileman, 1. 233; Sarah Jordan lived at, 1. 234*n*; home of George Bramhall, 1. 241, 556; refugees from Maine arrived at, 1. 303*n*; 3. 138; home of Philip Gammon, 1. 310; Anthony Libbee moved to, 1. 321; the church of met in council at Wells, 1. 348; former home of William Hancock, 2. 139; on Hubbard's map, 5. 261*n*; an Episcopal church established at, 6. 181; Indian treaty at, 6. 250, 257; Robert Hallowell collector at, 7. 404; Major Vaughan emigrated to, 8. 294; the Cutts settled at, 8. 295; formerly called the Bank, 8. 295; drew the business from York, 8. 391; Edward Godfrey near, 9. 306; mentioned, 1. 106, 154*n*, 310; 2. 122, 255; 3. 165, 209, 211, 212, 219, 223, 226, 321, 348; 4. 273, 299; 5. li, 399; 6. 165, 189, 200, 322, 373, 413; 7. 235; 8. 128, 295, 296, 297–298, 303, 304, 307; 9. 23, 24, 217, 306*n*; annals of, *see* Adams, Nathaniel.
R. I., 1. 259; 5. 269.
Portugal, fish trade with, 1. 56; the benefits derived by from colonization, 2. 59; occupied Brazil and the East Indies, 2. 59; claimed the right of possession of the coast of Maine, 7. 296; mentioned, 4. 24; 6. 122; 7. 137*n*, 144*n*, 415, 474; 9. 245, 246.
Portuguese, the, early fished on the banks of Newfoundland, 6. 173; mentioned, 8. 319, 332.
coinage, found at Castine, 6. 122.
Posattuckauke, definition of, 4. 191.
Postlethwait's dictionary, cited, 5. 417.
Post-office, the first in Scarborough, 3. 205.
Potatoes, introduced by the Scotch-Irish, 5. 14.
Potomac river, 4. 114; 8. 356.
Potter, C. E., on the language of the Abnaquis, 4. 185–193.
the Rev. Horatio, 8. 483.
John, 6. 67.
Deacon ——, of Ipswich, 4. 354.
Judge ——, 6. 41, 236.
Mrs. ——, of Poland, 4. 360.
——, 5. xxxix, 37.
Potter's mills, 2. 192, 218.
Potts, 2. 171.
Richard, a juror, 1. 188; an assurety

for Nathaniel Cloyes, 1. 190; his wife and children taken prisoners, 1. 225; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
Potum, Charles, indicted for being disorderly and idle, 1. 379.
Pougohwaken lake, 4. 108.
Pouseland, } former modes of spelling
Pouselin, } Powsland, 1. 205*n*.
Poutrincourt, Sieur Jean de, a companion of Du Mont, 1. 26; 7. 249; sent his son home for supplies, 1. 26; made a settlement at Port Royal, 1. 428, 5. 178; Biard and Masse forced upon him, 1. 428; his character, 1. 429; returned to France, 7. 251, 322; 9. 98; back to New France, 7. 264; received a grant from Du Monts, 8. 321; grant confirmed, 8. 321; his ardor abated, 8. 322; his colony in his son's care, 8. 322; accompanied by La Tour, 9. 98; Catholic, 9. 98; death of, 9. 98; mentioned, 7. 46, 252.
Povey, Thomas, 9. 333, 352, 355.
Powaw, Memberton revered as one, 1. 431.
Powder, the wars in Europe raised the price of, 3. 432–433.
Powell, Ann, daughter of John, married —— Clarke, 7. 234; death of, 7. 234.
Ann, mother of Jeremiah Dummer, 7. 233.
Anna, daughter of William D., married Thomas Perkins, 7. 234*n*.
family, notices of by T. D. Powell, 7. 231–238.
Jeremiah D., son of John, birth of, 7. 233; parents of, 7. 233; a justice, 7. 233; a representative, 7. 233; Lieutenant-Colonel under Waldo, 7. 233; lived at North Yarmouth, 7. 233–234, 238; married Sarah Bromfield, 7. 234, 238; death of, 7. 238.
John, land granted to, 1. 243; a commissioner, 2. 175; lived in Boston, 1. 175; moved to North Yarmouth, 1. 175; built a sawmill, 1. 181.
John 2d, father of Jeremiah D., death of, 7. 233; children of, 7. 234; secretary of Leiut.-Gov. Dummer, 7. 233, 234*n*.
John 3d, son of John, married Miss Tallmadge, 7. 234; a loyalist, 7. 234; went to England, 7. 234; children of, 7. 234.
Susan, daughter of John, married —— Symmes, 7. 235, 235*n*, 936.
Susan, daughter of William D., married Jonathan Mason, 7. 234*n*.
T. D., notices of the Powell family, 7. 231–238.
William D., son of John, lived in Boston, 7. 234; married Mary Bromfield, 7. 234; children of, 7. 234*n*; extracts from his journal, 7. 235–237.
William D., son of John 3d, educated in Mass., 7. 234; married Miss Murray, 7. 234; went to England, 7. 234; governor of Upper Canada, 7. 234; death of, 7. 234*n*.
Powers, Isaac, 4. 364.
Walter, 8. 51, 55.
the Rev. ——, of Penobscot, 4. 330, 344.
——, 4. 383.
Pownal, 2. 125; 8. 266.
Pownalborough, now Dresden, 1. 502; 2. 279; 4. 43; 5. lx; 6. 67; Arnold's troops at, 1. 502; home of John Jones, 4. 43; incorporated, 4. 78; origin of the name, 4. 78; first house in, 4. 331; the shire-town of Lincoln county, 6. 43; county buildings erected at, 6. 43–44; the Hon. William Cushing settled in, 6. 44–45; Roland Cushing practiced in, 6. 47*n*; John Gardiner moved to, 6. 49; called Frankfort, 6. 196; population in 1764; 7. 215; slaves held in, 7. 215; the Rev. William McLenichon at, 8. 110*n*; town-house built, 8. 113*n*; the west parish of, 8. 173; the Rev. Mr. Bailey in, 8. 268*n*; mentioned, 2. 214; 4. 15, 45, 330, 345, 354; 6. 50, 159, 197; 7. 275, 286, 406; 8. 209*n*, 288.
Pownall, Gov. Thomas, held parley with the Indians, 5. 369–373; the spot he selected for a fort, 5, 383, 383*n* accompanied by Mowatt in the expedition to Penobscot, 440*n*; took formal possession of Penobscot, 6. 113; 7. 6; 9. 87; his certificate of taking posssesion of Penobscot, 6. 333–338; buried a lead plate in the river, 6. 336, 337, 338; the possession of the Penobscot of great value to Maine, 6. 336; the place where he landed, 7. 6; Gen. Waldo in his expedition, 9. 87; laid claim to the present site of Bangor, 9. 224; mentioned, 5. 383; 6. 363; 7. 9, 16; 8. 245*n*, 246*n*, 283*n*; 9. 70, 81, 91; on the Indian title deeds, 5. 193; his speech of Feb. 1, 1759, cited, 5. 365*n*; his speech of July 6, 1759, cited, 5. 386; his journal of a voyage from Boston to the Penobscot river, in full, 5. 363–387; the same cited, 6. 113*n*, 336; 9. his topographical description of the British Provinces, cited, 5. 385*n*; 8. 198*n*.
Powsland, Richard, purchased land of Nathaniel Mitton, 1. 122, 206; lived in Falmouth. 1. 205, 206; his son conveyed land to Samuel

Powsland, Richard—continued.
Moody, 1. 206; lived at Capisic, 1. 216, 322; purchased land of Mrs. Harvey, 1. 248; lent money to the town, 323.
Samuel, 1. 205*n*.
Powsley, former spelling of Powsland, 1. 205*n*.
Powys, 7. 380.
Pratt, Charles, master mason of Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 266.
Pratt, Sir Charles, 6. 49.
Joseph, 4. 55.
Josiah, 4. 360.
P., teacher at Saco academy, 8. 175.
Phineas, teacher at Warren academy, 8. 172,
Sarah, married Samuel Parris, 5. xl*n*.
Praussoway, 3. 412.
Preaching considered needless, 4. 361.
Preble, Abraham, lived at Agamenticus, 1. 94*n*; invested with magistratical powers, 1. 107; laid out the line between Saco and Scarborough, 1, 111; presided at the court held at York, 1. 159; held held court at Scarborough, 1. 163; an associate, 1. 164, 165; treasurer, 1. 164; biographical notice of, 1. 164*n*; his estate administered by his widow, 1. 164*n*; counselor, 1. 164*n*; a representative; 1. 267; a magistrate, 1. 367; assistant 1. 368; treasurer of York, 1. 371; commissioner, 1. 389; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; a referee in the Foxwell and Phippen quarrel, 3. 73; amount of land granted to, 9. 378; mentioned, 3. 49.
Abraham, jr., 1. 164*n*; 9. 382.
Benjamin, son of Abraham, 1. 164*n*; father of Brigadier, 1. 164*n*.
Commodore Edward, son of Gen. Jedediah, 8. 246*n*; married Mary Deering, 5. 419, 422; one of the committee to wait on Capt. Mowatt, 5. 445.
family, 4. 89; 8. 245*n*.
Admiral George H., 8. 246*n*.
Harriet, married Stephen Thatcher, 6. 359.
Brigadier Jedediah, owned Bangs island, 1. 150*n*; a son of Abraham, 1. 164*n*; to make returns to Gov. Pownall, 5. 366; in command of Fort Pownall, 5. 366*n*, 386; ordered to the Passagawasskeg, 5. 374, 375; in command at Fort Halifax, 7. 178, 179; 8. 245; biographical notice of, 8. 245*n*; recruited men for the expedition to Fort Beausejour, 8. 246; mentioned, 3. 222; 5. 367, 370, 373, 374, 378, 379, 381; 6. 338; 8. 230, 231.
John, son of Jedediah, 5. 386; in command at Fort Preble, 5. 386; witnessed Pownall's certificate, 6. 338; mentioned, 5. 369, 369*n*, 372.
Judith, administered her husband's estate, 1. 164*n*.
Mary, wife of Edward, 5. 419; death of, 5. 419*n*.
street, 1. 249.
William Pitt, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; a descendant of Abraham, 1. 164; purchased land of J. H. Ingraham, 6. 133; sold land to Judge Mellen, 6. 133; death of, 6. 355, 373; mentioned, 4. 9; 5. xliii; 6. 73, 359; 8. 47, 48, 56, 57, 89, 347, 359, 414, 459.
Col. ——, 5. 372.
——, of Bath, 3. 277; his child killed, 2. 199.
Precaute, an Indian town, 5. 156*n*.
Precious metals, one of the inducements for colonization, 5. 173.
Prentiss, Dr. Caleb, 2. 125.
the Rev. John, 5. xxiii.
Henry, his assistance acknowledged, 7. 92*n*.
Rebecca, daughter of the Rev. John, married the Rev. John Mellen, 5. xxiii.
——, of Rustfield, 4. 338.
Presbyterian Church, the, first in Boston, 6. 12; changed to other denominations, 6. 12; the first in the United States, 6, 29; in Philadelphia, 6. 157.
Presbyterianism, date of its origin, 6. 24; James 1, subscribed to the creed, 6. 25; compared to Episcopalianism, 6. 25–26, 27; cause of its origin, 6. 29; planted in the Middle States, 6. 29; the first in the United States, 6. 29–30; cause of the decline, 6. 170; in New England, 1. 1–37.
Presbyterians, at Boothbay, 6. 19, 34, 156; at Bristol, 6. 160; at Brunswick, 6. 33; at Cape Elizabeth, 3. 275*n*; at Georgetown, 2. 220; 3. 274*n*; 6. 32; 8. 111*n*, 112*n*; at Londondery, 6. 31; at Newburyport, 6. 31–32, 164; at New Castle, 6. 33; at Pleasant cove, 8. 111*n*; at Richmond, 7. 413; at Worcester, 6. 31; settled in Ireland, 6. 6, 8; improved the country, 6. 8; quarrel with the Congregationalists, 6. 13; first church at Ballycarry, 6. 27; not harmonious, 6. 27; classes of, 6. 28; number of in Ireland in 1734, 6. 28; did not flourish in England, 6. 28; retained their purity in America, 6. 28–29; number of in Maine, 6. 30; merged into other denominations, 6. 29, 30–31; Maine a stronghold for, 6. 32; the first Presbytery

formed, 6. 36; last meeting held by, 6. 37; Benjamin Franklin on, 3. 339–340; mentioned, 6. 10, 170; 7. 219.
Presbytery, of Boston, 6. 13, 156; of Philadelphia, 6. 30; of the Eastward, 6. 168, 169.
Prescott, Col. Benjamin, 2. 146.
Gate, 1. 521.
William, 6. 364.
Col. William, 3. 262.
Dr. ——, married Miss —— Clark, 5. xviii; 9. 176.
President and council's relation, cited, 5. 163.
Press, the, a pinion of knowledge, 8. 179.
Preston, England, 1. 355*n*.
Maine, 1. 354, 359.
Edward, 1. 354.
John S., 8. 353.
Presumpscot, the settlement so small that it needed no civil authority, 1. 85; home of Augustin John, 1. 244*n*, 320; Robert Greason lived at, 1. 320; Peter Housing lived at, 1. 320; home of Robert Nichols, 1. 321; mentioned, 2. 148.
falls, 4. 110.
river, Squidrayset the sachem of the tribe on the, 1. 41; claimed as the northern boundary of the Trelawny grant, 1. 48; claimed as the original Casco River, 1. 49; Cleeves and Tucker commenced a settlement on, 1. 68; a bridge built over, 1. 69; Macworth's grant on, 1. 70; mills erected on, 1. 119, 210, 269–270; land on sold to Phillips, 1. 119; Indians sold land on 1. 129; Jordan desired to extend his possessions to, 1. 130; John Wakely settled on, 1. 154, 212; early settlers on, 1. 156; Peter Housing owned land near, 1. 190*n*; Richard Martin lived near 1. 207; families on, 1. 215, 286; land near conveyed to Isaac and Thomas Jones, 1. 259; a road laid out to, 1. 279; James Andrews lived near, 1. 305, 308; Ebenezer Davenport lived near, 1. 308; land at conveyed to Thomas Cloyce and John Gustin, 1. 310, 310*n*; Lewis and John Tucker lived near, 1. 315; a boundary of the Narragansett Township No. vii, 2. 146; boundary of Gorham, 2. 146, 148; mentioned, 1. 42, 65*n*, 68, 76, 114, 118, 120, 121, 123, 128, 140, 153, 221, 298; 2. 85*n*, 138, 140, 162; 3. 336; 4. 108, 110, 111; 6. 210.
Presumskeak, *see* Presumpscot.
Price, a corruption of Ap Rice, 6. 7.
the Rev. Ebenezer, 4. 324, 330.
Ezekiel, 4. 169, 184.
Richard, 3. 340.
Dr. ——, 4. 17.
——, 8. 241.
Prices of liquor, beaver, etc., 1. 71.
Pride, John, signed the petition of 1672, 5. 240.
Prient, a mulatto, 7. 193.
Priestly, Joseph, 7. 382.
Prima Vista, same as New Foundland, 7. 26.
Primitive inhabitants fast dwindling away, 1. 8; refused to adopt the manners of civilization, 1. 8; *see* Indians.
Primrose, the 5. 135.
Prince and Haywood, 1. 491.
Benjamin, 2. 175.
Charles, gave name to New England, 7. 135.
county, 7. 227.
Edward's Island, 7. 27; 8. 135; 9. 101.
George, 6. 309, 356, 360; his voyage of Capt. Waymouth to the coast of Maine, 6. 291–306; 7. 134*n*.
John, his worthies of Devonshire, cited, 4. 239.
of Orange, 9. 26, 31, 47.
of Wales, 7. 479.
Society, 9. 101, 111.
the Rev. Thomas, to establish a government on the Kennebec, 2. 193–194; 7. 36; Dr. Belknap, educated under, 8. 302; his chronological history of New England, cited, 1. 25, 27, 29, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 40, 41, 44, 45, 54, 79*n*; 2. 42*an*, 24*n*, 32, 79*n*, 99; 3. 9; 5. 161*n*, 163*n*, 204, 206*n*, 310*n*; 6. 178*n*, 179*n*; 7. 99, 304*n*; his introduction to Mason's History of the Pequod War, cited, 1. 25.
Walker, 7. 153*n*.
Prince's point, 2. 171.
Princeton, 6. 35.
college, 6. 412; a stronghold of Presbyterianism, 6. 29.
Principal, 1. 450.
Pringle, married Dorcas Willcot, 1. 314.
Pring, Capt. Martin, successfully explored the coast of Maine, 1. 28; 2. 21*a*, 22*a*; 5. 334; 8. 133–134; commander of an expedition to America, 2. 19, 21*a*, 23*a*; 5. 152, 351; in Penobscot bay, 2. 21*a*; 7. 26; gave names to the coast, 2. 21*a*; carried a load of sassafras to England, 2. 22*a*; 5. 334 to meet Challonge, 2. 23*a*; manifesto concerning 23*an*; accompanied by Dehamda, 2. 21; 5. 328; 6. 297, captured by the Spanish, 3. 291; his course to be followed by Challonge, 5. 333; in command of the second colony sent out, 5. 333–334; did not meet Challonge, 5. 334;

Pring, Capt. Martin—continued.
left Nahanda, 5. 334; gave a favorable report of the country, 5. 334; discovered the Kennebec, 6. 297; visited the Fox Islands, 7. 26; mentioned, 5. 156, 177, 195, 195*n*, 6. 305; 7. 255*n*; 9. 302.
Prison, at Falmouth, dilapidated, 1. 166; a new one to be erected, 1. 166–167, 182*n*; Fort Loyal to be used as one, 1. 270–271.
ships, 6. 368; 9. 179.
Prissillah, the, at Boston with German settlers, 8. 223.
Privateers, *see* Arnold, the.
Privy Council, the, 5. 276, 276*n*; 9. 49.
Probate office, Boston, 9. 63, 65.
Proctor, Jonas, 9. 204.
Samuel, married Susannah Brackett, 1. 236*n*, 306.
Lieut. ——, 7. 325, 326.
Professional schools in Maine, 8. 177.
Profonde, La, sent to capture Fort William Henry, 7. 63; commanded by De Bonaventure, 7. 63.
Proprietors of Scarborough, 3. 130.
of the Kennebec Purchase, 5. lix, lx.
Prospect, 5. 377*n*; 6. 200; 8. 110.
harbor, 5. 378*n*.
Protestant Episcopal Church, the History of, by the Rev. Edward Ballard, 6. 171–202.
Episcopal Missionary Society, 6. 201.
Protestantism, Pemaquid a bulwark of, 5. 174, 278; the Jesuits jealous of, 7. 58.
Protestants, came from France to America, 4. 78; came from Germany, 4. 78; came from Ireland, 6. 5, 10; mentioned, 9. 98, 99. 103.
Proud, Robert, History of Pemaquid, cited, 5. 10.
Prout, Ebenezer, 3. 221.
Elizabeth, 3. 221.
family, 3. 221*n*.
family manuscript cited, 3. 173*n*.
Joseph, 3. 221; a letter of cited, 1. 293*n*; owned Scottow hill, 3. 219; a commissary, 3. 173, 235; orders to, 3. 235–236; a son of Timothy, 3. 221.
Lydia, 3. 221, 221*n*; married Capt. Timothy McDaniel, 3. 218.
Mary, married Alexander Kirkwood, 3. 216, 221; a daughter of Timothy, 3. 221, 221*n*.
Timothy, claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236; purchased the Scottow estate, 2. 237*n*; his daughter married Capt. Alex. Kirkwood, 3. 216; his daughter married Capt. Timothy McDaniel, 3. 218; purchased Cammock point, 3. 221; married Lydia Savage, 3. 221; a biographical notice of, 3. 221.
Timothy, jr., 3. 221, 221*n*.
Prout's neck, purchased by Timothy Prout, 2. 237*n*; formerly Black Point, 9. 209–210; mentioned, 3. 215; 9. 210.
Provender, J., 2. 173.
Providence, a thriving town, 4. 268; four sects in, 4. 268; Thomas Burgess settled in, 7. 430; Thomas M. Burgess, mayor of, 7. 430; mentioned, 2. 145; 5. 440; 6. 354; 7. 429, 432.
island of, 9. 16, 49.
Province house, former residence of Peter Sargeant, 9. 67; burned, 9. 87.
of New Somersetshire, former name of Maine, 1. 64.
of the Duke of York, 5. xx, xxi.
road, the, 3. 167.
Provincial Congress, 2. 212, 213, 216, 243, 246; 6. 48*n*, 162; 7. 7, 9.
Council of Maine, 2. 50.
Provost, Sir George, 9. 195, 198, 199.
Prudence, ——, of Stark, 4. 312.
Prudent, ——, of Stark, 4. 312.
Prussia, 5. 407.
Pruyn, the Hon. John V. L., 5. 2*n*.
Psalm of Life, the, quoted, 5. lxviii.
Ptolmy, Claudius, 2. 17*a*.
Public house, opened in Falmouth, 1. 258–259; *see* Ordinaries.
Puck, 3. 92.
Puckanumbamet, 8. 212*n*.
Pudding, Jack, 2. 233, 234, 236; 4. 219, 231.
Puddington, George, lived at Agamenticus, 1. 364; his wife indicted, 1. 364; to receive ten pounds from George Burdett, 1. 366; a deputy, 1. 367.
John, 1. 267; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; married Martha Munjoy, 1. 256.
Mary, indicted, 1. 364; to make a public confession, 1. 365.
Puddlestone island, 3. 361, 370.
Pullin, Richard, married Elinor Brackett, 1. 306.
Pulpooduck, definition of, 1. 207*n*; *see* Purpooduck.
Pumgustuk river, the, 2. 178.
Pumpkin island, visited by the Popham colonists, 3. 294*n*.
Pumpkins, as a consideration in the purchase of land, 2. 190.
Puncheon, ——, married Joanna Edgecomb, 3. 25.
Punishments, inflicted on the early colonists, 1. 185; 2. 185; 3. 57, 57*n*, 135; *see* also cage, ducking stool, gauntelope, stocks and whipping post.
Purchase, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, 1. 40.
Elizabeth, widow of Thomas, 3. 320*n*; married John Blaney, 1. 40; 3. 320*n*.
Jane, daughter of Thomas, 1. 40.

Samuel, his Pilgrimage cited, 2. 17*a*, 28*a*, 30*a*, 32, 76*a*, 189; 3. 284, 285; 5. 153, 155, 156, 157, 164, 165, 169, 310; 6. 173*n*; 7. 99, 101, 102, 133, 134, 135; 9. 302.

Thomas, his widow married John Blaney, 1. 40; 3. 320*n*; children of, 1. 40; the place of his settlement, 1. 40, 80, 236*n*; 3. 316, 317, 320; the extent of his purchase, 1. 40*n*, 80*n*; 3. 312–315; conveyed his land to the Massachusetts Company, 1. 40*n*; 3. 317; date of the grant to, 1. 80*n*; at the first court held in Maine, 1. 84; lived at Pejepscot, 1. 211; 3. 329, 330, 331, 332, 333; his house robbed, 1. 211; accused of injury to the Indians, 1. 211; a commissioner, 1. 364; 3. 36; ordered to appear before the council, 1. 546; sold land to Thomas Stevens, 3. 315; received a grant from the king and the council of Plymouth, 3. 316, 325, 326, 330, 331; the existence of the patent doubted, 3. 316; the patent recognized, 3. 316–317; his business, 3. 317, 329; his house and the patent burned, 3. 317, 330; built a stone house, 3. 317, 320; the first settler in the neighborhood, 3. 317; Christopher Lawson in his employ, 3. 317, 329; acknowledged the jurisdiction of Mass., 3. 317; a magistrate, 3. 317, 330, 332; sold land to various settlers, 3. 317; Sir Christopher Gardiner lived with, 3. 317–318, 318*n*; driven from Pejepscot, 3. 318; returned for a short time, 3. 318; went to Boston and then to England, 3. 318, 332; married Mary Grace, 3. 318*n*; annoyed by a trading post, 3. 322, 332; his claim more than the Pejepscot settlement, 3. 324*n*; employed John Riding, 3. 329; had trouble with Clarke and Lake, 3. 330; mentioned, 1. 550; 2. 194; 9. 310.

Thomas jr., 1. 40.

Purinton, ——, 8. 363.

Puritan commonwealth, the, held a court at Pemaquid, 5. 248; the history of, *see* Oliver Peter.

Puritanism, not general in Maine, 4. 70; tinctured the early history of New England, 5. 160; leavened the English mind, 5. 227; the cause of the growth of New England, 5. 227; preserved both the Englands from the French, 5. 273; date of its origin, 6. 24.

Puritans, excited, over the idea of a general government of New England, 2. 54*a*; those bound for New England met by Sir F. Gorges, 2. 54*a*; indebted to Gorges for assistance, 55*a*; in New Hampshire, 2. 61*an*; Maine objected to being ruled by, 2. 62*an*; disliked by Morton and Gardiner, 2. 78*a*; the character of, 2. 270–271; overwhelmed the settlers of Maine, 5. xxii; their reason for governing Maine, 5. 234; the influence of progressive, 5. 237; involved in expense during King Philip's war, 5. 255; promptly sent help to the east, 5. 255; opposed the carrying of fugitives from Maine to New York, 5. 255–256; their traders disturb Pemaquid, 5. 264; cause of the name, 6. 24; adhered to Calvin, 6. 24; not the common fathers of New England, 6. 179; mentioned, 4. 80; 5. 141, 175, 233, 236, 238, 263, 265; 6. 176*n*, 178, 184, 185, 361; 7. 415; 8. 205, 438; 9. 22, 214*n*, 315*n*, 320, 323.

Purpooduck, the original name and definition of, 1. 112, 297*n*; 4. 116; land at sold to Phippen, 1. 113; the Stanfords resided at, 1. 113, 251*n*, 322; Joseph Phippen moved, to, 1. 151, 322; the inhabitants of, 1. 216, 286, 303; home of John Wallis, 1. 220*n*, 251, 323; Joel Madefer, lived at, 1. 251*n*, 321; Robert Haines lived at, 1. 251*n*, 320; Ingersoll built a grist mill at, 1. 269; abandoned by the garrison, 1. 303; home of Jacob and Lawrence Davis, 1. 309, 320; home of John Parrott, 1. 310, 322; home of Philip Gammon, 1. 310, 320; home of Dennis Morough, 1. 313, 321; home of Matthew Pauling, 1. 317, 322; home of John Lane, 1. 317, 321; home of Thomas Walter, 1. 317, 323; home of Henry Bailey, 1. 319; home of Philip Le Bretton, 1. 319; home of John Brown (sen.) 1. 319, 320; home of John Edwards, 1. 320; home of Jacob Freeze, 1. 320; home of John Harris, 1. 321; home of John Holman, 1. 321; home of William James, 1. 321; home of Thomas Loveitt, 1. 321; home of Joseph Morgan, 1. 321; home of Thomas Page, 1. 322; home of Sampson Penley, 1. 322; home of David Phippen, 1. 322; home of Leonard Slew, 1. 322; home of Clement Swett, 1. 322; home of Ralph Turner, 1. 322; home of Benjamin Wallis, 1. 323; home of Josiah Wallis, 1. 323; 3. 140; home of Nathaniel White, 1. 323; home of Thomas Wallis, 1. 323; home of Michael Webber, 1. 324; home of Josiah White, 1. 323; home of Zachariah White, 1. 323; attacked by Indians, 1703, 3. 140; only one

Purpooduck—continued.
house there in 1717, 3. 227; a part of Cape Elizabeth, 4. 108; *see* also Papooduck.
point, the original name for Spring point, 1. 112*n*; home of John Wallis, 1. 206, 316; a road laid out to, 1. 278; Major Church anchored off, 1. 303; called Papooduck point, which *see*.
Purrington, Humphrey, 2. 208.
James, lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*.
Pusey, ——, 8. 492.
Putnam, Jasper, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Jesse, 3. 246.
Gen. Rufus, letter of on Shay's rebellion, 2. 250–254; deceived, 2. 253; at the battle of Bunker Hill, 3. 262; as an agent to treat with the Indians, 7. 8.
Samuel, 6. 364.
the, burned, 7. 126.
——, teacher at Belfast academy, 8. 172.
Pynchon, Col. John, to negotiate a treaty with the Marquas, 5. 278.
——, cited, 5. 206*n*.
Pyrenees, the, 6. 110; 7. 41, 41*n*.
Pyrrhus, 6. 148.

Quabacook, Indian name of Merrymeeting bay, 2. 204; 3. 312, 314, 333; 4. 109.
Quabeag bay, 4. 109.
Quack, the name given to an island by Levett, 1. 151*n*; the definition of uncertain, 1. 150*n*–151*n*.
called York by Levett, 1. 42, 149*n*; 2. 84, 85*n*, 88; 5. 188.
a, practicing in 1796, 4. 319.
Quahaug, a species of clam, 1. 151*n*.
Quakerism, the only instance of punishment for in Maine, 3. 71; a Fast Day kept to prevent the spread of, 7. 221.
Quakers, Edward Hutchinson opposed the punishment of, 1. 342*n*; ordered to obey the laws, 1. 398–399; not to be hung, 1. 399; none in Minot, 2. 130; whipped, 3. 154; driven from New Hampshire, 7. 220; in Berwick, 7. 220; in Boston, 6. 285; in Eliot, 7. 221; in Maine, 3. 154; in Providence, 4. 268; in Rhode Island, 6. 288; mentioned, 4. 351; 7. 220, 221; *see* Friends.
Qualebeenewes, 6. 253.
Quampeagan, definition of, 4. 109.
Quamphegan, a sawmill at, 1. 269.
Quamscook pond, 4. 109.
Quantabacook pond, 4. 109.
Quantin, ——, a Jesuit sent to America, 1. 429; *see* Quentin.
Quarterly Register, cited, 8. 176.
Quatre Bras, 4. 10.
Quebec, manuscripts of the Jesuits taken to, 1. 412; the distance of from Norridgewock, 1. 437; the minister at Nanrantsonoke to be sent to, 1. 441; visited by Indians, 1. 441; Râle pressed to retire to for safety, 1. 444; settled by the French, 2. 67; Frontenac in command at, 2. 240; colonial prisoners sent to, 1. 301; 3. 137; 6. 191; 7. 60; Peerpole made a religious pilgrimage to, 4. 31*n*; John Jones escaped to, 4. 43; the capture of opened the woods of Maine to the emigrant, 4. 75; the northern Gibralter, 4. 78; called Kebec, 4. 105; definition of, 4. 105; foundations laid by Champlain, 5. 178; the metropolis of New France, 5. 178; the scene of the decision between two nations and two principles, 5. 178; captured by David Kirk, 5. 196; 9. 102; smaller in 1629 than Pemaquid, 5. 196; an unsuccessful attack upon, 5. 281; 9. 28, 30, 34*n*, 36; St. Castine at, 6. 111; the Indians early learned the way to, 6. 236; probably supplied the Indians with arms, 6. 236–237; land near granted to the Pennacooks, 6. 238; closely connected to Indian settlements, 6. 240; Wonnolancet moved to, 6. 237; William Groton at the siege of, 6. 368; Madockawando a frequent visitor at, 7. 44; all the councils held at, 8. 215; Frontenac summoned, 1690, to surrender, 9. 31; the seat of French power,
(1754) 1754, 8. 222; the congress of
1759, 3. 176; surrendered to the
(1759) English, 1759, 2. 241; 4. 75, 241; 6. 242; 7. 295; by the fall of France lost her dominion over Maine, 7. 248; Arnold in com-
(1775) mand of the 1775 expedition against, 1. 447, 470; seen from the Chaudiere, 1. 449; but few regulars at, 1. 477, 517; Arnold desired news from, 1. 479; frigates at, 1. 480, 481, 482, 483, 488, 492, 493; the people apprised of Arnold's approach, 1. 481; the people of not opposed to Arnold, 1. 484, 489; the people in confusion, 1. 485–497; Arnold demanded the surrender of, 1. 486–487; number of troops in, 1. 488; Arnold retired from, 1. 488; Arnold confident of his success, 1. 491, 494; Arnold's folly the cause of his failure, 1. 517; the capture not in the end important, 1. 517; reinforced by Carleton, 1. 519; the first man to fall at, 1. 519; the prisoners at paroled, 1. 527; the English government desired direct communication with Halifax,

8. 18, 19; mentioned, 1. 448, 469, 470, 472, 478, 507*n*, 515*n*, 516, 528, 529, 530, 531; 2. 168, 182, 199; 5. 178*n*, 289, 325*n*; 6. 212, 275, 276, 282; 7. 48, 49, 58, 62, 69, 71*n*, 79, 80, 169, 175, 193, 256, 259, 389, 390, 391, 415; 8. 14, 19, 93, 104, 147*n*, 192*n*, 235, 239, 244, 271; 9. 43, 102, 198, 199, 200, 224.
the district of, 8. 349.
the province of, 8. 22, 23, 26.
Queen Anne's War, the proportion of the population diminished during 4. 74; trade extinct during, 4. 74; mentioned, 2. 241; 3. 140, 144.
Mab, 3. 92.
Regent, 1. 428; *see* Marie de Medci.
street, owners of lots bound by, 1. 247; now Congress street, 247, 249.
Queenstown, 9. 186.
Quentin, Pere, ——, came to America, 1. 412; 8. 323; carried to Virginia, 8. 329; with Argall on his second expedition, 8. 330.
Quequaroomanit, 3. 362.
Querenebuit, 3. 362, 371.
Quibban, 2. 145.
Quibiquesson river, 5. 156*n*, 157*n*; 7. 99.
Quimby, Moses, 6. 355, 373.
Quincy, 3. 160*n*, 254, 255.
Edmund, at Georgetown, 3. 361; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 253; autograph of, 6. 253.
Eliza Susan, 7. 231.
Hall, 3. 268,
Josiah, 2. 11*a*; 4. 6; 5. lxii; 8. 451.
Hon. Josiah, of Grafton county, 9. 240.
Josiah, jr., married Abigail Phillips, 7. 234; death of, 7. 235; his son, 7. 235*n*.
Josiah, 3d, 7. 235*n*.
Quinibequy river, Champlain, at, 7. 255, 257, 259; called the Sheepscott, 7. 257.
Quinnawus, 6. 258.
Quinoise, 3. 412, 428, 435, 439, 440.
Quincius, 4. 172, 174, 176, 177, 181, 184; 8. 211*n*;
Quint, Mrs, ——, of N. Vineyard, 4. 397.
Quirebooset, 6. 258.
Quoag, the Indian name for Quahaug, 1. 151*n*.
Quoddy, name given to Acadia, 2. 16*a*.
Indians, the, 4. 192.
Quo warranto, 1. 238; 9. 311, 320, 340.

Rabskine, Jacob, lived at Blue Point, 3. 83.
Ragged mountain, 6. 294.
Railroad. the first in the United States, 3. 254.
Railway questions became political questions, 8. 366.
Rainbow, the, at Townsend, 6. 162.
Raines, Ellen, indicted for slander, 9. 383.
Capt. Francis, an associate, 1. 197; lived at York, 1. 197; chosen lieutenant of York, 1. 371, 373; a grand juryman, 1. 371; resigned his captaincy, 1. 374; fined for presuming to act as midwife, 1. 380; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; his wife fined for slander, 9. 383; mentioned, 1. 396; 9. 381.
Raines, Nathaniel, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Rainsford, ——, 9. 32.
Ràle, *see* Ralle.
Raleigh, N. C., 2. 74*a*.
Sir Walter, unsuccessful at colonization, 2. 19*a*; a valuable result from his attempts, 2. 19*a*; Popham and his sentence, 2. 24*a*, 25*a*; how tried, 2. 24*a*; Coke's brutal conduct, 2. 25*a*; a relative of Champernoun, 2. 63*an*; an enemy of Essex, 2. 68*a*; advised Gorges to abandon Essex, 2. 68*a*; proprietor of the whole coast of America, 5. 152; mentioned, 2. 74; 4. 68; 5. 344, 345; 9. 301; Life of, *see* Harrison, J. Morrison.
Ralleau, Sieur ——, with Champlain, 7. 250; sent as agent to France, 2. 251; returned to America, 2. 264.
Ralle, Sabastian, variety of ways of spelling his name, 1. 412*n*; killed by Jacques, 1. 412*n*, 442; 2. 198; 3. 152, 313*n*; 4. 74; 6. 17, 235, 239; 7. 86; identified in the relations between the natives, 1. 436; a remarkable character, 1. 436–437, 443, 444, 445; his abode at Nanrantsouk, 1. 437; 7. 83; 8. 144; a dictator of his flock, 1. 438; 5. 299; 8. 144; feared the approach of the Amalingans, 1. 438; his address to his people, 1. 438–439; sent a message to the Amalingans, 1. 440; visited the Amalingans, 1. 440; his mode of life, 1. 442; attended the Indians in all their expeditions, 1. 442; buried, 1. 443; his grave, 1. 511; endeavored to prolong the Indian war, 2. 197; his papers captured, 2. 197; fired on the English troops, 2. 198; a force sent to capture, 3. 150; his papers disclosed his intentions, 3. 150; an incendiary of mischief, 3. 314; letter to Gov. Dummer, 3. 370; date of his coming to Norridgewock, 4. 98; his remarks upon the Indian language, 2. 98; his knowledge of Indian trails, 5. 325*n*; among the Illinois, 6. 217; instigated the Indians against the English, 6. 235;

Ralle, Sabastian—continued.
alarmed at the influence of the English, 7. 83; at the Arrowsic Indian conference, 7. 83–84; letters of cited, 6. 212, 213, 217, 218, 220; mentioned, 1. 420; 4. 95, 110; 6. 207, 211, 225, 240; 7. 58; 9. 259; his dictionary of the Indian language, in Harvard College, 4. 95; published, 4. 95; editor of 4. 95; described, 4. 96; Humboldt, urged the publication of, 6. 208; extracts from, 4. 100; cited, 1. 414*n*, 418*n*, 442, 466; 2. 16*an*; 4. 99, 104; 6. 213*n*, 215, 215*n*; 9. 262, 264, 266*n*, 268, 274, 277, 278, 285, 286, 287, 288, 291, 294.
Ram island, within the limits of ancient Falmouth, 1. 145; owned by James Andrews, 1. 146*n*, 150; sold to John Rouse, 1. 150.
Ramanascho, consented to the deed to John Wadleigh, 1. 357, 385; paid for her quitclaim, 1. 358.
Ramassoc river, 5. 156*n*, 157*n*.
Ramelin, Capt. ——, 5. 368.
Ramsay, Dr. Alex., 8. 164, 179.
Ramsdell, Joseph, killed, 1. 302; his scalp taken from the enemy, 1. 304.
Ramusio, G. B., 8. 332.
Rand, the Rev. Asa, preached in Gorham, 2. 147.
Joshua, 4. 364.
the Rev. William, 4. 272.
Randall, Benjamin, 4. 397; 6. 355.
Elder Benjamin, of New Durham, first to openly preach the doctrines of the Freewill Baptists, 7. 222.
the Hon. Benjamin, 6. 373.
James, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
John, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Margery, divorced, 1. 370.
Phineas, 4. 347, 348, 368.
the Rev. ——, 4. 312, 316.
Randolph town, 2. 187.
Edmund, 8. 12.
Edward, visited Pemaquid, 5. 267; quarreled with Andros, 5. 267; let out a few true words, 5. 267–268; in a Boston gaol, 5. 275*n*; hated by the colonists, 8. 191*n*; his opinion of Palmer and West, 8. 191*n*; mentioned, 7. 56, 69; a letter of cited, 5. 267, 268*n*; his report cited, 5. 256*n*, 275*n*.
John, 5. xxxvii.
Rangers, Les Isles, 7. 257.
Ransford, David, 5. 57.
Rantoul, Robert jr., 8. 443.
Rapid des Diables, 1. 449–450.
Rappahannoc, 6. 30.
Rashby, John, 5. 33, 34, 40.
Rasle, *see* Ralle.
Raspberries, abundant, 3. 293; 5. 158.
Raspices, 5. 158.
Ratcliff, 3. 287; 5. 311.
the Rev. Robert, 9. 23*n*.
Ratisbon, 6. 327.
Rattlesnake brook, 4. 289, 289*n*.
Raudot, M. ——, 6. 276; 7. 80, 81, 82.
Rawson, Edward, letter to Godfrey, 1. 101; paper warfare with Godfrey, 4. 340–342; 9. 320; mentioned, 1. 391, 395; 2. 260; 5. 241,
Raye, Caleb, 4. 224; 5. 57, 100, 102; 7. 55*n*.
Raymond, John, 3. 330.
Raymondtown, 4. 301, 308, 337, 359, 385, 386, 403.
Raynal, Abbe ——, his history of the British Dominions in North America, cited, 5. 298*n*; 7. 45, 46.
Raynes, Joshua, a shipbuilder, 2. 209; served in the war of the revolution, 2. 214.
Raynes, *see* Raines.
Raynol, Capt. Nicholas, 5. 236.
Razilli, Isaac de, governor of Acadia, 6. 109; 7. 33; built a fort at La Have, 7. 33; took possession of the country, 7. 33; subordinate officers of, 7. 33; death of, 6. 110.
Reach, incorporated, 2. 217.
Readfield, formerly a part of Pond Town, 2. 285; number of Baptists in, 4. 306; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 306; Elder Mudge in, 7. 282, mentioned, 2. 285; 4. 339; 7. 280, 287.
Readfield circuit, 4. 370; 7. 227.
Readfield corner, 4. 36.
Reading, 1. 244*n*; 2. 144; 5. xxiii; 9. 328*n*.
Elinor, 1. 236*n*.
the Deanery of, 2. 257*n*.
Thomas, his daughter married Henry Donnell, 1. 148, 309; died, 1. 148; his widow lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; he lived at Saco, 1. 309; moved to York, 1. 309.
Read, ——, 4. 308.
Read, *see* Reed.
Real, value of a, 6. 120*n*.
Reckes, ——9. 330*n*.
Récollet friars, 9. 109.
Recompense island, a name given to Great Chebeag, 1. 147; origin of the name, 1. 148*n*.
Record, Dominicus, 2. 117.
——, of Buckfield Mills, 4. 360.
Office, London, 9. 352, 365.
Records, a reason for their being lost, 8. 296; of Falmouth destroyed by the Indians, 4. 229; thought to have been carried to Canada, 4. 230; of Maine, the condition of, 1. 363; of Mass. bay colony, 2. 46;

of North Yarmouth, destroyed, 4. 229; of the council of New England, 9. 119*n*; of the eastern land claims, 4. 209; of the Mercer's company, 9. 305*n*; of the Pemaquid propietors, 5. 301; of Trelawny, thought to be destroyed, 1. 49*n*; of York, extracts from, 1. 363–391.
Redbank, Col. Green at, 1. 529.
Red cedars, 1. 510.
Redding, Richard, 5. 37, 39, 41, 237*n*.
Reding, John, his deposition in full, 3. 329–330; employed by Purchase, 3. 329.
Thomas, lived at Cousin's river, 2. 171.
Redington, Asa, jr., 8. 168, 287.
Redknap, J., signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 253; signature of, 6. 253.
Redwood, Abraham, 4. 269.
Reed, Andrew, 6. 156, 158, 162, 163.
Col. Isaac G., lived at Waldoborough, 6. 76, 369; graduated from Harvard College, 6. 76; his character, 6. 76–77; commissioned a colonel, 6. 77; held public offices, 6. 77; died, 6. 77.
Sarah, married Stephen Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
William, 3. 334.
——, purchased land of Codman, 6. 132; sold the same to John May, 6. 133.
——, of Middleton, 4. 308, 341, 364, 394.
——, of North Yarmouth, 2. 181.
Mrs. ——, of Middleton, 4. 394.
Reedstown, 4. 394.
Reformed Church, the, 5. xl*n*; 6. 176*n*.
German Church, 5. 404, 405.
Regicides, the, 9. 330.
Rehoboth, 1. 315; 2. 145; 4. 269.
Reid family, 6. 14.
Dr. ——, 6. 27.
Relations des Jesuits, cited, 7. 97*n*, 98, 101; 8. 325.
Relics, found at Sheepscott farms, 9. 140, 140*n*.
Religious condition of Maine, 1. 161.
denominations of Maine, 7. 217–229; services held by early voyagers, 6. 175, 175*n*, 176*n*; 7. 302; the first established in New England, 6. 176*n*.
worship in the South, 1803, 7. 413.
Remarks on old coins found at Portland and Richmond's island, 6. 127–151; on the fight at Piggwacket, 4. 290–292; on the Indian language, 1. 412–427; on the voyage of Capt. Weymouth, 5. 307–338.
Remick, Nathaniel, 4. 205.
Remington, Jonathan, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Remuck, Christian, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Remuneration, for the commander at Fort Loyal, 1. 265–266, 268; of clergymen, 1. 262, 346, 347, 397; 2. 114, 118, 221, 223, 224; 3. 155, 158, 159, 161, 274, 276; 4. 244–245, 247–248; of schoolmasters, 3. 168.
Renauld, Jean, 7. 70, 70*n*.
Renolds, William, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Renolds, *see* Reynolds.
Report of Lincoln county commissioners, 5. 154*n*, 198*n*; of the Mass. commissioners on Pemaquid, 1. 36.
Representatives from Falmouth, 1. 274; in Maine, 1. 267.
Reskeagan island, owned by John Parker, 2. 190, 192; owned in part by Thomas Webber, 2. 191; mentioned, 2. 202, 207; 4. 109.
Restigouche, the, 8. 21, 25.
Retail dealers, licensed, 1. 201, 279.
Retz, the Rev. Augustus, F.R.B., settled at Waldoborough, 5. 404–405, 407; lived in Pennsylvania, 5. 404; death of, 5. 405, 407–408; a monument erected to, 5. 411.
Revere House, the, 7. 470.
Reversby, John, his Memoirs and Travels cited, 7. 145*n*.
Revolution in New England Justified, the, cited, 5. 169, 268, 269; 7. 56.
war of the, men from Bath who served in, 2. 214; the O'Brien family in, 2. 242; a war of feeling, 2. 242; the first English naval officer killed in, 2. 245; the news of an all absorbing topic, 3. 205; soldiers of Maine who served in, 3. 203, 204, 220, 225; scarcely impeded the progress of Maine, 4. 78; Samuel Parris served in, 5. xl; Gen. William Lithgow served in, 6. 52; 8. 287; the influence of the Rev. John Murray during, 6. 161–164; William Groton served in, 6. 368; John Cleaveland served in, 6. 384; acts that led to it, 7. 161–162; the true year of in New York, 7. 162–163; began in colonial poverty, 7. 163; the country in a poor condition at the end of, 7. 353; Robert Lithgow served in, 8. 287; Lemuel Cook served in, 9. 159; William Hutchings served in, 9. 159–161; the last New England pensioner of, 9. 159, 164; the last New York pensioner of, 9. 159; Capt. Joseph Chandler served in, 9. 169; Gen. John Chandler served in, 9. 170, 178; mentioned, 2. 215, 279, 286, 293, 294; 4. 43, 53, 222, 224, 248, 284*n*, 288*n*; 5. lvii, 275, 386, 418; 6. 10, 46, 48*n*, 107, 118, 233, 242, 354, 366; 7. 205, 219,

Revolution, war of the—continued. 430, 487; 8. 95, 117, 287, 302, 350, 413; 9. 239.
Revolutionary army, 6. 355; 8. 412.
Rewenawando, 3. 357.
Reynolds, William, a commissioner, 2. 233, 234; *see* Renolds.
Rhenish Prussia, 5. 407.
Rhine, the, 6. 322.
Rhode island, John Coe moved to, 1. 154*n*; William Hutchinson died in, 1. 341*n*, 342*n*; troops from Bath sent to, 2. 214; shielded from the grasp of Mass., 4. 70; an asylum for the persecuted, 4. 71-72; impressed with the ideas of the early settlers, 4. 72; called Rodeillant, 6. 288; Cadillac's account of, 6. 288; a place of retreat for pirates, 6. 288; Cadillac desired to destroy the colony, 6. 288–289; mentioned, 1. 259, 260*n*, 314, 500, 501*n*; 2. 42*n*, 134, 292; 3. 276, 416; 4. 67, 233, 267, 269, 270, 411; 5. lxi; 6. 56*n*, 354; 7. 154, 161, 308*n*, 328, 335, 404, 419, 429, 430; 8. 127, 128, 132, 138, 190*n*, 191; 9. 46, 248; the annals of mentioned, 5. 141.
Island Historical Society, 4. 5.
Rial, the, introduced, 6. 149; value of, 6. 149.
Rice, Benjamin, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Elizabeth, married John G. Coffin, 4. 249*n*.
Francis, 8. 51.
Gideon, 3. 204.
Mrs. Henry, 7. 152, 207*n*.
the Rev. Jacob, biographical notice of, 4. 280*n*.
James, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Dr. Jesse, 2. 114, 115, 120, 122.
Capt. John, head of the company to go to Cambridge, 3. 196; letter to Dr. Southgate, 3. 196, 197; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Lemuel, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Richard D., 4. 316, 330; 6. 62; 8. 473; 9. 176, 243.
Thomas, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Thomas, of Bath, 2. 218.
Dr. Thomas, 8. 8.
the Hon. Thomas, son, of Richard, 6. 62; built of 6. 62*n*; practiced at Winslow, 6. 62, 62*n*; graduated from Harvard College, 6. 62*n*; member of Congress, 6. 62, 62*n*; death of, 6. 62, 62*n*; mentioned, 4. 15, 16; 8. 160, 207*n*.
Rich, Ezekiel, 4. 302.
Obadiah, his catalogue of books relating to America, cited, 2. viii.
Samuel, 3. 180.
Richard I, 6. 151.
III, 1. 66*n*; 4. 91.
Richards, Henry, 7. 212.
John, purchased Arrowsic island, 2. 191–192; sold the same to Clarke and Lake, 2. 192; mentioned, 2. 194; 3. 332.
John, attorney for William Bingham, 7. 153*n*, 356, 357.
Joseph, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Richardson, Gen. Alford, 8. 178.
the Rev. Gideon, graduated from Harvard College, 1. 340; minister at Wells, 1. 340, 348; died, 1. 348, 349.
H. W., the Pemaquid county under the Stuarts, 8. 181–195.
William, 2. 209.
elder Zebadial, 225.
Lieut. ——, in command of the friendly Indians, 3. 113; killed, 3. 114.
——, of Jay, 4. 363.
Mrs. ——, of Wiscasset, 4. 330.
Richelieu, Cardinal, Armand Jean du Plessis, 9. 100.
Richman's island now Richmond's island, 1. 41*n*.
Richmond village, 3. 274, 383, 384, 434.
Virginia, 7. 413; 8. 436.
the Duke of, 1. 41, 66*n*; 2. 54.
John, did not own Richmond's island, 1. 41*n*; sold powder to Winter, 1. 72*n*.
island, Bagnall settled at 1. 41, 51, 80*n*, 118, 202; 3. 10; 6. 137; formerly a part of Falmouth, 1. 41, 145; the origin of the name uncertain, 1. 41*n*; owned by Robert Jordan, 1. 41*n*, 177, 232, 235; 3. 74; Black Will killed at, 1. 42–43; discovery of coins and a ring at, 1. 43*n*, 51*n*; 5. 174*n*; 6. 129, 151, 143–144; the position of, 1. 51–52; 6. 137; described, 1. 52, 551; Richard Gibson at, 1. 52; 6. 180; a church probably established at, 1. 52; 6. 138, 181; Bagnall had no title to, 1. 52; granted to Trelawny and Goodyear, 1. 52, 5. 170; 6. 137–138, 181; 7. 364; ships built at, 1. 54, 55, 56; fish cured at, 1. 55; 4. 23; the business at pursued with activity, 1. 56, 72, 202, 280; 4. 23; 6. 138; the trade at declined for want of capital, 1. 57, 279; 6. 138; deserted, 1. 57; 5. 174; Jocelyn at, 1. 77; 3. 90; probably governed by Winter, 1. 85; included in Lygonia, 1. 97; Bagnall murdered at, 1. 118; to pay taxes to Falmouth, 1. 152; attacked by the Indians, 1. 227, 303*n*; the attack the last near Falmouth, 1. 228; inventory of Trelawny's goods at, 1. 538–540; court set at, 1. 536;

Jordan a magistrate for, 2. 64*a*; home of John Winter, 3. 14; 6. 138; fishing business at broken up, 3. 74; vessel captured at, 3. iii; Trelawny had an extensive business at, 4. 23; early an important post, 5. 174; 7. 260; shipping at, 5. 174; trade with Europe, 5. 174; only a solitary farmhouse remaining at, 5. 174; the outrage at, 5. 206; why the settlement was not assisted by Mass., 5. 206; 6. 138; mentioned, 1. 59, 71, 76, 104, 151, 234*n*, 324, 384; 3. 11*n*, 45, 138, 182; 4. 158; 5. 42, 224; 7. 304; 9. 130, 367.
the, owned by Trelawny, 1. 41, 41*n*; used for trading, 1. 41*n*; built, 1. 54; 6. 138; sent with merchandise to England, 1. 57, 536, 537, 6. 138; employed at Richmond's island, 1. 56; arrived in America, 1. 234*n* value of her cargo, 4. 23.
——, 8. 241.
Ricker, the Rev. George, 2. 123, 127, 129.
——, of Buckfield, 4. 390.
Ridclef, the Rev. ——., 4. 330.
Rider, John, signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; lived at Back cove, 1. 216, 322.
Rider, Phineas, purchased land of Cleeves, 1. 121; lived at Falmouth, 1. 123, 188, 216; desired Mass. to settle the controversy between Cleeves and Jordan, 1. 141; his land in the possession of Anthony Bracket, 1. 154; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; a juror, 1. 188; executed Thomas Skilling's will, 1. 194; a commissioner, 1. 200; did not return to Falmouth after the Indian war, 1. 250; mentioned, 1. 123.
Rigby, Alexander, in possession of Winter harbor, 1. 46; a deed from, 1. 65*n*; deed to Cleeves, 1. 67, 145; purchased Ligonia, 1. 90; appointed Cleeves as his deputy, 1. 90, 115; 3. 32, 40; his party triumphant, 1. 92; Cleeves and Tucker supported his title, 1. 95; the decision in his favor the result of politics, 1. 96; his patent not sustained, 1. 96; his patent declared valid by the commissioners, 1. 96; 3. 40; Cleeves made grants in his favor, 1. 97; offices held by, 1. 97*n*; petitioned the Lord Protector for aid, 1. 97*n*; death of, 1. 99; 3. 32–33, 41; 4. 70; grant accepted by Baker and Knight, 1. 355–356; his patent not the foundation of subsequent action, 1. 356–357; his patent not from the king, 1. 546; his authority denied, 1. 548, 549, 550; the leaders of his opposers. 1. 549; purchased the Plough Patent, 1. 546; 3. 32; a member of the long parliament, 3. 32; 4. 69; land claimed by, 3. 32; succeeded in his claim, 3. 32; established a government, 3. 32, 41; bequeathed the province to his son, 3. 41–42; a rival of Gorges, 4. 69; an Episcopalian, 4. 69; in possession of Dye's patent, 3. 32; 5. xxi; gave the name to Lygonia, 5. xxi; mentioned, 1. 93, 99, 115, 146, 535; 3. 22, 26, 42, 67, 77, 83, 317, 331, 332.
claim, the, 3. 32; 9. 309.
Edward, son of Alexander, 1. 99, 103; petitioned to the Lord Protector, 1. 97*n*; gave a second grant to Cleeves, 1. 117; received the province of Lygonia from his father, 3. 42; Cleeves entered a complaint against, 3. 42, 73; mentioned, 9. 346.
Riggot, Christopher, lived at Black Point, 3. 83.
Riggs, Ann, married Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 209.
Jeremiah, purchased land of the Rev. Thomas Smith, 1. 205; his daughter married John Jones, 1. 206.
Thomas, 1. 209.
——, of Bath, 2. 191.
Riley, Ashbel, 4. 56.
Justice, 4. 56.
Ring, a, found at Richmond's island, 6. 143–145.
David, served in the war of the Revolution, 2. 214; kept the inn at Black point, 3. 221, 222; biographical notice of, 3. 221–223; mentioned, 2. 213; 3. 159.
Rio de Janeiro, 8. 459.
Rio Grande, the, 5. 320, 347.
Ripley, Gen. Eleazer W., practiced law, 6. 65; commissioned colonel, 6. 65; wounded in the war of 1812, 6. 65; held public offices, 6. 65–66; in Louisiana, 6. 66; commissioned brigadier-general, 6. 66; received a gold medal at, 6. 66; graduated from Dartmouth college, 6. 66*n*; death of, 66, 66*n*; mentioned, 6. 70.
Gen. James W., married Abigail Osgood, 4. 279*n*.
Ripplesmere hundred, the, 2. 257.
Rishworth, Edward, deposition taken by, 1. 64*n*; invested with magistratical powers, 1. 107; laid out the line between Falmouth and Scarborough, 1. 111; recorder of York county, 1. 126*n*; married a daughter of the Rev. John Wheelwright, 1. 127; signature of, 1; 127; held a court at York, 1. 159. resided at York, 1. 163, 177, 185;

Rishworth, Edward—continued.
held a court at Scarborough, 1. 163, 170; 3. 49; probably a deputy for Falmouth and Scarborough, 1. 163; an associate 1. 164, 165, 170; a commissioner, 1. 175, 380, 387, 389; a justice of the peace, 1. 177, 185; action brought against 1. 185–186; to appeal to the commissioners, 1. 186; as a recorder, 1. 267, 371, 376, 389, 553; to survey Wells, 1. 342; did not reside in Wells a long time, 1. 343; conveyed land to John Wheelwright, 1. 344; accepted the title of Gorges, 1. 385; a counselor, 1. 369, 376; sued Greene for debt, 1. 375; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; letter to Gov. Endicott, 1. 396–397; attested to the oath of Jordan, 1. 538, 541; a magistrate for Gorges, 2. 63*a*; a representative to the general court, 3. 49; to administer oaths, 3. 56; a referee in the quarrel between Foxwell and Phippen, 3. 73; letter from Bridget Phillips, 4. 413; mentioned, 1. 137, 222*n*, 381; 3. 229, 230, 235; 4. 411; 9. 375, 376, 382.
Rising Sun, the, built at Bath, 2. 209.
Rissallien, the, 1. 492, 493.
Ristigouche, the, 8. 21, 25.
Ritchie, Andrew, 5. li.
River Aux Canards, 8. 142.
de Famine, 1. 450.
Des Loups, 1. 466, 450, 451, 530; 8. 5.
Etschemin, 1. 448, 450.
Lamper, 4. 265.
Megantic, 1. 464, 464*n*, 465.
Moose, 1. 456.
Mountains, 4. 263.
of Boston, 6. 284.
Canada, 2. 66, 67; 5. 6, 144*n*; 8. 184; *see* River St. Lawrence.
of the New Lands, now the St. Lawrence, 1. 288.
Pentagoët, 7. 70.
Raab, 7. 42.
Restigouche, 8. 21, 25.
St. Charles, 1. 519, 521, 523, 524.
St. Francis, 8. 5, 101, 104.
St. John, called Oxygoudy, 4. 108; La Tour established at, 6. 110; Indian village on, 7. 5; mentioned, 1. 448; 5. 288; 6. 250, 252, 253, 279.
St. George, boundary between the English and the French, 6. 282; Cadillac's account of, 6. 282.
St. Lawrence, a boundary of Acadia, 1. 25*n*; Du Monts interested in the trade on, 1. 26; a boundary of Alexander's grant, 1. 79; called the River of the New Lands, 1. 288; the Abenaquis settled on, 1. 449; 7. 4; crossed by Arnold, 1. 484, 487, 490; a boundary of the grant to the Plymouth Company, 2. 274; the boundary of New England and Nova Scotia, 8. 23; mentioned, 1. 34, 448, 456, 480 481, 482, 520, 523; 2. 206; 4. 73, 86, 105; 5. 298; 6. 207, 232, 236, 240, 242; 7. 49*n*, 249, 256, 259, 266; 8. 4, 5, 6, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 48, 66, 72, 100, 215, 302, 349; 9. 34*n*; *see* River of Canada.
Verte, 6. 236.
Yare, 2. 172.
Rives, the Hon. W. C., 8. 97, 98, 424.
Roach, John, 1. 45*n*.
Roades, C., 5. 25, 27, 28.
John, 5. 30.
Roads, not laid out in 1653, 1. 165; surveys to be made to have (1653) roads laid out, 1. 279; laid out at Cape Elizabeth, 1. 278; one described, 1. 278; laid out in Scarborough, 1. 278; in Capisic and Stroudwater, 1. 278–279; to the Presumpscot, 1. 279; condition of, 1. 279; to be laid out, 3. 128; 8. 31; an old road still in existence, 3. 129; the oldest in Maine, 9. 142, 151; from Cushnoc to (1745) Fort Halifax, 1745, 8. 235–236; (1768) in 1768, 4. 277; condition of in (1777, 1799) 1777, 4. 258*n*; in 1799, 7. (1803) 273; in Gardiner, 1803, 5. lxv–lxvi.
Roanoke, 3. 288.
Robb, Dr. James, 6. 275, 361–362; Extracts from the Memoir of Cadillac, 6. 273–289.
Robbins, Augustus C., 4. 51; on American manufactures, 4. 53–61.
Chandler, 6. 371; 7. 284; 8. 172.
the Rev. Charles, 4. 271.
Edward, 5. 241.
Edward H., 7. 19.
Jonathan, killed, 4. 287.
Josiah, 4. 328.
the Rev. Nathaniel, 4. 272.
the Rev. Samuel, 2. 226.
Judge ——, 8. 339.
Robé, Rev. M., 4. 276.
Roberts, Abraham, 3. 77.
Amos M., 8. 455.
Axel, served in the French war, 3. 173; married Margaret Knight, 3. 216.
Edward, 2. 234.
Giles, lived at Black Point, 1. 95; supported the title of Gorges, 1. 95; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; land granted to, 3. 77; children of, 3. 77; his will, 3. 77.
Job, settled at Buxton, 2. 139.
Lord, 9. 358.
William, married a daughter of John Merrick, 7. 381, 387.
——, 3. 236.

Robertson, the Rev. ——, of Livermore, 4. 340.
Robie, Joseph, 2. 179.
the Rev. ——, 4. 276, 359, 386, 387.
Robinhood, a commander of the Androscoggins, 1. 215; sold land to Thomas Stevens, 2. 178, 179; 3. 315; sold land to John Parker, 2. 189; sold land to Edward Buterman and John Brown, 2. 190; 4. 232; 5. 224; his Indian name, 2. 190, 233*n*; 4. 232; his tribe unknown, 2. 191; his place of residence, 2. 191, 233*n*; claimed extensive domains, 2. 191; sold land to John Richards, 2. 191–192; sold land to Gutch, 2. 193, 203, 205; sold land to John Mason, 2. 232; 9. 133; his deed to Mason given in full, 2. 233–234; sold land to John Davis, 2. 235; sold land to John Tucker, 2. 236; 4. 219, 231; sold land to Thomas Cleeves, 2. 236; sold land to Thomas and York, 3. 315; mentioned, 2. 235, 236.
cove, 2. 191.
Robins, ——, married Elizabeth Bowdoin, 1. 277.
Robinson, Brient, 2. 212.
Crusoe, 5. 167.
Mrs. Edward, 4. 59.
Frances, lived at Saco, 1. 91, 94*n*, 95*n*; a magistrate, 1. 367; a juror, 1. 535; opposed Rigby, 1. 549; mentioned, 1. 91, 94, 343.
Howard S., 7. 284.
James, lived at Black point, 1. 187; tried for murder, 1. 187; 3. 71; acquitted, 1. 187–188; 3. 71, 80; married Lucretia Foxwell, 3. 20*n*, 80; moved to Newcastle, 3. 20*n*, 80; his children, 3. 20*n*, 80.
John, permanently injured James Otis, 9, 55*n*.
Lieut. John, 6. 24, 338.
Joshua, 4. 390.
Kilburn, 7. 470.
the Rev. Otis, 4. 391; 7. 225.
Philip, 7. 284.
Stephen, 4, 388.
Capt. Thomas, lived near the point of rocks, 1. 248*n*; purchased land of Richard Codman, 6. 132.
Sir Thomas, 8. 220, 229*n*.
Deacon, ——, 4. 390,
Ensign, ——, 4. 388.
——, 5. 374; 7. 432.
Robinson's point, land near purchased by Peter Bowdoin, 1. 276; land near owned by Capt. Edward Tyng, 1. 31*e*; mentioned, 1. 248.
wharf, 1. 124, 127, 156.
Roby, Thomas, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322
Rochefoucault, François A. F. Duc de, 4. 218.
Rochelle, early home of Peter Bowdoin, 1. 276; fish sent to, 1. 551; Capt. John Smith at, 2. 38*a*.
Rochester, 2. 145; 4. 270, 294.
diocese, 9. 298.
records, 9. 298, 369.
Rochford hall, 3. xv.
hundred, 3. xv.
Rockamecook, 3. 333.
Rockingham county deeds, cited, 1. 64*n*.
Rockland, 5. 347; 6. 96*n*, 358, 359.
Gazette, 7. 489*n*, 490*n*.
Rock off the coast, the Cadillac's account of, 6. 279–280; same as Seal island, 6. 279*n*.
Rocky Hill, land at granted to John Wallis, 1. 251.
mountains, the, 1. 455, 455*n*, 466; 2. 274.
Rockwood, Abby A., married the Hon. Edward Kent, 8. 461.
the Rev. Otis, 8. 461.
Rocomeco, early settlement at, 2. 167; Capt. Bean, a prisoner at, 3. 333*n*; now Newcomecook, 4. 379; mentioned, 4. 109, 362; *see* Ronameno.
point, 4. 341; owned by Austin and Livermore, 4. 340; called Merocomecook, 4. 390; watermelons grown at, 4. 340; Indians at, 4. 340.
Roxcroft, Edward, sent out by Gorges, 1, 32; 2. 29; captured a French bark, 1. 32; 5. 179*n*; mutiny among his crew, 1. 32, in Virginia, 1. 32; 2. 29, 30; killed, 2. 29, 31; left a part of his crew at Sagadahoc river, 5. 163; his crew carried to England, 5. 164.
Rod island, 5. 89.
Rodd's Catalogue of Books and Manuscripts, cited, 5. 440.
Rodeillant, Cadillac's account of, 6. 288–289.
Rodolph II, 2. 77*a*.
Roe, Anthony, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; lived at Black Point, 3. 83; signed the petition to Charles II, 3. 129.
Matthew, 3. 70.
Rolfe, ——, 9. 351.
Rogers, Alice, married Henry Crown, 1. 208.
Edward, 7. 129*n*.
George, punished for adultery, 1, 370.
John, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258.
John, son of Thomas, 3. 20*n*.
the Rev. John, 5. liv.
the Hon. Jonathan P., 8. 76, 363, 433, 453.
Nathaniel, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 235.

Rogers—continued.
Peter, 3. 324*n*.
Rebecca, married first Joseph Trickey, 1. 208; second ——.Downing, 1. 208.
Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Richard, son of Thomas, 3. 20*n*.
Major Robert, 4. 43, 278*n*, 282; 6. 242; his journal, cited, 4. 282*n*; 6. 242,
Sarah, 1. 333.
Thomas, married Esther Foxwell, 3. 20*n*; children of, 3. 20*n*.
William, received a bequest from Mrs. Macworth, 1. 70*n*; married the widow of Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 208; his children, 1. 208; appraised Geo. Munjoy's estate, 1. 256; gave a bond for Seacomb, 1. 259; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at New Casco, 1. 322; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
——, of Saco, 3. 120.
——, married Thomas Parris, 5. xl*n*.
Rogers' Rangers, 4. 278, 288*n*.
Rolfe, John, jr., 4. 344.
Rollings, Nathaniel, 8. 299, 300, 311.
Romagné, M. ——, priest among the Indians of Maine, 1. 445–446.
Roman Catholic Church, the, 6. 205; 8. 321, 496, 497, 498, 499.
Catholic priests, at Frankfort, 3. 273; came from Augusta, 3. 273; attempted to proselyte, 3. 273; 6. 194–195; instigated the Indians against the English, 4. 74.
Catholics, none in Minot, 2. 130.
Romance in history, 8. 277.
Rome 6. 147; 8. 503.
Roon, Fr., 7. 142*n*.
Rose, Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
the, 6. 112; 7. 54, 55*n*, 56*n*.
Daniel, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11, 12.
Rosebrook, Capt. ——, 9. 214.
Rosier, James, prepared an account of the coast of Maine, 1. 28; 5. 310; overestimated the tides, 6. 304; said to have written his narrative to mislead voyagers, 6. 304–305; his narrative truthful, 6. 306; his narrative published, 5. 332; cited, 2. 76*a*; 5. 310, 322, 345; 6. 175, 176, 177, 293, 294, 295–296, 297, 299, 300, 304, 305, 310, 311, 312, 314, 315, 317, 318; 7. 311*n*.
Rosignal, Capt. ——, his cargo confiscated by Du Monts, 5. 174*n*.
Rosin, sent to England, 5. 298*n*.
Ross, Ann, wife of James, 1. 191, 314; a witness against George Lewis, 1. 191; mother of James jr., 1. 314.
James, settled at Back cove, 1. 155–156, 322; a witness against Robert Jordan, 1. 172; resided at Falmouth, 1. 180*n*, 216, 230, 314; accused of bad behavior, 1. 191; a constable, 1. 219; taken prisoner, 1. 219, 302; his wife taken prisoner, 1. 221; married Ann Lewis, 1. 261, 314; moved to Boston, 1. 302; father of James jr., 1. 314.
James jr., son of James, 1. 314; birth of, 1. 314; a shoemaker, 1. 314; lived at Back cove, 1. 314; in captivity, 1. 314; lived at Salem, 1. 314.
John, a shoemaker, 1. 191; lived at Back cove, 1. 191.
Capt. ——, 3. 222.
Roswick, 5. 126.
island, 5. 125–129.
Rotterdam, 2. 280.
Rouameuo, an Indian village, 3. 323; headquarters of the Androscoggins, 3. 323; a chapel and priest at, 3. 323; fort at destroyed by Col. Church, 3. 323; Capt. Bean a prisoner at, 3. 323*n*; *see* Rocomeco.
Round lake, 8. 15, 106.
marsh, Thomas Cloice settled near, 1. 205; Richard Powsland settled near, 1. 205, 206; a road near, 1. 278–279; mentioned, 1. 241.
Rousack, 1. 502.
Rouse, John, of Marshfield, purchased Bangs' island, 1. 150; sold the same to John Brown, 1. 150.
Rouse's point, 8. 32, 48, 57, 91.
Row, Abraham, 4. 369.
Anthony, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Giles, killed at Falmouth, 1. 295*n*.
Kitty, 4. 369.
Rowden, John, 5. 62, 104.
Rowe, Richard, 9. 318*n*.
Rowell, George P., 9. 71.
Jacob, 4. 322, 323.
Rowley, Maine, 1. 314; 2. 138, 141.
Mass., 3. 213, 275; 4. 242*n*, 321, 322; 6. 383, 384, 385; 8. 269; 9. 67.
Rowsick, 3. 374.
Roxbury, 1. 154, 256, 264, 530; 2. 145; 3. 355; 4. 268, 272; 6. 47*n*; 8. 264; 9. 37, 62*n*, 65, 89, 233; the history of cited, 8. 122*n*.
Royal African Company, the Duke of York, interested in, 7. 139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*; the slave trade a leading feature of 7. 139*n*.
commissioners, the, 5. 235, 236, 238, 248; 7. 154, 155; the report of, cited, 5. 228*n*.
Exchange Coffee House, 8. 207–208, 209*n*, 210*n*.
Royall, the Hon. Isaac, 7. 481; a son of William, jr., 1. 289*n*; moved to Antiqua, 290*n*; died, 290*n*.
Isaac, son of the Hon. Isaac, 1. 290*n*; a councilor, 1. 290*n*; lived a Medford, 1. 290*n*; became a tor 1. 290*n*; went to England, 1. 290*n*;

died, 1. 290*n*; endowed a professorship, 1. 290*n*.
John, lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; a trustee for North Yarmouth, 1. 272; 2. 173; received land from his father, 1. 289*n*; to take care of his mother, 1. 289*n*; married Eliza Dodd, 1. 289*n*; his children, 1. 289*n*; captured by Indians, 1. 289, 290*n*; ransomed by Castine, 1. 289; 7. 58, 68; his house garrisoned, 1. 290*n*; mentioned, 2. 174.
Phebe, wife of William, to be cared for by her sons, 1. 289*n*.
William, a member of the Ligonia assembly, 1. 99; resided at Westcustogo, 1. 99*n*; at Casco bay, 1. 114, 236*n*; consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131, 535, 540, 541; the first of his family in America, 289*n*; purchased land of Gorges, 1. 289*n*; a cooper and cleaver, 1. 289*n*; an associate, 1. 289*n*; conveyed land to his sons, 1. 289*n*; his children, 1. 289*n*; his house garrisoned, 1. 290*n*; signed the petition to Mass. 1. 550; a resident of North Yarmouth, 2. 171; his daughter married Amos Stevens, 2. 171, 173.
William, jr., lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; received land from his father, 1. 289*n*; to take care of his mother, 1. 289*n*; father of Isaac, 1. 289*n*; his daughter married Amos Stevens, 1. 290*n*.
Royall's river, James Cousin's and William Royall lived near, 1. 114; Gendall's saw-mill near, 1. 269, 270*n*; 2. 181; Gedney's saw-mill at, 1. 270*n*; stockade at, 1. 289; 7. 57; now Westcustogo, 1. 289*n*; part of called Pumgustuk, 2. 167; named for William Royall, 2. 171; mentioned, 1. 85*n*, 175, 185, 342, 344, 355, 396; 2. 157, 159, 161, 175; 7. 58.
Royalls, the, 5. lix.
Ruck, Thomas, his daughter married the Rev. George Burroughs, 1. 263.
Thomas, a proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Rudder, the, Rev. ——, 7. 456.
Ruggles family, 5. lix.
John, 1. 12.
Joseph, 2. 145.
Rule and misrule of the English in America, *see* Haliburton.
Rum, called kill-devil, 1. 77: 3. 90; brought to Maine, 3. 98.
Rumford, 4. 108, 338*n*; 8. 368.
Falls, 4. 109,
Rumney, 9. 239.
Rump Parliament, the, 9. 321, 325.
Runnell's brook, 4. 277.
Job, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Rusk, John, one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321.
Russell, Chambers, 4. 168.
Edward, corresponding secretary of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11, 12; 4. 6; birth of, 2. 165; death of, 2. 165; married, 2. 165; children of, 2. 165; his character, 2. 166; his tastes, 2. 166; his History of North Yarmouth, 2. 165–188; 7. 235, 236.
family, 1. 110; 2. 66*a*.
James, his title to Long Island confirmed, 1. 148; conveyed the island to John Smith, 1. 148.
Margaret, married Charles N. Cogswell, 2. 165.
Mary, married M. P. Norton, 2. 165.
Nathaniel P., 3. 269; 8. 444.
Richard, of Boston, purchased Hog island, 1. 148; speaker, 9. 377.
W. S., his Pilgrims' Memorials cited, 8. 203.
——, of Canaan, 4. 371, 379.
——, of Carritunk, 4. 399.
Russia, 6. 354.
Rust, Jonathan, 4. 303, 307, 338, 389.
Rustfield, owned by John Rust, 4. 303; mills at, 4. 303; rich grass at, 4. 303; incorporated with Norway, 4. 338; mentioned, 4. 301, 303, 336, 338.
Rutherford, the Rev. Robert, preached at Georgetown, 2. 221; came to America with the Scotch-Irish, 6. 19; preached at Brunswick, Pemaquid and Thomaston, 6. 33, 35; died, 6. 33.
the Rev. ——, of Warren, 4. 326.
Rutherford's island, 7. 63.
Rutland, 2. 143, 250, 253; 4. 264; 8. 413.
Ryall, Samuel, wounded, 5. 120.
Ryder, *see* Rider.
Rye, 3. 211.
Ryer, Christopher, 5. 88.
Ryswick, peace of, 6. 126; 8. 349.

Saaroon, 3. 412.
Saawerramett, 3. 412.
Sabadis, *see* Sabattis.
Sabadock pond, 1. 132.
Sabasticook river, 1. 504; 4. 110; 7. 168, 175; *see* Sebasticook.
Sabattis, definition of, 4. 192.
pilot of Arnold's army, 1. 507*n*, 510, 515; attempted to kill McKenzie, 1. 517–518; lived in Bakerstown, 2. 112; chief of the Androscoggins, 4. 110; conversed with the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 379; had a good knowledge of the English and French languages, 4. 379; mentioned, 3. 362, 412, 439; 4. 174; 6. 261.

Sabattis—continued.
pond, its outlet, 3. 321; the Indian road to Canada, 3. 322; a trading-house at, 3. 322; mentioned, 3. 316; 4. 110.
river, outlet of Sabattis pond, 3. 321–322; probably visited by Popham and Weymouth, 3. 322; visited by Gilbert, 5. 335; mentioned, 3. 316.
Sabbath, laws in regard to, 1. 187; 6. 184; actions brought for the breaking of, 1. 189; 3. 126.
day pond, origin of the name, 2. 159–160.
Sabine, Lorenzo, 5. 382*n*; his account of the Penobscot Indians, cited, 6. 232, 234; his American Loyalists, cited, 5. 228; his article on Public Lands, 5. 229, on the Influence of Mass. over Maine, 5. 228–229, 229*n*; his report on the Principal Fisheries of the American Seas, cited, 5. 145, 199, 229.
Sabino, Indian name of Hunnewell's point, 1. 29*n*; the intentions of those who came to, 7. 130–131; value attached to, 7. 131–132; fortified, 7. 298, 312; how formed, 7. 299; a place of aboriginal importance, 7. 299–301; visited by Sebanoa, 7. 301; the Gift of God at, 7. 301, 312; English principles took root at, 7. 312; 8. 349; mentioned, 3. 305; 7. 306.
island, 3. 301.
Sable island, 7. 250.
Salousit, 4. 151.
Sacadahoag, Sacadehoc, Sacadyhocke, } *see* Sagadahoc.
Sacarabig falls, 4. 110.
Sacarappy, 3. 171*n*,
Saccarappa falls, definition of, 4. 117; mentioned, 1. 129; 4. 110.
Saccarexes, a hostage in Boston, 3. 404.
Sachem, higher in office than a sagamore, 2. 18*a*.
Sack, ——, 7. 432.
Sackadehock, *see* Sagadahoc.
Sackett's harbor, 9. 184, 185.
Saco, formerly Sawquatock, 1. 32; Rocroft at, 1. 32; Richard Vines at, 1. 32, 52, 68, 69; home of John Bonighton, 1. 59, 105, 144, 181, 185, 190*n*, 368; 3. 44*n*; Samuel Andrews died at, 1. 69; home of Robert Sankey, 1. 69; home of Trewogy, 1. 75*n*; courts held at, 1. 73*n*, 74, 83, 84, 88, 89, 91, 92, 195, 364, 366, 367, 375, 533, 541; 2. 50*n*, 53*a*; 3. 11, 36, 37, 38; home of Thomas Wise, 1. 76; land at granted to Lewis and Bonighton, 1. 79; grant to Vines and Oldham, 1. 79; a court to be held at each year, 1. 89; 3. 48; supported Vines, 1. 92; assessed, 1. 94, 368; home of Francis Robinson, 1. 94*n*, 95*n*; included in Lygonia, 1. 97; home of Francis Williams, 1. 100*n*; home of Robert Booth, 1. 100*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 100, 103, 165, 386; 3. 43; the boundaries of marked out, 1. 111, 279; home of James Andrews, 1. 112, 305; home of William Phillips, 1. 143, 177, 185, 230; 2. 260; 4. 411, 413; home of Richard Foxwell 1. 143; landholders complained of, 1. 143; home of George Jewell, 1. 148; William Watts at, 1. 159; ordered to procure a minister, 1. 160, 397; ordered to lay out highways, 1. 165; the distance of from York, 1. 165; home of Robert Morgan, 1. 167; no associate sent from, 1. 170; home of Richard Bonighton, 1. 175*n*, 190*n*; home of Francis Hooke, 1. 177, 265; presented for not attending to the court's order, 1. 184–185; home of John Leighton, 1. 185, 188; home of Richard Hitchcock, 1. 185; home of John Wakefield, 1. 185, 188; home of John Gibbons, 1. 188; home of Capt. Brian Pendleton, 1. 197, 217*n*, 221*n*; attacked by the Indians, 1. 213; mills at, 1. 213, 269, 550; 9. 6; the people move from to Salem, 1. 217; the militia of, 1. 228; home of Ralph Tristram, 1. 234; to furnish a garrison for Fort Loyal, 1. 266*n*; to furnish commissioners, 1. 267; to send prisoners to Fort Loyal, 1. 271; land at to be surveyed, 1. 279; the magistrates seize Indians, 1. 288; hostilities renewed at, 1. 291; 3. 140; retreat to, 1. 303; the people move to Wells, 1. 303; home of Thomas Donnell, 1. 309; home of Humphrey Scammon, 1. 312; people from settle at Limerick, 1. 327; lumber business at, 1. 330, 331; had communication with Agamenticus, 1. 354; commissioners met at, 1. 364; home of John Smith, 1. 364; home of the Widow Hitchcock, 1. 372; sent a petition to Oliver Cromwell, 1. 392; in need of a minister, 1. 397; desired a magistrate, 1. 397; Thomas Jenner at, 1. 547*n*; 3. 11; Hook and Phillips magistrates for, 2. 63*a*; a market for Boston, 2. 140; home of William Dyer, 2. 233; home of George Page, 3. 25; a part of the Plough Patent, 3. 32; denied the authority of Mass., 3. 52; home of Nicholas Bailey, 3. 74; the garrison withdrawn from, 3. 138; home of

the Rev. Benjamin Blackman, 3. 155; Methodists in, 3. 165; derivation and meaning of, 4. 116, 117, 192; manufactures in, 4. 27; called Acosisco, 4. 103; a truck-house established at, 4. 157, 158; Du Monts at, 5. 329; subscription raised to support a clergyman, 6. 180; the Rev. Richard Gibson at, 6. 180, 201; an Episcopal church established at, 6. 180; the Rev. Robert Jordan officiated at, 6. 182; Elder Jesse Lee preached at, 7. 227; home of Roger Spencer, 9. 6; mentioned, 1. 64*n*, 106, 337, 372, 387, 396, 545, 546, 547, 548; 2. 35*a*, 138, 139, 146, 149, 152, 186, 232; 3. 17, 25, 27, 29*n*, 40, 47, 76, 104, 120, 121, 136, 137, 151, 189, 208, 212, 215, 344, 373, 430, 433, 434; 4. 69, 71, 243, 258*n*, 267; 5. xix*n*, 198, 220; 6. 260, 358; 7. 111, 219; 8. 396, 413, 414, 420; 9. 67; History of, *see* Folsom, George.
academy, incorporated, 8. 174; grant to, 8. 174; opened, 8. 174; preceptors, 8. 174–175; endowed, 8. 175; name changed, 8. 175; funds of, 8. 175.
bay, 3. 229.
falls, 3. 121, 128; 5. 283.
Indians, engaged in the war with the English, 1. 215; commanded by Squando, 1. 215; dreaded by the Massachusetts Indians, 3. 99; moved to Canada, 3. 99; merged into the St. Francis tribe, 1. 99; at peace with the English, 1. 103.
pond, 9. 212.
river, land on granted to Oldham and Vines, 1. 43; land on granted to Lewis and Bonighton, 1. 44; 3. 17; people near to assist Mass., 1. 102; the jurisdiction of Mass., extended to, 1. 102; the English interfered with the fishing at, 1. 287; called the Chonacoet, 1. 288; a roadway for the Indians, 1. 333; Capt. Leverett at, 2. 81–82, 83; Indian name of, 2. 81*n*; settlement commenced on, 2. 81*n*; described, 4. 191; part of Roxcroft's crew left at, 5. 163; fort at deserted, 5. 395; Champlain at, 7. 260; the head waters of, discovered, 9. 217; mentioned, 2. 73, 138, 140, 142; 3. 9, 103, 132; 4. 14, 22, 96, 110, 275*n*, 276*n*, 281, 289*n*, 290*n*; 5. 156*n*, 283; 6. 179, 210, 213, 235, 241, 250, 252; 7. 99; 9. 82, 209, 212, 213, 217, 300, 309, 366.
valley, 9. 209, 212.
Sacoe, *see* Saco.
Sacrifice rock, 4. 272.
Sadamoyt, 2. 92.
Safford, James, 4. 397.
Moses, 4. 397.
——, an early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Sagadahoc, Robert Morgan lived at, 1. 167; number of fighting men at, 1. 228; Silvanus Davis councilor for, 1. 309; 9. 8; under the command of Capt. Edward Tyng 1. 316; described, 1. 551; part of the colonists returned to, 2. 29*a*; the Indians retreat from, 2. 197; the colonists at may have kept a journal, 3. 283; Pownall at, 4. 78; Col. Dongan governor of, 4. 224; commissioners sent to, 4. 224; Popham built a fort at, 5. 156*n*; a French ship wrecked at, 5. 172; to be supported by the mines, 5. 173; Gilbert wintered at, 5. 178; the fishermen at immoral, 5. 232; the territory of, 5. 242; 6. 17–18; 7. 203; taxed, 5. 249; a garrison at, 5. 277; soldiers from at Worcester, 5. 277*n*; definition of, 5. 350; reason for the withdrawal of the garrison, 5. 395; settled, 6. 18; attempted separation from Mass., 6. 18; attacked by the Indians, 7. 57; a name of remote antiquity, 7. 295; a province of Pemaquid, 7. 295, 298, 311; commercial treasures of, 7. 295–296; a colony landed at, 7. 298; meetings of the Indians awakened suspicion, 7. 301; the first calamity of, 7. 303; the Virginia built at, 7. 303, 312; the colonists returned to England, 7. 304, 312; deserted, 7. 304, 305, 307, 316; cause of their return, 7. 304; the formalities of the Church of England kept at, 7. 304; French and English traditions concerning, 7. 305–306; Pere Biard at, 7. 305, 305*n*; the first state paper penned at, 7. 306; the latitude of, 7. 308, 309; the earliest English summary of, 7. 309; languished but not abandoned, 7. 310; the first English possession in America, 7. 310; not related to Pemaquid, 7. 313; the French heard of the evacuation of, 7. 314; Plaistnier embarked to capture, 7. 314, 316–317; the desertion of offended Popham, 7. 315; the owners of at Pemaquid, 7. 316–317; population of, 8. 185; 9. 8; home of Silvanus Davis, 9. 34; mentioned, 1. 366, 551; 3. 346, 408, 410; 4. 71; 5. 35, 37, 77, 106, 163, 295; 7. 96, 131, 317, 318; 9. 18; Account of the Early Settlement of, by John McKeen, 3. 311–324.
bay, supposed site of Popham's colony, 2. 200–201; mentioned, 8. 22, 25.
beach, 7. 299.

Sagadahoc—continued.
county, 4. 45; 8. 184.
island, 5. 85, 96; 8. 194; 9. 131.
planters, 5. 157.
river, number of inhabitants east of, 1. 36; boundary of Gorges' and Mason's grant, 1. 35, 49, 81; 2. 54; boundary of Gorges' commission to Cleeves, 1. 66; a boundary of New Somersetshire, 1. 66; a boundary for eastern Maine, 1. 184, 548; a boundary of the purchase of Mass. from Gorges, 1. 239; 2. 261; the territory beyond added to the Mass. purchase, 1. 239; the head of, 1. 365; called the Kennybec, 2. 27*a*, 204; the mouth of said to have been the site of Popham's colony, 2. 28*a*; 3. 290; the Indians near said to be cannibals, 2. 32*a*; a boundary of Laconia, 2. 52*a*; the boundary of the province of Maine, 2. 70; Capt. Dormer at, 2. 30; Capt. Levett at, 2. 86; name changed, 2. 204; Weymouth at, 3. 287, 311, 322; length of, 3. 287; breadth of, 3. 287; described, 3. 287–288; explored by Weymouth, 3. 288; 5. 328, 329, 333, 338; a cross set up by Weymouth, 3. 288; second attempt to send colonists to, 3. 291; 5. 334; visited by Capt. Popham, 3. 300, 311, 312; colonists landed at, 3. 300–301; 5. 333; 6. 176; Belknap's opinion of the site of, 3. 300*n*; explored by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 304–305; 5. 335; a boundary of the Duke of York's province, 4. 210; not visited by Weymouth, 5. 311; 6. 315; Nahanada lived near, 5. 328; third attempt to send colonists to, 5. 334; Popham's colony there about a year, 5. 336; 6. 178; religious service held at, 6. 175; formed by the Androscoggin and the Kennebec, 7. 229, 229*n*; definition of, 7. 299; mentioned, 1. 89; 2. 66, 190, 191, 192, 193, 196, 203, 232, 258, 261, 271; 3. 283, 298, 299, 300, 302, 305, 309, 312, 324; 4. 103, 110, 117; 5. 157*n*, 317, 321, 329, 330, 360; 6. 180, 361; 7. 294, 300, 301, 302, 312, 313; 8. 110, 349; 9. 130, 302, 309, 367.
Sagamore, inferior to sachem, 2. 18*a*.
creek, 1. 64*n*.
Sagham, an Indian title, 7. 339.
Saguaarum, 3. 412, 416, 419, 422, 426.
Sailor's Leap, the, 1. 523.
Sainsbury, W. Noel, his Colonial Papers cited, 1. 34, 35, 37, 40, 41, 42, 47, 48, 53, 80, 101, 108, 353; 5. 358; 9. 304, 306, 307, 321, 324, 332, 352, 356, 358, 365.
St. Andrews, 8. 7, 8.
Ann's church, 7. 413–414.
Aubin, Sieur ——, 7. 61, 62.
Augustine, Aurelius, 1. 443.
Augustine's church, Hakluyt prebendary of, 2. 21*a*; 5. 152.
Castine, Anestasia, married —— Belleisle, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75.
Castine, Anslem de, confused with his father 7. 66, 75, 78; succeeded his father at Pentagoët, 7. 66; gave up his rights in France, 7. 67*n*, 82, 83; married Charlotte d' Amours, 7. 71*n*, 78; his father's most distinguished son, 7. 70, 76; first came into notice, 7. 76; conspicuous at the defense of Port Royal, 7. 76, 77; wounded, 7. 77, 78; sent as a military agent to Quebec, 7. 78–79; Major Livingston his guest, 7. 79; his journey with Livingston, 7. 79–81; saved Livingston's life, 7. 80; invested with authority over the Indians, 7. 81, 82; defrauded, 7. 82; Lieut.-Gov. of Pentagoët, 7. 82; prepared to recapture Port Royal, 7. 82; abandoned the project, 7. 82–83; his authority not affected by the treaty of Utrecht, 7. 83; gave up all hope of recovering his French estates, 7. 83; at the Indian conference at Arrowsic, 7. 84; an order issued for his arrest, 7. 84; carried a prisoner to Boston, 7. 84, 85; opinions concerning the arrest, 7. 84, 85; released, 7. 84–85; his reply to his questioners, 7. 85; desired to keep the Indians at peace, 7. 85–86; favored a peace, 7. 86; his brother's bark stolen, 7. 86; certified to the declaration of the chiefs, 7. 88; sincere in his friendship to the English, 7. 89; disliked by Lauverjait, 7. 89; complaint against, 7. 89–92; feared the encroachments of the English, 7. 92; disappeared from history, 7. 92.
Castine family, 6. 107, 113; 7. 41.
Castine, Joseph, probably a grandson of Baron Vincent, 6. 113; letter of, 6. 113; his bark stolen, 7. 86; letter of, 7. 86–88; called a brother of Anslem, 7. 86.
Castine, Matilda de, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75.
Castine, the Messers, immoral, 7. 6; Lauverjait complained of, 7. 89–91; disappeared from history, 7. 92.
Castine, Therese, married Pombomcou, 7. 70, 71*n*, 75.
Castine, Jean Vincent, Baron de, erected a fort at Bagaduce point, 1. 39–40; 5. 385, 385*n*; a bitter opponent of the English, 1. 287; 6. 111; lived on the Penobscot, 1.

287; 7. 45, 45*n*, 46; married an Indian, 1. 287; 2. 240; 5. 395; 6. 111, 283*n*; 9. 43; ransomed John Royal, 1. 289; at Bagaduce, 2. 240; 6. 111; planned the capture of Pemaquid, 2. 240; at New Harbor, 2. 240; captured Fort William Henry, 2. 240; 7. 47; 9. 43; destroyed Pemaquid, 2. 240; his place claimed by the English, 2. 134; son-in-law of Madockawando, 3. 134; 6. 111, 283*n*; 7. 45, 45*n*, 46, 56*n*, 57*n*, 67, 70, 75; a man of influence, 3, 134; 6. 110, 111; 7. 55*n*, 56; induced the Indians to take up arms, 3. 134–135; 6. 111–112; refused to visit Pemaquid, 5. 89, 90; 7. 54; Andros robbed his trading-house, 3. 134; 5. 268, 294–295; 6. 111–112, 125; 7. 54, 55*n*, 70; awaited the coming of Iberville, 5. 290; letter to Pemaquid, 5. 290; the fury of the Indians under, 5. 293; his fort occupied by his son, 5. 385*n*; birth of, 6. 110; 7. 41; at Quebec, 6. 111; an extensive trader, 6. 111; 7. 47; a powerful ally of France, 6. 111; a bigot, 6. 111; asked to render allegience to the English, 6. 112; 7. 55; hid his merchandise, 6. 112; 7. 70, 70*n*; his fort rebuilt and recaptured, 6. 113; in France, 6. 113; 7. 66; his daughter captured, 6. 113; 7. 66; probably never returned to America, 6. 113; his son a man of influence, 6. 113; last glimpse of his family, 6. 113; supposed to have hid his coins, 6. 125–126; but little known of his family, 7. 41; in the army, 7. 41; a gentilshomme, 7. 43; a terror to the colonists, 7. 43, 68; the cause of his coming to America unknown, 7. 43–44, 75; his character, 7. 43, 68–70, 72; attached to Madockawando, 7. 44, 45; in Chambly's company, 7. 52*n*; obtained the confidence of the Indians, 7. 46; not disturbed by Dongan or Perrot, 7. 47–48; arrested, 7. 48; moved from Port Royal, 7. 49; complained of Perrot, 7. 49–50; his wines seized, 7. 50; 8. 190; forbidden to obey French orders, 7. 50; cargo released, 8. 191; letter to De Nonville, 7. 51; had no part in the government, 7. 51; relieved of Perrot, 7. 51; to be led from his bad conduct, 7. 51–52; offered the command at Pentagoët, 7. 52; had a house and orchard near the fort, 7. 53; had many wives, 7. 55, 55*n*, 68, 75; Andros had no right to plunder his trading-house, 7. 55–56; 8. 192, 192*n*; a letter to from the British government, 7. 56, 56*n*; did not incite the Indians against the English, 7. 58, 59; favored the English, 7. 58; at the attack on Falmouth, 7. 59; not guilty of perfidy, 7. 60; uncertain that he assisted the Indians, 7. 60–61; aided the French, 7. 61; did not figure till 1695; 7. 62–63; sent to exchange prisoners, 7. 63; Frontinac's opinion of, 7. 63; led the Indian canoes at Fort William Henry, 7. 64, 64*n*, 68; 9. 43; disappeared, 7. 66; inherited a large estate, 7. 66; his son's history confused with the father's, 7. 66, 67, 75, 76; lost his inheritance, 7. 67; approximate date of his death, 7. 67, 82*n*; lawfully married, 7. 67–68; guilty of debauchery, 7. 68, 68*n*; last appearance at Pentagoët, 7. 68; guilty of no cruelty, 7. 68; kept the Indians from revenge, 7. 68, 69; disliked Andros and Perrot, 7. 68–69; value of his property, 7. 70*n*; name of his first wife, 7. 70; children of, 7. 70, 70*n*, 71*n*, 75; name of his second wife not known, 7. 70; married Marie Pedianskge, 7. 70, 75; his place called the Parish of St. Famille, 7. 72; the rightful owner of Pentagoët, 8. 192, 192*n*, 330; Memoir of, by the Hon. John E. Godfrey, 7. 39–72.

Croix, occupied by the French, 1. 27; 9. 102; French driven from, 1. 27.

Croix island, now Neutral island, 6. 175*n*; chapel erected on, 6. 175*n*; Huguenots settled at, 6. 175*n*; colony at destroyed, 7. 319; mentioned, 7. 261, 262, 263, 265, 314.

Croix river, Du Monts' colony established on the, 1. 26; 5. 328; 8. 317; part of the grant to Sir William Alexander, 1. 34*n*; a boundary of the grant to Alexander, 1. 79, 81; 4. 221; 7. 143; a boundary of New England, 1. 435; 8. 187; a boundary of Norumbega, 2. 17*a*; 8. 319, 320; a boundary of the Mass. charter, 2. 65*a*; 7. 201, 202; surveyed by John Jones, 4. 43; called the Schoodic, 4. 192; a boundary of the Duke of York's province, 5. 60, 235; 7. 47; French settlement on, 6. 3; a boundary of Acadia, 6. 3*n*; a boundary of the Sagadahoc territory, 6. 18; Indians dwelling at, 6. 209; three rivers so named, 8. 7; the correct one, 8. 7, 8, 9; Indian information concerning, 8. 9–10; called the Maggacadava, 7. 10; Du Monts and Champlain on, 8. 317; mentioned, 3. 273; 4. 78, 105; 5. 2, 6, 80, 81, 89, 103, 250, 261, 296; 6. 175*n*, 335, 7. 27, 29, 33, 109, 158,

St. Croix river—continued.
251, 252, 254, 255, 261, 265; 8. 6, 7, 8, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 20, 21, 22, 47, 61, 66, 72, 74, 100, 104, 106, 184, 186, 318, 330, 349; 9. 112, 224.
Croys *see* St. Croix.
David's, 9. 187.
Denicourt, 9. 104.
des Matelots, 1. 523.
Domingo, 2. 247; 9. 13.
Egan, 1. 448, 449.
Estienne, Gen. Charles Amador, 7. 33.
Estienne, Marie de, 7. 71*n*.
Foy, 1. 519.
Francis, the home of Vincent Bigot, 1. 435; headquarters of the Indian warriors, 1. 435; the Indians retired to, 9. 213; mentioned, 4. 31*n*, 177; 7. 83; 9. 263*n*.
Francis de Sales, 6. 213, 235.
Francis river, the source of the, 1. 465; Indians located on, 6. 238; mentioned, 6. 240, 242; 8. 39, 41, 43, 52.
François, 1. 470, 511; 3. 439, 440.
François Indians, joined Arnold's expedition, 1. 507; expedition against, 4. 278*n*; joined by the Assagunticooks and Norridgewocks, 6. 235; why so named, 6. 238; signed the treaty at Deerfield, 6. 241; their village destroyed, 6. 241; condition of, 6. 243; mentioned, 1. 510; 3. 99, 383, 386, 387, 390; 4. 123, 124, 147, 153, 158, 161, 177; 9. 294.
Georges, a truckhouse established at, 4. 157; destroyed, 4. 223; now Thomaston, 7. 325; population of, 8. 185; men ordered to act as scouts at, 8. 214*n*; mentioned, 4. 170; 5. 367*n*, 370*n*; 6. 315; 7. 91*n*, 169, 304; 8. 111*a*, 244*n*.
George's channel, 8. 129.
George's island, so named by Popham's colonists, 3. 296, 298; 5. 348; Seymore preached at, 3. 298; 6. 176; discovered by Weymouth, 5. 311; 6. 318, 297; called Monhegan, 5. 311; cross set up by Weymouth found, 5. 348, 349; fort at, 5. 360; Weymouth took his captives at, 6. 305; named by Weymouth, 6. 318, 396, 397; Popham came to anchor at, 6. 297; mentioned, 1. 202; 3. 294*n*; 5. 346; 6. 291, 295, 299, 356.
George's Island harbor, visited by Weymouth, 5. 310–311; not visited by Weymouth, 5. 338; the same as Pentecost harbor, 6. 296, 298, 306; mentioned, 5. 312.
George's river, house at, 3. 383, 384, 392; the trading-house not to be moved, 3. 388; source of, 4. 109; the Indian name of, 4. 110; claimed as a boundary of Acadia, 6. 3*n*; claimed as a boundary of Waldo's grant, 6. 20; fine mill sites on, 6. 21; the Scotch-Irish settled on, 6. 21, 322; the only one that answers to Rosier's account, 6. 293; compared to the one mentioned by Rosier, 6. 299, 300, 304, 305; tides in, 6. 300, 304; drawn to life, 6. 303; visited by Weymouth, 6. 303, 304, 306, 308, 316, 317, 318; named by Weymouth, 6. 318; mentioned, 3. 390, 391, 393, 398, 433, 434, 436, 437; 5. 29, 326; 6. 23, 212, 234, 241, 291, 311, 317; 7. 325, 327; 8. 266, 349.
Gothard, 7. 42.
Helena, Dunbar governor of, 6. 20; 8. 298.
Henri, 1. 448, 517*n*.
James, Court of, 8. 79.
James' Church, 7. 432.
James' day, day of the fairs at Gorgeana, 2. 59*a*.
Jean de Beauvais, rue de, 7. 248.
John de Porto Rico, 2. 18.
John the Baptist, Labrador discovered on his day, 2. 15*a*.
valley of, 8. 350.
John's church, Dresden, 8. 210*n*.
John's falls, 4. 106.
John's gate, Quebec, 1. 518, 521, 525, 526.
John's river, the Indians of, 3. 357, 416, 422; called Lashtock, 4. 105; fort built on, 5. 365*n*; 7. 340; garrison at, 9. 87; mentioned, 1. 302; 4. 96; 5. 290*n*; 6. 236, 240; 7. 250, 256; 8. 4, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 29, 30, 37, 39, 41, 42, 47, 66, 82, 101, 102, 104, 220, 350; 9. 99, 100, 110.
Johns, Canada, report of a battle at, 1. 476; in the hands of the Americans, 1. 484, 528; part of set on fire, 1. 485; troops sent from to Quebec, 1. 488; mentioned, 1. 482, 499; 4. 114; 5. 289, 290; 7. 63.
Johns Indians, same as the Passamaquodies, 5. 371; held a conference at Bangor, 7. 7; mentioned, 4. 169, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175; 9. 294.
Johns, N. B., 8. 11, 102, 128, 129, 370.
Johns, New Foundland, 1. 481.
Joseph, village of, 6. 213.
Kitts, island of, 6. 49.
Louis, 8. 420.
Mark's church, Bristol, 5. 153.
Mary's, 1. 479, 480, 516, 517.
Mary's bay, 8. 129, 143.
Mary's church, Church point, 8. 143; at Woolnoth, 2. 240; 9. 56, 57*n*, 58.
Mary's river, 6. 350.
Michaels, 9. 178.

Michaels church, Wilmington, 9. 298, 298*n*, 299, 300, 300*n*.
Paul's church, Brunswick, 6. 171; at Falmouth, 8. 211*n*; at New York, 1. 529; Shadwell, 3. 218.
Paul's churchyard, 3. 86*n*.
Paul's day, day of the fairs at Gorgeana, 2. 59*a*.
Petersburgh, 6. 354.
Peter's church, monument to Robert Aldworth in, 2. 50*a*–51*a*; 5. 154.
Peter's river, 6. 276.
Roch, 1. 520, 523.
Savior, name of the settlement at Mount Desert, 1. 27; 5. 178; 8. 324; settled by Jesuits, 1. 431; captured by Argal, 1. 431; 5. 178; property at destroyed, 1. 431; people carried away, 1. 431; a cross of possession set up by the English, 5. 179.
Sainte Famille, parish of the, 7. 71*n*; 72, 79.
Saintonage, 7. 248.
Sako, *see* Saco.
Salem, formerly Naumkeag, 1. 41; Endicott arrived at, 1. 41; Burdett made a freeman at, 1. 89; Richard Ingersoll went to, 1. 113, 311; Joseph Phippen died in, 1. 113; John Higginson lived in, 1. 117; Francis Neal died in, 1. 128*n*, 200*n*; home of Wilkins, 1. 195; home of David Phippen, 1. 200*n*; people of Falmouth moved to, 1. 217; home of Bartholomew Gedney, 1. 242*n*, 246; 2. 173; home of Thomas Mason, 1. 246; home of Ephraim Marston, 1. 246*n*; Mary Wilkins lived at, 1. 261; the Rev. George Burroughs preached in, 1. 262; called Danvers, 1. 262; 4. 232; the Rev. George Burroughs tried at, 1. 263, 317; the John arrived at, 1. 277*n*; French Protestants arrived at, 1. 277*n*; home of Capt. Willard, 1. 297; home of George Cloice, 1. 308; home of Timothy Lindall, 1. 311; home of James Ross jr., 1. 314; home of John Skilling, 1. 314, home of Thomas Walter, 1. 317; Enoch Lincoln practised law in, 1. 409, 411; Benedict Arnold at, 1. 502; meeting of the Narragansett grantees at, 2. 144; former home of Robert Gutch, 2. 205; home of John Stratton, 3. 12; a sloop to be sent to from New York, 5. 9; William Bowditch collector for the port of, 5. 260; Cadillac's account of, 6. 287; Thomas Burgess arrived at, 7. 429; the first of the Shepleys at, 8. 412; mentioned, 1. 64*n*, 150*n*, 157, 246*n*; 2. 144, 179, 209; 3. 156, 163, 190; 4. 303; 5. xxxiii, li, lii, 10, 23, 182; 6. 36; 7. 88, 205, 210; 8. 279; 9. 65; Annals of, *see* Felt, George B.
presbytery, 6. 35, 36.
records, cited, 1. 195*n*, 217*n*.
street, Boston, 2. 231; 9. 24, 64, 65, 69.
witchcraft, 1. 190*n*, 308, 317.
Salibury, ——, a notorious robber, 2. 70*a*.
Salisbury, ——, in the garrison at Black Point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Conn., 5. xlvi.
England, 6. 358; 7. 141*n*.
Mass., the Rev. John Wheelwright in, 1. 182*n*, 344; Hannah Burroughs baptized in, 1. 264; home of James Freeze, 1. 310; mentioned, 2. 138; 3. 110; 4. 240, 242*n*, 252, 297.
Capt ——, 5. 31, 32.
Sallee, 7. 139*n*; 8. 202.
Salliant, Antoinee de, 7. 77.
Salmon, packed and exported by Purchase, 3. 317; caught at Anson, 4. 367; disappeared from the Damariscotta, 8. 299; mentioned, 1. 459; 3. 316, 329, 333.
falls, sawmill at, 1. 268; settlement at destroyed, 1. 279; Indians attacked, 7. 59; 9. 27; men ordered to act as scouts at, 8. 214*n*; mentioned, 2. 139, 140; 4. 244, 275*n*.
Salopshire, 3. 318*n*.
Salter, Sampson, 9. 337.
Salter's hall, 9. 57.
Salterne, Robert, in Pring's expedition, 5. 153; sent out by Bristol merchants, 7. 309*n*; to follow the track of Gosnold, 7. 309*n*.
William, 5. 151.
Salton, Thomas, signed the petition of 1672. 5. 240.
Saltonstall family, 4. 75; 5. lix.
Leverett, 5. li.
Nathaniel, agent for Meshec Farley, 1. 245; in Maine, 1. 245*n*; 3. 331; received a grant of land, 1. 245.
Richard, arrived in New England, 5. 199.
Richard, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Robert, a credior of Thomas Wannerton, 5. 225.
Saltpetre, manufactured by R. Southgate, 3. 199, 200*n*.
Salutation stairs, Boston, 9. 50.
Salvages, *see* Indians.
Sam, Capt., signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 261; killed, 7. 326.
Samaset, *see* Samoset.
Sammerset, *see* Samoset.
Samoed shore, the, 8. 320.
Samoset, friendly to the English, 2. 48*a*, 50*a*; visited Levett, 2. 87*n*; 5. 168, 187; executed a deed to John Brown, 2. 87*n*; 5. 141; desired to trade with Levett, 2. 87–

Samoset—continued.
88; 5. 168; a son born to, 2. 92; early visited the Pilgrims, 5. 144, 187; a sagamore of Pemaquid, 5. 144, 168, 186; his coming removed unfavorable impressions of the Indians, 5. 144; assisted Levett in trading, 5. 168; parted with his hunting grounds, 5. 168; a beautiful and noble character, 5. 186–187, 187–188, 188–189, 194; different ways of spelling his name, 5. 186, 186*n*; sagamore of Morattiggon, 5. 187; assisted the Pilgrims in a treaty with Massasoit, 5. 187; Levett's account of, 5. 187; his last appearance in history, 5. 188, 188*n*; sold land to Parnell, Way and England, 5. 188*n*; his mark, 5. 188*n*, 192; his deed to John Brown given in full, 5. 141–192; the same acknowledged, 5. 195; his deed to Brown a boundary between barbarism and civilization, 5. 193; mentioned, 5. 164, 168, 195, 224.
island, 5. 107–108, 188*n*.
Samson, Sir William Phipps compared to, 9. 12.
John, 3. 83, 155.
Levi, 4. 369.
Sanboddies, signum of, 6. 259.
Sanborn, Enoch, 3. 180.
Sanbornton, 4. 294, 314.
Sand bar No. 1, 1. 456*n*.
Sanders, John, married Mary Munjoy, 1. 156, 256, 258; lived at Braintree, 1. 256, 258; received a grant from Cleeves, Gorges and the town of Wells, 1. 357; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362.
John, chief of Weston's company, 5. 164; went to Monhegan, 5. 164.
Joseph, 5. 373.
Capt. Thomas, messenger for Gov. Dummer, 3. 378; master of the Merrymeeting, 3. 379; master of the God's Blessing, 3. 410, 441; master of the sloop Massachusetts, 5. 370; 6. 338; 9. 93; lived at Gloucester, 5. 370*n*; at the siege of Louisburgh, 5. 370*n*; Gov. Pownall on his sloop, 5. 375; biographical notice of, 8. 228*n*; carried the remains of Gen. Waldo to Boston, 9. 93; mentioned, 5. 372, 373, 375, 380, 381; 8. 212*n*, 228, 233, 251, 256, 282; 9. 93.
William, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 241.
Sandford, named for Peleg Sandford, 4. 411; a Baptist church formed at, 7. 222; Elder Tingley preached at, 7. 222, 225; mentioned, 1. 336; 4. 391.
John, first husband of Bridget Phillips, 4. 411.
Gov. Peleg, son of John, 4. 411; govenor of Rhode Island, 4. 411; his name given to a township in Maine, 4. 411.
Robert, of Falmouth, petitioned to the general court, 1. 144.
Robert, one of the commitee of Narragansett Township No. 7, 2. 146.
Thomas, petitioned to the general court, 1. 144.
——, married Elisha Hutchinson, 4. 411.
see Sanford and Stanford.
Sandusky river, 1. 504.
Sandwich, home of James Mills, 1. 209; Thomas Burgess moved to, 7. 429; mentioned, 2. 146; 4. 270, 271; 8. 441.
Sandy harbor, 4. 106.
Hook, 2. 31.
point, 5. 377, 378*n*.
river, Norridgewock situated on, 1. 437; Montressor at, 1. 459; the Indian name of unknown, 4. 31*n*; settlements on, 4. 31*n*; the soil of the valley of productive, 4. 32; hardships of the early settlers on, 4. 32, 36, 37, 38–39; first settler on, 4. 36; called the Great Interval, 4. 36; increase of the settlers of, 4. 39; settlement on incorporated as Farmington, 4. 39; the country grows with rapidity, 4. 313; the course of, 4. 332; traffic on, 4. 333; houses on, 4. 313, 333; conditions of, 4. 333; mentioned, 4. 105, 301, 307, 311, 312, 318, 341, 344, 345, 346, 347; 7. 276, 277, 279, 283, 284, 287, 334; The Settlement on, by William Allen, 4. 31–41.
stream, 4. 318.
Sanford, Goodman ——, land granted to, 1. 251.
John, served in the Continental army, 2. 214.
see Sandford.
Sanfort, Goodman ——, land granted to, 1. 251.
Sangman, title of Micmac chiefs, 7. 339; same as sagham, 7. 339; how elected, 7. 339; the official capacity of, 7. 339–340.
Sangmanhwagodek, a Micmac title, 7. 339.
Sangmansis, sons of a sangman, 7. 339.
Sangmanskwessis, a Micmac title, 7. 339.
Sangmansque, title of a Micmac chief's wife, 7. 339.
Sankderank river, 4. 110.
Sanky, Robert, witnessed Vine's deed to Macworth, 1. 69; lived at Saco, 1. 69*n*; an officer under Cleeves, 1. 69*n*; officer of Gorges' court, 1. 88, 366.

Sanscrit, compared to the Abenaquis, 1. 418.
Santa Croix, 4. 261.
Santer, L., 5. 94.
Saponic lake, 4. 109.
Saquenets, the, 6. 212.
Saratoga, 3. 203, 204.
the battle of, 6. 242.
Sares, John, consented to the agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131.
Sargent, the Rev. John, minister to the Indians, 4. 127, 134, 138, 139, 142, 143.
Mary, purchased land of Geo. Ingersoll, 1. 311.
Peter, married Lady Phipps, 9. 64, 66; a counselor, 9. 66; his house sold to the province of Mass., 9. 67.
Sarl, Andrew, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Sarome, 6. 261.
Sarsaparilla, abundant, 3. 302, 309.
Sartigan, 1. 470, 476, 479, 482.
Sarumbamet, complained of Mr. Nowell, 3. 374; hired to return an English captive, 3. 374-375.
Sasaghaway, witnessed to deed to John Wadleigh, 1. 358.
Sasasanoa, a sachem on the Kennebec, 2. 21; 5. 335.
river, supposed to be Kennebec, 4. 110; mentioned, 5. 336; 7. 299; 9. 131, 132.
Sassafras, carried to England by Capt. Pring, 2. 22*a*.
Satan of the Indians, 3. 19*n*; *see* Devil.
Satquin, 4. 110.
Sauguaarum, 3. 419.
Saugus river, boundary of the grant to Dorret and Oldham, 2. 47*n*; definition of, 4. 117; land on sold for a blue coat and large pumpkin, 4. 117.
Sault au Matelots, 1. 523.
Saunders, *see* Sanpers.
Sauguish, 4. 155, 163.
Saussaye, M. de ——, 7. 28.
Savage, Lieut. Abijah, 1. 501*n*.
Daniel, 7. 51.
Ephraim, conveyed part of Great Chebeag to the First Church of Boston, 1. 147; one of the committee to examine Fort Loyall, 1. 266*n*; administrator of Wharton's estate, 3. 321.
Habijah, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302; signed the treaty of, 1714, 6. 257; autograph of, 6. 257.
James, one of the founders of the Mass. Hist. Soc., 2. 11*a*; one of the founders of the Athenæum, 5. lxii; a member of the Anthology Club, 5. lxii; 7, 414; his genealogical dictionary, cited, 1. 95, 153, 189, 264, 318; 7. 403*n*; his gleanings, cited, 3. 318*n*; a letter of, cited, 1. 244*n*; his Winthrop's Journal cited, 1. 182; 2. 31*an*; 2. 57*an*; 5. 199*n*, 225*n*; 6. 107; 7. 210.
James, of Georgetown, 8. 110.
James S., builder of the Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 254, 266, 268.
Lydia, married Timothy Prout, 3. 221.
Richard, 7. 212.
rocks, 7. 133*n*.
Maj. Thomas, a son-in-law of Scottow, 3. 221; his daughter married Timothy Prout, 3. 221; sent to make a treaty with the Maques, 5. 278; mentioned, 2. 237*n*; 5. 395.
Capt. ——, of Pemaquid, 8. 212*n*.
Capt. ——of Quebec, 9. 31.
Savages live only in the present, 2. 5*a*; traded with Levett, 2. 89-94; disposition of, 2. 94-100; visited Gilbert and Popham, 5. 144; *see* Indians.
Savaighe, Arone, 1. 556.
Savalet, ——, an early voyager to Newfoundland, 6. 173*n*.
Savannah, 7. 413; 9. 181.
river, 9. 179.
Savory, Mr. ——, 6. 100, 103.
Sawacook, an Indian name of the country north of the Pejepscot, 3, 319; derivation and definition of, 4. 191.
river, same as the Saco, 4. 110, 111.
Saward, Henry, lived at York, 2. 179; purchased land of Thomas Stevens, 2. 179; built a saw mill and a grist-mill, 2. 179; 3. 128.
see Sayward.
Sawco, *see* Saco.
Sawguatock, now Saco, 1. 32; Rocroft landed part of his crew at, 1. 32; 5. 163.
river, 5. 163.
Sawhead point, 4. 110.
Saw-mills erected at Agamenticus and Piscataquis, 1. 47*n*; on the Casco river, 1. 130; 2. 171; owned by the Ingersolls, 1. 205, 206; on the Presumpscot, 1. 210; Davis and English proposed to erect one on the Capisic, 1. 210, 250; erected by Samuel Webber, 1. 252, 317; part of sold to Skellings, 1. 252*n*, 317; the Ingersolls conveyed their interests to Silvanus Davis, 1. 253, 311; taxed to support Fort Loyal, 1. 267; number of in the province, 1. 267, 268-269; amount of taxes on, 1. 268-269, 270; mill rents stopped on the arrival of Andros, 1. 270*n*; erected at Long creek, 1. 317; in Limerick, 1. 326, 332; in Wells, 1. 336; in Saco, 1. 550; in Buxton, 2. 140; owned by

Saw-mills—continued.
Nathaniel Weare, 2. 174, 179; Gendall's burned, 2. 174; Gedney and Sawards, 2. 179; built by John Pownell, 2. 181; built by Gilbert Winslow, 2. 181; at Cousin's river, 2. 181; at Royall's river, 2. 181; at Gardiner, 2. 283; at Scarborough, 3. 167; built at Alger's Falls by Aaron Jewett, 3. 213; at Sandy River, 4. 39; owned by Capt. Timothy Walker, 4. 281*n*, 282; on the Sebasticook, 4. 317; owned by Kendall and Dutton, 4. 372; built by Vaughan, 8. 297; on George's river, 9. 85; mentioned, 1. 268, 269, 318.
Sawocotuck, the Indian name of Saco, 2. 81*n*.
Sawquid point, 4. 110.
Sawwarramet, 4. 155, 163, 164.
Sawyer, Barnabas, 4. 343.
Daniel, 3. 159.
David, in the French and Indian war, 3. 173; settled at Black Point, 3. 233.
Henry, of York, sent news of the Indian troubles, 5. 251.
the Rev. John, a centenarian, 5. lv*n*.
the Rev. Moses, preached at Scarborough, 3. 164.
R., 3. 328.
——, of Sharon, 4, 366.
——, a hunter, 9. 217, 218.
Mrs. ——, of Otisfield, 4. 338.
Sawyer's island, 9. 131.
rock, origin of the name, 9. 217–218.
Saxon forms the foundation of the government of the Province of Maine, 2. 59*a*.
Saxons, the, 6. 150.
Saxony, 9. 85.
Say, Lord, 9. 360.
Sayward, Henry, *see* Saward, Henry.
John, had a saw-mill at York, 1. 269.
Joseph, married Mary Webber, 1. 318.
Mary, owned a saw-mill at York, 1. 268.
Sayweremet, 4. 158.
Sazinon, 7. 259.
Scadlock, William, to settle boundary disputes, 1. 361; a grand juryman, 1. 371, 535; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394,
Scales, Thomas, 4. 164, 166.
——, killed, 2. 174.
Scammon, Humphrey, lived at Saco, 1. 312; married Elizabeth Jordan, 1. 312; his posterity in Maine, 1. 313.
Mary, taken prisoner, 3. 151.
Richard, married Elizabeth Wakely, 1. 212.
Col. ——, with Arnold's expedition, 1. 467.
Scandinavia, 4. 85.
Scandinavian discovery, the, 7. 130.
Scarborough, England, 3. 47–48.
Maine, George Taylor lived in, 1. 64*n*; land is granted to Thomas Cammock, 1. 47; 5. 214; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 70*n*, 132, 159; 3. 46; land in granted by Cleeves, 1. 97; included in Ligonia, 1. 97; to include Black point, Blue point and Stratton's island, 1. 106, 387; to establish boundaries, 1. 106, 387; the dividing lines marked out, 1. 111; 3. 47; Nicholas Bartlett lived at, 1. 116; commissioners appointed for, 1. 159, 174–175, 197; 3. 23, 48, 49, 233; ordered to procure a minister 1. 160, 161, 201; court held at, 1. 162, 163; 3. 57, 78; required to choose a deputy, 1. 163, 387; Henry Jocelyn a deputy for, 1. 163; the last representative sent to Mass., 1. 164; distance from York, 1. 165; 3. 50; the roads at not passable, 1. 165; no associate sent from, 1. 170; 3. 129; Ambrose Boaden, resided at, 1. 180; home of William Sheldon, 1. 185; home of Geo. Garland, 1. 191; home of Jonas Bailey, 1. 200*n*; home of John Mills, 1. 209; depredations of the Indians in, 1. 213; home of John Milliken, 1. 214*n*; lands in conveyed to the widow of Robert Jordan, 1. 232; not represented in the first assembly, 1. 241; home of Andrew Alger, 1. 256*n*, 319; to furnish one man for Fort Loyall, 1. 266; to appoint commissioners to try small cases, 1. 267, 387, 388; to send prisoners to Fort Loyall, 1. 271; the landholders' titles confirmed, 1. 272; a road laid out from, 1. 278; Major Church at, 1. 296; abandoned by the garrison, 1. 303; people from settle in Limerick, 1. 327; pastured cattle in Limerick, 1. 329; fined for not taking care of the children, 1. 380; called Black point, 2. 63*a*–64*a*; 3. 23; the home of Joshua Scottow, 2. 173; home of Henry Jocelyn, 2. 232; Scottow a large landholder in, 2. 237*n*; the founder and original patentees of, 3. xv; John Stratton, the first European settler in, 3. 11; the first legal proprietor in the present limits of, 3. 12; early settlers on Black point, 3. 15–16, 25–26, 67, 84, 180; mostly tenants of Cammock, 3. 16–17; first mill in, 3. 22–23; the early settlers belonged to families of high estate, 3. 25*n*; the third settlement in at Dunstan, 3. 26–27; the Indian proprietorship ac-

knowledged, 3. 28; character of the early settlers, 3. 28–29, 84; first constable of, 3. 37; Cleeves claimed jurisdiction over, 3. 39–40; last of Gorges' court in, 3. 40–41; Mass. claimed jurisdiction over, 3. 44–45; the town named, 3. 47; the boundaries defined, 3. 47; to have a court and one deputy, 3. 47, 48; origin of the name, 3. 47–48; court held, 3. 49; represented in the Mass. general court, 3. 49; taxed, 3. 49; people of denied the jurisdiction of Mass., 3. 51–52; the opposers of Mass., 3. 54–55; sent an officer to the general court, 3. 58; furnished Maine's first royal chief magistrate, 3. 57; increased in importance, 3. 64; John Libby settled in, 3. 68; early settlers of, 3. 67–84; land in granted to Maddiver, 3. 74; the first town pauper, 3. 77–78; presented for not mending the highway, 3. 78; presented for having no bridge, 3. 78; home of Daniel Fogg, 3. 78; the first ordinary in, 3. 78–79; sent Burroughs to find a minister, 3. 81*n*; energy of the early settlers, 3. 84; census of, 3. 84*n*; a favorite hunting place of the Indians, 3. 100; the Indian name of, 3. 101; 4. 108; names of Indians who lived at, 3. 101; presented for not providing stocks and means for defense, 3. 102; to pay a corn tribute to the Indians, 3. 102*n*; troops sent for the defense of, 3. 106; the people complained of Scottow, 3. 124–125; ordered to keep a ferry, 3. 127; presented for not maintaining a ferry, 3. 127–128; the people of who signed the petition to Charles II, 3. 129*n*; trustees of, 3. 129–130; tax to be paid to Mass., 3. 130; first list of estates in, 3. 130; presented for not having schools, 3. 131; council of war held in, 3. 136, 137; the people fled from, 3. 137–138, 139*n*; Capt. Gendall lived in, 3. 135; the exact date of the second settlement not known, 3. 139; settlers came from Lynn, 3. 139; business of the settlers, 3. 142, 143; in need of a minister, 3. 153, 155–156, 159; the Rev. John Thorp preached in, 3. 153–154; Quakers refused to pay the minister, 3. 154; the first minister of unknown, 3. 154–155; site of the first church, 3. 156–157; controversy concerning the meeting-house, 3. 157–158; preachers in, 3. 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165; sued for the minister's salary, 3. 158; first regular church of, 3. 159; meeting-house burned, 3. 159–160; Whitefield preached in, 3. 160*n*; Methodists in, 3. 165; organized, 3. 165; early records sent to Boston, 3. 165; early proprietors, 3. 166; highways obliterated, 3. 166; lumbering the business of, 3. 167; education in, 3. 168; fire in, 3. 169; Indians at, 3. 170, 171*n*; soldiers of the war of 1747, 3. 173; suffering in during the wars, 3. 175–176; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342; statistics of, 3. 177; drought in, 3. 177; people from settled in Machias, 3. 178, 179–181; petitioned for a land grant, 3. 179; the King riot, 3. 182–185; during the war of the Revolution, 3. 187–206; opposed the Excise bill, 3. 187; drove the king's officers from the town, 3. 188; sent marble to Falmouth, 3. 197; committee of correspondence, 3. 198; notes from the town records, 3. 198–201; soldiers' familes in need of food, 3. 200; people of who served in the war, 3. 203, 204; only one newspaper taken, 3. 205; paper read to the people, 3. 205; first post-office in, 3. 205*n*; enthusiasm at the close of the Revolution, 3. 205–206; Danforth's deed in full, 3. 232–234; soldiers who served in 1748, 3. 236–237; a company quartered at, 3. 236–237; Richard King's address to the people, 3. 237; compared to Kittery, 4. 202; the Rev. Thomas Pierce at, 6. 33; the Rev. Thomas Lancaster at, 6. 33; the Rev. Robert Jordan officiated at, 6. 181, 188; Jordan complained of a minister at, 6. 188; a Congregational church formed at, 8. 111*n*; mentioned, 1. 107, 135, 252*n*; 2. 78*n*, 138, 144, 146, 150; 3. 116, 126, 213, 216, 224, 227, 235, 236, 322*n*; 4. 307; 5. 174*n*, 204; 6. 186*n*; 7. 111, 220, 364; 8. 298; 9. 210; History of, by William S. Southgate, 3. 1–237; the records of carried to Boston, 3. 165; cited, 3. 81, 132, 133, 156, 167, 168, 198.

river, fishing at, 3. 9.

Scarlet, Rebecca, married William Shelden, 3. 78.

Scarlet's wharf, 9. 42*n*.

Scatacook, the Indian name of Connecticut, 6. 223; the Indians fled to, 6. 238.

Scatacooks, the, 3. 440; 4. 123, 128, 140, 142.

Scate, Capt. Jonathan, teacher at Wiscasset, 8. 173.

Scaweso, 6. 261.

Scawwease, 6. 258.

Schæffer, the Rev. John M. settled in Waldoborough, 5. 404; 7. 219.

Schauffler, Dr. ——, 8. 485.
Schegnecto, now Cumberland, 8. 130; mentioned, 8. 128, 130, 132, 133, 134, 135, 137, 146, 149, 220.
Schenectady, attacked by the Indians, 1. 297, 298; 7. 59; 9. 26; mentioned, 5. 134; 7. 433.
Schleiermacher, Frederick E. D., 7. 432.
Schoegin Falls, 1. 510.
Schoodic, 7. 277.
lake, an Indian dwelling place, 6. 209, 233; mentioned, 8. 106,
river, definition of, 4. 192; now St. Croix, 4. 192; claimed as a boundary of Maine, 8. 12, 14; mentioned, 8. 7, 8, 12, 14, 15.
Schoolcraft, Dr. Henry R., 1. 60*n*; 6. 223, 223*n* 9. 268.
Schoolmasters lightly esteemed, 3. 130–131; a house for, 3. 132; in Scarborough, 3. 168; for the Indians, 3. 364, 365.
Schools, required by law, 8. 158, 159; held only for a limited period, 8. 159.
School street, Boston, 6. 384; Portland, 1. 249*n*.
Schooners, derivation of the word, 4. 192; definition of, 4. 192; *see* the Broad Bay, Diligence, Margaretta, Tapnaquish, Willing Maid.
Schowess, 3. 412.
Schuyler, Gen. Phillip, to co-operate with Arnold, 1. 469, 486; letters from Arnold, 1. 470, 479–480, 511; Arnold desired to hear from, 1. 470, 471, 479; reported a battle near St. Johns, 1. 476, superseded by Montgomery, 1. 528; mentioned, 1. 499.
Scitterygusset, leader of the party that murdered Bagnall, 1. 41, 118; 6. 145; a creek named for, 1. 42, 69*n*, 118; conveyed land to Francis Small, 1. 42, 118; the country over which he ruled, 1. 42, 118; mentioned, 1. 69, 118; 4. 111.
creek, origin of the name, 1. 41, 69*n*, 118; Macworth owned land bounded by 1. 69, 69*n*, 128; land near conveyed to Francis Neale, 1. 128; early settlers near, 1. 156.
Scituate, John and George Lewis at, 1. 113, 261; home of Abigail Stockbridge, 1. 199*n*; home of Henry Jocelyn, 2d, 3. 68*n*; the Hon. William Cushing moved to, 6. 45; John Cushing born at, 6. 47*n*; mentioned, 1. 75; 2. 145, 146; 4. 268, 272; 5. xl*n*; 7. 390.
Scolding women, punishment for, 3. 57.
Scotch, the, settled in Maine, 6. 3, 4; Cleverhouse over, 5. 265; on Waldo's patent, 6. 21; in Maryland, 6. 29; at Port Royal, 9. 102, 100.
Irish, reason for their leaving Ireland, 6. 9. 10; first settled in the southern and middle colonies, 6. 9. 10; attempted to settle in New England, 6. 10; sent an agent to examine the country, 6. 10–11; a party of arrived at Boston, 6. 11; places in which they settled, 6. 12–13; those at Falmouth destitute, 6. 11–12; in New Hampshire, 6. 12; persecuted at Worcester, 6. 13, 31; disliked to be called Irish, 6. 13; names of those at Worcester, 6. 13; number in the first band, 6. 14; gave vigor to our institutions, 6. 14, 19; introduced the potato plant and linen spinning wheel, 6. 14; a settlement led by Robert Temple, 6. 14; places settled by, 6. 15; driven away by the Indian war, 6. 16; invited to settle at Pemaquid, 6. 18; at Warren, 6. 21; 9. 85; at Stirling, 6. 23; preferred the Middle States, 6. 23; their reason for not liking New England, 6. 23–24; in Maryland, 6. 29–30; in Pennsylvania, 6. 30; in possession of the prominent parts of Maine, 6. 32; came to America, 6. 58*n*; at Boothbay, 6. 156; at St. George's river, 6. 322; mentioned, 6. 5, 161; 7. 473; the Scotch-Irish Immigration and Presbyterianism in New England, by William Willis, 6. 1–37.
Scotland, the troubles in prevented the scheme of a general government in New England, 2. 54*a*; largely contributed to the settlement of Maine, 6. 23; mentioned, 1. 554; 2. 15, 46, 78*a*, 100, 257, 261; 3. 232, 325; 4. 85; 5. 5, 49, 113, 125, 207, 417, 421; 6. 5, 6, 24, 26, 27, 131, 140; 7. 367; 8. 114, 284, 319; 9. 86, 111, 225, 311*n*, 369.
Maine, 7. 110.
parish, 8. 279.
Scot, Thomas, 4. 396.
Scott, George, 3. 179.
John, 3. 180.
the Rev. Jonathan, preached at Bakerstown, 2. 114, 115; opposed building a meeting-house, 2. 116; requested his dismission, 2. 117; still preached, 2. 117, 118; received a verbal call, 2. 119; installed, 2. 119; house burnt, 2. 119–120; to act as a missionary among the Indians, 2. 120; died, 2. 123.
Robert, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 235–236; lived at Damariscotta, 4. 232; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; mentioned, 2. 235; 4. 230, 233; 5. 57; 7. 55*n*.
Samuel, 3. 178, 179.
Silvanus, 3. 178, 180.

Sir Walter, 5. 201; 7. 470; 8. 4, 478.
Gen. Winfield, 8. 81, 84, 459.
Capt. ——, 1. 468, 500, 513.
Col. ——, 9. 185.
Scott's point, breastworks erected at, 2. 246.
Scottow, Joshua, received a title of land from Jocelyn, 1. 48; 3. 67, 68, 116; Jocelyn's property mortgaged to, 1. 198; lived at Black Point, 1. 199, 201; 3. 116; licensed to sell liquors and wines, 1. 201; 3. 126; Joseph Holmes' land mortgaged to, 1. 250*n*; to administer oaths to the commissioners, 1. 267; one of the committee to examine Fort Loyal, 1. 270; a commissioner, 1. 381; witnessed the deed from Danforth to Falmouth, 1. 555; lived at Scarborough, 2. 173, 237*n*; his heirs claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236; a large landholder, 2. 237*n*; 3. 116; died in Boston, 2. 237*n*; his estate sold to Timothy Prout, 2. 237*n*; 3. 221; grants of, 3. 35*n*, 231–232; a resident of Boston, 3. 72, 115; early purchased land at Black Point, 3. 72; purchased land of Christopher Collins, 3. 72; granted land to Maddiver, 3. 75; thought to have murdered Nathan Bradford, 3. 79, 80; active in town affairs, 3. 79; acquitted, 3. 80; in command of the soldiers sent by Mass., 3. 106, 116–117, 126; his conduct in the case of the Dunstan planters, 3. 106; letter from Jocelyn and Gendall, 3. 109; in the artillery company, 3. 115; a popular author, 3. 115; curious titles of his works, 3. 115–116; extracts from his works, 3. 116, 117–123; collected his forces to attack the Indians, 3. 123; letter to Walter Gendall, 3. 123–124; letter to Capt. Wincoll, 3. 124; presented by the people of Scarborough, 3. 124–125; acquitted, 3. 125; petitioned for remuneration, 3. 125; Black Point objected to paying him, 3. 125–126; the people indebted to him, 3. 126, 133; concerned in the fisheries, 3. 126; presented for riding on Sunday, 3. 126; a trustee for Scarborough, 3. 129, 233; his tax of 1681, 3. 130; gave land for a fortification, 3. 131–132; condition of the gift, 3. 131, 132, 133; disliked by the people, 3. 133; accompanied by Capt. Church to Boston, 3. 136; his daughter married the Rev. Benjamin Blackman, 3. 155; conveyed land to Blackman, 3. 155; instructed to obtain a clergyman, 3. 155–156; Major Thomas Savage his son-in-law, 3. 221; mentioned, 1. 281; 2. 172; 3. 83, 128, 129.
Rebecca, married the Rev. Benjamin Blackman, 3. 155.
Thomas, witnessed the agreement between Brackett and Drake, 1. 236; in command at Black Point, 3. 133.
Scottow's garrison, 3. 106, 133, 137*n*.
hill, owned by Joshua Scottow, 3. 67; called Jocelyn's hill, 3. 67; George Moses lived near, 3. 219; mentioned, 3. 76, 116, 126*n*, 170, 171*n*, 206, 206*n*, 208, 210, 226.
Hill farm, 3. 67.
Scottoway, *see* Scottow, Joshua.
Scowees, 3. 380.
Screven, Elder William, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; birth of, 7. 223; came to America, 7. 223; married Bridget Cutts, 7. 223; called to Kittery, 7. 223; ordered not to preach, 7. 224; moved to South Carolina, 7. 224; did not accept the call to Boston, 7. 224; death of, 7. 225; character of, 7. 223, 225; mentioned, 7. 221, 226.
William, jr. son of Elder William, 7. 255; a representative in the general court, 7. 225.
Scrooby, 6. 179*n*.
Sea Rover, the, 9. 28.
Seabrook, Maine, 6. 32.
N. H., 6. 35, 37.
Seabury, Barnabas, 2. 177.
Samuel, to call a meeting of the people of North Yarmouth, 2. 177; built a grist-mill, 2. 180; preached, 2. 186.
Seacomb, John, sold land at Barberry creek, 1. 259; moved to Back cove, 1. 279; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Noah, son of Richard, 1. 259.
Richard, licensed to keep a public house, 1. 558–259, 279; sold land at Barberry creek, 1. 259; died, 1. 259; site of his house, 1. 259, 322; fined, 1. 259; his children, 1. 259; held public offices, 1. 259; purchased land of Geo. Lewis' estate, 1. 259, 279; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; mentioned, 1. 247.
Richard jr., lived at Portsmouth, 1. 259.
Susannah, 1. 259.
Seacomb's neck, why so called, 1. 259.
Sea-devils, a kind of fish, 3. 92.
Sea-hare, 3. 91.
Sea-serpent, on the coast of Maine, 1. 76; 3. 88–89.
Seal, Capt. ——, his home the site of Ingersoll's sawmill, 1. 205.
islands, Cadillac's account of, 6. 279–280; same as Rock off the Coast, 6. 279*n*.
of Pemaquid, the, 5. 218, 301, 304.

Seal—continued.
of Plymouth Company, the, 8. 219*n*.
of Seven Oaks, 9. 301, 333*n*.
the church of, 9. 333.
Seales, ——, 2. 171.
Seamour, Edward, 7. 129*n*.
Searles, the Rev. Jonathan, 4. 374, 383.
Sears, John, lived at Casco bay, 1. 114, 236*n*; occupied Long island, 1. 148; sold the same to Isaac Walker, 1. 148.
Searsport, 5. lv.
Seausen, 3. 380.
Seaver, Josiah, teacher at Berwick academy, 8. 162.
Josiah W., member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11.
Seavey, Reuben, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Thomas, 3. 166, 223.
see Sevey.
Seavey's landing, 3. 146.
Seaward, Roger, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Sebago, definition of, 4. 116.
lake, 4. 111; 9. 213.
pond, 4. 386.
Sebanoa, met the English at Sabino, 7. 301, 304; the lord of the Sagadahoc, 7. 301, 304.
Sebascodiggin island, deeded to Wharton, 3. 321; same as Orr's island, 4. 110.
Sebasticook, definition and derivation of, 4. 116, 191, 192; mentioned, 4. 320, 350, 352, 354, 373, 376.
river, herring cured at, 4. 317; a sawmill at, 4. 317; mentioned, 1. 504; 2. 284; 4. 110, 318, 321, 350, 351; 5. 417; 7. 168, 175, 198; 8. 199, 215, 235, 280.
Sebec river, 4. 110.
Sebois river, 4. 110.
Seboomook river, 1. 466.
Seboowonset, 1. 425.
Seccombe, Madam ——, of Kingston, 4. 267, 373.
Seceders, 6. 27, 28.
Secomb, the Rev. Joseph, 4. 242, 265.
Second colony, the, 7. 129.
Massachusetts regiment, 8. 115, 118.
narrows, 6. 114.
Seconet ferry, 4. 269.
Indians, at Falmouth, 1. 295.
Seconkii, 3. 380.
Seconniague, used for smoking, 4. 264.
Secretary, *alias* Bartho, 3. 444.
Sedgwick, 4. 108; 7. 53, 86; 8. 178.
Robert, to drive the Dutch from New York, 5. 231; joined the Mass. troops against the French forts, 5. 231.
the Hon. Theodore, 7. 387.
Judge ——, 5. xxxv.
Seeboomock river, 4. 117.
Seecomb, Joseph, 4. 262.
Seed wheat, 4. 346.
Seekonk, definition of, 4. 117.
Seeth, Richard, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Segeundedunk, now Brewer village, 7. 18.
Segocket river, 4. 110.
Segohquet, 3. 295; 4. 110.
Segoyne, Abbé ——, 8. 143.
Seguaron, 3. 380.
Seguin island, the Mary and John at, 7. 301; the Nacheen at, 7. 320; a notable landmark, 9. 130; the center of English operations on the coast, 9. 130; position of, 9. 130; mentioned, 3. 298*n*; 4. 43, 69, 110; 7. 299.
light, 8. 345.
the, captured the Unity, 2. 209.
Segumkedunk river, 4. 110.
Seguncewick, 6. 259.
Segunki, 6. 261.
Seigniories, given to officers, 7. 43.
Seine, the, 3. 287; 5. 320.
Selden's Table Talk, cited, 5. xlix–l.
Selectmen, of Maine before 1680, 1. 245, 324.
Sellman, John, signed the petition to Dongan, 5. 88; his petition to Palmer and West, 8. 193, 194; ousted by Pattishall, 8. 194; fined for breaking the peace, 8. 194–195; his habits, 8. 195.
Mrs. John, 8. 194.
Semiamis, Gilbert at, 3. 302; now Cape Elizabeth, 3. 302*n*.
Seneca Indians, the, Porter Bliss resided among, 1. 27; submissive to Dongan, 5. 90.
lake, 1. 531.
Senter, Dr. Isaac, accompanied Arnold to Canada, 1. 500; his journal cited, 8. 277, 278.
Seremobscus island, 4. 106.
Sergant, Theodore, 5. 88.
Sermons to Young Persons, 4. 336.
Serre, ——, 6. 100.
Sertigan, 1. 575*n*.
Sesostris, 1. 9.
Sest, definition of, 3. 300, 300*n*.
Settlements in Maine, in 1620, 1. 33; before 1632, 1. 25–50.
on Sandy river, by William Allen, 4. 31–41.
Seven Lots, 4. 278, 284; former name of Fryburgh, 4. 278*n*.
Mile brook, 1. 459*n*; 4. 337, 344, 346, 347, 367, 380, 396, 397.
Oaks, 9. 301, 333.
Tree pond, 4. 327, 328.
Sever, Nicholas, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of 6. 256.
Severne river, 3. 287, 290; 6. 298.
Sevey, Eben, an early proprietor of Scarborough, 3. 166; married Elizabeth Knight, 3. 216.
Ebenezer, biographical notice of, 3. 223.

George, settled at Machias, 3. 180, 223.
Joseph, settled at Machias, 3. 179, 223.
William, employed by Capt. John Mason, 3. 223.
see Seavey.
Sevier, A. H., 9. 244.
Sewall, Anne, married William Lithgow, 5. xxxii.
Daniel, 5. 419*n*; 8. 278*n*.
the Rev. Daniel, preached at Scarborough, 3. 161, 162*n*.
the Hon. David, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; manuscripts of cited, 1. 363; mentioned, 2. 204, 211; 4. 7; 5. xxxv, xli, 419*n*; 6. 392, 395, 400; 7. 284.
Col. Dummer, 2. 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 219, 220.
the Hon. Dummer, 7. 275.
Henry, 2. 213.
Gen. Henry, 4. 400; 5. 419*n*; 6. 77.
John, 7. 284.
Joseph, a native of Bath, 6. 77; graduated from college, 6. 77; ancestry of, 6. 77; practised at Bath, 6. 77; death of, 6. 78; his History of Bath, 2. 189–229; cited, 3. 273; 6. 78.
the Rev. Jotham, 4. 35, 308, 392, 393.
Rufus K., 8. 183*n*; mentioned, 6. 361, 362; 9. 140; his Ancient Dominions of Maine cited, 7. 132, 135, 194; 9. 5; Popham's Town of Fort George, 7. 291–322.
Samuel, 3. 361, 362; biographical notice of, 3. 351; an influential man in Mass., 3. 351; at the trial of the witches, 9. 37, repented of his connection with the trial, 9. 38; his diary published, 9. 19; value of the diary, 9. 19–20; diary cited, 9. 21, 22, 23, 23*n*, 24, 25, 29, 30, 32, 35, 38, 40*n*, 42*n*, 43, 44, 46, 47, 50, 52, 56, 56*n*, 64; his Memorial Relating to the Kennebec Indians, 3. 351–353; 4. 228, 392; 7. 387.
William B., 6. 41, 379, 395, 421.
see Sewell.
Sewall's society, 4. 308.
Seward, ——, had a sawmill at Casco, 2. 171.
Sewell family, 5. lix.
Moses, 7. 276.
the Rev. Samuel, 2. 125.
Bishop ——, 6. 25.
see Sewall.
Seybert, Adam, 6. 407.
Seymer, *see* Seymour.
Seymour, Henry, 4. 55.
the Rev. Richard, preached at St. George's island, 3. 298, 301; 6. 176, 177; a chaplain of the expedition under Gilbert, 4. 68; his family connections, 4. 68–69; mentioned, 4. 160; 7. 302.
Thomas, 4. 55.
Shadwell, 3. 218.
Shælett, Francis, 3. 110; in the garrison at black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
see Shealett, Francis.
Shagbarks, found in Maine, 5. 360.
Shakers, in New Gloucester, 2. 158, 162.
Shakespeare, William, 2. 7*a*; 3. 92; 4. 68; cited, 1. 413; 5. 144, 144*n*; 7. 78.
Shamgar, 9. 12.
Shanctio, 3. 347.
Shanke, 5. 156*n*.
Shapleigh, Baptist church formed in, 7. 222; land in granted to the Berwick academy, 8. 162.
Alexander, 1. 163*n*.
John, had a sawmill at Kittery, 1. 269; elected military officer for Kittery, 1. 373; gave a deed to Richard Wharton, 3. 321, 324*n*.
Capt. Nicholas, invested with magistratical powers, 1. 107; marked out the boundary lines of Falmouth, Saco and Scarborough, 1. 111; resided at Kittery, 1. 159, 170, 230, 553; 3. 54–55; at the court held in York, 1. 159; held a court at Scarborough, 1. 163; a son of Alexander, 1. 163*n*; held many prominent positions, 1. 163*n*; returned to England, 1. 163*n*; died, 1. 163*n*; an associate, 1. 164, 369, 342; refused to take the oath of office, 1. 167; 3. 51; active in opposition to Mass., 1. 170; presented for renouncing the authority of Mass., 1. 171; 3. 51, 55; a commissioner to treat with the Indians, 1. 230; to lay out the boundary of Wells, 1. 361; a representative at the court held at Wells, 1. 267; brought an action against Robert Knight, 1. 369; a military officer for Kittery, 1. 369; indicted for neglect of military duty, 1. 374; a commissioner for Mass., 1. 387, 389; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; attested to the oath of Robert Jordan, 1. 538, 541, 553; exempt from presentment, 3. 54; a referee in the quarrel between Foxwell and Phippen, 3. 73; asked to settle at Pemaquid, 5. 259; mentioned, 1. 343; 3. 49, 321, 326; 9. 339*n*, 363.
Shares Robert, 1. 322.
Sharon, 4. 336, 342, 365, 366.
Sharpe, Robert, letter to Gov. Andros, 1. 199.
Ensign Thomas, in command at Pemaquid, 5. 33, 73; letters to, 5. 41, 44, 47; relieved from his post, 5. 47, 48; a justice of the peace, 5.

Sharpe, Ensign Thomas—continued. 102, 113, 115, 117; to send soldiers to Merrymeeting, 5. 104; mentioned, 5. 27, 59, 71, 89, 90; 8. 192*n*.
Shaw, Andrew, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Major David, 2. 219.
Edward, 3. 24, 26.
Elisha, served at Cox's Head, 2. 214.
Major Joshua, served in the war of the Revolution, 2. 214; town clerk of Bath, 2. 219.
Lemuel, 7. 211, 408.
the Rev. Oakes, 4. 271.
Peter, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322; signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Richard, sold his father's estate, 3. 26.
Robert, one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 208*n*.
Samuel, 2. 115, 128.
Lieut. Sylvanus, 1. 501*n*.
Major ——, 3. 286.
——, 5. lxii.
Shawakotoc river, 5. 156*n*, 157*n*; 7. 99.
Shawanoes, the, 6. 217.
Shawseen, 3. 412.
Shay, Daniel, 2. 250.
Shay's rebellion, a letter concerning, 2. 250–254.
Shea, John Gilmary, his Charlevoix cited, 7. 41, 45, 76, 78, 84, 85, 319; 9. 103, 108, 109; his History of the Catholic missions cited, 1. 412; 6. 208, 209, 213; 7. 100.
John S., letter of, cited, 6. 218*n*.
Shebenacadi, definition of, 1. 27.
Sheepgutt, 5. 69; *see* Sheepscot.
Sheep raising in Maine, 4. 32.
Sheepscot, definition of, 5. 331; the Indian name of New Castle, 2. 232; a sloop running to, 2. 282; date of the early settlement of lost, 2. 229, 232; Sir William Phipps built a ship at, 2. 231; destroyed, 2. 231, 234; 3. 135; 4. 223; court held at, 2. 233; number of families in, 2. 233; claimants of land at, 2. 234–237; deserted, 4. 73; the records of begun at the house of John Mason, 4. 210; place of the first settlement in, 4. 211, 212–213; once a place of aboriginal power, 4. 212, 214; a fine spot, 4. 212; the first street of, 4. 212–213; remains at, 4. 214, 215, 216, 216*n*; the Burmingham of Maine, 4. 215; ships built at, 4. 216; 9. 7; the people fled from in Phipp's ship, 9. 217, 223; site of the first mill, 9. 217; probable date of the first settlement, 9. 218; John Pierce there, 9. 218; fifty families there, 9. 218; the Dutch attempted to settle at, 9. 218, 220; 6. 23*n*; a populous settlement, 4. 219; the county seat of the Duke of York's province, 9. 219; settled very early, 9. 220; the Dutch and English elements at, 9. 220; commissioners met at, 9. 220; called New Dartmouth, 9. 221; 8. 186; a line established between Pemaquid, 4. 221; the country passed through a variety of hands, 4. 221; a part of the Duke of York's territory, 4. 222; reverted to the crown, 4. 222; aroused by the approach of the Indians, 4. 223; a part of the people returned after the war, 4. 224; the Duke's commissioners at, 4. 224; 8. 185; Christopher Woodbridge settled at, 4. 224; survey by John Palmer. 4. 225–226; the people fled from during King William's war, 4. 227; the people thrifty during the ten years of peace, 4. 227; land troubles in, 4. 227, 228, 230, 232–233; land in, claimed by Isaac Taylor, 4. 230; as a sea port, 5. 331; people from Ireland settle in, 6. 22; the Rev. Jacob Bailey preached in 6. 196; a court held at, 8. 185; the report of the Duke's commissioners, 8. 185; Capt. Davis' statements concerning, 8. 185; population of, 8. 185; families at, 9. 5; mentioned, 2. 235; 3. 178; 4. 69, 228; 5. 69; 6. 159, 361; 8. 183*n*; 9. 40, 130; the Ancient Settlement of, by the Rev. David Cushman, 4. 207–228; *see* also Sheepscot farms.
bay, 7. 299; 9. 5, 135, 153.
bridge, 4. 211; 7. 367; 9. 153.
county, the Indian name of, 4. 109.
cove, 9. 150.
falls, a boundary of John Mason's deed, 4. 219; mentioned, 2. 233; 4. 230, 233; 9. 135, 148, 150, 151, 154.
farms, number of families at, 4. 218; home of Elbridge Chase, 8. 183*n*; origin of the name, 9. 129, 155; the approach from the sea, 9. 129–137; position of, 9. 129–133, 133–134, 135–136; ruins of buildings still remaining at, 9. 136*n*, 139–155; fish and fowl in plenty, 9. 138–139; called the Garden of the East, 9. 155*n*; mentioned, 4. 211; 9. 5, 8, 139, 152, 153; by Alexander Johnston, 9. 127–155.
harbor, 9. 40.
John, called Wiwurna, 3. 412; to act as a mediator, 5. 287–288; mentioned, 3. 390; 5. 284, 285.
neck, 4. 211; 9. 133.
ponds, 4. 320, 321, 336, 352.

records, lost, 4. 209; called the Records of the Eastern Claims of Land, 4. 209; commenced by Walter Phillips, 4. 210; other titles of, 4. 210; described, 4. 210; value of, 4. 210; lost in the Boston fire, 4. 210; second book of destroyed, 4. 228; relics of found, 8. 183*n*.
river, Henry Jocelyn employed in laying out a township on, 1. 199*n*; the Indians fled to, 1. 224; land on granted to John Mason, 2. 233; a boundary of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 276; land on conveyed to Dr. Gardiner, 2. 286; called the Chavacovett, 4. 105; the course of the, 4. 211–212; place of the early settlement on the, 4. 211, 212; Sir William Phipps built a ship on, 4. 216; fort at destroyed, 4. 227; articles of association for the settlement on the, 5. 48–57; Levett at the, 5. 168; the geography of, 6. 312, 313; not visited by Weymouth, 6. 312, 313; Champlain at, 7. 257, 259; called the Quinibequy, 7. 257; mentioned, 2. 86*n*, 232, 233, 235, 236; 4. 46, 96, 220, 231, 232, 233, 321, 322, 345, 353, 354; 5. 49, 54, 86, 87, 239, 240, 326, 327, 330, 331, 338, 359*n*; 6. 234, 313; 7. 263; 8. 119, 119*n*; 9. 130, 131, 133, 135, 136, 137, 145, 148, 151, 154; Account of the Settlements on the, by the Rev. Samuel Johnson and William Willis, 2. 229–237.
waters, Sir William Phipps lived near, 9. 10; the fish in, 9. 138; a rendezvous of wild fowl, 9. 138–139.
Sheffield charter, the, 5. 168*n*.
Lord, a member of the Plymouth Council, 2. 54*n*; his share in the division of the territory, 2. 54*n*; purchased lands in New England, 5. 170.
Shelburne, Maine, 4. 386.
Mass., 2. 146.
Lord, 6. 86, 87, 336.
Shelden's fort, the Rev. Paul Coffin at, 4. 262; built by father Shelden, 4. 263; cost of building, 4. 263.
garrison, 3. 105, 117; 4. 262, 263.
Sheldon, the Rev. David N., 6. 356.
Godfrey, site of his house, 8. 68–69; an early settler of Black point, 3. 78; purchased land of Jocelyn, 3. 78; died, 3. 78.
John, 3. 78.
Place, 3. 78.
William, overseer of Giles Robert's will, 3. 77; a son of Godfrey, 3. 78; site of his farm, 3. 78; driven from Black point, 3. 78; returned but again driven away, 3. 78; his estate in the hands of David Fogg, 3. 78; married Rebecca Scarlet, 3. 78; mentioned, 1. 185, 227*n*; 3. 110, 122, 124, 126.
——, of Fallstown, 4. 263.
Shell heaps, left by the Indians, 3. 100*n*.
Shenstone, William, 7. 212.
Shepherd, Lewis served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Shepherd, John W., 6. 321; his article in the Boston Journal cited, 5. 230*n*.
Thomas, his sincere convert, 4. 375–376.
William, 7. 19.
——, claimed at Hanesicket bay, 2. 171.
——, a hunter, 4. 289*n*.
Shepherd's river, the Rev. Paul Coffin at, 4. 289; origin of the name, 4. 289*n*.
Shepley, England, 8. 412.
the Hon. Ether, corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11; the last of the original resident members of the Society, 8. 410; his last attendance at a meeting, 8. 411; ancestry of, 8. 412; birth of, 8. 412; at Groton academy, 8. 413; graduated from college, 8. 413; studied law, 8. 414; admitted to the bar, 8. 414; interested in the separation of Maine from Mass., 8. 414; held public offices, 8. 414, 415, 423; a judge, 8. 415, 431; retired from the bench, 8. 415, 433; refused Federal appointments, 8. 416–417; commissioner to revise the law, 8. 416, 435; his religious character, 8. 417–419; interested in education, 8. 419–420; death of, 8. 420; funeral of, 8. 420–421; resolution of the Cumberland Bar, 8. 421–422; married Anna Foster 8, 420; as a statesman, 8. 422–431; as a jurist, 8. 431–434; his rules for a good character, 8. 434; as a citizen, 8. 434–437; mentioned, 4. 9; 6. 358, 361; 8. 351, 363, 396, 409, 456; 9. 254; memoir of, by the Hon. Israel Washburn, jr., 8. 409–437.
family, in England, 8. 412; first of in America, 8. 412; prominent in Groton, 8. 412.
Gen. George F., a son of Ether, 8. 420; graduated from college, 8. 420; a judge, 8. 420; in the war of the Rebellion, 8. 436; mentioned, 8. 411.
John, married Mary G. Thurlow, 8. 412; father of Ether, 8. 412; a man of importance and general information, 8. 412–413.
John, jr., a member of the York bar, 8. 396; prominent in state affairs, 8. 413; educated at Harvard Col-

Shepley, John, jr.—continued.
lege, 8. 413; a partner with his brother, 8. 413; death of, 8. 413.
John, of Groton, 8. 412.
John de, 8. 412.
John R., 8. 420.
Leonard D., 8. 420, 420*n*.
Sheppard, Capt. John, 7. 279.
John H., 8. 161.
Thomas, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
Sherburn, home of John Wallis, 1. 317.
castle, 2. 66*an*.
Sheridan, R. B., 8. 3.
Sheriff Leavitt, 3. 217.
Sherlock, the Rev. Thomas, 7. 448.
Sherwood, M., patent granted to, 9. 365.
Sherwell, James, 2. 179.
Shillaber, Ebenezer, 8. 389.
Ships, built at Richmond's island, 1. 54, 55; built at Long Reach, 2. 208, 209; built at Sheepscot, 2. 231; 4. 216; style of in 1577, 5. 218; *see* the Abraham, Agnes, Algier Rose, Angel Gabriel, Anne Arbella, Archangel, Arnold, Black Prince, Blessing, Bonadventure, Charles, Concord, Dartmouth, David, Desire, Discoverer, Dunkirk, Dutton, Eagle, Edgar, Earl of Bute, Eleanore, Envieux, Experiment, Fellowship, Fortune, Gift of God, General Arnold, Grand Design, Great Hope, Hannibal, Hercules, Herculesin, Hope, Hunter, James, Jane, Johannah, John, Jonas, Judith, King George, Makeshift, Margery, Mary and John, Massachusetts, Matthew, Mayflower, Moon, Nacheen, Newport, Nicholas, Nightingale, Paragon, Plough, Priscilla, Putnam, Rainbow, Rising Sun, Sea Rover, Seguin, Six Friends, Speedwell, Squirrel, Treasure, Trial, Vice Admiral.
Gutt river, 5. 86, 87; *see* Sheepscott river.
Shirley, Harriet, married Robert Temple, 5. 17; 8. 222*n*.
John, 8. 229, 230.
place, 8. 264–265.
Gov. William, built Fort Halifax, 1. 460; his correspondence with Richard King, 3. 172; recommended Macclenaghan as a preacher at Bath, 3. 274; asked to send soldiers to the fort at the Chops, 3. 314; asked to furnish men for a garrison, 3. 344; recommended the building a fort at the Penobscot river, 5. 365*n*; his daughter married Robert Temple, 6. 17; extracts from his speeches, 7. 167–168, 169, 175–177; letter from Capt. Lithgow, 7. 179; planned the expedition against Louisburg, 8, 116; his private reasons for the expedition, 8. 116*n*; went to Louisburg, 8. 122; the soldiers leveled his lawn, 8. 122*n*; informed of the encroachments of the French, 8. 215; letter to the Plymouth company, 8. 216–217; letter to Sir Thomas Robinson, 8. 220–221; probably personally interested in building Fort Halifax, 8. 221, 221*n*–222*n*, 223; letter to Gov. Lawrence, 8. 222*n*; a colonel in the British army, 8. 223–224; worshiped at King's Chapel, 8. 235*n*; articles of agreement with Capt. Ilsley, 8. 226*n*; letter to Willard, 8. 227, 228–229, 229*n*, 234; at Cushnoc and Taconett, 8. 229; did not go to the head waters of the Kennebec, 8. 233–235, 238; appointed Lithgow to command Fort Halifax, 8. 238; returned to Boston, 8. 242; named Fort Halifax, 8. 242*n*; feared an attack upon the fort, 8. 244; detained the Province sloop, 8. 244*n*; letters from Lithgow, 8. 246–249, 250–255, 258–260; laid the plans of the fort before the Council, 8. 261; interested in reducing the fort at Chignecto, 8. 262–263; expedition against Oswego, 8. 263; commissioned a major general, 8. 263; in command of the army, 8. 263; failed at Crown point, 8. 263; in England and cleared of all charges, 8. 263; married Frances Baker, 8. 263; his advancement due to his wife, 8. 263; children of, 8. 263; his wife's death, 8. 263; sent to France, 8. 263; his second marriage, 8. 263–264; his residence, 8. 264; governor of the Bahama islands, 8. 264; as an author, 8. 264; his scheme to settle the British in Nova Scotia, 8. 264; returned to Boston, 8. 264; died, 8. 264; interested in rebuilding King's chapel, 8. 264; birth of, 8. 264; first visit to Boston, 8. 264; governor of Mass., 8. 264; falsely claimed to be the projector of the capture of Louisburg, 8. 308; mentioned, 2. 207, 282; 3. 335*n*; 4. 147, 149, 423; 6. 192; 7. 171, 178. 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196; 8. 110, 112*n*, 115, 116, 117*n*, 118, 119, 119*n*, 120, 123, 126, 130, 211, 220, 223, 226*n*, 230, 231, 232, 238, 246, 249*n*, 250, 256*n*, 257, 258,261, 267, 273, 281, 281*n*, 282*n*, 285, 289, 303, 308, 310; 9. 81.
William, son of Gov. William, 8. 263; secretary of Gen. Braddock, 8. 263; killed, 8. 263.
Sholet, Francis, in the garrison at

Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; lived at Black point, 3. 83.
Shores, Jeremiah, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Robert, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Short, Clement, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
William, 5. 57.
Capt. ——, 9. 53.
Shotley, 1. 80*n*.
Shewsbury, England, 1. 66*n*.
Mass., 2. 252; 4. 261, 265; 9. 366.
Shrimpton, ——, 5. 93.
Shrophshire, 1. 66*n*.
Shurt, Abraham, invested by the Bristol merchants with power to purchase Monhegan, 1. 36; 2. 50*a*; his age, 1. 36*n*; autograph of, 1. 37; as an agent of the Bristol merchants, 2. 50*a*; 5. 195; agent for Aldworth and Elbridge, 5. 171; the father of American conveyancing, 5. 195; a civil magistrate, 5. 195, 196; number of people on his plantation, 5. 197; a friend of John Brown, 5. 197; extended his business to Massachusetts bay, 5. 197; his fairnes with the Indians, 5. 197; total loss of his cargo, 5. 203; received formal possession of Pemaquid, 5. 214; welcomed the Angel Gabriel, 5. 217; a man of prudence and tact, 5. 220; befriended Vines and Wannerton, 5. 220; D'Aulnay his debtor, 5. 220; a man of influence, 5. 220, 223; gave bail for John Winter, 5. 224; a creditor of Wannerton, 5. 225–226; deference paid only to his private worth, 5. 229; his dying wish, 5. 299; true date of his death, 8. 190*n*; mentioned, 1. 546; 3. 229; 5. 199, 205.
Shute, the Rev. Daniel, 4. 272.
Gov. Samuel, 6. 10, 16; 7. 85; 8. 295.
Sibatarhood, 5. 156*n*.
Sibley, John L., his assistance acknowledged, 5. 142; letter to the Hon. William Willis, 5. 440; a tribute to Cyrus and David Eaton, 7. 488.
Sicily, 6. 147.
Sidney, 2. 285; 4. 373, 374, 375, 401, 402.
Nathan, teacher at Lincoln academy, 8. 166.
Siege of Louisburg, Belknap's account of, 8. 303–305.
of Penobscot, the, cited, 7. 203.
Siely, Capt. Robert, 2. 133.
Sign-manuals, *see* autographs, signums and totems.
Signals, used in discovering Indians, 8. 276*n*.
Signatures, *see* autographs, signums and totems.
Signoc, same as the horseshoe, 3. 99; used in cultivating maize, 7. 260, 261.
Signums, of Pierre Abinnaway, 6. 258; Addeawando, 6. 259; Bomaseen, 6. 254; Caterramoggus, 6. 257; Eneas, 6. 255; Erixis, 6. 259; Estien, 6. 259; Iteansis, 6. 255; Jackoit, 6. 256; Joseph, 6. 258; Kissuragunnit, 6. 259; Megonumba, 6. 262; Augustin Moxus, 6. 261; Cæsar Moxusson, 6. 259; Muctungus, 6. 258; Neguscawit, 6. 258; Pequaret, 6. 257; Pittaurisquanne, 6. 259; Qualebeenewes, 6. 253; Quinnawus, 6. 258; Quirebooset, 6. 258; Sanboddies, 6. 259; Sarome, 6. 261; Scawwease, 6. 258; Seguncewick, 6. 259; Wadaranaquin, 6. 254; Warrakansit, 6. 254; Weebenoose, 6. 257; Wenemoet, 6. 259; Wohonumbamet, 6. 259; François Xavier, 6. 262.
Sill, Capt. ——, sent to Maine, 1. 226.
Sillery, 6. 213.
Silliman, Benjamin, his Journal of Science and Art cited, 6. 409.
Silliman's avenue, 6. 411.
Simon, leader of the enterprise against Brackett, 1. 218; escaped from prison, 1. 218; a pretended friend of Brackett, 1. 218; took Brackett prisoner, 1. 219; suspicions aroused against, 1. 220; commenced the tragedy at Casco, 1. 229; an arch-villain, 3. 112; with Mugg, 3. 112; interpreter for Biard, 8. 324.
Pere ——, 7. 64.
Simonton, Susanna, married Dominicus Jordan, 1. 235*n*.
Capt. ——, 4. 301.
Simonton's cove, a road laid out near, 1. 278.
Simpson, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Henry, his children whipped by James Adams, 1. 380.
Joseph, settled at Buxton, 2. 138.
Lieut. Michael, 1. 500, 501, 532.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Sisquisic, the Indian name of Cousin's river, 2. 167.
Six friends, the, 9. 28.
mile fall, 3. 304*n*.
nations, the, expedition against, 1. 531; their language distinct from that of other tribes, 1. 413*n*.
Skedraguscett, 2. 92.
Skeensborough, 3. 203.
Skidwares, carried by Weymouth to England, 2. 17; 3. 297; 6. 314; as a guide for Rauleigh Gilbert, 2. 21; 3. 297, 298; 5. 158, 335, 349; 6. 297, 314; with Capt. Popham, 3. 298; 5. 349; left at Pemaquid, 3. 298; 5. 349; visited the colonists, 3. 303, 307; met Nahanada, 5. 159,

Skidwares—continued.
335; 6. 297; given to Sir F. Gorges, 5. 332; mentioned, 2. 21; 5. 350.
Skillin, *see* Cellen.
Skillings, Abigail, married John Carney, 1. 308; the date of her death, 1. 308.
Benjamin, 1. 195.
Edward, biographical notice of, 3. 223.
George, 1. 205.
John, signed the petition to the king, 1. 180. 402; settled at Back cove, 1. 155–156; a son of Thomas, 1. 194, 195, 314; moved to Salem, 1. 200*n*, 217; site of his house, 1. 204, 205, 216. 249; land granted to, 1. 243, 245; Burroughs conveyed land to, 1. 248–249; sold land to Burroughs, 1. 248–249; a carpenter, 1. 249; purchased part of Webber's grant and part of sawmill, 1. 252*n*, 317; the father of Samuel, 1. 315; his probable age at the time of his death, 1. 315; lived at Piscataqua, 1. 315; lived at Stroudwater, 1. 322; lived at Falmouth, 3. 223; his widow moved to Piscataqua, 3. 223.
John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Mrs. John, moved to Piscataqua, 3. 223.
Joseph, 1. 205.
Mary, widow of Thomas, married Jotham Lewis, 1. 261.
Samuel, son of John, 1. 249, 315; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; conveyed land to William Cotton, 1. 315; established at Long creek, 1. 315; date of his birth, 1. 315; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Thomas, purchased land of Cleeves, 1. 122, 195; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; died, 1. 194, 314; contents of his will, 1. 194; his children, 1. 194, 314; his posterity, 1. 194, 314-315; time of his arrival, 1. 195; returned to Falmouth after the Indian war, 1. 250; a carpenter, 1. 314; ancestor of all of his name, 1. 314; lived at Back cove, 1. 314; conveyed land to Burroughs, 1. 315; mentioned, 1. 122, 123, 141, 216.
Thomas jr., signed the petition to the king, 1. 170; a son of Thomas, 1. 194, 195, 314; married Mary Lewis, 1. 195, 261; his property, 1. 195; his children, 1. 195; his widow married, 1. 195; birth of, 1. 314.
Skillins, *see* Skillings.
Skiner, Gabriel, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Skinner, Capt. Francis, letter to Brockholl, 1. 199*n*; 5. 66–67; in command at Pemaquid, 5. 45, 47; instructions to, 5. 46–47.
Miss ——, taken prisoner by the Indians, 2. 182.
Skipwith, ——, American consul at Paris, 6. 89.
Skittwarroes, *see* Skidwares.
Skottoway, *see* Scottow.
Skowhegan, 1. 459, 505; 4. 103, 111; 8. 78; the Indian name of Kennebec falls, 4. 110; definition and derivation of, 4. 192.
falls, 1. 504.
Skye, isle of, 6. 7.
Slafter, the Rev. Edmund F., his Sir William Alexander cited, 9. 101*n*, 111*n*, 112*n*.
Slaughter, Gov. Henry, 5. 133, 278.
Slave trade, the leading feature of the Royal African Company, 7. 139*n*; sanctioned by England, 7. 212; had paramount attractions, 7. 212; lucrative in Boston, 7. 212.
Slavery in America, due to England, 7. 209; introduced, 7. 209; sanctioned, 7. 209, 212; not regarded as criminal by Weymouth, 7. 209; and Capt. Harlow, 7. 210; and Thomas Hunt, 7. 210; in Plymouth, 7. 210; in Mass., 7. 211; Bancroft on, 7. 212; in Boston, 7. 212–213; at Kittery point, 7. 213, 214; at Falmouth, 7. 214; at York, 7. 214; at Arundel, 7. 214; at Pepperelborough, 7. 214; in Eastern Maine, 7. 215; condition in Maine, 7. 215; first decisive movement against, 7. 215–216; Great Britain opposed the colonial limitation of, 7. 216; declared illegal by the supreme court, 1. 216; ceased in Maine and Mass., 7. 216; in Maine, by Joseph Williamson, 7. 207–216.
Slaves, petitioned the Mass. general court, 7. 216; a bill passed to prevent the importation of, 7. 216; *see* Slavery.
Slew, Leonard, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322.
Sligo, the Marquis of, 7. 405.
Sloane collection of manuscripts, 3. 284.
Slocum, Lieut. Edward, 1. 501*n*.
Sloops, running regularly between Boston and Falmouth, 1. 278; running to Kennebec and Sheepscot, 2. 282; captured by Indians, 3. 345, 346, 348; belonging to the country, 4. 183; probably built at Pemaquid, 5. 279; *see* the Adventurer, Albany, Blossom, Britannia, Elias, Four Friends, Good Luck, Happy Return, Hermanus, Hopewell, Hunter, Lewis, Liberty, Mary, Massachusetts, Merry-Meeting, Primrose, Trumball, Unity.

Sloughter, Gov. William, governor of New York, Mass., and Plymouth, 2. 42*an*; falsely accused of meddling with the affairs at Plymouth, 2. 42*an*.
Sluce, Lawrence, master of the Hopewell, 5. 136.
Small, Daniel, served in the Revolution, 3. 204.
Edward, held a court at Saco, 1. 94, 367.
Francis, lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 114; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; Scitterygusset conveyed land to 1. 118; lived on his purchase, 1. 119; moved to Kittery, 1. 119; sold part of his land and purchased more, 1. 119; sued by Cleeves, 1. 138; verdict in his favor, 1. 138; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; presented for a breach of oath, 1. 171; presented for being a drunkard and a liar, 1. 171; attorney for Falmouth and Scarborough, 3. 53.
James, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203; his account of the battle of Saratoga, 3. 203–204, 204*n*.
Lieut. John. 5. 374, 379, 384; 6. 338.
point, part of Georgetown, 2. 180; the supposed site of the Plymouth trading house, 2. 200–201; mentioned, 3. 374; 5. 326, 327.
point harbor, the home of Job Lewis, 8. 124.
Samuel, chosen moderator, 3. 198; to represent Scarborough, at Cambridge, 3. 201.
Samuel, a servant of Jocelyn, 5. 236*n*.
deposition of, 5. 236*n*.
Smalley's cove, 6. 300.
Smart, Charles, 7. 43.
Smelt brook, 4. 231.
Smibert, John, 9. 88.
Smiley, Alexander, 4. 373.
David, 4. 373, 374, 402.
Smith, the Hon. Albert, 8. 88.
the Rev. Amasa, 2. 117, 121.
Daniel, 1. 243, 246, 247; 7. 284.
the Hon. Edwin B., memoir of the Hon. Edward Emerson Bourne, 8. 386–408.
Eliphalet, the first post-master of Scarborough, 3. 205*n*.
the Rev. Eliphalet, 4. 297.
Mrs. E. Vale, her History of Newburyport, cited, 6. 162*n*.
the Hon. F. O. J., married Ellen E. K. Groton; 6. 369, 370; mentioned, 8. 52, 458.
Gideon, 4. 363, 364.
Mrs. Harriet M., married the Rev. J. W. Ellingwood, 7. 373.
the Rev. Henry, 4. 294, 366.
Isaac, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
the Rev. Isaac, preceptor of Dummer academy, 6. 386; consulted Parker Cleaveland, 6. 388; letter to Cleaveland, 6. 395.
James, 1. 378; 2. 190, 194.
Gov. Jeremiah, 2. 292; 4. 233.
Joane, wife of John, 1. 120.
John, of Boston, purchased Long island, 1. 148; named Smith's island, 1. 148; mentioned, 2. 175; 7. 146*n*.
John, of Casco, purchased land of Higginson's executors, 1. 117; conveyed land to Richard Bulger, 1. 120; birth of, 1. 120; settled at Saco, 1. 120, 384; a carpenter, 1. 120; a juryman, 1. 120, 535; married Jane Ingles, 1. 252*n*; lived at Back cove, 1. 322; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Capt. John, of Saco, 4. 275.
Capt. John, founder of Virginia, an expedition sent out under, 1. 30; 7. 321; his account of catching whales, 1. 30–31, 551; explored the coast of Maine, 1. 31; 2. 34*a*; 6. 109; 8. 3, 315; returned to England, 1. 31; 2. 34*a*; prepared a map of the coast, 1. 31; named New England, 1. 31; 2. 35*a*; 5. 162; employed by Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 31; published his account of New England, 1. 31; 2. 35*a*; 5. 162; 9. 304; died, 1. 31; a patentee of Lygonia, 1. 45*n*; turned his attention to discoveries in the North, 2. 34*a*; 7. 96, 135; at Monhegan, 2. 34*a*; 7. 210, 315; 9. 303–304; his voyage a success, 2. 34*a*–35*a*; presented his book to Prince Charles, 2. 35*a*; in charge of an expedition to New England, 2. 35*a*; sailed from Plymouth, 2. 36*a*; his character, 2. 36*a*, 37*a*; 5. 183; obliged to return, 2. 36*a*; 7. 321; again set sail, 2. 37*a*; captured by pirates, 2. 37*a*–38*a*; at Rochelle, 2. 38*a*; libelled the goods of the French pirate, 2. 38*a*; arrived in England, 2. 39*a*; wrote his second description of New England, 2. 39*a*; number of the edition, 2. 39*a*; how distributed, 2. 39*n*; his services acknowledged, 2. 39*a*; the success of Virginia due to him, 2. 270; his voyage of 1614 of peculiar interest, 5. 161; found Popham's ship, 5. 161; described Monhegan, 5. 161; attempted to interest the English in settling Monhegan, 5. 162, 163; his map the basis of the division by the Plymouth Company, 5. 169; his plantation scheme gained ground, 5. 181; his nobility, 5. 183; his schemes practical, 5. 196; lived to see the auspicious beginning of his schemes, 5. 196; at

Smith, Capt. John—continued.
Penobscot bay, 6. 109; 7. 3; gave the best and earliest account of the Indians of Maine, 6. 232, 234; his traffic with the Indians interfered with the French, 7. 28–29; supposed Bashaba to be a chief, 7. 96; condemned Hunt for kidnapping Indians, 7. 210; his opinion of the value of the settlement at Sagadahoc, 7. 309*n*; at Cape Cod, 7. 315; mentioned Popham's ship, 7. 315–316; divers employments of his men, 7. 315; employed by the London company, 7. 315, 316; the profits of his voyage quickened the interest of London merchants, 7. 316; found it impossible to make a division at Pemaquid, 7. 318; made an arrangement with Nahanada, 7. 321–322; Hunt attempted to thwart him, 7. 322*n*; devoted his energies to colonization, 9. 303; mentioned, 1. 118, 120, 404; 4. 72; 7. 99, 100, 295, 310, 314, 318, 319; his Description of New England cited, 1. 29, 30, 31; 2. 59*a*, 81, 99; 7. 319, 322; 9. 304; his General History cited, 3. 284, 298; 5. 143, 144, 157, 158, 161, 162, 169, 173, 182, 187, 229; 7. 135, 304, 309; letter to Sir Francis Bacon cited, 1. 130.
Prof. John, 4. 295.
the Rev. John, 2. 126; 7. 177, 454.
John H., 2. 117.
Manassah, his library, 4. 15–16.
Mary, married Oliver Godfrey, 9. 301.
Capt. Matthew, 1. 500, 503, 515.
Dr. Nathan, 6. 413, 414, 415.
the Rev. Peter, 4. 356, 356*n*.
the Rev. Peter T., 7. 220.
Richard, bequest to, from his brother William, 1. 120; witnessed the possession of Black point to Cammock, 1. 120; a grandson of Isaac Davis, 1. 309; lived at Biddeford, 1. 309.
Richard S., 9. 301.
Roland, 7. 276.
Samuel, killed, 1. 224; 2. 192.
Samuel, a tanner, 7. 285.
Samuel, of Farmington, 4. 364.
the Hon. Samuel E., 1. 11; 4. 9; 5. xxix; 6. 358; 8. 46, 47, 50, 53.
Thomas, a juror, 1. 129; his testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 382.
the Rev. Thomas, sold land to Jeremiah Riggs, 1. 205; preached at Purpooduck, 1. 207*n*; his long pastorate, 1. 262; 5. liv, lv; the first minister of Falmouth, 2. 175; 5. liv; ordained, 4. 19; 5. liv; the Indian conference held in his church, 4. 144; death of, 5. liv; opposed John Murray, 6. 160–161; not opposed to slavery, 7. 214; mentioned, 4. 20, 164, 166; 6. 34; 7. 220, 478, 481; 8. 226*n*; his journal edited by Samuel Freeman, 1. 5; the same cited, 3. 160, 161, 169, 222, 227, 275, 360; 4. 24, 36, 40, 145, 243; 5. xlx, 370, 386, 450; 6. 32, 160, 189, 193; 7. 214, 221; 8. 127, 224–226, 228, 233, 238, 241.
Sir Thomas, 8. 326.
William, his History of New York, cited, 5. 3*n*.
William B., 3. 180*n*.
Capt. ——, Indian agent, 3. 402.
Capt. ——, slave trader, 7. 211.
Dr. ——, of Bath, 4. 331.
Squire, ——, of New Gloucester, 4. 378.
——, of Blue point, 3. 38*n*, *see* Smyth, William.
——, of Long Ashton, 2. 72*a*.
——, of Pittston, 4. 354.
——, he and his wife killed, 7. 326–327.
see Smyth.
Smith's island, 1. 148.
Smithsonian Institute, 7. 423.
Smugglers, on the coast of Maine, 8. 187.
Smyth, Richard, 1. 120; 3. 26, 229.
Thomas, licensed to take up land, 5. 109.
William, a carpenter, 1. 120; died, 1. 120; 3. 25, 26; bequeathed his property to his brother, 1. 120; settled at Blue point, 3. 24, 25; moved to Black point, 3. 25; appraised Cammock's estate, 3. 25–26, 231; a native of Westchester, 3. 26; took no part in politics, 3. 26; mentioned, 3. 38*n*.
William, teacher at Wiscasset, 8. 173.
Prof. ——, 6. 361.
Snakes, abundant, 3. 88.
Snell, Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Snelling's view of silver coinage and coinage of England, cited, 6. 124*n*.
Snow, great fall of, 3. 222; 4. 36, 243, 243*n*; 7. 327.
a, 8. 128, 130.
James, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Snowhill, a Presbyterian church formed at, 6. 29–30.
Soadabscook river, 4. 110.
Soames sound, 1. 430*n*.
Sobomook, 2. 192.
Socatahock, 5. 77; *see* Sagadahoc.
Soccokis, the, 7. 101*n*; 9. 212; *see* Sokokies.
Society for promoting theological education formed, 8. 177; chartered, 8. 178.
for propagating the gospel in foreign parts, petition from Maine to, 3. 274, 275, 276; sent Mr. Macclen-

aghan, 3. 274; his report to, 3. 274–275; sent Mr. Bailey, 3. 275; his report to, 3. 275–276; made an appropriation for a clergyman, 3. 276; Wheeler's report to, 3. 276–277; mentioned, 5. 439; 6. 193, 195, 196; 7. 415.
of Jesus, 6. 356; 8. 321.
Sockbasin, assisted William Willis in preparing his work on the Indian language, 4. 103*n*, 104, 105; mentioned, 4. 106, 107, 108, 110, 111.
Sockhigones, the, 2. 61–62; 7. 99.
Sodom, 4. 281*n*.
Sokokies, the same as Pequakets, 6. 232; location of, 6. 235; attacked by Capt. Lovewell, 6. 235; moved to Canada, 6. 236; mentioned, 6. 96, 210, 211, 212, 215, 232; 9. 101*n*, 212.
Soldiers of the Revolution became industrious husbandmen, 2. 287.
Soldier's meadow, origin of the name, 4. 276; mentioned, 4. 289.
Solon, anecdotes of, 8. 335–336, 385.
Somerby, Henry, married Judith Greenleaf, 4. 240; his widow married Tristram Coffin, 4. 240; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254.
Horatio, 4. 239*n*.
Judith, married Tristram Coffin, 4. 240.
——, 9. 25.
Somerset Agricultural Society, 7. 280.
County, 1. 543; 4. 45; 5. xli; 6. 41; 8. 317.
house, 9. 298, 301, 335*n*, 369.
Capt. John, sold land to John Brown, 1. 36; 4. 229, 232–233.
point, 3. 313, 314.
Somersetshire, 1. 65*n*, 108, 109, 213*n*, 234*n*, 354*n*, 355*n*; 2. 25*a*, 66*a*, 77*a*, 257; 3. 28; 6. 179.
Somersworth, 4. 265, 267; 8. 298.
Somerville, 9. 136.
Somes' sound, 8. 325; Jesuits at, 7. 28.
Sommerset, *see* Samoset.
Songo, definition of, 4. 117.
Sooseph nia, 4. 155, 163.
Soossauck, 3. 426, 427.
Soossup, 4. 398,
Sorlings, the, ordered to lay off the river St. John, 5. 289; escaped the French and returned to Boston, 5. 289–290.
Sorrell, 1. 484.
Sorriquois river, 6. 210.
Souhegan, definition of, 4. 192.
East, 2. 145.
river, 2. 144, 145.
West, 2. 144.
Souhegans, the, 6. 236.
Soul, Peter, 4. 336.
Capt. ——, 4. 341, 364.
Soule, Cornelius, 2. 175.
the Rev. Joshua, 4. 35.
Souriquois, the, number of, 1. 288; same as the Micmacs, 1. 414; mentioned, 4. 96; 6. 208; 9. 102; *see* Micmacs.
Sousack, 3. 380.
jr., 3. 380.
Souter, Samuel, taken prisoner at Falmouth, 1. 302.
South America, the language of the natives dissimilar from that of North America, 1. 413*n*; the Spanish successful in, 2. 273–274; mentioned, 2. 7.
Southack, Cyprian, letters to Joseph Dudley, 3. 344–346, 346–347.
Southampton, the Earl of, interested in colonization, 2. 26–27; sent out Capt. Weymouth, 5. 311; sold his interests to Popham and others, 5. 331–332; mentioned, 2. 68*a*, 69*a*, 71*a*; 3. 286; 5. 345; 6. 176*n*.
Southard, 8. 424.
South Berwick, formerly a part of Kittery, 1. 269; Quakers at, 7. 220, 221; mentioned, 2. 165; 4. 109; 8. 414; 9. 71.
academy, 8. 389.
Southborough, 2. 146; 7. 488, 490.
South Branch, 1. 462*n*.
South Carolina, Germans settled in, 5. 404; Presbyterians settled in, 6. 30; mentioned, 2. 227; 6. 87; 7. 224, 413, 470; 8. 451.
Church, Boston, 9. 23*n*, 38, 56*n*.
Fambridge, 3. xv.
Southern, received a charter from Mass., 7. 152*n*.
Barbary, 7. 139*n*.
bay, 6. 108.
colony, 3. 283.
Thomas, 7. 212.
Southgate, Horatio, 3. 28, 105, 167; 6. 41.
Dr. Robert, his farm a part of the Alger estate, 1. 214*n*; letter from John Rice, 3. 196–197; letter from Rufus King, 3. 196*n*, 200*n*; suspected of being a tory, 3. 199, 199*n*; manufactured saltpetre, 3. 199, 200*n*; married Mary King, 3. 214; biographical notice of, 3. 223–224; mentioned, 3. 191*n*, 207.
William Scott, 5. xxxix, 292; the History of Scarborough, 3. 1–237; cited, 5. 214.
South Kingston, 5. lix,
Meetinghouse, Boston, *see* South Church.
Southport, Weymouth's men at, 6. 311; now Cape Newaggan, 6. 311.
South sea, 2. 66; 5. 96; 9. 12.
street, 1. 276.
Thomaston, 6. 315.
Virginia, a name given the London Company's grant, 1. 28; a colony sent to, 2. 27*a*; mentioned, 3. 283; 7. 303.

South Virginia Company, patent granted to, 4. 221; the same as the London Company, 5. 332*n*; 7. 27; mentioned, 5. 345; 9. 118.
Southworth, Jedediah, 2. 177.
John, 2. 113.
Capt. ——, many of his company killed, 1. 303*n*; in command of the friendly Indians, 1. 304*n*; mentioned, 1. 295.
Sow, an extravagant story concerning, 1. 382; 3. 90.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C., 8. 153.
John, married Charlotte H. Capen, 8. 153; children of, 8. 153.
Spain, fish sold in, 1. 32, 56, 57; 2. 34*a*; home of Peter Martyr, 1. 15*a*; at peace with England, 2. 16; Gorges' and Popham's expedition taken to, 2. 19; 3. 291; benefits derived from colonization, 2. 59; occupied the West Indies, 2. 59; claimed the right of possession of the coast of Maine, 7. 296; mentioned, 2. 7*a*, 29; 4. 24; 5. 148; 6. 120, 120*n*, 121, 121*n*; 7. 137, 295; 7. 137, 295; 8. 211, 298, 450; 9. 245, 246, 304*n*.
Spains, the, 6. 120, 120*n*.
Spaniards, captured the first expedition sent out by Gorges, 2. 23*a*; inclined to settle the coast, 2. 38; success of in South America and Mexico, 1. 273–274; on the coast of Maine, 3. 293; the war with raised the price of powder, 3. 432; captured Capt. Challonge, 5. 333, 351; early fished on the banks of Newfoundland, 6. 173; mentioned, 2. 7; 8. 319; 9. 349.
Spanish America, 7. 212.
claims, 3. 293; 5. xlii.
coinage, found at Castine, 6. 119–120; called Cob money, 6. 119; how distinguished, 6. 121*n*.
fleet, the, captured Popam's colonists, 3. 291.
wars, the, 3. 432; 5. 403; 8. 211.
Sparbot, 2. 9; *see* L'Escarbot.
Sparke, Thomas, lived at Spurwink, 1. 322.
Sparks, Jared, procured a transcript of Levett's Voyage, 2. 49*an*, 76*a*; recovered Rosier's Journal, 5. 310; mentioned, 8. 88, 95, 97, 98; his American Biography cited, 9. 2, 20.
Sparrow, Mrs. ——, of Boston, 8. 250*n*.
Spartan simplicity, 4. 77.
Spaulding, 4. 399.
Benjamin, visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 360, 388; the first settler of Buckfield, 4. 389; a prosperous man, 4. 389.
Judith, 4. 349.
Justin, preached in Bath, 2. 228.
Leoma, 4. 349.
Spear, family, 6. 21.
Speedwell, the, Richard Corbin commander of, 1. 121; sent with colonists to America, 2. 21*a*; sent out in Pring's expedition, 5. 152.
Spenser, Edmund, mentioned Virginia in his Færy Queen, 5. 150.
mountain, Montressor at, 1. 455, 466; called Rocky and Usgha mountain, 1. 455*n*.
Rebecca, married David Bennett, 9. 67.
Capt. Roger, owned part of Arrowsic island, 2. 192; his daughter married John Hull and Sir William Phipps, 2. 230; 9. 6; erected a sawmill, 9. 6; a daughter married David Bennett, 9. 7.
Solomon, 4. 349, 372.
Thomas, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
tract, the, 7. 359.
William, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Spiers, 6. 325.
Spinning contest, a, 6. 14.
Spinning-wheel, for linen first introduced, 6. 14.
Spolly county, 1. 353.
Spotted fever, the, 6. 90.
Spragge, John, 5. 101, 102, 103, 105, 107, 108, 111, 130.
Sprague, Abial, 3. 180.
Abial, jr., 3. 180.
Peleg, corporate member of the Maine Hist. Soc., 1. 11; the last of the original members, 8. 410; greeting from the Society to, 8. 412; death of, 8. 412*n*; mentioned, 4. 9; 6. 41, 73, 358, 367; 7. 458; 8. 88, 424.
William, 4. 355, 378, 403.
Capt. ——, one of the committee to inquire into the state of Fort Loyal, 1. 266*n*.
——, of Middleton, 4. 309, 341.
Spring, the Rev. Alpheus, 7. 220.
Elizabeth, 4. 281.
Jedediah, 4. 281.
Mary, 4. 281.
point, called Purpooduck, 1. 112; home of the Whites, 1. 207.
the Rev. Samuel, chaplain with Arnold's Expedition, 1. 500, 519; died at Newburyport, 1. 501; mentioned, 1. 523; 6. 169, 169*n*.
Pond bog, 9. 144.
Well Cove, 9. 140.
Springer, Lieut. James, kept the inn at Bath, 2. 211, 212; mentioned, 2. 204, 208.
Capt. Nathaniel, drove the British from Jones' Eddy, 2. 213; accidentally killed, 2. 213.
Springfield, 2. 253; 4. 143, 278*n*.
Republican, the, 8. 445.
Spruce abundant, 1. 450; 3. 302, 307.

Spur, ——, of Raymondtown, 4. 386.
Spurrell, Christopher, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Spurwell, Sarah, charged with slander, 1. 190*n*.
Spurwink, John Winter's farm at, 1. 32*n*; the improvement of given to Cleeves, 1. 70–71; included in Ligonia, 1. 97; courts held at, 1. 105; 3. 16, 45–46; to be called Falmouth, 1. 106, 387; home of Robert Jordan, 1. 144, 175; 3. 44; home of Geo. Bartlett, 3. 209, 319; house of Jordan burned, 3. 214, 385, 552; families living at, 1. 216; land in conveyed to Dominicus Jordan, 1. 232, 321; land at conveyed to Jedediah Jordan, 1. 232, 321; land at conveyed to Sarah Jordan, 1. 232; home of Nathaniel Fryer, 1. 270; visited by Major Church, 1. 296; 3. 136; abandoned by the soldiers, 1. 303; 3. 138; destroyed, 3. 303*n*; 3. 140; home of Philip Carpenter, 1. 320; home of Robert Jordan, jr., 1. 321; home of Samuel Jordan, 1. 321, 552; home of John Jordan, 1. 321; home of Richard Pope, 1. 322; home of Thomas Sparks, 1. 322; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 385, 386; 3. 46; home of Robert Tucker, 3. 533; home of George Cleeves, 3. 533; inventory of Trelawny's goods at, 3. 538–540; Richard Gibson may have preached at, 3. 547*n*; Robert Jordan preached at, 3. 21; land in conveyed to Gyles Barge, 3. 82; mentioned, 1. 324; 3. 138, 142, 151, 167, 209.
garrison, 1. 303; 3. 137, 138.
House. 3. 81.
river, boundary of the grant to Cammock, 1. 47, 48*n*; 3. 12, 15, 229; Cleeves and Tucker established at, 1. 46, 52, 53, 54; the trade at declined, 1. 57; Winter's commercial speculations at, 1. 68; a boundary of the grant to Goodyear and Trelawny, 1. 80; land on granted to Bradshaw, 1. 80*n*; boundary between Falmouth and Scarborough, 1. 111; 3. 47; land at held by Robert Jordan, 1. 130; home of Ambrose Boaden, 1. 180; road laid out to, 1. 278; crossed by a ferry, 1. 278; 3. 16, 127; land on claimed by John Winter, 3. 15; many houses built on, 3. 15; land on granted to Ambrose Boaden, 3. 16; boundary of the Black point patent, 3. 230; mentioned, 1. 59, 61, 112, 387, 550, 551; 2. 84*n*; 3. 17, 74, 76, 79, 226, 232; 4. 111; 6. 138, 146.
Squaduck, 3. 407, 410, 411, 412.
Squam, 6. 159.
island, 9. 131.
Squando, delivered Elizabeth Wakely to Major Waldron, 1. 212; commander of the Sacoes, 1. 215; 3. 103; the death of his child caused the outbreak of the war, 1. 218; 3. 103; 9. 212; a powerful chief, 1. 229; 3. 103; knighted, 3. 99; resisted the entreaties of Philip, 3. 103; saw a vision of God, 1. 229; 3. 103; yielded to a parley, 3. 107; assisted the Pilgrims in a treaty with Massasoit, 5. 187.
Squanto, the Indian God, 2. 94, 95; 3. 19*n*, 96*n*.
Squatters, the first in New England, 7. 26, 33; on the Kennebec, 8. 206; possibly destroyed records, 8. 296–297.
Squatter's titles, 9. 232.
Squaw mountain, 1. 466.
Squidragusset, } *see* Scitterygusset.
Squidrayset, }
Squire Vaughan's village, 8. 296.
Squirrel island, supposed to have been visited by Weymouth, 5. 315; 6. 311; mentioned, 5. 319; 6. 298.
point, 2. 202.
the, 3. 361, 371.
Stackpold, James, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Stacy, Mary, 7. 487.
Staffordshire, 1. 66*n*; 3. 220.
Stage island, supposed to be the site of Popham's colony, 1. 29*n*; 2. 11*a*, 189; 3. 301; 4. 69; a monument on, 8. 345.
Stalger, Andrew, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221.
Stamford, 7. 382.
Stanford, Goodman ——, 1. 217.
Standish, part of Buxton annexed to, 2. 143; fort built at, 2. 149; mentioned, 2. 138, 141, 146, 147; 3. 225; 4. 339, 340, 363.
Mary W., married Oscar Eaton, 7. 491.
Capt. Miles, his descendants in Maine, 2. 175; sent with Girling to Pentagoët, 7. 35; opposed Girling's rashness, 7. 35–36; doubted Girling, 7. 36; sent as agent to England, 7. 37; 8. 202; returned, 8. 203.
Stanes, 3. 20.
Staniford, John, his origin unknown, 1. 113; petitioned to Andros, 1. 113; resided at Purpooduck, 1. 113, 322.
Robert, lived at Falmouth, 1. 112, 180*n*, 188; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; resided at Purpooduck, 1. 113, 251*n*, 322; Jordan conveyed land to, 1. 130, 144; a juror, 1. 188; lived near Long creek, 1. 206; lived near Fore river, 1. 216; land granted to, 1. 251.

Staniford—continued.
Thomas, lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 112, 144, 180; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 112; Jordan conveyed land to, 1. 130; joined in the opposition to Mass., 1. 170; presented for breach of oath, profanity and being a drunkard, 1. 171; lived near Long creek, 1, 206; lived near the Fore River, 1. 216, 217; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322; mentioned, 1. 113, 114, 131, 144, 204.
Stanley, the Rev. Arthur P., 8. 492.
Stannezzes, 3. 380.
Stantial farm, 7. 281.
Samuel, 7. 280.
Santon-Bury, 6. 14; 8. 114.
Staple, Samuel, 1. 370.
Staples, Joseph, 4. 205.
Peter, 4. 301, 385.
Starbird, Hannah, 4. 385.
Jethro, 3. 173.
——, of Seven Mile pond, 4. 385.
Star Chamber, the, 1. 75; 9. 310, 310*n*.
Stark, a Scotch family, 6. 14.
Gen. John, a brother of William, 4. 288*n*; in Rogers' Rangers, 4. 288*n*.
Capt. William, a hill named for, 4. 288; showed the country to Gen. Frye, 4. 288; one of the Fryeburg proprietors, 4. 288*n*; in the French war, 4. 288*n*; brother of Gen. John, 4. 288*n*; became a loyalist, 4. 288*n*; killed, 4. 288*n*.
Stark's hill, fine view from, 4. 287, 288; origin of the name, 4. 288.
Starks, 4. 307, 312, 332, 343, 344, 348, 366, 367, 399, 400.
Starling, Moses, 7. 287.
——, 4. 308, 333, 341, 342, 365.
Starman, the Rev. John W., birth of, 5. 405, 407; moved to New York, 5. 405, 407; licensed to preach, 5. 405; at Waldoborough, 5. 405, 408; prepared for a mercantile life, 5. 407; in Pennsylvania, 5. 407; gave new life to the church, 5. 408–409; learned to preach in English, 5. 409, 410; his parish found a wife for, 5. 409–410; death of, 5. 411; a monument erected to, 5. 411; his character, 5. 410; mentioned, 6. 370; his account of the German settlement in Waldoborough, 5. 401–406.
Starr, George, 4. 56.
Starrett family, 6. 21.
George, 8. 172.
Col. ——, 4. 329.
Start, Ed., 9. 382.
John, lived at Black point, 3. 83; in charge of the ferry, 3. 128.
State House, Augusta, 8. 281; Boston, 3. 250.
Normal school, 8. 171.
of Maine, the, cited, 1. 43*n*.
paper, the first penned in Maine, 7. 306.
paper office, 1. 52*n*; 5. 358; 7. 202.
street, Boston, 6. 11; 9. 76; Portland, 1. 316; 7. 129, 131, 132.
Street Congregational Church, 8. 417.
worthies, *see* Lloyd, David.
States, the, the right by which they settled Hudson's river, 2. 40–41.
Statistics of Norridgewock, by William Allen, 7. 288–289.
Staunch-hounds, used in tracking Indians, 8. 276*n*.
Stawneseress, 3. 413.
Stearnes, the Rev. Silas, preached in Bath, 2. 227.
William G., 6. 126*n*.
Stebbins, the Rev, Horatio, 5. liii; 6. 374.
the Hon. Josiah, birth of, 6. 57*n*; graduated from college, 6. 56; moved to Maine, 6. 56; became a judge, 6. 57; his character, 6. 56–57; death of, 6. 57.
Stebbin, ——, complained of, 4. 136.
Stedman, John, of Hebron, 4. 360.
Stedman, John, of Rotterdam, 2. 280.
Steele, Lieut. Archibald, letter from Arnold, 1. 470; mentioned, 1. 476, 477, 500, 503, 505, 507, 510, 518, 524.
Sir Richard, 7. 212.
Steep Falls, 4. 276*n*.
Stenchfield, James, 2. 155.
John, an early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
John, jr., an early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Stephens, Jonas, 2. 125.
Thomas, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
Sterling, derivation of the word, 6. 151.
Maine, 4. 306; 6. 23.
Mass., 5. xxiii; 8. 450.
——, of Farmington, 4. 393.
Mrs. ——, 4. 393.
Stetson, Charles, 8. 42, 43.
Hezekiah, 4. 390.
Stevens, Amos, married a daughter of William Royall, 1. 290*n*; 2. 171; lived at Wolf's point, 2. 171; land to, 2. 173.
Benjamin, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
the Rev. Benjamin, of Kittery, 7. 220.
Dionis, married Tristram Coffin, 4. 240.
Edward, a juror, 1. 188.
family, 7. 415–416.
Hannah, married Nathaniel Wharff, 1. 209.
Henry, 5. 440.
house, the, 7. 415–416.
John, 4. 288.

Joshua, 4. 319–320.
Dr. Joseph L., 6. 116, 116*n*, 120, 121, 122, 124.
Lucy, married Edward Russell, 2. 165.
Margaret, widow of Thomas, 3. 315; lived near Swan Island, 3. 315.
Capt. Phineas, sent to Canada to redeem prisoners, 6. 241; 7. 170.
Thomas, a juror, 1. 188; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; his daughter married Launcelot Pierce, 1. 247*n*.
Thomas, of Kennebec, purchased land of Robinhood, 2. 178, 179; 3. 315; conveyed land to Henry Saward, 2. 179; site of his house, 3. 315; driven away by the Indians, 3. 315; his widow lived near Swan island, 3. 315.
William, early settler of New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Stevens' river, 2. 206, 207.
Steventon, M., 5. 151, 152.
Steward, the brothers, 4. 371.
Stewart, Commodore Charles, 7. 414–415.
Gilbert, 3. 251.
Samuel, 3. 180.
——, of Canaan, 4. 400.
Stickney, William, 7. 285.
Stileman, Elias, father of Elizabeth, 1. 233.
Elizabeth, married John Jordan, 1. 233.
Stillwater, Maine, 7. 13.
N. Y., 3. 203.
Branch, the, 7. 80*n*.
Stinson, Thomas, 2. 221.
point, fort erected at, 2. 192; trading house at destroyed, 4. 222–223.
——, of Vassalborough, 4. 375, 383.
Stirling, Alexander, Earl of, agreement with Cleeves, 1. 67; received a patent from the Plymouth Company, 7. 143; 8. 184; extent of the patent, 7. 143; Nova Scotia granted to, 5. 1; mentioned, 2. 43; 4. 221; *see* also Alexander, Sir William.
Henry, Earl of, negotiations begun to purchase his New England lands, 7. 143, 144; how he acquired his property, 8. 143; James Farrett his agent, 8. 144; land titles traced from, 8. 144; sold his rights to the Duke of York, 5. 2; 7. 144; 8. 184; price paid for, 5. 2*n*; 7. 144; 8. 187.
Stith, the Rev. William, his Virginia, cited, 3. 284.
Stockade of Dyer, 9. 136.
Stockbridge, Abigail, married Henry Jocelyn, 1. 199*n*; 3. 168*n*.
Joseph, at the battle of Yorktown, 2. 214.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
Stocker, Mary, married Benjamin Hallowell, 7. 403.
Stockholm, 6. 411.
Stocks, 1. 185; 2. 185; 3. 102.
Stoddard, John, 3. 411.
Col. ——, 4. 136, 138.
Stogummor, named, 1. 65, 543; origin of name, 1. 65, 65*n*; now Jordan's point, 1. 64*n*.
Stokes, Henry, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Stone, Benjamin, 3. 180.
Daniel, 3. 180.
the Rev. Daniel, 4. 402.
House, Minas, 8. 135, 135*n*, 136, 140, 147, 148.
Isaiah, 9. 64.
James M., 8. 399.
John, 3. 178.
Miss N., 3. 320.
Capt. Robert, 8. 210*n*.
Solomon, 3. 178, 180.
Thomas, 2. 194.
Timothy, 2. 121.
——, a prisoner, 6. 89.
——, of Vassalboro, 4. 377.
wharf, Sheepscot, 9. 133.
Stoneham, 2. 146.
Stoneman, the Rev. ——, of Norridgewock, 4. 338, 370, 374, 380.
Stonington, 1. 318; 2. 134; 3. 315*n*; 7. 152*n*.
Stony creek, 9. 187, 188, 196, 198, 200.
point, 1. 501.
Storer garrison, a place of refuge, 3. 138; described, 7. 114; built by Joseph Storer, 7. 114; Mary Storer taken prisoner at, 7. 115; the Rev. George Burroughs at, 7. 115; unsuccessfully attacked by Indians, 3. 138*n*; 7. 115–116; sixteen men against five hundred, 7. 116; enemy repulsed, 3. 116; mentioned, 3. 235; 7. 118, 119.
Hannah, married Cyrus King, 3. 215.
the Rev. Henry G., his manuscript notes cited, 3. xix, 101, 148, 204.
John, 4. 164, 166.
Capt. John, agent for rebuilding Fort Richmond, 8. 207, 211*n*, 212*n*.
Lieut. Joseph, the inhabitants fled to his garrison, 3. 138; his successful defense, 3. 138*n*; built a garrison at Wells, 7. 114; his daughter taken captive, 7. 115; at a great expense in building the garrison, 7. 119–120; received no remuneration, 7. 119.
Mary, taken prisoner, 7. 115.
Seth, 3. 174, 211; 5. 174*n*.
Woodbury, 5. lii; 6. 41.
Story, Chas., Secretary of New Hampshire, 3. 348; 6. 256; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.

Story—continued
Judge Joseph, interested in the Bunker Hill Monument, 3. 246; his opinion of Gallatin, 6. 96*n*; mentioned, 5. xxxiv, xlviii; 6. 65, 364, 391, 392; 7. 408; 8. 363.
Stoughton, 1. 314; 2. 145; 8. 338.
Gov. William, sent to pacify the Indians, 1. 289; garrisoned John Royall's house, 1. 290*n*; agent for Mass., 3. 65*n*; acted according to his light in the witchcraft trials, 9. 38–39; his inventory of Phipp's estate, 9. 67*n*; mentioned, 2. 264; 5. 288, 290*n*.
Stover, Silvester, his wife fined for disturbing the peace, 1. 372; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; signed the petition to Mass., 9. 382.
Sylvester and Co., land granted to, 9. 378.
Stowe, 2. 146; 8. 412.
Stowell, David, 4. 387.
Stoyll, Dr. ——, of Farmington, 4. 333, 365, 396.
Strachey, William, Secretary of the Southern colony, 3. 283, 284; supposition of where he obtained his knowledge, 3. 283; his history authentic, 3. 284; little known of his personal history, 3. 284; edited a book for Capt John Smith, 3. 284; his name in the second patent to Virginia, 3. 284; wrecked at the Bermudas, 3. 284; in Virginia, 3. 284; probable date of his writing his history, 3. 284; two manuscript copies of 3. 284; slight variations, 3. 284–285; named Point Popham, 3. 285; the appropriateness of his language, 3. 285; saw the cross set up by Weymouth, 6. 297; mentioned, 3. 311; introduction to his history, by the Rev. William S. Bartlett, 3. 283–286; extracts from his history, 3. 286–309; his history cited, 1. 29; 4. 110; 5. 144, 157, 158, 160, 173, 309, 332, 348, 349, 359; 6. 175, 178, 297; 7. 3. 134, 306, 308, 318.
Stradbrook, 9. 327.
Stratford, the Earl of, 6. 26.; 3. 155; 5. lv*n*, 135.
Stratton, John, received a grant of land, 1. 80*n*, 353; 9. 366; came from Shotley, 1. 80*n*, 353; claimed land at Wells, 1. 341; appointed to lay out the eastern boundary of Mass., 1. 353–354; his grant feared to clash with one given to Gorges, 1. 354; sued Edward Godfrey for a kettle, 3. 11, 36; 9. 309*n*; lived at Stratton's island, 9. 76; the first European settler in Scarborough, 9. 11; little known of his history, 9. 11; lived at Salem, 9. 12; gave the name to Stratton's island, 9. 12.
Stratton's island, to be a part of Scarborough, 1. 106, 387; 3. 10, 11, 47; a shooting affair at, 1. 382–334; trading and fishing station at, 3. 10; home of John Stratton, 3. 11, 76, 77; named for John Stratton, 12; home of Christopher Page, 3. 76; Champlain met Indians at, 7. 260; mentioned, 1. 47, 382.
islands, included the present Stratton and Bluff islands, 3. 10.
plantation, 3. 10, 153.
Strawberries, abundant, 3. 293; 4. 264; 5. 158.
Strawberry bank, 1. 386; 5. 203.
Strickland, Agnes, Lives of the Queens of England cited, 2. 58*an*.
Hastings, 4. 340.
Isaac, 4. 340.
the Rev. John, 2. 113; 4. 36, 37, 304, 340.
Sally, 4. 340.
Strong, 4. 394*n*.
Gov. Caleb, complained of as being remiss, 7. 355–356.
Simeon, 4. 263.
Solomon, 8. 414.
Stroudwater, a road to, 1. 278–279; number of families living at, 1. 286; home of Isaac Davis, 1. 309, 320; home of George Ingersoll jr., 1. 311; home of Samuel Ingersoll, 1. 311; home of John Skillings, 1. 314, 322; Samuel Webber lived at, 1. 323; home of John Wheelden, 1. 323; sent militia to Falmouth, 3. 197; mentioned, 1. 252*n*; 3. 171*n*; 4. 243*n*; 8. 111*an*.
bridge, 1. 205.
Strype, 9. 332.
Stuart, Archdeacon ——, 5. lxii.
Charles, *see* Charles II.
James, received a grant from Charles II, 8. 184; *see* James II, and York, Duke of.
the Rev. John, 7. 408.
rebellion, 4. 257.
Stuarts, the, a detestable family, 5. 200; their criminal conduct allowed France to hold Canada, 5. 242–243, 278; treacherous, 5. 251, 266, 272; on good terms with France, 5. 257; their treachery had a direct bearing on Pemaquid, 5. 266, 278; intriguers, 5. 268; a condensed history of their policy, 5. 273; the curse of long on the coast, 5. 295; a fated race, 6. 7; the Scotch bound to, 6. 7; their persecutions helped to colonize Ireland, 6. 7–8; hated by Mass., 8. 187; an illustration of their government in Pemaquid, 8.

195; mentioned, 5. 265; 7. 142; 9. 14; *see* Charles II, James II, and York, Duke of.
Sturgeon, abundant, 3. 316; packed and cured for the foreign market, 3. 317; the fishing for illicit, 8. 326; mentioned, 3. 329, 333.
creek, Warwick Head killed at, 1. 368; now Eliot, 7. 221.
Sturt, William, 5. 28, 138; 7. 132*n*.
Sturton, ——, 2. 27.
Styleman, Elias, 1. 553.
Styles, the Rev. ——, of Providence, 4. 269.
Stzabanckaum, 3. 412.
Subeles' island, Capt. 1. 202.
Subercase, Daniel Augur de, governor of Port Royal, 7. 76; mentioned, 7. 67, 77, 78, 82.
Submission to Mass., 1. 70*n*, 100*n*, 102, 103, 104, 105, 165, 197–198, 203, 345, 385, 386; *see* under the different towns.
Sudbury, 2. 144; 4. 261, 339.
Canada, now Bethel, 4. 303*n*, 339; mentioned, 4. 303, 305.
Suequanemaug, 3. 412.
Suffield, 2. 145.
Suffolk Bank, the, 3. 255; 7. 360.
county, Eng., 1. 80*n*.
county, Mass., 3. 337; 5. 237*n*; 7. 84; 8. 205*n*; 9. 65*n*, 364.
Probate office, 9. 63, 65, 93; records of, cited, 1. 277.
Suga-bun-acadi, definition of, 1. 27*n*.
Sugar made in Maine, 4. 282, 334, 339.
island, 1. 466.
loaf hill, a name given to Mount Washington, 9. 211.
Sullivan, buried money found at, 6. 126; land in granted to Mde. de Gregoire, 6. 275; mentioned, 2. 216; 8. 319.
family, 4. 89.
George, 5. lxii; 6. 48*n*.
Gen. James, supposed he found traces of Popham's colony at Stage island, 1. 29*n*; on the spelling of Presumpscot, 1. 68*n*; one of the first settlers of Limerick, 1. 327, 327*n*; resided at Biddeford, 1. 327; 4. 5; 5. xxv. 419; 6. 48*n*; Limerick named in his honor, 1. 327*n*; a large landholder, 1. 327*n*; reduced his land to cultivation, 1. 327–328; one of the last acts of his life, 1. 329*n*; anecdote of 1. 502*n*; born in Maine, 2. 10*a*; 4. 5; 6. 48*n*; governor of Mass., 2. 10*a*; 7. 356; one of the founders of the Mass. Hist. Soc., 2. 10*a*; practiced law in Arrowsic, 2. 201; 4. 5; his reason for commencing there, 1. 502*n*; 4. 5; facts in the history of Maine preserved by, 4. 6; practiced at Georgetown, 1. 502*n*; 6. 47–48, 48*n*; in the Mass. general court and the provincial congress, 6. 48*n*; attorney-general of Mass., 6. 48*n*; publication by, 6. 48*n*; his daughter married Jonathan Amory, 6. 48*n*; his sons 6. 48*n*; his spelling of Bagaduce, 6. 107; mentioned, 4. 5, 15; 5. 1*n*, 197*n*, 215*n*, 228*n*, 234, 236*n*, 331*n*; 6. 52, 359; 8. 389; 9. 200; his History of Maine, an error in, 3. 320*n*; first published, 1. 5; cited, 1. 5, 25, 27, 39, 68, 44, 45, 80, 88, 90, 96, 98, 99, 165, 263, 298, 341, 362; 2. 10*a*, 16*a*, 58*a*, 86, 186, 260; 3. 30, 65, 135, 159; 4. 109, 218, 220; 5. xix; 6. 107, 110, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188; 7. 44, 75, 99, 310; 8. 219, 320, 331; papers of cited, 3. 285, 300.
Gen. John, 1. 531; 6. 48*n*.
Richard, 7. 408.
the Hon. William, 3. 245, 246, 252, 255; 5. lxii.
Sully, Maximilian de B. Duke de, did not approve of the colonization of Canada, 9. 97; his memoirs cited, 9. 98*n*.
Sulphur springs, 6. 75.
Summary of the British settlements in America, *see* Douglass, William.
Summehawis, 6. 261.
Summer islands, 2. 20.
street, 1. 342*n*, 247.
Summers, Sir George, sent with an expedition to America, 2. 20; wrecked but built a new bark, 2. 20; met Gates, 2. 20; islands named for, 2. 20.
Summerset island given to John Spragge, 5. 107–108; situation of, 5. 188*n*.
Summersett county, 1. 343, 354.
Summit house, 9. 212.
Sumner, 2. 125; 4. 360, 361, 389, 390.
Charles, 8. 443.
Eliza, married Charles Cushing, 6. 47*n*.
Gov. Increase, 6. 61*n*; his daughter married Charles Cushing, 6. 47*n*.
William H., 6. 364.
Sumorset's island, 6. 188*n*; *see* Summerset island.
Sun, the, reverenced by the Indians, 7. 342.
Sunbury, 7. 12.
Suncook, definition of, 4. 192.
river, 2. 146; 4. 110.
Sunderland, 4. 263.
Col. ——, 5. 131.
Sungehangundo, 3. 440.
Sunkaradunk river, 4. 110.
Sunkhaze, formerly Sunkhole, 7. 10; mentioned, 8. 454.
river, 4. 109.
Sunkole, 7. 9, 10*n*.
Sunnebeck pond, 4. 328.

Suntay, Richard, married Meriam White, 1. 323.
Superstitions of savages, 7. 258; concerning oaks, 283.
Supply, the, 1. 95*n*.
Suriquois, the, supposed to be the same as the Tarranteens, 5. 155*n*.
Surrender of the Plymouth charter, 1. 81; *see* Plymouth Company.
Surrey, the Earl of, 2. 46, 77.
Survey of Domesday, cited, 9. 297*n*; of land by Andros, 1. 274; of the boundaries of Mass., 1. 100.
Susa, 7. 32.
Susanna island, granted to Brereton, 2. 64*n*.
Suscussong, the Indian name of Hog island, 1. 150.
Susep, Mitchel Paul, 7. 105.
Susquessong, the Indian name of Cousins' island, 2. 167.
Sussee, the, 6. 270.
Sutcliffe, Dr. Matthew, interested in colonization, 2. 35*a*; 6, 180; 7. 129*n*, 321.
Sut-quin, same as Seguin, 9. 130.
Sutquin island, Popham's colonists at, 3. 298, 299.
Sutton, Scotch-Irish settled at, 6. 13, 31; mentioned, 4. 339.
Suzack, 3. 412.
Swagadahock river, the Indian name of the Saco, 4. 110.
Swain, Major Jeremiah, sent with troops to Maine, 1. 392.
Swan, Lieut. Caleb, preaching at his house, 4. 280, 288; educated at Harvard College, 4. 280.
island, home of Kennebis, 2. 204; a settlement commenced at, 2. 283; probably visited by Raleigh Gilbert, 3. 304*n*; Indians captured prisoners at, 4. 380; mentioned, 1. 592; 2. 278, 279; 3. 315; 4. 177; 5. 417; 6. 45; 7. 275, 406; 8. 206.
the Rev. Joshua A., preached at Kennebunk, 1. 349*n*; graduated from Harvard College, 1. 349*n*.
the, 9. 24.
Swanckadock, the Indian name of Saco, 2. 81*n*.
Swans, in Maine, 4. 116; in Lovell's pond, 4. 275*n*.
Swansey, 2. 134, 145.
Swanton, an Indian living in Bakerstown, 2. 112.
Andrew, father of Anne, 3. 212.
Anne, married Dr. Edmund Higgins, 3. 212.
John B., 2. 210.
Joshua, taken prisoner, 1. 302; returned to Boston, 1. 302.
Capt. William, moved to Bath, 2. 208; a ship builder, 2. 208–209; names of his ships, 2. 209; mentioned, 2. 213, 218.
Swash, Daniel Dick, conveyed land to John Mason, 2. 233–234; 4. 219, 231; conveyed land to John Davis, 2. 235; called Necodehaut and Obias, 2. 233*n*, 235.
Swazey, Dr. William, of Limerick, 1. 329*n*.
Sweat, Joseph, killed, 2. 182.
Dr. Moses, of York, 9. 239.
Samuel, paid tax to Falmouth, 1. 323.
Sweden, supplied England with naval stores, 5. 298, 298*n*.
Sweet, Abel, 4. 365.
Sweetser, Bethuel, his house on the site of Munjoy's place of business, 1. 63*n*, 202*n*.
Sarah, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Seth, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
William, 2. 121.
Swett, Capt. Benjamin, in command of the friendly Indians, 3. 113; attacked the Indians, 3. 113; killed, 3. 113; bravery of, 3. 113–114.
Clement, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 322.
family, mementos of, *see* Thornton, J. W.
Samuel, 3. 246, 252.
Swing bridge, the, 9. 76.
Swinton, J., 5. 130.
Sybayks, the, 6. 232, 234.
Sylvester, William, 4. 369.
Zachariah, 4. 386
——, of Sheepscot ponds, 4. 352.
Symmes, the Rev. Thomas, his memoirs of the fight of Piggwacket cited, 4. 287, 290, 291.
William, 5. xxv, xxxiv, xxxv.
the Rev. William, 4. 256, 265, 273.
——, married Susan Powell, 7. 253*n*.
Symonds, Samuel, counselor, 1. 371; commissioner, 1. 387, 389; 9. 364; attested to the oath of the committee on Jordan's petition, 1. 538, 541.
Symons, Henry, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
William, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Symson, John, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Synopsis of the Indian language, *see* Gallatin, Albert.
Syria, 7. 103.
Syuret, Capt. Philippe, master of the Jane, 7. 50; 8. 188.

Table, Gov. Dudley had none during his first winter in New England, 5. 171.
Taconnet, Capt Moulton at, 2. 197; fort to be built at, 2. 282; now Winslow, 2. 282*n*; the Indians

captured prisoners at, 7. 58; mentioned, 3. 408; 7. 175, 177; 8. 230, 289; 9. 41.
falls, Col. Montressor at, 1. 460; a trading-house at, 2. 192; a fort at, 2. 282; 5. lx; formerly Nequamkick falls, 8. 204*n*; the Indians objected to the building of a fort at, 8. 225; mentioned, 1. 510; 2. 196, 284; 4. 111, 112, 113, 117, 375; 5. 327, 331; 7. 167*n*, 168*n*, 169, 171, 175, 177, 178, 190, 196, 197; 8. 216, 217, 218, 220, 226*n*, 229, 232, 234, 235, 237, 241, 242*n*, 261, 269, 273, 289.
Tadhousac, the Indian name of New France, 4. 111.
Tærente-fort, corrupted to Dartford, 9. 297.
Tahanida, in Great Britain, 5. 359*n*; *see* Nahanada.
Tailor, John, lived at Sheepscot, 2. 233, 235.
William, lived in Dorchester, 2. 175; committee on North Yarmouth affairs, 2. 175; had been lieutenant-governor, 2. 175; mentioned, 3. 380, 411, 438, 444.
see Taylor.
Takemeg, 3. 357.
Talbot, the Hon. George F., memoirs of Gen. John Chandler, 9. 167–205; of the Hon. George T. Davis, 8. 438–448; of the Hon. Edward Kent, 8. 478–480.
Talbot, John C., 9. 239.
Talcott, Harvey, teacher in the Lincoln Academy, 8. 166.
Talfourd, Thomas Noon, 5. xxxi.
Talleyrand, Charles Maurice de, 6. 355.
Tallmadge, Miss ——, married John Powell, 7. 234.
Tallman, Peleg, in the Revolutionary navy, 2. 214; mentioned, 2. 219; 7. 357.
Tamerlane, 1. 9.
Taney, Roger B., 8. 425.
Tannery, established at Falmouth, 1. 241; owned by Col. Noble, 8. 117*n*.
Tanto, the Indian god, 2. 32*a*, 93, 94, 95; 4. 111; 5. 187.
Tantum, accompanied Capt. John Smith to New England, 2. 34*a*.
Tapnaquish, the, fitted out at Halifax, 2. 246; captured by Capt. Foster, 2. 246; 3. 211,
Tappan, the Rev. Benjamin, 1. 11; 4. 9; 6. 358.
Mrs. Benjamin, 6. 17.
the Rev. Christopher lived at Newbury, 4. 232; 9. 142*n*; purchased land of Walter Phillips, 4. 232; 8. 183*n*; his daughter married Christopher Woodbridge, 9. 142.
Dr. ——, 5. xviii.
claims, 4. 233.
heirs, 8. 183*n*.
Tappan's island, an Indian burial place, 5. 188*n*–189*n*.
Tappen, a mode of spelling Tippen, 3. 112.
Taratouan, protected the missionaries, 7. 44, 101.
Tar, exported, 5. 298*n*.
Tarp, John, 2. 212.
Tarrantine war, the, 7. 320*n*.
Tarrentines, the, unfriendly, 2. 32*a*; enemies of Bashaba, 2. 61, 62; favored by the French, 2. 62; to be exterminated, 2. 93; called the fierce race, 4. 96; their country, 5. 155*n*; 7. 100, 100*n*, 101; Pemaquid in their territory, 5. 198; sought friendship with the English, 5. 198; 7. 69; attacked the Ipswich sagamore, 5. 198; their catholicism due to St. Castine, 6, 111; a name given by the English to the Abnakis, 6. 208; 7. 100; why so called, 6. 208*n*; 7. 44, 100, 101; difficult to find their origin, 7. 100; visited St. George, 7. 325; ordered to depart, 7. 325–326; a party of killed, 7. 326; mentioned, 4. 108; 6. 232; 7. 76*n*, 99, 100; Bashaba and the, by the Hon. John E. Godfrey, 7. 93–102.
Tartars, 2. 76*a*.
Tartary, 4. 85.
Tasquantum, carried by Weymouth to England, 2. 17; given to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 5. 332.
Tate, ——, of Falmouth, 3. 222.
Taunton, England, 1. 355*n*.
Mass., 2. 134, 145; 5. xxiii; 6. 60, 76*n*; 7. 473.
Taverns, the payment of the bills settled a dispute about a boundary line, 1. 361–362; opened in Falmouth, 1. 258–259; William Warren kept one in Berwick, 4. 276; opened at the fishing stations, 5. 261; *see* ordinaries.
Taxes, levied by the court at Saco, 1. 94; assessed on the mills, 1. 268–269; on landholders, 1. 271–272; of Scarborough, 3. 49; of Maine from 1734 to 1761, 4. 197; for court charges, 5. 249–250; mentioned, 1. 94, 240, 271, 323.
Tay, Israel, 4. 228.
Tayler, ——, 5. 25.
Taylor, Edward, 7. 55*n*.
George, lived with Cleeves, 1. 64*n*; in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 47; lived at Black point, 3. 83.
Isaac, son of John, 2. 236; 4. 230,

Taylor—continued.
232; land claims of, 2. 236; 4. 230; death of, 4. 230; his widow and children, 4. 230.
Jeremy, 7. 448; 8. 484.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; site of his house, 4. 231–232; father of Isaac, 4. 232; signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 240; mentioned, 2. 235, 236; 4. 230.
John, of Sidney, 4. 375.
Mrs. John, 4. 375.
Elder Joshua, 7. 228.
pond, 2. 130.
Capt. Robert, master of the Nicholas, 3. 186.
Thomas, accused of abuse and drunkenness, 1. 374.
Zachary, 6. 55; 7. 465.
Capt. ——, of the James, 5. 217.
the Rev. ——, of Scarborough, 3. 165.
——, of Hartford, 4. 57.
Mrs. ——, of Buckfield, 4. 389.
see Tailor.
Taylor's sermon, 4. 360, 367, 368.
Teconnet *see* Taconnet.
Teel's cove, 6. 300.
Telasinis lake, 4. 111.
Tellus, 8. 335.
Telos lake, 4. 111.
Temisconata lake, 4. 111; 8. 65, 85.
Temple, 4. 393*n*.
Bar, named for Robert Temple, 6. 16.
Elizabeth, married Thomas L. Winthrop, 6. 17.
family, the, 6. 17.
Sir John, son of Robert, married Elizabeth, Bowdoin, 6. 17; his daughter married Thomas L. Winthrop, 6. 17.
Sir John of Stanton-Bury, 6. 14 16–17; 8. 114.
Purbeck, 6. 14.
Robert, purchased land on Merrymeeting bay, 2. 204; brought emigrants to Maine, 3. 315; 6. 14; 8. 115, 151, 284; a son of Thomas, 6. 14; desired to be a landed proprietor, 6. 14; attempted to introduce Scotch-Irish to America, 6. 14; 8. 114–115; introduced into Boston society, 6. 15; 8. 114, 150; examined the country, 8. 15; became a partner in the Plymouth company, 8. 15; named Topsham, 8. 15; Temple bar named for, 8. 16; his settlement broken up, 7. 16; 8. 114, 115*n*; given a commission, 6. 16; married Mehitable Nelson, 6. 16; the great grandson of Sir John, 6. 16–17; children of 6. 17; lived at Noddle's island, 6. 17; through him the Bowdoins and Winthrops became united, 6. 17; the fragment of his colony moved to Georgetown, 6. 32; obtained a grant of land, 8. 114; executed Noble's will, 8. 115, 150; had a settlement at Merrymeeting bay, 8. 284; mentioned, 8. 111*n* 207*n*; 218, 300.
Robert jr., son of Robert, married —— Shirley, 6. 17; 8. 222*n*; a proprietor in the Plymouth Company, 8. 222*n*.
the, 2. 77*a*; 3. 98.
Thomas, son of Sir Purbeck, 6. 14; father of Robert, 6. 14.
Sir Thomas, a friend of New England, 1. 398; 5. 232; his remarks concerning the Quakers, 1. 398–399; governor of Acadia, 1. 398*n*; 5. 232; 6. 110, 119*n*; on good terms with Cleeves, 1. 398*n*; a land speculator, 1. 398*n*; died, 1. 398*n*; interview with Charles II, 4. 119*n*; his territory given to the king of France, 5. 243; resided at Penobscot, 6. 110, 111; surrendered to the French, 8. 52–53, 192*n*; his claim upon the government, 8. 192*n*; Gen. Waldo purchased his claim, 8. 192*n*; grant to, 8. 52, 349.
Sir William, cited, 4. 8.
Templeton, 2. 146, 150.
Ten Hill farm, 6. 17.
Mile brook, 4. 276–277, 289, 289*n*.
Mile fall, 3. 322.
proprietors, the, assumed the Muscongus patent, 6. 321; 9. 79; became the thirty proprietors, 6. 321; 9. 79.
Tennent, Gilbert, 6. 157, 158.
Tennessee, 5. xxxvii.
Tenney, John, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 226*n*; 3. 110; land granted to, 3. 75; trouble with Maddiver, 3. 75; purchased land of Ambrose Boaden jr., 3. 75; held town offices, 3. 75; moved to Gloucester, 3. 75; death of, 3. 75; an ancestor of J. S. Tenney, 3. 75*n*; returned to Maine, 3. 75*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 3. 46; signed the petition to Charles II, 3. 129; trustee for Scarborough, 3. 130, 233; *see* Tinney and Tynny.
the Hon. John S., 3. 75*n*; 8. 389, 397.
Terra Cortèrealis, a name given to the country near Hudson's bay, 2. 16*a*.
Terramoggus, 3. 412; 6. 261.
Terrimugus cove, 3. 315.
Territorial History of Bangor, by Albert Ware Paine, 9. 221–224.
Territory of York, 4. 222.
Terry, Joseph, 1. 492.
Tetherly, Gabriel, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.

William, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Teuconic, *see* Taconnet.
Tewksbury, 4. 265.
Texas, 2. 165; 4. 279*n*; 8. 361; 9. 245, 246, 247.
Textus Roffensis, the, cited, 9. 297*n*.
Thacher, the Rev. Josiah, preached at Gorham, 2. 147.
Peter, one of the founders of the Mass. Hist. Soc., 2. 11*a*.
Peter, of Machias, 3. 180*n*, 181*n*.
the Rev. Peter of Attleboro, 4. 268.
Peter Oxenbridge, 5. xxiv; 7. 398, 474.
the Rev. Roland, 4. 270.
see Thatcher.
Thames, the, frozen over, 2. 29*a*; dangerous navigation on, 2. 36*an*; mentioned, 2. 257*n*; 3. 287; 6. 298; 9. 52, 303, 304, 312*n*.
Thatcher, Anthony, came to America, 6. 358.
B. B., 8. 454.
the Hon. George, 4. 6; 6. 52, 54; 7. 387.
Peter, 6. 359.
The Rev. Peter, 6. 358.
Adolphus, 6. 358.
Samuel, 6. 41.
Stephen, letter to Parker Cleaveland, 6. 95–96; transcribed Albert Gallatin's letter, 6. 103; a son of Rodolphus, 6. 358; his ancestry, 6. 358; birth of, 6. 358; graduated from college, 6. 358; a teacher, 6. 358; occasionally preached, 6. 358; moved to Kennebunk, 6. 359; entered political life, 6. 359; held public office, 6. 359; married Harriet Preble, 6. 359; continued his fondness for study, 6. 359; death of, 6. 96, 358; mentioned, 6. 360.
the Rev. Thomas, 6. 358.
see Thacher,
Thatcher's Hall, 8. 172.
Thaxter, the Rev. Joseph, 4. 395.
Thomas, killed at Falmouth, 1. 275*n*.
Samuel, 3. 380, 411.
Thayer, Catherine (Pratt), 6. 371.
Jeremiah, 6. 371.
Capt. Simeon, 1. 500.
Solomon, parents of, 6. 371; birth of, 6. 371; a blacksmith, 6. 371; graduated from college, 6. 371; admitted to the bar, 6. 372; moved to Lubec, 6. 372; held public offices, 6. 372; retired from the bar, 6. 372; married Lydia E. Faxon, 6. 372; moved to Portland, 6. 372; his character, 6. 372–373; death of, 6. 371, 372; mentioned, 6. 355.
——, converted to Catholicism, 3. 339.
Theobald, Dr. ——, married Alfred G. Lithgow, 5. 422.
Theseus, 6. 148.
Thet, Gilbert du, came to America, 8. 323; reported the trouble at Port Royal, 8. 322–323; at the capture of Pemaquid, 8. 328.
Thetford, 1. 349.
Thing, Jonathan, one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; indicted for speaking scornfully, 1. 371, 372.
Major Nathaniel, 8. 214.
Third lake, 1. 461.
Thirty proprietors, grew out of the ten proprietors, 6. 321; 9. 79; owned the Muscongus patent, 6. 321; 9. 79; employed Gen. Waldo, 6. 322; gave half of their patent to Waldo, 6. 322.
Thoits, Alexander, a juror, 1. 188; his father lived in Medford, 1. 236*n*; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; *see* Thwoit.
Thom, a Scotch name, 6. 16.
Thomas, Abigail, lived in Durham, 3. 315*n*; married to —— Leathers, 3. 315*n*.
Benjamin, son of James, 3. 315*n*; lived in Stoughton, 3. 315*n*.
Elias, a descendant of the Rev. George Burroughs, 1. 264.
James, lived near the Pejepscot, 3. 315; land conveyed to, 3. 315; lived at North Hampton, 3. 315*n*; children of, 3. 315*n*.
John, purchased land of Samuel Moody's heirs, 1. 206.
Joseph, son of James, 3. 315*n*; lived at Durham, 3. 315*n*.
Joseph, of Kennebunk, 6. 364.
the Rev. Moses G., 8. 450.
Peter, married Elizabeth Burroughs, 1. 263, 264.
Lieut. ——, 1. 501*n*.
——, built the Halifax House, 8. 278.
——, of Sidney, 4. 375, 401.
Thomaston, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 326; lime made in, 4. 336; 9. 85; Fort Georges in, 5. 367*n*; Baptist church at, 7. 222; formerly St. Georges, 7. 325; common schools in, 8. 158; a trading fort established at, 9. 78; the settlement broken up during King Philip's war, 9. 78; settlement commenced, 9. 79; block-house built, 9. 79; hindered by war, 9. 79–80; Gen. Knox established at, 9. 227; mentioned, 4. 59, 79, 111; 5. 347, 382*n*; 6. 33, 78, 79, 81, 293, 316; 7. 225, 325, 408, 490, 492; 8. 166.
lime, 4. 326; 9. 85.
Thomau, 3. 412.
Thomling, Richard, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 322.
Thomps, Eben, 4. 336.

Thompson, Aaron, 4. 347, 367.
Mrs. Aaron, 4. 344, 347.
Benjamin, 2. 212.
David, sent to America by Gorges and Mason, 1. 35; 2. 79*n*; visited by Robert Gorges, 2. 45*a*, 48*a*; lived at Piscataqua, 2. 45*a*, 48*a*; 5. 172; moved to Boston harbor, 2. 48*an*; to act as governor in Gorges' absence, 2. 45; visited by Levett, 2. 79, 80; accompanied Bradford and Winslow to Monhegan, 5. 172; patent granted to, 9. 365; mentioned, 5. 194.
Gabriel, 5. 31.
John, 3. 225.
the Rev. John, of Berwick, 7. 220, 221.
the Rev. John, of Norway, 4. 387.
Joseph, 2. 179.
Miles, military officer of Kittery, 1. 373; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Moses, 4. 399.
Paul, at the organization of the church at Scarborough, 3. 159, 160*n*; purchased the Foxwell estate, 3. 225; biographical notice of, 3. 225.
Philip, married Mary Munjoy, 1. 256; lived at Roxbury, 1. 256.
Samuel, 2. 216; 3. 150*n*, 174, 225; captured Mowatt, 3. 197.
Thomas, 9. 71.
Gen. William, taken prisoner, 1. 528; paroled, 1. 528.
Prof. William, 8. 483, 485.
William A., 8. 162.
Miss. ——, teacher in the Wiscasset academy, 8. 173.
——, of Berwick, 4. 299.
the Rev. ——, of Buxton, 2. 141.
see Tompson.
Thorndike, John P., 3. 264, 266, 268.
Thornton, 4. 249*n*.
academy, 8. 175.
the Rev. James B., 5. 292*n*; preached at Scarborough, 3. 162.
J. Wingate, letter of, 3. xv–xvi; his assistance acknowledged, 3. 21*n*; manuscript of cited, 3. 176*n*; Mementos of the Swett family cited, 3. 113*n*; his landing at Cape Ann cited, 5. 199*n*; letter from S. F. Haven, 5. 301–302; letter to the Hon. William Willis, 5. 391; English definition of Indian terms, 5, 425–429; mentioned, 3. 117*n*, 139*n*; 4. 197; 7. 365; Ancient Pemaquid, an Historical Review, 5. 139–304; cited, 6. 180, 183, 189; 7. 98, 99, 135, 294, 311.
Matthew, settled in Worcester, 6. 13; became a New Hampshire statesman, 6. 13.
Timothy, to obtain the number of Maine refugees in Boston, 5. 278; facilitated a more effectual defense, 5. 278.
T. G., endowed Thornton academy, 8. 175.
Thorp, the Rev John, silenced for preaching unsound doctrine, 1. 161*n*; 3. 154; the first preacher in Black point, 3. 153–154.
Three camps, 3. 171*n*.
coves, 4. 230.
rivers, land near granted to Indians, 1. 435; 6. 239; mentioned, 1. 312; 6. 240; 7. 4; *see* Trois Rivieres.
Throat distemper, the, visited Limerick, 1. 333.
Thurburn, Col. ——, 7. 328.
Thurlo, ——, of Falmouth, baptized, 5. 439.
Thurlow Capt. ——, married Mary Gibson, 8. 412.
Thurston, the Rev. David, 2. 123, 125; 5. lv.
John P., teacher at Fryeburg academy, 8. 163.
Thomas, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Thurston's Anniversary Discourse, cited, 6. 200*n*.
Thury, Peter, lived at Penobscot, 1. 287, 435; bitter opponent of the English, 1. 287, 435–436; labored to persuade the Indians to exterminate the English, 1. 287–288; 7. 58; address to the Indians, 2. 169; led the Indians at the destruction of Pemaquid, 5. 272; 7. 64; at Pentagoët, 7. 58.
Thwoit, Alexander, lived at Winnegance, 2. 205; purchased land of Dorumby, 2. 205; moved to Merrymeeting bay, 1. 236*n*; 2. 205; mentioned, 2. 194; *see* Thoits.
Tibierge, M. ——, Memoir on Acadia cited, 6. 111*n*, 112*n*; 7. 70*n*.
Ticknor, George, 3. 245, 246, 251; 7. 414, 449.
Ticonderoga, Maine troops sent to, 3. 196, 196*n*; John Cleaveland at, 6. 384; Col. Preble and Gen. Winslow at, 8. 245*n*; Gen. Lithgow wounded at, 8. 287.
Ticonet *see* Taconnet.
Tidd, John, 1. 503.
Tiffany, Polly, 4. 375, 402.
Samuel, visited by Paul Coffin, 4. 374, 401, 402; his home, 4. 375; his children, 4. 375.
Tilden, Abigail, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Christopher, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302.
Judith, married to Abraham Preble, 1. 164*n*.
Nathaniel, lived in Scituate, 1. 164*n*; father of Judith, 1. 164*n*.

the Hon. Samuel J., 9. 256.
Tileston, Col. Thomas, 2. 145.
Tillieres, Conte de, 2. 40.
Tillotson, the Rev. John, 4. 253; 5. 217; 7. 448.
Tilton, the Rev. Nathan, preached at Scarborough, 3. 164; born in Kingston, 3. 164; graduated from college, 3. 164; death of, 3. 164; character of, 3. 164; his manuscripts cited, 3. 224*n*.
Nathaniel, 7. 285.
——, of Wiscasset, 4. 330.
Timber, petition to the general court to cut, 1. 270*n*; abundant, 1. 353; 2. 98, 208; 5. 321; forbidden to be cut except by license, 5. 52; sent to England, 5. 298*n*; carried aboard Weymouth's ship, 5. 315; sales in 1828, 7. 359; cut by the British, 8. 40; valuable in Europe, 8. 296; certain kinds reserved, 8. 297.
lands, used by the British, 8. 29; used to support the schools, 8. 159.
Time, the division of among the Indians, 6. 268–269.
Timothée, Capt. ——, 7. 249.
Tingley, the Rev. Pelatiah, 4. 397; 7. 222, 225.
Tinney, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402; mentioned, 3. 126, 155; *see* Tenney.
Tippen, various modes of spelling, 3. 112*n*.
Lieut. ——, relieved Oliver, 3. 106; in command at Black point, 3. 112; shot Mugg, 3. 112; mentioned, 3. 107, 109, 112*n*, 117.
Tisbury, 2. 146.
Tisdale, Lieut. James, 1. 501, 525.
Titcomb, Benjamin, 4. 164, 166.
Benjamin, pioneer printer in Maine, 8. 179–180.
the Rev. Benjamin, 8. 178.
Samuel, of Augusta, 4. 375, 402.
Samuel, of Sandy river, 4. 37.
Stephen, early settler of Sandy river, 4. 36; his journey, 4. 36–37; site of his farm, 4. 38; death of, 4. 38; hardships endured by, 4. 38–39; mentioned, 4. 308, 333, 342, 393.
Mrs. Stephen, 4. 37.
Timothy, 4. 365.
Titcombtown, 4. 344.
Titles, Danforth empowered to confirm, 3. 129; disputes to be settled by arbitration, 3. 393.
Titus, 8. 474.
Tiverton, 4. 269.
Tobacco, refresheth the weary, 3. 97; 5. 234; Seconniague used instead of, 4. 264; beneficial, 5. 234; mentioned, 5. 183; 7. 254.
point, 2. 171.
Tobey, the Rev. William, preached at Scarborough, 3. 162; death of, 3. 162.
Toby, Gershom, 4. 371, 372.
Samuel, 4. 349.
Tocsin, the, published, 7. 284.
Tocqueville, Alexander Charles Henri C. de, cited, 6. 44.
Togus river, 4. 111.
Toland, ——, of Livermore, 4. 391.
Toleration, the mother of all abominations, 6. 188*n*.
Tolland, 5. lv*n*.
Tolman, ——, married Rebecca Burroughs, 1. 263.
Tomes, John, 7. 197; 8. 226*n*.
Tompkins, Daniel D., one of the founders of the New York Historical Society, 2. 11*a*.
Tompson, Anna, married Joseph Gerrish, 3. 225.
the Rev. Edward, 3. 160*n*.
the Rev. John, 3. 160*n*, 225.
Deacon Samuel, lived at Braintree, 3. 160*n*; father of the Rev. Edward, 3. 160*n*.
Samuel 2d, 3. 160*n*.
the Rev. William 1st, settled at Braintree, 3. 160*n*; father of Samuel, 3. 160*n*.
the Rev. William 2d, preached at Black point, 3. 159; his salary, 3. 159; preached at Dunston, 3. 160; death of, 3. 160; the expense of his funeral, 3. 160; ancestry of, 3. 160*n*; descendants of, 3. 160*n*; biographical notice of, 3. 225; mentioned, 3. 161, 162*n*.
the Hon. William, 3. 225.
——, 3. 160*n*.
see Thompson.
Tomson, Robert, 9. 374.
Tonnage of Falmouth, 4. 24, 25.
Tony, Dew, 5. 214.
Tookie, Job, deposition of, 8. 195.
Topham, Capt. John, 1. 500.
Toppan, Elizabeth, married to Benjamin Orr, 6. 58*n*.
Dr. ——, of Wells, 4. 267.
——, of Charlestown, 4. 273.
Topping, Capt. ——, 3. 118, 119, 120, 121.
Topsfield, 2. 144.
Topsham, England, 3. 308, 315*n*; 5. xl*n*; 6. 14; 8. 114.
Maine, formerly a part of Brunswick, 3. 315; origin of the name, 3. 315*n*; 6. 15; the Indian name of, 4. 110; Scotch-Irish settled in, 6. 15; the Hon. Benjamin Orr practised in, 6. 57; mentioned, 2. 214; 4. 6, 36; 6. 35, 162, 405; 7. 193; 8. 251, 252*n*, 256*n*, 284.
shore, 6. 15.
Toronto, 5. 201; 7. 234*n*.
Torrey, William, 1. 391; 5. 241; 9. 345.

Tortugax, slaves brought from, 7. 210.
Totems, each chief had a particular one, 6. 244, 263; described, 6. 263; *see* autographs and signatures.
Totness, 4. 239.
Totonnock, 5. 252.
Touro, Judah, 3. 267, 268.
Tower, Benjamin, son of John, 2. 234; hisc laim at Sheepscott, 2. 234–235.
John, 2. 234.
of London, 2. 234.
street, 9. 351.
Towers, ——, of Farmington, 4. 394.
Mrs. ——, 5. 394.
Town house, Boston, 3. 375.
records of Falmouth, 1. 142*n*; of Scarborough, 3. 155*n*.
river, formerly Webhannet, 1. 337.
Town's details, cited, 6. 162*n*.
Townlyn, Henry, 5. 57.
Townsend, a rendezvous of the troops, 2. 215; formerly Pentecost, 5. 314; 338; now Booth Bay, 5. 338; 6. 18; 156, 156*n*, 161; the British fleet at, 5. 441; ceded to McCobb, 6. 18; Collier at, 6. 162; the Rev. John Murray's influence at, 6. 162; disturbed by British crusiers, 6. 162–163; mentioned, 4. 330; 5. 321.
gut, 2. 86*n*.
harbor, not visited by Weymouth, 5. 310–311; formerly Pentecost harbor, 5. 314; now Booth Bay, 5. 314; mentioned, 5. 315, 319, 323.
Penn., 3. 361.
the Rev. Solomon, 4. 269.
Col. ——, in the expedition against Port Royal, 7. 77.
the Rev. ——, preached at Gorham, 2. 147.
Township No. 1, 9. 230.
No. 2, 9. 230.
Towoh, Indian name of Lebanon, 4. 111.
Toxus, chief of the Norridgewocks, 4. 146; at Fort William Henry, 7. 63; an aid in subjecting the Indians to the French, 7. 83; dead, 7. 83; mentioned, 3. 357, 408, 411; 4. 148, 150, 153, 155, 158, 159, 160, 164, 166, 167, 172; 5. 292–293.
Tracy, the Marquis de, 7. 42.
Nathaniel, 1. 468, 502.
Trade, in Falmouth increased, 1. 250; early done in small vessels, 4. 24; one of the inducements for colonization, 5. 173–174; the monopoly of a source of trouble to the English and French, 5. 174–175; monopolized by the Plymouth Company, 5. 215; at Merrymeeting bay, 5. 330; the cause of a war with the Dutch, 7. 140.
Trading-houses, at Richmond and St. Georges, 3. 383, 384; at Arrowsick and Pemaquid, 3. 384; not to be moved, 3. 388; at St. George's river, 3. 392; *see* truck-houses.
Tradition, concerning Sagadahoc, 7. 305–306.
Tragedies of the Wilderness, *see* Drake, Samuel G.
Trails of Indians, of value to the French, 5. 325, 325*n*; extent of, 5. 326, 329.
Train oil, sent to England, 1. 537.
Trajecta, 6. 134.
Transcendentalism, 8. 441, 443.
Transit of Venus, 8. 228*n*.
Transylvania, 7. 41.
Trask, Samuel, 7. 88.
Traveling, difficult, 1. 165; 2. 142; 4. 243; on the Sabbath prohibited, 1. 189; on the beach, 1. 337; expense of, 3. 49–50; in Maine, 3. 127, 128; 4. 15; in 1770, 7. 235–236; in 1799, 7. 272.
Treasurer, the, commanded by Argall, 7. 319; described, 7. 319; harbored at Pemaquid, 7. 319; attacked the French colonists, 7. 319.
Treat, Lieut Joshua, an interpreter, 5. 370; called the great hunter, 5. 370*n*; the first permanent settler on the Penobscot, 5. 370*n*.
Major Robert, in the Narragansett country, 2. 133, 134; 5. 396; an interpreter, 7. 11; the instructions received from the Rev. Daniel Little, 7. 11–12; his return, 7. 12; mentioned, 7. 13, 20; became governor of Connecticut, 7. 396.
Treat's falls, 5. 382*n*.
Treaty, of Aix la Chapelle, 7. 326; 8. 212, 313; of Breda, 5. 243; 6. 110; 7. 52, 136; of Casco, 1. 304; 2. 171; 3. 115, 169; 7. 88; of Dover, 7. 136*n*; of Ghent, 8. 20, 27, 28, 32, 34, 66, 68, 100, 350; of Jay, 2. 294; 7. 12, 16; Ryswick, 1. 304; 4. 74; 5. 295; 6. 126; 8. 349; of St. Germain, 1. 27; 5. 200; 7. 33; 9. 110, 113; of Utrect, 1. 27, 440; 2. 272; 3. 148; 4. 14, 74, 5. 293; 6. 4, 134, 322, 335; 7. 83, 136, 212; 9. 111; of Westminster, 5. 3; 7. 156; of 1714, 6. 257; of 1717, 3. 361, 375; 6. 260; of 1725, 3. 152, 169; 5. 372*n*; 7. 88; of 1726, 3. 377–405; of 1727, 3. 407–447; of 1735, 4. 123–144; of 1749, 4. 145–149; 6. 234; of 1752, 4. 168–184; of 1754, 8. 225, 225*n*; 1784, 8. 8, 11, 12, 23, 25, 99; of 1818, 7. 20; of 1820, 7. 21.
Tredegar, Lord, 7. 409.
Trees, marked to show places on a battlefield, 4. 287.
Trelawny family, 5. 170*n*.
papers, the, 7. 364; 8. iv; 9. 313*n*.
patent, destroyed, 1. 49; John Winter interested in, 3. 15; mentioned, 1. 52, 56, 80; 3. 74.

Robert, owned the bark Richmond, 1. 41; received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 46, 48, 52, 80, 533; 5. 170*n*; 9. 367; extent of the grant, 1. 48, 52, 80; the grant to defeated the plans of Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 54; died, 1. 56, 57; 4. 23; 6. 138; sent a ship laden with wine, 1. 56; his name mentioned alone as the proprietor of the patent, 1. 56; a native of Plymouth, 1. 56*n*; his heir, 1. 57; his estates in America awarded to Jordan, 1. 58; his title to land on the Casco river established, 1. 71; Cleeves quarreled with, 1. 90, 549; Jordan's claim against the estate, 1. 98; Jordan came in one of his traders, 1. 234*n*; appointed John Winter to govern his territory, 1. 535, 536; agreement made with Winter, 1. 536; sums due Winter, 1. 537; inventory of his property at Richmond's island and Spurwink, 1. 538–540; threats to send Cleeves to England in one of his ships, 1. 549; had an extensive business at Richmond's island, 6. 23; lived at Ham, 5. 170*n*; his American interests lost, 5. 170*n*; in parliament, 5. 170*n*; owned Richmond's island, 6. 138, 182; 7. 364; Robert Jordan his agent, 6. 182; mentioned, 1. 25, 60, 62, 77, 132, 141, 142; 5. 224; 9. 313*n*.
Trenton, granted to Mde. Gregoire, 6. 275.
Treworgy, James, revealed the secrets of his association with Winter, 1. 75*n*; lived at Saco, 1. 75*n*.
Treworthy, James, received a grant from Cammock, 3. 12–13.
Trick, Elias, lived at Damares Cove island, 5. 237*n*; signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241; mentioned, 5. 88.
Trickee, Francis, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Trickey, Joseph, married Rebecca Rogers, 1. 208.
Trinity Church, Boston, 5. 422; 6. 192; 7. 407; of New York, 7. 424.
College, 7. 438.
Tripp, the Rev. G., 2. 127.
the Rev. John, 4. 388; 8. 169.
Tristram, Hannah, married Dominicus Jordan, 1. 234, 312; captured and released, 1. 312.
Ralph, lived at Saco, 1. 234, 312; father of Hannah, 1. 234, 312; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Triton, a, at Casco bay, 1. 77; 3. 89, 92.
Trois rivieres, Dominicus Jordan jr. at, 1. 312; 4. 147; *see* Three rivers.
Trosach region, the, 8. 319.
Trout, abundant, 1. 459, 505, 506; 4. 92.
Troy, Maine, 9. 226.
N. Y., 8. 167.
Truck houses, established at St. Georges, Richmond and Saco, 4 157; near the Penjejawock, 7. 7; conference with the Indians held at, 7. 7–8; mentioned, 4. 155; 8. 211*n*; *see* trading houses.
master, employed by the government, 8. 211*n*; his duties, 8. 211*n*.
Trucke, Elias, 5. 88; *see* Trick.
True, David, 2. 182.
Trueworthy, *see* Treworgy and Treworthy.
Trufant, David, 2. 212, 225.
Trumbull, Benjamin, his History of Connecticut cited, 1. 203*n*; 5. 256*n*; 6. 383*n*.
John, 8. 287.
J. Hammond, 9. 274*n*.
the, 2. 214.
Trustees of Falmouth, 1. 271, 554.
Tszauwanuet, 3. 412.
Tuck, George, married Mary Morrell, 1. 313.
Tucker, Daniel, 3. 291.
Elizabeth, married —— Bragdon, 1. 315.
Grace, married Isaac Pierce, 1. 315.
Hugh, son of Lewis, 1. 315; lived at Kittery, 1. 315.
Ichabod, 6. 391.
James K., 4. 259.
John, a brother of the first Lewis, 1. 315; lived near the Presumpscot, 1. 315; lived at Casco, 1. 322; mentioned, 2. 236, 237.
John, of Bath, 2. 212.
John jr., claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236.
Dr. John, 4. 250, 252, 256.
Lewis, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; a brother of John, 1. 315; date of his birth, 1. 315; lived near the Presumpscot, 1. 315; his children, 1. 315; lived at New Casco, 1. 322.
Lewis jr., son of Lewis, 1. 315; lived at New Castle, 1. 315.
Margaret, widow of Richard, made a conveyance to Hodge, 1. 64*n*; appealed to John Winthrop, 1. 548.
Richard, established at Spurwink river, 1. 46, 52, 53, 533; ejected by John Winter, 1. 46, 52–53, 55; laid the foundation of Portland, 1. 46; his claim by a purchase from Bradshaw, 1. 48; brought an action against Winter, 1. 54, 71, 546; verdict, 1. 54; the date of

Tucker—continued.
his settlement fixed, 1. 54; his plans defeated, 1. 54; purchased land of Bradshaw, 1. 55, 533, 534; settled on the neck, 1. 59, 61; built a house, 1. 62; location of his house, 1. 62, 63*n*; carried on trade, 1. 63; the details of his life almost lost, 1. 64; deposition of, 1. 64*n*; a partner with Cleeves, 1. 64*n*, 533; a partner with Cleeves through life, 1. 64*n*; his daughter married —— Hodge, 1. 64*n*; not active in political affairs, 1. 64*n*; living at Portsmouth, 1. 64*n*; his widow, 1. 64*n*; his grandchildren, 1. 64*n*; deeded a large tract in Falmouth to himself, 1. 65–66; living with Cleeves, 1. 67–68; started a settlement on the Presumpscot, 1. 68; witnessed Vine's deed to Sanky, 1. 69; Macworth delivered possession to, 1. 69; details of the case against Winter, 1. 71–72; conveyed land to George Lewis, 1. 75, 114–115; conveyed land to Wise and Mosier, 1. 75, 115; imprisoned by Vines, 1. 92; supported Rigby's title, 1. 95; lived at Falmouth, 1. 114; grant to Atwell, 1. 114; grant to John Moses, 1. 115; received a tract from Cleeves, 1. 117; received possession of second grant from Mitton, 1. 117; conveyed land to Thomas Wakely and others, 1. 122, 153; consented to the sale of Cleeves' homestead, 1. 124; conveyed land to Cad, 1. 127; autograph of, 1. 127; had sold all his valuable land, 1. 128; gave Jordan authority to occupy land on the Presumpscot, 1. 130; Hog island granted to, 1. 150; conveyed the same to Thomas Kimball, 1. 150; gathered testimony concerning Robert Nash, 1. 382; indenture with Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 543–544; complaint of Richard Vines, 1. 546; in debt to Cleeves, 1. 548; dissolved with Cleeves, 1. 548; signed the petition to the Mass. general court, 1. 550; witnessed the deed from Cammock to Jocelyn, 3. 230; mentioned, 1. 70, 120, 123, 383, 384.
Richard jr., sold land to Cad, 1. 64*n*.
Commodore Samuel, 5. 299*n*.
Judge ——, 7. 213.
——, of Roxbury, married Elizabeth Coe, 1. 154.
Tuckerman, Dr. ——, 5. xxxiv.
Tudor, Emma, married to R. H. Gardiner, 5. lxii; 7. 414.
Frederic, founder of the ice trade, 7. 414.
William, one of the founders of the Mass. Historical Society, 2. 11*a*; first conceived the idea of the Bunker Hill monument, 3. 244–245; his daughter married R. H. Gardiner, 5. lxvi; mentioned, 3. 245, 246; 7. 414.
William jr., biographer of Otis, 7. 414.
Tuft, Joseph, 4. 324.
the Rev. Joshua, 2. 141.
Sarah, daughter of Joseph, 4. 324.
Sarah, wife of Joseph, 4. 324.
Tufts, ——, killed, 8. 267.
Tuileries, the, 8. 492, 493.
Tukey's bridge, 1. 75, 117.
Tully, 6. 400.
Turkey Company, the Duke of York interested in, 7. 139; incorporated, 7. 139*n*; enlarged, 7. 139*n*.
cove, 6. 300, 316.
lane, 1. 242.
Turkish language, the, 9. 266*n*.
Turks, 2. 77*a*; 7. 41, 42.
Turner, 2. 113, 117, 125, 163, 164; 4. 304, 340, 362; 6. 36.
the Hon. Charles, 7. 390.
Charles jr., 8. 20.
the Rev. Charles, 4. 293, 294.
Hannah, married Thomas Holman, 1. 315; lived at Rehoboth, 1. 315.
John, 3. 380.
Ralph, his signature, 1. 125; received land from Robert Jordan, 1. 130; lived at Falmouth, 1. 155, 180*n*; constable, 1. 200, 315; lived near Long creek, 1. 206; lived near Fore river, 1. 216; an early settler of Purpooduck, 1. 315, 322; lived between Barberry and Long creeks, 1. 315; his daughter, 1. 315; witnessed the deed from Cleeves to Phillips, 1. 315.
——, of Ballstown, 4. 354.
——, of Farmington, 4. 364.
——, of Hebron, 4. 304, 388, 389.
Turpentine, sent to England, 5. 298*n*.
Tuttle, C. W., 8. 403.
James, 2. 181.
Samuel, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256.
Twenty associates, the company formed, 9. 79; the Waldo family among, 9. 79; Thomaston and Warren commenced, 9. 79; hindered by Indian wars, 9. 79–80; difficulty with David Dunbar, 9. 80; sent Waldo to Europe for relief, 9. 80; gave Waldo half of the patent, 9. 80; sold him a portion besides, 9. 81; tract finally awarded to, 9. 81.
Cow parish, 2. 207.
Mile fall, 3. 322.
Twenty-five Mile pond, Paul Coffin at, 4. 318; origin of the name, 4. 318;

mentioned, 4. 319, 320, 321, 338, 350, 351, 352.
Twing, Judge Nathaniel, 5. 419*n*.
Twisden, John, elected military officer of York, 1. 373; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; land granted to, 9. 378; mentioned, 9. 379, 382.
Joseph, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Samuel, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Two Voyages to New England, *see* Josselyn, John.
Tydey, Robert, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; possibly a resident of Black point, 3. 83.
Tyler, Abigail, 3. 225.
Capt. Abraham, a son of James, 3. 225; ferryman at Black point, 3. 225; in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203, 225.
Andrew, in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
the Rev. Adrew, 4. 268.
Dorothy, 3. 225.
James, biographical notice of, 3. 225.
John, 8. 85, 354, 459.
Royal, 3. 225–226.
Samuel, 3. 336, 337.
William, 5. 237*n*.
Tyng, Edward, purchased Hog island, 1. 124, 150; conveyed the same to his daughter, 1. 150; his descendants, 1. 150*n*; arrived in America, 1. 315; a brother of William, 1. 315; father of Capt. Edward, 1. 315; a London merchant, 3. 86.
Capt. Edward, land granted to, 1. 243, 253; 6. 132; in command of the fort, 1. 246, 265, 316; situation of his land, 1. 246; married Elizabeth Clarke, 1. 248, 308, 315; 6. 131–132; purchased land of Thaddeus Clarke, 1. 248; location of the land, 1. 248; his salary, 1. 265–266; to administer oaths to the commissioners, 1. 267; one of the committee to repair Fort Loyal, 1. 270; trustee for Falmouth, 1. 271, 554; counselor for Andros, 1. 272, 274, 282, 316; presented the petition of the people concerning the quitrents, 1. 272–273; advised the people to comply with Andros' edicts, 1. 274; unpopular, 1. 280; gave the warrant for the arrest of Robert Lawrence, 1. 280–281; in favor at court, 1. 282; a turncoat, 1. 283; not to be harshly condemned, 1. 285; his enterprise promoted the prosperity of the town, 1. 285; 6. 132; feared that Casco would be the center of the Indian troubles, 1. 288; garrisoned the house of John Loyal, 1. 290*n*; a son of Edward, 1. 315: the probable date of his birth, 1. 315; owned land on the neck, 1. 315–316, 322; his sister married Joseph Dudley, 1. 316; in command of the province of Sagadahoc, 1. 316; a lieutenant-colonel, 1. 316; governor of Annapolis, 1. 316; captured and carried to France, 316; died, 1. 316; children of, 1. 316; last male descendant of, 1. 316; came to Falmouth, 6. 132; site of his house, 6. 132; mentioned, 1. 281, 290; 3. 157; 5. 241; 8. 208*n*.
Edward 3d, son of Capt. Edward, 1. 316; 6. 132; birth of, 1. 316; his son, 1. 316; conveyed land to John Tyng, 6. 132; half of his land descended to his heirs, 6. 133.
Edward 4th, son of Edward 3d, 1. 316; father of Edward 5th, 1. 316; died in Boston, 1. 316; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 203, 276; 8. 225*n*; mentioned, 4. 332, 394, 395, 403.
Edward 5th, died in England, 1. 316.
Commodore Edward, 8. 312.
Elizabeth, married a brother of Dr. Franklin, 1. 316.
Eunice, married Samuel Willard, 1. 150.
family, 1. 155; 5. lix; 6. 131, 133.
Jonathan, 1. 315, 316.
John, Jewell's island granted to, 1. 148; purchased land of his brother, 6. 132, conveyed land to Dr. Eliphalet Hale, 6. 132.
Mary, married to the Rev. John Fox, 1. 316; her posterity, 1. 316*n*.
William, brother of Edward, 1. 315.
William, son of Edward, 1. 316; 6. 133; last survivor in the male line, 1. 316; sold land to J. H. Ingraham, 6. 133.
William, son of Commodore Edward, 8. 312–313.
——, of Gorham, 4. 378.
Tyngton, 4. 341, 363, 365.
Tynny, John, submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 386; *see* Tenney and Tinney.
Tyrrell, Anne, married Henry Jocelyn, 9. 312*n*.

Ugagoguskitt, deed from to the Algers, 3. 27–28; a resident of Scarborough, 3. 101.
Ugborough, 5. xl*n*.
Ulmer, George, visited by the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 324, 325.
Gen. ——, 1. 507*n*.

Ulster county, depopulated, 6. 5; settled by Presbyterians, 6. 5, 8; people from settled in America, 6. 10, 28; 8. 114.
Umbagog lake, 1. 406; 4. 111.
Umbazookscus lake, 4. 111.
Umfreville, Edward, employed by the Hudson's bay Company, 9. 267; in the Canada fur trade, 6. 267; published his Present State of Hudson's Bay, 6. 267; extracts from, 6. 267–272.
Umguinnawas, 6. 260.
Umpecheny, 4. 135.
Umskegu-Acadi, definition of, 1. 27*n*,
Unadilla, the Scotch-Irish settled at, 6. 13.
Unangoit, conveyed land to John Brown, 4. 233.
Underhill, Capt. ——, quarreled with Wheelwright, 1. 341; mentioned, 5. 206; 9. 336.
Undertakers, the company of, formed, 7. 29–30; Isaac Allerton the agent of, 7. 30; had a profitable traffic with the Indians, 7. 30; Edward Ashley forced upon, 7. 30; Ashley well supplied with goods, 7. 30; Ashley dishonest, 7. 30–31; disappointed by Allerton, 7. 31; business prosperous, 7. 31; robbed by the French, 7. 32; brought the business to a close, 7. 36.
Underwood, John, early settler of Machias, 3. 179, 180.
Union, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 327, 328; common schools in, 8. 158.
college, 7. 433; 8. 483.
falls, 2. 142.
flag of 1759, the, 5. 376.
mountains, 6. 294, 295, 298, 299.
street, Portland, 1. 116, 246.
Uniontown, 6. 99.
Unitarians, 5. liii; 6. 28, 30; 7. 431.
United colonies and provinces, the, prepared an army to fight the Narragansetts, 2. 131–132; declared themselves independent, 2. 183; opposed the Episcopal church, 6. 188; mentioned, 1. 486, 487; 4. 381; 6. 134; 9. 367.
States, the, purchased part of House island, 1. 151*n*; Cabot visited the coast of, 2. 15*a*; the first woolen factory in, 4. 54; tonnage in 1790 and 1820, 4. 25; the origin of the institutions in New England, 5. 149; the easterly boundary of, the the same as that of Massachusetts Bay colony, 6. 335; the boundary of in the treaty of 1783, 8. 6; the Ashburton treaty not in the favor of, 8. 7; the St. Croix the true boundary of, 8. 11; will stand much injustice, 8. 14; England acknowledged the boundary as claimed by, 8. 16; no doubt of the right of to the disputed boundary, 8. 26, 27; the aggressions of Great Britain not noticed by, 8. 27; took the census in the later disputed territory, 8. 27; had no right to yield a part of Maine to any other sovereignty, 8. 33, 34–35, 36; convinced of the rights of Maine, 8. 40, 45–46, 48–49; rejected the recommendations of the king of Holland, 8. 53; appointed commissioners, 8. 57; asked Maine to cede her territory, 8. 56–57; opposed by Maine, 8. 58; gave the territory belonging to Maine to the crown, 8. 60; mentioned, 2. 189, 292, 294; 3. 199, 254; 4. 22, 27; 6. 29, 73, 89, 96, 98; 7. 255*n*, 300, 425, 479; 8. 13, 15, 18, 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 33, 37, 45, 47, 48, 63, 64, 69, 74, 75, 77, 80, 83, 85, 90, 92, 93, 95, 99. 100, 101, 102, 103, 105, 350, 351, 355, 377, 392, 416, 428, 459, 460, 477; 9. 170, 171, 172, 179, 183, 200, 224, 246; the census of cited, 1. 350; the History of, *see* Graham, James.
States Bank, the, 8. 354, 415.
States Mint, the, 6. 118.
States Supreme Court, 6. 7.
Unity, the, built at Bath, 2. 209; in the West India trade, 2. 209; captured, 2. 209.
pond, 4. 318*n*, 350*n*.
Universal History of the West Indies, cited, 8. 331.
Universalists, in Bath, 2. 228; in Minot, 2. 129–130; in New Gloucester, 2. 158.
University of New York, cited, 6. 358, 412.
of William and Mary, 6. 412.
Unnagoungos, the, 6. 31.
Unonguoit, conveyed land to John Brown, 1. 36; 2. 87*n*; 5. 191–192, 195; his mark, 5. 192.
Upham, Charles W., 8. 451.
the Rev. Edward, 4. 299.
——, of Brookfield, 4. 261.
Uphannum, *alias* Jane, deeded land to the Algers, 3. 27–28; a resident of Scarborough, 3. 101; site of his house, 3. 101.
Upjohn, ——, 7. 424.
Upper Canada, 7. 234, 234*n*, 408; 8. 350.
Clapboard island, 1. 101.
Maine, 9. 99.
Marlborough, 6. 29.
Uppertown, 4. 332, 333, 336.
Upton, Daniel P., preceptor at Washington academy, 8. 165.
Elias, preceptor of Blue Hill academy, 8. 167.
Urquhart, the Rev. John, 6. 35, 36, 37.

Usgha mountain, 1. 455*n*, 466.
river, 4. 111.
Usher, James, 6. 25, 26, 27.
John, agent of Mass., 1. 238–239; 2. 257, 260, 261, 264, 266; 8. 65*n*; 5. 289*n*.
the Rev. John, 4. 269.
Robert, killed, 4. 287.
Utah, 9. 246.
Uxbridge, 2. 222.

Valencia, 8. 450.
Van Buren, Martin, 5. xliv; 6. 412; 7. 459, 465; 8. 49, 50, 69, 353, 416, 458*n*.
Ness, Cornelius P., 8. 20.
Vane, Sir Henry, letter to from Sir F. Gorges, 1. 544–545; mentioned, 9. 359.
Vanvectin, Capt. ——, 9. 190.
Vareal, Samuel, an early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113, 119.
Varnum, the Rev. ——, of Wrentham, 4. 268.
Vassal, the first appearance of the name, 4. 78.
Florentine, land offered to, 2. 281, 294; the London agent of the Plymouth Company, 8. 219*n*.
Vassalborough, 2. 285; 4. 373, 375, 377, 383, 384; 7. 283; 8. 356.
Vatican, the, 1. 407; 8. 493.
Vaudreuil, Philippe de Rignaud, Marquis de, 3. 370; 6. 239, 240, 241; 7. 79, 81, 82, 83, 85, 88, 90, 91, 92*n*.
Vaughan, Dr. Benjamin, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; desired to have no memoir published, 6. 85; a son of Samuel, 6. 85; birth of, 6. 86; education of, 6. 86; secretary of Lord Shelburn, 6. 86, 87; a whig, 6. 86; studied at Edinburgh, 6. 86; married Miss Manning, 6. 86; became a partner with his father-in-law, 6. 86, 87; enthusiastic for the independence of America, 6. 87; recommended to make a treaty, 6. 87; a friend of Pitt, 7. 278; a confidential messenger, 6. 87; highly esteemed by Shelburn, 6. 87; visited the national assembly, 6. 88; identified with the French Revolution, 6. 89; fled to France, 6. 89; met Franklin, 7. 278, 409; had no faith in Pitt, 6. 89; sent his family to America, 6. 89; joined his family at Little Cambridge and went to Hallowell, 6. 89–90; 7. 278, 279, 382; promoted the welfare of the people, 6. 90; his exertions during the spotted fever, 6. 90; interested in agriculture, 6. 91; became a federalist, 6. 91; his religious opinions, 6. 91–92; degrees conferred upon, 6. 92; death of, 6. 92; doctored without fees, 7. 281; a student, 7. 282; John Merrick a tutor in his family, 7. 382; his influence in Hallowell, 7. 409; mentioned, 4. 7; 5. xviii; 6. 360; 7. 383, 422; 8. 410; Memoir, by the Hon. Robert H. Gardiner, 6. 82–92.
Charles, attempted to build a city at Jones' Eddy, 4. 43; 7. 281; lived in Boston, 4. 43, 46; improvements made at Hallowell by, 4. 46; 7. 278, 279; unsuccessful, 4. 46–47; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 4. 46; attempted to make Jones' Eddy a port of entry, 5. 331; received the family of Benjamin Vaughan, 6. 89; married Miss Apthorp, 7. 278; agent for the Plymouth Company, 7. 278; interested in agriculture, 7. 279–280; became embarrassed, 7. 281; died, 7. 281; his character, 7. 281; his children, 7. 286; mentioned, 2. 291.
Elliot 1st, biographical notice of, 3. 226.
Elliot 2d, 3. 226; 8. 300, 301, 301*n*, 309.
family, sold Jones' Eddy, 4. 47; their influence in Hallowell, 7. 415; mentioned, 3. 226.
Lieut-Gov. George, father of the first Elliot, 3. 226; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 253; autograph of, 6. 253; a son of William, 8. 295; birth of, 8. 295; educated at Harvard College, 8. 295; provincial agent in London, 8. 295; lieutenant-governor of New Hampshire, 8. 295; death of, 8. 295; sons of, 8. 295; married first Mary Belcher, 8. 295; second Elizabeth Elliot, 8. 295; a letter of cited, 1. 83*n*.
George, son of Elliot, 3. 226; served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Col. George, of Portsmouth, heir of Robert Elliot, 3. 210, 211.
George Elliot, 3. 166; 5. xxxiv.
Harriet, 7. 396.
the Rev. John Apthorp, son of Charles, 7. 286; established a school, 7. 286; an Episcopal clergyman, 7. 286; died, 7. 286; mentioned, 6. 371, 410; 7. 367.
Mrs. J. A., 7. 396.
Rebecca, married John Merrick, 7. 282, 383.
Samuel, a London merchant, 6. 85; father of Dr. Benjamin, 6. 85; visited Boston, 6. 85; married Sarah Hallowell, 6. 85; the character of his wife, 6. 85–86; mentioned, 7. 383, 409.

street, Portland, 6. 134.
William, son of Elliot, 3. 211, 226; 7. 409.
Col. William, land conveyed to, 1. 127; reported the capture of Falmouth, 1. 303*n*; his ancestry, 8. 295, 296; birth of, 8. 295; the projector of the expedition to Louisburg, 8. 294, 303, 305, 306, 312; graduated from college, 8. 295; a merchant, 8. 296; established at Matinicus, 8. 296, 299, 303; his hamlet within the jurisdiction of Pemaquid, 8. 296; possibly received a grant from Col. Dunbar, 8. 296–297; built mills, 8. 297, 301; a friend of Dunbar, 8. 297; feared an Indian war, 8. 297–299; established at Damariscotta, 8. 299–300, 301; at Boston, 8. 302; sanguine concerning the capture of Louisburg, 8. 302; Belknap's account of, 8. 303–305; felt to be a dangerous rival, 8. 307, 308; a letter of cited, 8. 307; went to London, 8. 307; unrewarded, 8. 308, 309; site of his house, 8. 311–312; death of, 8. 309; date of his will, 8. 309; division of his property, 8. 309–310; a bachelor, 8. 309, 309*n*; grant to his heirs, 8. 310; mentioned, 8. 152; memoir by the Hon. William Goold, 8. 291–313.
Major William, came to Portsmouth, 8. 294; married Margaret Cutt, 8. 294; recorder of the province, 8. 294; death of, 8. 295; children of, 8. 295.
William O., his daughter married John Otis, 6. 73.
——, British minister, 8. 44, 61.
Miss ——, daughter of Charles, married Jacob Abbott, 7. 286.
Vaughan's bridge, 1. 241, 278, 307.
garrison, 3. 174.
pond, 8. 301.
Veasey, Thomas, 4. 283*n*.
Veazie, 7. 6; 9. 224.
bog, 4. 116.
vs. Wadleigh, 8. 363.
Venetian war, the, Robert Gorges in, 2. 43.
Venice, 7. 32.
Venner, Henry, married, a daughter of Philip Bretton, 1. 277.
——, 9. 359.
Verazzano, Jean, his voyage of 1524, the basis of the French claim to the territory of the Kennebec river, 7. 25; 8. 322; gave the name to Norumbega, 8. 319, 331.
Verdey, Luke, 2. 138.
Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Comte de, 6. 335; 8. 96, 97, 98.
Vermilye, the Rev. A. G., 6. 355, 362; memoir of the Rev. John Murray, 6. 153–170.
Vermont, coinage of, 6. 136; mentioned, 1. 349; 2. 148; 4. 79; 5. xxiv; 7. 419; 9. 218.
Historical Society, 7. 484.
Vernon W., 3. 340.
——, 9. 111.
Verona, 7. 79*n*.
Versailles, 6. 276; 7. 55*n*.
Vespucius, Americus, his early voyages involved in obscurity, 2. 7*a*.
Vessels, number owned between the Sagadahoc and St. George's rivers, 1. 36*n*–37*n*; attacked at Richmond's island, 1. 227; Lee on board a Dutch, 1. 293; only to be built by license, 5. 52; hugged the coast, 5. 172*n*; *see* the Abraham, Adventurer, Agnes, Albany, Algier Rose, Alliance, Angel Gabriel, Anne, Arbella, Archangel, Arnold, Beaver, Black Prince, Blessing, Blossom, Bonadventure, Britannia, Broad Bay, Castle Pinnace, Charles, Concord, Cumberland, Dartmouth, David, Desire, Diligence, Discoverer, Dunkirk, Dutton, Eagle, Earl of Bute, Edgar, Eleanore, Elias, Elizabeth, Envieux, Essex, Experiment, Fellowship, Fife Wounds, Four Friends, General Arnold, General Pattison, Gift of God, Grand Design, Great Hope, Hannibal, Happy Return, Hector, Hercules, Herculesin, Hermanus, Hibernia, Hope, Hopewell, Hunter, James, Jane, Jersey, Jesus of Lubec, Johanna, John, Jonas, Judith, King George, Lewis, Liberty, Lizard, Madison, Makeshift, Margaretta, Margary, Mary, Mary and John, Massachusetts, Matthew, Mayflower, Merry-meeting, Moon, Nacheen, Newport, Nicholas, Niger, Nonsuch, Paragon, Pearle, Pinnaces, Plough, Primrose, Prissillah, Profonde, Putnam, Rainbow, Richmond, Rising Sun, Rose, Sea Rover, Seguin, Six Friends, Supply, Swan, Tapnaquish, Treasurer, Trial, Trumbull, Unity, Vice-Admiral, Virginia, Vobiscum Deus, and Willing Maid,
Vetch, Col. ——, in command at Port Royal, 7. 82.
Vetromile, the Rev. Eugene, his definition of Capisic, 1. 205*n*; mentioned, 1. 412; 6. 356, 362; 9. 262; articles by, The Abenaki Indians, 6. 203–227; 7. 100, 101*n*; 8. 332; Acadia and its Aborigines, 7. 337–349; Indian good book, 6. 269; sketch of, by the Rev. Edward Ballard, 6. 205.

Viburnum oxycocus, 1. 507*n*.
Vicars, Roger, lived at Black point, 3. 83.
Vice Admiral, the, 7. 321.
Vickens } John, in the garrison at
Vickers } Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110.
Vienna, Austria, 4. 17.
Maine, 4. 392*n*.
Vignon, Armand de, 7. 61.
Village corporation of Farmington, 7. 278.
Villebon, ——5. 289; 7. 49, 62, 66.
Vinal, the Rev. William, 4. 269.
Vinalhaven, 4. 325.
islands, 5. 347.
Vincent, a Scotch name, 6. 16.
Gen. ——, 9. 194.
Vines, Richard, sent to America by Gorges, 1. 32; 3. 24, 33*a*; spent the winter at Saco river, 1. 32; received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 1. 43, 79; 2. 73*a*, 24*n*; 9. 360; sold his grant, and died in Barbadoes, 1. 44; gave possession of the Trelawny grant to John Winter, 1. 52, 133; on the case of Vines *vs.* Winter, 1. 54, 535, deed to Macworth, 1. 68, 128; possibly came with Macworth, 1. 69; counsellor, 1. 73*n*, 364, 366, 367; conveyed land to Cousins, 1. 85*n*; a commission, 1. 88; the leading supporter of Gorges, 1. 91; attacked by Cleeves, 1. 91; 3. 39, 40; his supporters, 1. 92; rejected the proposal of Cleeves for arbitration, 1. 92; imprisoned the messenger, 1. 92; went to Boston for assistance, 1. 92; unsuccessful, 1. 92; called a court at Saco, 1. 94, 366, 541; deputy governor, 1. 94, 343, 368; 2. 73*a*, 79*a*; 3. 39; sold his patent to Childs, 1. 94; 9. 316; left the province, 1. 94–95, 548*n*; 3. 39; had a daughter, 1. 95*n*; went to Barbadoes, 1. 95*n*; 2. 73*a*; 9. 316–317; addressed a letter to Gov. Winthrop, 1. 95*n*; as an agent for Gorges, 1. 128; 2. 49, 72*a*, 73*a*; his family religiously inclined, 1. 457, 545, 547; autograph of, 1. 544; letter to Winthrop, 1. 545, 546; 9. 310, 311*n*; Gorges' opinion of, 1. 544–545; ordered to appear before the council, 1. 546; threatened to send Cleeves to England, 1. 549; not affected by the plague, 2. 24; at Winter Harbor, 2. 24*n*; procured a patent, 2. 24*n*; owned the present town of Biddeford, 2. 48*n*; copartner with Oldham, 2. 48*n*; commissioner of New Somersetshire, 3. 36; his name forged by Cleeves, 3. 40; lived at Saco, 5. 220; assisted by D'Aulnay, 5. 220; released, 5. 220; joined in trade with Allerton, 7. 31; objected to the Machias camp, 7. 31; mentioned, 1. 93, 132, 133, 534; 3. 231; 4. 72; 9. 314.
James, son of Richard, lived at Falmouth, 1. 69.
Vineyard, the, 4. 343, 395.
Vinton, the Rev. John O., minister at Bristol, 5. 303; his assistance acknowledged, 5. 303.
Viomenil, Baron de, 7. 238.
Virgil, 2. 8; 4. 8; 8. 162.
Virgin, the Rev. Charles, 2. 228.
Mary, the, claimed as a French lady, 1. 287*n*.
Virginia, three attempts made to settle, 1. 25; alarmed by the extension of the French settlements, 1. 27, 29; Sir Richard Hawkins on the coast of, 1. 32; 2. 28; settled by the English, 1. 33; 2. 27*a*; Alexander carried French prisoners to, 1. 34; John Bowdoin moved to, 1. 277; soldiers from with Arnold, 1. 500; the country north of called Norumbega, 2. 16*a*–17*a*; on De Laet's map, 2. 17*a*; the value of influenced colonization, 2. 19*a*; Weymouth intended to visit, 2. 22*a*; Capt. John Smith's success in, 2. 36*a*; passengers bound to on Gorges' ship, 2. 44*a*; many of Gorges' colonists went to, 2. 47*a*; an extensive country covered by, 2. 15, 76*a*; 5. 155; expedition sent to, 2. 20; Capt. Rocroft at, 2. 29; Capt. Dormer at, 2. 30, 31, 31*n*; benefits derived from the colonization of, 2. 60; the second patent for, 3. 284; William Strachey in, 3. 284; the wretched condition of the colonists in, 3. 284; mentioned in Spencer's Færy Queen, 5. 150; Andros governor of, 5. 275*n*; Episcopacy planted in, 6. 29; Presbyterians in, 6. 30; a royal province, 7. 154; Argall carried prisoners to, 7. 28; sent fishing vessels to Pemaquid, 8. 326; illicit business of Argall in, 8. 326; mentioned, 1. 371, 501*n*; 2. 8, 76*a*; 3. 284, 289; 4. 97; 5. xxxvii, 178, 179, 224, 358, 359; 6. 75, 100, 109, 210, 216; 7. 227, 303; 8. 80, 97, 319, 326; 9. 303, 303*n*.
Company, prejudiced against Gorges, 2. 33–34, 35, 41, 52; New England settled by the authority of, 2. 42; opposed the granting of a charter to, 8. 200; offered the Pilgrims a patent, 8. 200; mentioned, 2. 9, 32, 41*a*; 5. 178.
Historical Register, cited, 5. 196*n*.
the built at Sagadahoc, 3. 308; 7. 303, 312; used as a freighter, 7

Virginia—continued.
303; carried the colonists from Sagadahoc to England, 3. 309; 7. 304, 306, 312.
springs, 8. 359.
Virginians, the, 5. 359.
Voanny, John, deposition of, 5. 63–64.
Vobiscum Deus, the, 5. 219.
Vocabulary, of the Norridgewocks, 1. 420–421; of the Indian's seasons and months, 7. 344–345.
Voltaire, François-Marie Arouet, 4. 91.
Vose, Solomon, settled at Augusta, 6. 63; death of, 6. 63.
Voyage, into New England, *see* Levett, Capt. Christopher.
Voyagers, the names of the earliest lost, 5. 143, 143*n*.
Voyages, length of time taken by Jocelyn, 3. 98; across the Atlantic of shorter duration, 4. 10.
Vynes, *see* Vines.

Waaununga, 4. 155, 163.
Wabacosoas lake, 4. 111.
Wabanaki, } a spelling of Abnaki,
Wabenakies, } 6. 209, 214.
Wabquish, 4. 157.
Wachusett, 2. 143.
Wackwarrawaskee, 3. 27.
Wadacanaquin, 5. 298.
Wadaranaquin, 6. 254.
Waddock, Henry, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Mrs. ——, mother-in-law of John Tenny, 3. 75.
3. 83; *see* Warwick.
Wadleigh, John, lived in Wells, 1. 100*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 100*n*; a deed from, 1. 357, 358–359; his history unknown, 1. 359; his land title possibly the basis of the grants by the town, 1. 359; selectman, 1. 361; an early settler of Wells, 1. 362; a juror, 1. 535; mentioned, 1. 91, 99.
Robert, one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
vs. Veazie, 8. 363.
Wadsworth family, 4. 89.
Jeremiah, stockholder in the first woolen mill, 4. 56; commissariat in the French army, 4. 56; sent cloth to Washington, 4. 56.
John, 6. 41.
Gen. Peleg, his daughter married Stephen Longfellow, 5. xxxviii; Major Burton served under, 8. 328; taken prisoner, 8. 328; sent letters to Hancock, 8. 328; visited by his wife, 8. 328; to be carried to England, 8. 328–329; the escape of, 8. 329–334.
Zilpah, married Stephen Longfellow, 5. xxxviii.
Wages, paid to servants, 3. 97; *see* remuneration.
Wagons, a rare sight, 4. 326, 327.
Wagner, Elder Philip, 7. 227.
Wahooha, murdered Madam Dearing, 3. 151.
Wainwright, Francis, 9. 88.
John, 3. 397, 405, 413, 424, 425; 4. 144; 7. 76.
Lucy, married Gen. Samuel Waldo, 9. 88; death of, 9. 88.
Wait, Thomas B., 7. 284.
Wakefield, John, lived at Saco, 1. 185, 188; action brought against, 1. 185; a juror, 1. 188; an early settler of Wells, 1. 362.
the Rev. John, 2. 227.
Samuel, 9. 24.
Wakely, Elizabeth, carried into captivity, 1. 212; married Richard Scammon, 1. 212.
family, purchased land at Back cove, 1. 122–123.
Isaac, purchased land of Richard Tucker, 1. 122; came to Falmouth, 1. 153; killed, 1. 220, 221.
John, purchased land of Richard Tucker, 1. 122; his plantation, 1. 129; his house, 1. 129; came to Falmouth, 1. 153, 215; settled at Presumpscot, 1. 154; signed the petition to the King, 1. 180; killed, 1. 212, 217.
Thomas, purchased land of Richard Tucker, 1. 122; his daughter married Matthew Coe, 1. 122–123, 153; came to Falmouth, 1. 153; anecdote of, 1. 153–154; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; lived at Falmouth, 1. 212, 216; his wife killed, 1. 212; killed, 1. 212, 217; came from Cape Ann, 1. 212; first settled at Back cove; 1. 212; moved to the house of his son, 1. 213; his character, 1. 213; his house burned, 1. 214; his son killed, 1. 220; mentioned, 1. 129.
Gen. Roger, 8. 309.
Walderne, Henry, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240.
see Waldron.
Waldo, first appearance of the name, 4. 78.
claim, 9. 228.
Cornelius, owned part of Great and Little Chebeag, 1. 147; a son of Jonathan, 9. 76; in trade with his brother, 9. 76; one of the twenty associates, 9. 78.
county part of the Waldo patent, 1. 45; the first sermon preached in, 5. 384*n*; mentioned, 3. 205*n*; 8. 317, 394; 9. 77, 93, 226.
family, the, 7. 354; 9. 90.

Francis, son of Gen. Samuel, 9. 88, 89; graduated from Harvard College, 9. 89; lived at Falmouth, 9. 89; Collector of Customs, 9. 89; went to England, 9. 83, 89; death of, 9. 89; his property confiscated, 9. 89; mentioned, 9. 90.
grant, 6. 200; *see* Waldo patent.
Hannah, daughter of Gen. Samuel, betrothed to Andrew Pepperell, 9. 83; romantic denouement, 9. 83–85; married Thomas Flucker, 9. 85, 89; went to England, 9. 89; death of, 9 89; her daughter married Gen. Knox, 9. 90.
Jonathan, moved to Boston, 9. 75; a man of public spirit, 9. 75; death of, 9. 75; father of Gen. Waldo, 5. 382*n*; 9. 75; one of the twenty associates, 9. 79.
Lucy, daughter of Gen. Samuel, 9. 89; married Isaac Winslow, 9. 89.
the Rev. Nathan, preached in Bath, 2. 226.
patent, extent of, 1. 45; 9. 226; granted to Beauchamp and Leverett, 1. 79; interfered with the Indian titles, 2. 237; owned by Samuel Waldo, 5. 369*n*; 9. 226; called the Muscongus patent, 5. 369*n*; in the hands of Gen. Knox, 7. 354; 9. 90; only a small part now intact, 9. 90; the difficulty concerning to be settled by the state, 9. 229, 229–230; mentioned, 2. 290; 5. 367, 382; 6. 200; 7. 354; 8. 166, 213*n*; 9. 91, 231.
Ralph, embarked for Europe, 9. 83; a son of Gen. Samuel, 9. 88, 89; died, 9. 89.
General Samuel, owned land once in the possession of Munjoy, 1. 129, 204; owned part of Great and Little Chebeag, 1. 147; lived in Boston, 3. 335, 336; leased a paper mill of, and brought suit against Richard Fry, 3. 335, 336, 337; owned land in Falmouth, 3. 336; at Louisburg, 3. 172, 184, 222; 5. 382*n*; 9. 82; at Fort George, 5. 369; owned the Waldo patent, 5. 369*n*; commenced to manufacture lime, 5. 375*n*; 6. 19–20; a son of Jonathan, 5. 382*n*; 9. 75; in command of the expedition against Crown point, 5. 382*n*; 9. 82–83; his personal appearance, 5. 382*n*; 9. 88; death of, 5. 382, 382*n*, 383*n*; 9. 88, 91, 92; his last words, 5. 382*n*; burial of, 5. 384, 384*n*; 9. 88; sent his son to Europe to induce emigration, 5. 403–404; 6. 22–23, 322; 9. 85, 86; gave no land titles to the Germans, 5. 404; induced Germans to come to America, 6. 4; sent by Mass. to rid Pemaquid of Dunbar, 6. 19–20; 8. 298; took energetic measures to settle his patent, 6. 20, 21, 22–23; the names of his first settlers, 6. 21; appointed Charles Leistner his agent, 6. 323; hereditary lord of Booth Bay, 6. 325, 326; in Germany, 6. 325; employed to settle the affairs of the thirty proprietors, 6. 322; in England, 6. 322; 9. 80; received half of the Muscongus patent, 6. 322; 9. 80; induced settlers to occupy his land, 6. 322, 325–327, 328–329; first settlement of, 6. 322; his circular of 1753, 6. 319–332; had a passport from the secretary of state, 6. 331–332; a large landholder, 8. 118; 9. 83; order to Col. Noble, 8. 120, 120*n*; purchased the claim of the Temple heirs, 8. 192*n*; birth of, 9. 75; came to America, 9. 75; surroundings of his youth, 9. 76; in trade with his brother, 9. 76; had an extensive acquaintance in Maine, 9. 76; became one of the twenty associates, 9. 79; purchased more land, 9. 81; held important positions at home, 9. 81; a colonel, 9. 81–82; embarked for Europe, 9. 83; presented at court, 9. 83; coincidences in his and Pepperell's life, 9. 83; romance of his daughter's marriage, 9. 83–85; induced the Scotch-Irish to settle in Warren, 9. 85; paid the passage of the emigrants, 9. 86; had no fixed value of his real estate, 9. 87; desired to have the seat of government moved to his province, 9. 87; recommended a fort on the Penobscot river, 9. 87; went with Gov. Pownall to erect the fort, 9. 87; his portrait, 9. 88; married Lucy Wainwright, 9. 88; death of his wife, 9. 88; children of, 9. 88–89; hastened the development of the Penobscot valley, 9. 90; remembered and honored, 9. 91; burial of, 9. 91, 92, 93; owned the original grant to Beauchamp and Leverett, 9. 226; the title of the grant went to his children, 9. 226; mentioned, 1. 45; 5. 372; 6. 328, 330; 7. 233, 325; 8. 115, 121*n*, 122, 131, 213, 245*n*, 312, 312*n*; Memoir of, by Joseph Williamson, 9. 73–93.
Mrs. Samuel, death of, 9. 88.
Samuel jr., went to Europe to induce settlers to come to America, 6. 22–23, 322; 8. 213*n*; 9. 86; a son of Gen. Samuel, 9. 88; graduated from Harvard College, 9. 88; lived in Falmouth, 9. 88; a representative, 9. 88–89; judge of probate,

Waldo, Samuel jr.—continued.
9. 89; death of, 9. 89; his share in his father's estate, 9. 89.
Waldo's pretensions, 5. 304.
proclamation, 7. 325.
Waldoborough, the people of ordered to relinquish their rights to the state, 2. 292; settled by Protestants, 4. 78; 6. 4, 369; formerly Boothbay, 4. 329; 8. 213*n* first arrival of Germans at 5. 403; 6. 4, 369; 9. 86; destroyed by Indians, 5. 403; other Germans induced to come, 5. 404; troubled by the second war, 5. 404; Germans obliged to purchase new land titles, 5. 404; two branches of the German church at, 1. 404; the Rev. J. M. Schaeffer, settled in, 404; 7. 219; number of families, at, 5. 404; different pastors at, 404–405, 407, 408; German churches united, 5. 405; the Germans could only speak their native tongue, 5. 408, 410–411; 6. 4; sent Charles Miller to find a new pastor, 5. 408; the people of gradually learned to speak English, 5. 409, 411, erected a monument to Retz and Starman, 5. 411; Roland Cushing died in, 6. 47; Isaac Reed settled in, 6. 76; desired an Episcopal clergyman, 6. 201; the foundation laid, 6. 322; Nathaniel Groton born in 6. 367, 368; home of Joseph Groton, 6. 368; German Lutherans in, 7. 219; mentioned, 4. 25; 6. 41, 60, 77, 78, 323; 7. 326; 9. 93; account of the German settlement in, by the Rev. John Starman, 5. 401–406.
Waldron, Henry, 5. 240.
Capt. Richard, lived at Dover, 1. 167, 212, 215, 221; ordered to York, 1. 167; Elizabeth Wakely, delivered to, 1. 212; the Indians repaired to, to sue for peace, 1. 215; complaint to, 1. 222; his expedition against the Indians, 1. 253; killed, 1. 291; his daughter ransomed, 1. 293; held a court at York, 1. 380; ordered to administer oaths to the commissioners, 3. 51; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; autograph of, 6. 256; mentioned, 3. 118.
William, 1. 368.
Waldrop, Alexander, 5. 59.
Wales, the Jordan name common in, 1. 234*n*; Sir Ferdinando Gorges said to have fled to, 1. 546; mentioned, 5. 26; 7. 325; 8. 294.
Maine, Gen. John Chandler, in, 9. 171; incorporated into Monmouth, 9. 171.
Walker, Isaac, purchased Long island, 1. 148; conveyed the same to Richard Russell, 1. 148.
James, deposition of, cited, 3. 323*n*.
Joseph, 4. 281.
the Rev. Joseph, 2. 125.
Martha, 4. 281.
Rachel, 4. 281.
Robert J., 8. 424; 9. 243.
Samuel, married the widow of Andrew Alger, 1. 214*n*.
Samuel, of Fryeburg, 4. 281.
Supply, 4. 283*n*.
Capt. Timothy, one of the owners of Fryeburg, 4. 278; extent of his cultivated land, 4. 279; his daughter christened, 4. 281; his sawmill. 4. 281–282, 281*n*; mentioned, 4. 275, 287, 298.
Admiral, ——, 9. 34*n*.
Walking Tavern, name for a ship loaded with wines, 3. 98.
Wallabout Presbyterian church, N. J., 1. 352*n*.
Wallace, Sir James, 9. 179.
Mary, married —— Pike, 1. 317*n*.
the Rev. —— of Bath, 4. 330, 331.
Wallahgesque-ga-mook, 4. 111.
Waller, Capt. ——, 2. 47.
Walley, John, 4, 228; 9. 29, 30.
Wall, the Hon. G. D., 8. 430.
Wallin, ——, 8. 190.
Wallingford, George W., 6. 364; 8. 389, 391.
Wallis, a numerous family bearing the name, 1. 316; first of the name in Maine, 1. 316.
Benjamin, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 316, 323.
Caleb, 1. 317*n*.
George, 1. 221.
the Rev. Hugh, preached in Bath, 2. 225; controversy concerning, 2. 225; ordained, 2. 225; his character, 2. 226; dismissed, 2. 226.
James, signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; birth of, 1. 316; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 316, 323.
John, lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 144, 180*n*, 185; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; petitioned to have the strife between Cleeves and Jordan settled, 1. 141; a juror 1. 185; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 206–207, 251*n*, 316, 323; lived near the Fore river, 1. 216; a selectman, 1. 244, 245, 316; land on Rocky Hill granted to, 1. 251; signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; one of the first of the name that came to Maine, 1. 316; his sons, 1. 316–317; his daughters married, 1. 317*n*; born in Cornwall, 1. 317*n*; mentioned, 1. 217, 220*n*, 253.
John, 2d, son of Josiah, 1. 317; lived at Cape Elizabeth, 1. 316.

John, 3d, Son of Nathaniel, 1. 317, 317*n*; his son, 1. 317.
John, 4th, son of John 3d, 1. 317; lived at Sherburn, 1. 317.
Joseph, birth of, 1. 316; lived at Gloucester, 1. 316; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 323.
Joseph, jr., signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*.
Capt. Joseph, 3. 178.
Joshua, son of Nathaniel, 1. 317*n*,
Josiah, of Boston, deposition of, 1. 124*n*, 146*n*; purchased Chebeag, 146*n*; signed the petition to Gov. Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; birth of, 1. 316; lived at Gloucester, 1. 316; his son, 1. 317; 3. 140; lived at Purpooduck, 1. 323; 3. 140; fled to Scarborough, 3. 140.
Margaret, widow of Nathaniel, 1. 317; children of, 1. 317*n*; date of date of her death, 1. 317*n*.
Nathaniel, a resident of Falmouth, 1. 105, 114, 185, 216; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 105, 386; purchsed land of John Lewis, 1. 118, 260*n*, 261; purchased land of Thomas West, 1. 123; consented to the agreement between Tucker and Jordan, 1. 131; petitioned to Mass., to settle the dispute between Cleeves and Jordan, 1, 141: his children baptized by Robert Jordan, 1. 107, 162; 8. 294*n*; signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; an action brought against, 1. 185; took an inventory of Thomas Skilling's estate, 1. 194; conveyed land to John Skillings, 1. 245; lived at Back cove, 1. 260*n*, 261, 316, 323; deposition of, 1. 260–261; one of the first of the name that came to Maine, 1. 316; date of his birth, 1. 317, 317*n*; lived at Beverly, 1. 317; died, 317*n*; his widow's death, 1. 317*n*; children of, 1. 317, 317*n*; mentioned, 1. 76, 108, 220*n*.
Thomas, purchased land of Thomas Wise, 1. 76, 317.
Wally, Abial, 2. 179.
Walner, ——, 9. 351.
Walnut, abundant at Cape Elizabeth, 3. 302, 307.
Hill, 2. 152, 162, 163.
Walpole, Horace, 7. 141*n*.
Maine, same as Nobleboro, 6. 18; ceded to Campbell, 6. 18; the Rev. John Murray in, 6. 159; apprised of the approach of the Indians, 7. 177.
Mass., Paul Coffin in, 4. 268.
Walsingham, Sir Francis, presented with a cod, 5. 145; the father of the Protestant policy, 5. 148; interested in colonization, 5. 150, 151.
Walter, Hannah, date of her birth, 1. 317; her son, 1. 317.
Thomas, moved from Salem to Purpooduck, 1. 317, 323; date of his wife's birth, 1. 317; his son, 1. 317.
William, son of Thomas, lived at Boston, 1. 317.
the Rev. William, Boston, 9. 68.
the Rev. William, of Roxbury, 4. 272.
Waltham, 4. 261, 392.
Walton, John, 1. 333.
Shadrack, letter to Gov. Dudley, 3. 349–350; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 253; autograph of, 6. 253; mentioned, 3. 362, 380, 412.
Wambesitts, the, 6. 236.
Wampanoags, the, 6. 212.
Wampum belts, value of among the Indians, 1. 426; as tokens of peace, 3. 371, 372, 382; 4. 124, 125, 130, 131, 132, 141, 154–155, 184; used instead of hand shaking, 4. 130.
Wanbanaghi, a spelling of Abnaki, 6. 209, 232; definition of, 6. 209, 232.
Wanbanakkie, same as Abnaki, 6. 232; definition of, 6. 232.
Wanbanban, definition of, 6. 232.
Wannerton, Richard, lived at Piscataqua, 5. 220; arrested by D'Aulnay, 5. 220; released, 5. 220; little known of him, 5. 220*n*.
Capt. Thomas, agent for the Laconia company, 1. 77; killed, 1. 77*n*; 5. 225; in command of the Fellowship, 3. 90; in debt, 5. 225; mentioned, 5. 205.
Wapanachk, } a mode of spelling Ab-
Wapanachki, } naki, 6. 209, 214.
War, hinders civilization; 4. 11; of 1812 prostrated Wiscasset, 4. 47; checked the growth of Maine, 4. 80; the Abenakis in, 6. 242–243; John Chandler in, 9. 170; mentioned, 6. 65, 72; 7. 25, 283; 8. 17; 9. 162, 183; of King William, 4. 73; of the Rebellion, 8. 288; *see* Revolution, the war of.
Waracansit, 6. 253.
Waburton, George, his conquest of Canada cited, 5. 148*n*, 175*n*, 177*n*, 178*n*, 196*n*.
Ward, a Scotch-Irish name, 6. 16.
Gen. Artemas, 2. 252; 8. 246*n*.
the Rev. Nathaniel, 3. 153*n*, 161.
Capt. Samuel, 1. 500.
Col. ——, of Hartford, 4. 57.
——, 4. 330.
Wardell, Capt. Jeremiah, 6. 108.
William, witnessed the deed to John Wadleigh, 1. 358; one of the first settlers at Wells, 1. 362; presented, 1. 371.
Wardour, 2. 17; 5. 311.
Wardrop, Alexander, 5. 105.
Wardwell, Samuel, 4. 359.

Ware, Ashur, 1. 11; 5. xix; 6. 358, 381; 7. 408; 8. 410; 9. 175.
creek, 1. 123, 279.
Dr. Henry, 6. 398.
——, of Carrytunk, 4. 346, 368, 398, 399.
Mrs. ——, 4. 346.
Nathaniel, lived at Hampton, 2. 174, 179; built a sawmill, 2. 174, 179. *see* Wear.
Wareedon, 4. 155, 163.
Wareham, 4. 270; 7. 429, 430.
Warner, James, 1. 513.
——, of Northampton, 4. 262.
Warrabita, sold land to George Munjoy, 1. 129, 553.
Warrakansit, 6. 254.
Warrants, orders, passes, etc., extracts from, 5. 19, 33, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 58.
Warren, the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 326, 327, 328, 329; Rutherford preached in, 4. 326; business in, 4. 327; the first emigrants that arrived at, 6. 21; names of the first settlers of, 6. 21; settled by people from Ireland, 6. 21, 22; 9. 85; settlers from Scotland, 6. 23; commenced, 9. 79, hindered by the Indian wars, 9. 79–80; mentioned, 2. 227; 3. 227; 4. 342, 364; 6. 60, 293, 302; 7. 335, 487, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495; Annals of, *see* Eaton, Cyrus.
academy, chartered, 8. 171–172; grants to, 8. 172; teachers in, 8. 172.
association of Baptists, 4. 353.
Daniel, 3. 226.
Ebenezer T., corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; practiced in Hallowell, 6. 64; given to speculation, 6. 64–65; died, 6. 65.
George, son of James, 4. 16.
George, son of Walter, 3. 226.
Humphrey, engaged in the fisheries, 3. 123, 123*n*.
James, fined, 1. 379.
Gen. James, 4. 16.
Dr. John C., 3. 245, 246, 247, 249, 252, 245, 263.
Gen. Joseph, 3. 244, 262.
Lieut. Joshua, 6. 338.
Nathaniel, 3. 226.
Peter, 3. 226.
Admiral Sir Peter, 8. 120, 121, 121*n*, 122, 312*n*.
R. I., 4. 269.
Walter, 3. 226,
William, deposition of, 3. 75.
William, of Berwick, 4. 276.
William Cotton, 3. 226.
Dr. ——, 7. 354.
——, of Buckfield, 4. 390.
Warren's tavern, 4. 276.
Warrueensit, 5. 298.
Warumbee deed, the executed at Pejepscot, 3. 319, 320, 320–321; territory covered by, 321, 324*n*.
Warwick, the Earl of, one of the Plymouth company, 1. 33, 38*n*; 2. 40*a*; a relative of Thomas Cammock, 1. 47; 3. 12, 25*n*, 86; 5. 214; instrumental in obtaining the second charter of the Plymouth colony, 2. 42*an*; his daughter married Thomas Cammock, 3. xv, xvi; mentioned, 1. 534; 2. 42*n*, 51, 77; 5. 214, 219, 345; 8. 205; 9. 367;
Frances, married Capt. Thomas Cammock, 3. xvi.
Henry, a juror, 1. 535.
John, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 27*n*; 3. 110; lived at Black point, 3. 83, 232.
Wasaumkeag point, 5. 377, 377*n*, 378, 378*n*, 385.
Washburn, Israel, jr., 7. 79*n*; 8. 373, 375; the north-eastern boundary of Maine, 8. 1–106; Memoir of the Hon. Edward Kent, 8. 475–478; Memoir of the Hon. Ether Shepley, 8. 409–437.
Marshall, 2. 122.
Academy, incorporated, 8. 163, 164; land granted to, 8. 165; Daniel P. Upton, preceptor of, 8. 165; building erected, 8. 165; the Rev. S. Adams, preceptor, 8. 165; fund of, 8. 165.
Benevolent Society, 3. 248.
cent, the, 6. 135–136.
college, 7. 438.
county, 3. 333; 8. 317, 479.
Washington, D. C., 1. 410; 2. 249; 5. xl, xlviii; 6. 263; 7. 413; 8. 32, 34, 44, 49, 53, 56, 57, 61, 70, 86, 89, 94, 102, 103, 104, 348, 359, 373, 374, 427; 9. 71, 72, 200, 248, 254.
George, designated Arnold to lead the expedition to Quebec, 1. 447, 486, 499; letter to Congress, 1. 499; letters from Arnold, 1. 467, 471, 476, 482, 483, 490, 498; the troops from Bath, served under, 2. 214; emotions felt at his inauguration, 4. 63; date of his inauguration, 4. 53; his appearance, 4. 54; dressed partly in clothes of American manufacture, 4. 54, 56, 57, 59; pleased with the vote for John Adams, 4. 59; a federalist, 4. 59, 61; letter to Gen. Knox, 4. 59; appointed Cushing associate justice, 6. 45, 46; suppressed the Washington cent, 6. 135; denounced, 7. 270; mentioned, 1. 470, 478, 480, 481, 503; 4. 58, 79; 5. xxxvii, 149; 7. 15, 413; 8. 239, 264, 287, 479; 9. 164, 227, 231.
Me., 4. 79.

Wasps, Jocelyn's fight with, 3. 90; 9. 210.
Wassatiquoik river, 4. 111.
Wasserumkike, 2. 275.
Wass, John, 3. 24*n*.
Waterborough, 1. 333; 4. 107, 387, 411.
Waterbury, 6. 72*n*.
Waterford, Ireland, 3. 212.
Maine, 4. 303, 339, 386.
Waterhouse, Benjamin, 6. 407.
John, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 203.
Joseph, served in the Continental army, 3. 204; anecdote of, 3. 204; at Castine, 3. 204; his bill for supplies to the soldiers, 3. 236; biographical notice of, 3. 226.
Joseph W., settled at Portsmouth, 3. 226.
Nathaniel, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204; a son of Joseph, 3. 226.
Richard, 3. 213.
Timothy, 3. 165.
Waterland, the, Rev. Daniel, 7. 448.
Waterloo, the battle of, 4. 10.
Watermelons, raised at Rocomeco point, 4. 338; abundant, 4. 341.
Water street, Machias, 3. 178.
Watertown, Cade and Cady, a common name in 1. 128*n*; settlers at from Winter Harbor, 1. 45; former home of John Cloyes, 1. 156, 190*n*; home of John Brown, 1. 244*n*; home of John Oldham, 2. 48*n*; the provincial congress met at, 2. 216, 246; mentioned, 2. 144; 3. 213; 4. 261; 6. 162; 7. 489; 9. 22.
lecture, the, 9. 22.
Waterville, the site of Fort Halifax, 1. 460; garrison at, 2. 199; state grant to, 5. xviii; formerly Ticonic, 7. 58; part of granted to Gen. Winslow, 8. 288; mentioned, 1. 504; 2. 284; 3. 304*n*; 4. 107; 6. 65, 69; 7. 390; 8. 177, 178, 370, 371; 9. 41.
college, 6. 69; 8. 454.
falls, 4. 111.
mail, the, cited, 7. 190, 273.
Watling street, 6. 351.
Watson, John, killed, 3. 227.
Samuel, lost at sea, 3. 227.
William, killed, 3. 227; biographical notice of, 3. 226–227; mentioned, 3. 16*n*.
William jr, 3. 227.
Watson's point, 6. 302.
Watts, Dr Edward, son of Samuel, 6. 366; lived at Portland, 6. 366; his daughter married Jonas Clarke, 6. 366.
Henry, member of the Ligonia assembly, 1. 99; 3. 41; a commissioner, 1. 61, 106, 175, 388; 3. 23, 48, 49, 55; autograph of, 1. 159; date of his birth, 1. 159*n*; lived at Blue point, 1. 159*n*; 3. 17, 18, 21; deposition concerning Robert Nash, 1. 383; acknowledged the government of Mass., 1. 386; 3. 46; one of the committee on Jordan's petition, 1. 535, 538, 540, 541; settled on Cammock's patent, 3. 18; but little known of him, 3. 21; had trouble with Jordan, 3. 21–22; took a grant from Cleeves, 3. 22; conveyed land to Ralph Allison, 3. 22–23; presented for abuse, 3. 23, 49; active in state affairs, 3. 23–24; disaffected towards Mass., 3. 24, 55; uncertainty of the date of his death, 3. 24; nothing certain known of his descendants, 3. 24, 24*n*; his name forged by Cleeves, 3. 40; constable, 3. 49; town clerk, 3. 49; a magistrate, 3. 56; his tax, 3. 130; mentioned, 1. 91; 3. 38*n*.
Isaac, 4. 251, 253, 254, 364, 368.
John, of Boston, married —— Clake, 2. 201; moved to Arrowsic, 2. 201; his house, 2. 201, 202.
John, of Falmouth, supposed to be a descendant of Henry, 3. 24*n*.
John, one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321.
Samuel, 6. 366.
Sarah, married the Hon. Jonas Clarke, 6. 366.
Capt. Thomas, 2. 133.
Gen. ——, 7. 182; 8. 250.
——, the Indian conference held at his house, 3. 361.
Waugh, Capt. ——, of Starks, 4. 343, 367.
Wauhaway, 3. 440.
Waumbekketmethna, the Indian name of the White mountains, 9. 213.
Waundagumboit, 3. 362.
Wauntauga, 4. 135.
Wavaad Button, 1. 129.
Wawa, 7. 118.
Wawawnumka, 1. 425; 4. 155, 163.
Wawenocks, the, location, of, 6. 234; few remaining, 234; joined the Assagunticooks, 6. 234; moved to Canada, 6. 234; mentioned, 3. 386, 387; 4. 96; 6. 232; 7. 320*n*; 9. 138; *see* Weweenocks.
Wawwaw, 1. 340.
Way, Andrew, 2. 237.
Eleazer, conveyed his moiety to Wharton, 1. 40*n*; deeded land to Richard Wharton, 1. 80*n*; heir of George, 3. 320*n*; lived at Hartford, 3. 320*n*.
George, associated with Purchas, 1. 40*n*; received a grant of land, 1. 40*n*, 80*n*; 3. 316, 325, 330, 331; extent of the grant, 1. 80*n*; 3. 315, 316; his rights purchased by

Way, George—continued.
Richard Wharton, 3. 320, 320*n*; Eleazer his heir, 3. 320*n*.
Thomas, purchased land of Samoset, 5. 188*n*.
Wayland, Francis, 8. 483.
Waymouth, Capt. George, visited the coast of Maine, 2. 22*a*; 6. 175; named the island of St. Georges, 2. 22*a*; 6. 296–297, 318; captured Indians, 1. 109; 2. 17, 22*a*, 72*a*; 3. 297; 5. 157, 349, 350; 6. 305, 314; 7. 134, 209, 293, 312; gave captives to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 22*a*; 5. 332; at Plymouth, 2. 17, 72*a*; 5. 324; fishing done by his ship, 2. 84; undecided whether he ascended the Androscoggin or the Kennebec, 3. 281; sent out by Arunell, 3. 287; reached America, 3. 287; sailed up the Sagadahoc, 3. 287, 288, 311, 322; 5. 328, 329, 330, 333, 335; 6. 175, 315; set up a cross and took possession of the country, 3. 288, 296; 5. 348, 349; 7. 27, 295, 297, 314, 316; probably visited Sabbatis river, 3. 322; bound for Pemaquid, 5. 156–157; a distinguished naval officer, 5. 309; 8. 317, 318; to discover a site for a colony, 5. 309; to keep a journal, 5. 310; difficult to ascertain the harbors he entered, 5. 310, 349–350; the harbor as ascertained by Belknap not correct, 5. 311, 312; in command of the Archangel, 5. 311; at Monhegan, 5. 311, 312, 346, 347, 348; 6. 294, 310; 7. 26, 263; 8. 318; his course and bearings, 5. 313, 314, 321; entered Pentecost harbor, 5. 314, 338, 348; 6. 295; set up his pinnace, 5. 315; 6. 311; examined the coast, 5. 315–316; 6. 311, 313; his ship visited by the natives, 5. 316, 318, 319–320, 321, 327; discovered a large river, 5. 316–317, 349–350; surveyed the islands, 5. 319; 6. 297, 318; went up the river, 5. 320; the river described, 5. 320, 321; followed by Indians, 5. 320, 321; examined the new branch of the river, 5. 322–323; probably the Pejepscot, 5. 323; returned to his ship, 5. 323, 324; proof that he visited the Sagadahoc, 5. 328, 333, 335; his route compared to that of Du Monts, 5. 329; 7. 29; his discoveries did not interfere with the French, 5. 331; at Bristol, 6. 332; a glowing description of his voyage published, 5. 332, 338; gave an impulse to colonization, 5. 332, 333, 337, 344; knew nothing of the inland river of Kennebec, 5. 336, 338; undeserving of disparaging opinion, 5. 337–338; his captured natives all returned to America, 5. 338; religious service held by, 6. 175, 177; a member of the church of England, 6. 177; did not explore the Kennebec, 5. 338; 6. 293; did not explore the Penobscot, 6. 293, 315; 7. 256; his discoveries used by Popham, 6. 297; took his captives from Georges Island, 6. 305; explored St. Georges' river, 6. 306, 308, 316, 317, 318; 7. 27; carried Skidawarres to England, 6. 314; his cross found by Popham, 6. 314; did not visit the Sagadahoc, 6. 315; only saw Penobscot bay, 6. 317; 7. 29; supposed to have visited Goose river, 6. 317; named St. Georges' river, 6. 318; explored the coast west of Penobscot bay, 7. 29; anticipated by Du Monts, 7. 29; supposed to have sailed up the Penobscot, 7. 3, 27; supposed to have sailed up the Kennebec river, 7. 27; supposed Bashaba was a king, 7. 95; traded with the Indians, 7. 95; off Cape Cod, 7. 293; descried Pemaquid, 7. 293; supposed to have been at Boothbay harbor, 9. 132*n*; supposed to have visited the Kennebec, 9. 132*n*; mentioned, 3. 186; 4. 72; 5. 158, 159, 200, 292*n*, 355, 384*n*; 6. 356, 360; 7. 255*n*, 295, 299; 9. 302; Remarks on his voyage, by David Cushman, 6. 307–318; remarks by John McKeen, 5. 307–338.
Robert, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394.
Wayne, formerly part of Pond town, 2. 285.
Gen. Anthony, 1. 501.
Wear, Capt. Daniel, 3. 348.
Peter, a grand juryman, 1. 371; sued by Godfrey, 1. 371; mentioned, 1. 91; 2. 175, 179, 190; 9. 381.
Weare, Nathaniel, *see* Ware Nathaniel.
——, shot, 7. 113.
Wearon, ——, 3. 21*n*.
Wear's garrison, 2. 182,
Webb, Lieut. Charles, 1. 501*n*.
J. W., 6. 80, 81.
William, 2. 210, 211.
——, of Clinton, 4. 318, 351.
Webber, many of the name in Falmouth, 1. 317.
Benjamin, 1. 318.
Deborah, daughter of Samuel, 1. 318.
Deborah, wife of Samuel, 1. 318.
Dorcas, 1. 318.
James, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 323.

the Rev. James, preached at Bath, 2. 226.
Joel, 9. 204.
John, son of Samuel, 1. 318.
the Rev. John, preached at Bath, 2. 224.
Joseph, son of Samuel, 2. 318; lived in Falmouth, 1. 249, 323.
Joseph, son of Thomas, had a grant from the town, 1. 317.
Mary, daughter of Samuel, 1. 318; married to Joseph Sayward, 1. 318.
Mary, widow of Thomas, moved to Charlestown, 1. 317; land granted to, 1. 317.
Michael, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 323.
Nathaniel, signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Falmouth, 1. 323.
Patience, daughter of Samuel, 1. 318; born at Gloucester, 1. 318.
Samuel, sold land to William Pierce, 1. 247*n*; land granted to, 1. 252; to erect a sawmill, 1. 252, 269, 317; part of the grant and mill sold to John Skillings, 1. 252*n*, 317; a witness in the trial of Geo. Burroughs, 1. 317; death of, 1. 318; his widow and children lived in Gloucester and York, 1. 318; lived at Stroudwater, 1. 323; mentioned, 1. 294.
Samuel, jr., 1. 318.
Thomas, lived on the Kennebec, 1. 317; married Mary Parker, 1. 317; moved to Charlestown, 1. 317; left a widow and children, 1. 317; a son of Samuel, 1. 318; lived at Falmouth, 1. 323, 362; lived near Reskeagan, 2. 191; mentioned, 2. 194.
Waitsil, son of Samuel, 1. 318; born at Gloucester, 1. 318.
William, 4. 7.
——, married Margaret Gyles; 3. 314*n*.
Webhannet, 4. 111.
river, 1. 337.
Webster and Ashburton treaty, 6. 73.
Ann, married ——, Osgood, 4. 282.
Daniel, lived at Winslow's farm, 7. 190*n*; preceptor at Fryeburg academy, 4. 283; 8. 163; salary of, 8. 163; mentioned, 3. 245, 246, 250, 251; 5. xxxvii, xlviii, 6. 71, 73; 7. 460, 461, 463, 464, 466, 469, 470, 471; 8. 71, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 93, 95, 100, 101, 264, 353, 362, 363, 364, 366, 424, 425, 428, 430, 443, 444, 450, 459, 476, 506, 509.
Col. Ebenezer, 8. 76.
Ezekiel, 8. 163.
John, 4. 283; 9. 337.
the, Rev. Nathaniel, 7. 220.
Noah, assisted by the Rev. William Allen, 5. xlix; his dictionary cited, 1. 151*n*; his letters to young men, cited, 3. 65*n*.
the Rev. Samuel, 4. 252, 256.
Capt. ——, 7. 20.
Mrs. ——, of Concord, 4. 289.
Wecapaugh river, 7. 152*n*.
Wedaranaquin, 6. 253.
Wedderburn, ——, opposed the project of New Ireland, 7. 201.
Wedgewood, ——, married Rachel Haines, 1. 309, 310.
Weebenoose, 6. 257.
Weekly Advertiser, the, first printed, 8. 179–180.
Weelwright, *see* Wheelwright.
Weems, Capt. James, at Pemaquid, 1. 290; 5. 394; surrendered the fort, 5. 272; carried the people away in his sloop, 5. 272; instructions sent to, 5. 276–277, 277*n*.
Weenpauk, 4. 123, 128, 142.
Wegwarumenet, 6. 261.
Weir creek, 123, 279.
island, 4. 224.
Weld, the Rev. Habijah, 4. 317.
the Rev. ——, of Boston, 4. 268.
Welding, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Welles, Samuel, his declaration concerning Pemaquid, 1. 38*n*, 39*n*; commissioned to settle the boundary between Mass. and Rhode Island, 2. 42*n*; statement of, 5. 183*n*; had possession of the Plymouth charter, 5. 183*n*; mentioned, 2. 137*n*; 5. 181; 9. 123.
see Wells.
Wellfleet 5. xlv.
Wellington, home of Sir John Popham, 2. 25*a*; a tomb at erected for Popham, 2. 77*a*.
Wells, England, the native city of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 354.
Maine, Ezekiel Knight resided at, 1. 170, 197; home of John Wadleigh, 1. 100*n*, 355; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 102, 103, 165, 360, 386; 3. 43; ordered to procure a minister, 1. 160; distance from York, 1. 165; ordered to lay out highways, 1. 165; 3. 128; home of Samuel Wheelwright, 1. 177; the Rev. John Wheelwright in, 1. 182*n*, 344; courts held at, 1. 207, 267, 346, 368; 2. 40, 41, 57; number of militia in, 1. 228; the people of complain of their taxes, 1. 240; home of Peter Cloice, 1. 260; land in conveyed to John and Nathaniel Cloice, 1. 260; to furnish one man toward the garrison at Fort Loyall, 1. 266; sawmills at, 1. 268, 269; lumber business in, 1. 269; the people retreated

Wells, Maine—continued.
to, 1. 303; the Rev. Jonathan Greenleaf preached in, 1. 326*n*; situation and boundaries of, 1. 336; formerly included in Kennebunk, 1. 336; 6. 364; rivers and harbors of, 1. 336–337; formerly the travel was on the beach, 1. 337; Congress made a grant to improve the harbor, 1. 337; soil and productions of, 1. 337–339; waste land in, 1. 338; trade in, 1. 339; public houses in, 1. 339, 339*n*; education in, 1. 340; 8. 158; college graduates in, 1. 340; first settlers of, 1. 340, 341, 353, 362; the land not purchased, 1. 340; original charter of, 1. 340–341; Samuel Hutchinson died in, 1. 342*n*; ordered to be surveyed, 1. 342, 343, 361; Wheelwright's deed confirmed, 1. 343, 344; Wheelwright's descendents in, 1. 345; the Littlefields settled in, 1. 345; a proprietary formed, 1. 345; suffered by the Indian wars, 1. 345, 347; ecclesiastical affairs in, 1. 345; religious disputes ended by Bellingham, 1. 345; religious worship commenced, 1. 345–346; lack of religious forms, 1. 346; frequent changes of ministers, 1. 346–347; salary of ministers, 1. 346, 347; the meeting-house burnt by the Indians, 1. 347; the Rev. Samuel Emery buried in, 1. 348; council met at, 1. 348; the church organized, 1. 349–350; divided, 1. 350; Calvinist Baptists in, 1. 350; 7. 222; Freewill Baptists in, 1. 350; the Congregational church of, the second in the state, 1. 350; population of, 3. 350, 350*n*; statistics of diseases, 1. 350–351; the records fairly well kept, 1. 352; doubts of who the first settlers were, 1. 353–354, 354*n*; inducements for settling, 1. 353; origin of the name unknown, 1. 354, 354*n*; Thomas Wells a proprietor, 1. 354; called Preston, 1. 354, 350; the Rev. John Wheelwright's influence in settling, 1. 355; fortitude required of early settlers, 1. 355; John Baker went to, 1. 356; the number of settlers who took grants in unknown, 1. 356; grants to John Saunders, 1. 357; the settlers held their land by possession, 1. 357; paid the Indians for the land, 1. 357, 359; settlers may have had a legal right, 1. 357; land in conveyed to John Wadleigh, 1. 358; the sagamore of, 1. 358; the charter given in full, 1. 360–361; to be a part of Yorkshire, 1. 360; commissioners to lay out the boundary lines of, 1. 361; disputes concerning the boundaries settled by paying tavern bills, 1. 361–362; the prominent settlers of, 1. 362; some of the early settlers have descendants still in the town, 1. 362; Knight and Hammond to lead the religious worship in, 1. 373; Abraham Preble a commissioner for, 1. 389; the people of signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 392; desired a magistrate, 1. 397; the Rev. John Wheelwright the magistrate, 2. 63*a*; home of —— Emerson, 3. 54–55; the garrison withdrawn from, 3. 138; attacked by Indians, 3. 140; 5. 133; 9. 27; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342; the only place which successfully resisted the Indians, 4. 74; the Indian name of 4. 111; compared to Kittery, 4. 202; the Rev. Daniel Little preached in, 4. 241, 243; the Rev. Paul Coffin taught school in, 4. 242; the Rev. Moses Hemmenway preached in, 4. 243; the first church in, 5. liv; the Rev. Samuel Jefferds preached in, 5. liv; received but little pecuniary aid, 7. 111; a frontier town, 7. 111; had seven garrison houses, 7. 111; the Storer garrison, 7. 114–116; Larrabee garrison, 7. 116–117; slaves held in, 7. 214; common schools in, 8. 158; men sent from to Fort Halifax, 8. 275; mentioned, 1. 106, 147*n*, 550; 2. 141, 147; 3. 12, 126, 129, 138, 343, 348; 4. 73, 108, 261, 265, 267, 273, 293, 299, 349; 5. xlii, 396; 7. 219, 225, 262; 8. 387, 403; an account of by Jeremiah Hubbard and Jonathan Greenleaf, 1. 336–361
bay, 1. 336.
the Hon. Charles, 3. 264, 266, 268.
family, the, 4. 255.
Francis C., 3. 246.
the Rev. George W., pastor at Kennebunk, 1. 349*n*; graduated from Harvard college, 1. 349*n*; died, 1. 349*n*.
the Hon. Nathaniel, 1. 340.
the Rev. Nathaniel, 1. 340,
Samuel, *see* Welles, Samuel.
Thomas, lived at Ipswich, 1. 354; owned land in Wells, 1. 354.
William, 7. 236*n*.
Deacon ——, of Wells, 4. 266.
——, 5. 45, 47, 48.
vs. Kennebunk, 8. 396.
Welsh Mountains, the, 7. 410,
Welsteed, William, 4, 164, 166.
Wenape, 2. 27.

Wendell, Col. Jacob, 4. 168, 170, 176, 183.
John, 4. 315, 316.
Walter, 1. 266.
Wenemot, } sent a letter to Gov.
Wenemonett, } Dummer, 3. 377–378; Dummer's answer, 3. 378–379; arrived at Falmouth, 3. 379; 380; met Dummer, 3. 381; sent a letter to the Indians of Canada, 3. 383; speech of, 3. 386; signum of, 3. 378, 405; 6. 259; signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 259; mentioned, 3. 395, 396, 397–398, 399, 405, 420, 421, 424.
Wenerramett, 3. 412.
Wenham, 2. 144.
Wentum, Elias, amount of land granted to, 9. 378.
Wentworth, Benning, signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 258; autograph of, 6. 258; mentioned, 4. 163, 165; 9. 217.
John, graduated from the Berwick academy, 8. 113; called "Long John," 8. 163.
Gov. John, one of the Pejepscot proprietors, 3. 321; lived at Portsmouth, 3. 321; mentioned, 3. 166, 362, 379, 380, 381, 395, 397, 410, 411, 414, 418, 421, 435; 8. 117*n*, 210*n*, 304.
Robert, 4. 235.
Wenuchus, restored to her husband, 5. 223.
Wepanachki, the, a name given to the Lenapes, 4. 97; definition of the word, 4. 97.
Werenequois, 4. 177.
Werner, Abraham, 6. 408, 409, 410, 414, 428.
Werridge, Robert, 9. 299, 371.
Wescot, Joseph, 4. 361.
Nancy, 4. 361.
Wesley, the Rev. John, letter to the Methodists of America, 7. 266–267; mentioned, 9, 165.
Wessagussett, now Weymouth, 2. 79*n*; a settlement attempted at, 2. 79*n*.
Wessananset river, 4. 111.
Wessaweskeag, 4. 111.
Wesserunsett, definition of, 4. 379; boundary of the claims of the Plymouth colony, 2. 275.
West Bernardston, 4. 344, 348.
Westbrook, 1. 21, 195; 2. 138, 146; 3. 227; 4. 104; 6. 369, 370, 373; 7. 219; 8. 180.
Col. Thomas, owned part of Great Chebeag, 1. 147; sent with the forces to seize Ralle, 3. 150; made commander-in-chief, 3. 150; meeting held at his house, 3. 159; biographical notice of, 3. 227; attacked the Indians at Norridgewock, 3. 313*n*; lived at Falmouth, 3. 335; sued Richard Fry, 3. 335, 337; a Falmouth landholder, 3. 336; destroyed the fort at Passadumkeag, 7. 4; a member of the Pejepscot company, 8. 111*a*; gave money to McLenichon, 8. 111, 111*n*; founder of the church at Scarborough, 8. 111*n*; mentioned, 7. 5; 8. 118.
West Cambridge, 2. 165.
Chester, 1. 120.
Westcote, 5. 173*n*.
Westcott, Nathaniel, served in the war of the Revolution, 3. 204.
Westcustoga, now North Yarmouth; 1. 99*n*, 151, 185*n*; 2. 167, 172; home of Royal and Cossons, 1. 99*n*; presented 1. 184–185; home of John Maine, 1. 185; home of Richard Bray, 1. 185; Thomas Haynes, clerk of the band of, 1. 376; mentioned, 1. 112; 2. 185.
river, now Royall's river, 1. 289*n*; land at conveyed to John and William Royall, 1. 289*n*; land at conveyed to Thomas Stevens, 2. 178.
Westersham parish, 9. 297.
Westerly, 2. 134.
Western, 4. 261.
ocean, 2. 203; 6. 276.
West Falls, Machias, 8. 165.
Westfield, 7. 19.
Westford, 4. 265.
West, Capt. Francis, a counselor, 2. 43*a*, 77; Admiral of New England, 2. 43*a*; mentioned, 1. 34*n*.
Capt. ——, of Vineyard, 4. 311.
Friesland, 6. 123.
Hanover, 1. 519.
India plantation, owned by Capt. H. Y. Brown, 4. 282; the products of, 4. 282; origin of the name, 4. 282*n*.
Indies, the, Thomas Cammock died in, 1. 47; 3. 13, 231; Henry Challony sailed for, 2. 23*a*; occupied by the Spanish, 2. 59; trade of, 2. 209; mentioned, 2. 41; 3. 349; 4. 24, 265; 5. 418, 422; 7. 149, 205, 211, 275, 334, 474; 8. 125, 287, 332; 9. 33, 76, 349, 358,
John, purchased brandy of Winter, 1. 71, 91; secretary of Mass., 1. 275, 282*n*; letter from Silvanus Davis, 1. 275; autograph of, 1. 275; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395; a juror, 1. 535; commissioner, 4. 224; 5. 125–129; a justice of the peace, 5. 38; agent for James I, in Acadia, 7. 50; in charge of Pemaquid, 8. 189; letter from John Palmer, 8. 189–191; judge of Suffolk, 8. 191; imprisoned, 8. 199; Randolph's opinion of, 8. 191*n*; mentioned, 1. 91; 5. 36, 37, 40, 42, 44, 127, 128, 129, 267; 8. 193.

Westminister, England, 1. 400; 2. 257.
Mass., 2. 144, 150.
Abby, none in America, 2. 12*a*.
assembly, 6. 24.
confession, the, 6. 24, 27, 29, 160.
hall, 6. 49.
Weston, 2. 144; 4. 287.
the Rev. Daniel, 2. 119, 121.
the Rev. Isaac, 7. 378.
Jonathan, D., 4. 9.
Nathan, jr., 1. 11.
Peverell, 5. 170*n*.
Thomas, assisted the Plymouth colonists, 2. 44*a*; his settlement formed and deserted, 2. 44*a*–45*a*; his men riotous, 2. 45*a*; 5. 196, 196*n*; noticed in Hudibras, 2. 46*a*; engaged in the fish house, 2. 79*n*; attempted to settle at Weymouth, 2, 79*n*; at Wessagussett, 2. 101; part of his colony went to Monhegan, 5. 164; his colonists a source of trouble, 5. 204; mentioned, 5. 194.
Colonel ——, 8. 227.
Judge ——, of Augusta, 6. 41, 359,
——, of Bernardston, 4. 344, 348.
Mrs. ——, of Bernardston, 4. 344.
——, of Canaan, 4. 370.
West Outlet, the, 1. 457*n*.
parish, Pownalboro, 8. 173.
the Rev. Peter, 4. 270,
Point, 1. 529; 7. 491; 8. 59.
Westport, 6. 313; 7. 259; 9. 131,
West, Richard, opinion of the King's right to the woods of Maine, 2. 265–268; counsel of the Board of Trade, 2. 265*n*; death of 2. 265*n*; mentioned, 1. 239*a*.
river, the, 4. 263.
the Rev. Samuel, 4. 270.
Wetmore's island, 7. 79*n*.
Weweenocks, the, 4. 155, 163, 164; *see* Wawenocks.
Wewoonock, 3. 390.
Weyman, Capt. *see* Weymouth, Capt. George.
Weymouth, England, 1. 42*n*.
Mass., Thomas Jennes the representative of, in the general court, 1. 547*n*; the Rev. Thomas Thatcher settled in, 6. 358; mentioned, 2. 79*n*. 145; 4. 272.
Weymouth, *see* Waymouth.
Whale-fishing, Capt John Smith, engaged in the, 5. 163.
Whales, Capt. John Smith in pursuit of, 1. 30; 2. 34*a*; chased up to Sheepscot farms, 9. 138.
Whales' back, the, 4. 276, 339.
Whaley, Edward, hospitably entertained by Mass., 7. 148.
Wharf, Nathaniel, married Rebecca Macworth, 1. 70*n*, 113, 114, 128, 208; his son, 1. 70*n*; lived in Falmouth, 1. 112, 114, 180*n*; signed the submission to Mass., 1. 112; received land from Jane Macworth, 1. 114, 128, 208; died, 1, 128, 208; his descendants, 1. 128*n*, 208, 209; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; his estate, 1. 208; conveyed land to Francis Neale, 1. 208; his widow married William Rogers, 1. 208; lived at New Casco, 1. 323.
Nathaniel, jr., son of Nathaniel, 1. 70*n*; his descendents, 1. 70*n*, 209; lived at Cape Ann, 1. 208; married Anne Riggs, 1. 209.
Nathaniel, 3d, married Hannah Stevens, 1. 209.
Rebecca, wife of Nathaniel, 1. 128*n*, 208; lived at Falmouth, 1. 215.
Thomas, death of, 1. 128*n*, 208.
Thomas, 2d, death of, 1. 209.
Thomas, 3d, death of, 1. 209.
Wharton, Lord, father of Richard 3. 329.
Richard, received moiety from Eleazer Way, 1. 40*n*; deed to, from Worumbo, 1. 40; 3. 319, 320; purchased land from Purchase and Way, 1. 80*n*; 3. 320, 320*n*, 324*n*; granted a part of Great Chebeag, 1. 147; lived in Boston, 3. 319, 329; one of Andros, council, 3. 319; desired to establish a monastery, 3. 320; Harpswell, Merryconeag and Sabascodigin deeded to, 3. 321; went to England to obtain a patent for a monastery, 3. 321; died, 3. 321, 329; his estate sold, 3. 321; purchased the claim of Shapleigh, 3. 524*n*; the grant to given in full, 3. 325–329; received deed from Purchase's heirs, 3. 329; the children of, 3. 329; a son of Lord Wharton, 3. 329; his deed shown to the Indians, 3. 369; mentioned, 2. 204; 3. 325.
William, 3. 329,
——, married —— Cotta, 3. 329.
Whawherett, 3. 412.
Wheat, seed brought from Canada, 4. 346; the siege of Louisburg caused a scarcity of, 8. 122–123.
of India, a name given to maize, 7. 261.
Wheaton, Capt. Joseph, 2. 249*n*.
Wheeldon, John, lived at Stroudwater, 1. 323; land granted to, 1. 243,
Wheeler, Sir Francis, 9. 52.
Jesse, 1. 503.
the Rev. Joseph, 4. 265; 8. 482.
the Rev. Willard, 3. 276, 277; 6. 199; 8. 102*n*, 113*n*.
Wheeler's Castine, cited, 8. 189, 192.
Wheeling, definition of, 4. 117.

Wheelock, Dr. A. T., 6. 321.
the Rev. Eleazar, 4. 271; 5. xl.
Jesse, 8. 51–52, 53, 56, 60.
John, president of Bowdoin college, 5. xlviii, xlix.
Maria Malleville, married the Rev. William Allen, 5. xlvii.
Wheels with tires a rare sight, 4. 326.
Wheelwright, Daniel, 8. 275.
John, orders to Joseph Prout, 3. 235, 236; letter to Dudley, 3. 243–244; mentioned, 3. 380, 411; 7. 170.
the Hon. John, grandson of the Rev. John, 1. 345; died, 1. 345; mentioned, 8. 214, 227, 228, 241, 268, 274.
the Rev. John, a daughter of married Edward Rushwood, 1. 126–127; a daughter of married Samuel Maverick, 1. 182*n*; banished from Boston, 1. 341, 355; lived at Exeter, 1. 341, 343, 353; quarreled with Capt. Underhill, 1. 341; moved to Wells, 1. 341; married Mary Hutchinson, 1. 342*n*; ordered to survey Wells, 1. 342; lived at Wells, 1. 343, 344, 356; active in promoting the settlement, 1. 343; land granted to, 1. 343, 354; the deed given in full, 1. 333–344; deed confirmed, 1. 352; lived at Hampton, 1. 344*n*; died at Salisbury, 344*n*; visited England, 1. 344*n*; in favor with Cromwell, 1. 344*n*; his posterity, 1. 345; authorized to grant land, 1. 359; bearer of the petition to Cromwell, 1. 394; attested deed from Gorges to Hutchinson and Needham, 1. 352; accepted the title of Gorges, 1. 355; magistrate of Wells, 2. 63*a*.
Samuel, justice of the peace, 1. 177, 185; lived at Wells, 1. 177, 185; held a court at Wells, 1. 267; a son of the Rev. John, 1. 345; died 1. 345; a commissioner, 1. 376, 381; mentioned, 1. 378.
Thomas, 1. 360, 362; selectman, 1. 361; one of the first settlers of Wells, 1. 362; grand-jurer, 1. 371; a bondsman for Robert Wettershaw, 1. 372; signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 395.
Wheelwright's farm, 1. 343.
Wheland, John, 3. 180.
Whichcassick, 2. 236.
Whidden, ——, of Middletown, 4. 309, 333.
Whiet, John, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Richard, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.
Whipping, a punishment, 1. 370, 371. post, 3. 57*n*.
Whipple, Oliver, married ——, Gardiner, 7. 405.
Sylvester, 7. 411.
Dr. S. S,, to survey Aroostook, 8, 69–70; opposed by McLaughton, 8. 70.
Whipple's Acadia, cited, 5. 370, 383.
Whisky, 2. 204.
Whiskeag, 2. 204, 205, 206, 219.
Whiston, John, 2. 21*a*.
Whitaker, the Rev. Nathaniel, 6. 35, 36, 37.
Whitcomb, Major ——, 9. 214.
White, Benjamin, graduated from Dartmouth College, 1. 340; preached at Wells, 1. 340, 348–349; died, 1. 349.
Bull island, 2. 218.
cape, 7. 262; *see* Cape Cod.
Charles, 6. 342.
Daniel Appleton, 5. xxxiii.
Dorcas, married John Danford, 1. 323.
Edmund, deed from Thomas Danforth, 1. 146,
Whitefield settled by the Kennebec purchasers, 2. 291; now Ballstown, 4. 353, 353*n*; Paul Coffin in, 4. 353.
the Rev. George, at, Dunstan, 3. 160*n*; at Biddeford, 3. 160*n*; his picture, 4. 311; his doctrine obnoxious to Yale and Harvard Colleges, 6. 383; not adverse to slavery, 7. 214; died, 8. 235; mentioned, 3. 163; 4. 387; 6. 160, 164, 170, 384, 427; 7. 235; 9. 164.
White, Francis, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; possibly a resident of Black point, 3. 83–84.
Francis, 6. 342.
Whitehall, 1. 81; 2. 64*a*; 3. 65, 328, 329; 5. 144*n*, 222, 247, 282; 6. 332; 8. 221; 9. 10, 49, 51. 52, 55, 330, 331.
White hills, the, 6. 309, 310, 313; 9. 209; by Edward H. Elwell, 9. 207–219; *see* also White mountains, the.
Whitehance, Emanuel, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Whitehouse, Mrs. ——, her dream, 4. 315–316.
White Island, 7. 10.
John, one of the early settlers of Wells, 1. 362; *see* Whiet.
John, of Sheepscot, 2. 233; swore fealty to the Duke of York, 4. 221; signed the treaty of 1714, 6. 257; autograph of, 6. 257; mentioned, 2. 194; 5. 57, 240.
John, of Dorchester, interested in colonization, 5. 182.
the Rev. John, chaplain to Gov. Phips, 9. 62, 64; biographical notice of, 9. 62*n*.

White, the Rev. John, father of the Cape Ann settlement, 5. 199*n*; his Planter's Plea, cited, 5. 199*n*.
Joseph, 6. 342,
Major Joseph, served in the continental army, 2. 214; mentioned, 2. 212.
the Rev. Joseph B., preached at Bath, 2. 228.
Josiah, 1. 323; *see* Wite.
Madlin, 6. 342.
Margaret, 6. 342.
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, married Nathaniel Danford, 1. 323.
Mary, daughter of Peter, 6. 342.
Meriam, married Richard Suntay, 1. 323.
Mountains, the, called Crystal hills, 2. 84*n*; probably seen by Weymouth, 5. 313–314; the distance from which they can be seen, 6. 309–310; Darby Field the first tourist to, 2. 68*n*; 9. 209, 212; the first narrative of a visit to, 9. 209; as seen from Prout's neck, 9. 210; visited and described by Josselyn, 9. 210–211; wars prevented settlements near, 9. 212; Indian tribes in the neighborhood of, 9. 212; the Indian name of, 9. 213; settlers drawn towards, 9. 213, 214; names of the early settlers near, 9. 214–215; hardships of the settlers, 9. 216–217; mentioned, 1. 334; 3. 95; 4. 80; 5. 346, 347; 6. 294, 295; *see* White hills, the.
Nathaniel signed the petition to Bradstreet, 1. 283*n*; lived at Purpooduck, 9. 323; children of 9. 323.
Nathaniel, of Plymouth, 6. 15.
Nicholas, lived at Falmouth, 1. 105, 144; signed the submission to Mass, 1. 105, 386; consented to an agreement between Jordan and Tucker, 1. 131; moved to Yarmouth, 1. 151; sold part of House island to John Breme, 1. 151; lived at Casco bay, 1. 236*n*; *see* Wite.
Paul, purchased a moiety of the Pemaquid patent, 5. 230; moved to Newburyport, 5. 230; improvements made by, 5. 230; died, 5. 230.
Peregrine, the first white child born in New England, 6. 367; an ancestor of Mary Sprague, 6. 367.
Peter, a French neutral sent to Berwick, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342.
pine, prevalent in Limerick, 1. 327.
Mrs. Polly, 7. 237.
Richard, lived at York, 1. 375; indicted for swearing, 1. 375; fine remitted, 1. 375; fined for abuse, 1. 376; see Whitt.
Sebbell, 6. 542.
the Rev. Seneca, preached in Bath, 2. 227.
Swans in Maine, 4. 116.
Timothy, 2. 146.
William, preceptor of Gorham academy, 8. 168.
Zachariah, lived at Purpooduck, 1. 323.
Capt. ——, one of the committee to inquire into the state of Fort Loyall, 1. 266*n*.
Deacon ——, of Canaan, 4. 371, 401.
the Rev. ——, of Harwick, 4. 264.
White's History of Belfast, cited, 5. xix.
Whiting, Amos, preceptor at Warren academy, 8. 172.
Whitman, Benjamin, 4. 296.
the Hon. Ezekiel, 4. 7; 5. xxxiv, xxxv, xxxix, lii; 8. 415; graduated from college, 7. 475; his daughter married the Hon. William Willis, 7. 475.
Julia, married the Hon. William Willis, 7. 475; died, 4. 475.
Kilborn, 6. 76.
the Rev. Levi, 5. xli, xlii, xlv.
——, 2. 291.
Whitmore, Anna, 4. 318.
Daniel, 4. 318, 350.
Capt. ——, of Gorham, 3. 190.
——, of New Salisbury, 4. 297.
——, of Pembrook, 4. 298.
Whitney, John, 4. 318, 319, 320.
Jonathan, 3. 266.
Josiah, 4. 386.
Moses, 4. 386.
Nathan, settled at Buxton, 2. 138.
William C., 4. 7.
the Rev. ——, of Brookline, 5. lv*n*.
Whiton, Ruth, 4. 388.
Whitt, Richard, sued Edward Godfrey, 9. 384; *see* White, Richard.
Whittaker, Dr. ——, of Canaan, 4. 314.
Whittier, Jedediah, 4. 306.
John Greenleaf, 9. 213.
Miss Kuhamah, 4. 336.
Nat, of Readfield, 4. 306.
Nathaniel, of Salisbury, married Mary Brackett, 1. 306.
Whittlesay, Elisha, 8. 373.
Whitwell, Benjamin, born in Boston, 6. 66; graduated from Harvard College, 6. 66; practiced at Augusta, 6. 66, 71; moved to Boston, 6. 66; his character and ability, 6. 66–67; died, 6. 67.
William, settled on the Neck, 1. 155–156.
the Rev. ——, of Boston, 4. 267.
Whyte, John, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 240; *see* White, John, of Sheepscot.
Wibird, Roger, 3. 362, 380, 412.
Wickwarrawaske, an Indian residing in Scarborough, 3. 101.

Widdows, G., 3. 86*n*.
Widger, J. P., signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; of 1714, 6. 257; autograph of, 6. 254, 257.
Widgor, Peter, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 272.
Widipidlock river, 4. 111.
Wier's island, 9. 133, 141.
Wigery, William, 5. lii.
Wiggin, James, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
James jr., signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.
Capt. Thomas, counselor, 1. 369, 371; a commissioner, 1. 387, 389; letter of cited, 3. 318*n*; mentioned, 1. 538, 541; 5. 206; 9. 357, 363, 364.
Wigwams, described, 3. 94, 95.
Wilber, the Rev. Asa, 4. 383.
Wilcoln, Capt. John, elected military officer of Kittery, 1. 369.
Wilcott, W., land conveyed to by Thomas Mercer, 4. 233.
Miss W., claimed land at Sheepscott, 4. 233.
see Willcot.
Wild cat, a, killed, 4. 345.
Wilde and Bond, 6. 74.
the Hon. Samuel Sumner, birth of, 6. 60; graduated from Datmouth College, 6. 60; practiced in Waldoborough, Warren and Hallowell, 6. 60; his character and ability, 6. 60–61; a judge, 6. 61; degrees conferred upon, 6. 61; death of, 6. 61; married Eunice Cobb, 6. 61*n*; held public offices, 6. 61*n*; related to the Sumners, 6. 61*n*; defended the murders of Paul Chadwick, 7. 387; mentioned, 5. xxv, xxxvii; 6. 41, 58*n*, 63, 64*n*; 7. 284, 398, 411, 415; 8. 343.
Mrs.——, 7. 284.
Wilder, ——, a schoolmaster at Vassalboro, 4. 377.
Israel, married Elizabeth Perkins, 8. 387.
Wilkes, John, John Gardiner his counsel, 6. 49.
Wilkins, ——, married the widow of Thomas Skillings, 1. 195; married the widow of Jotham Lewis, 1. 261.
Wilkinson, John, constable, 1. 88; 3. 37; but little known of him; 3. 38; died in Boston, 3. 38; lived at Black point, 3. 38*n*; his name forged by Cleeves, 3. 40.
Wilkinson, the Rev. John, preached in Bath, 2. 227.
Willard, Aaron, 7. 192.
Eunice, Hog island conveyed to, 1. 150; married the Rev. Benjamin Church, 3. 163.
Joseph, 8. 162.
the Rev. Joseph, 3. 163; 5. lxii; 6. 395, 398; 7. 221, 408.
Josiah, letter from Gov. Shirley, 8. 227, 228–229, 229*n*, 234; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 254; autograph of, 6. 254; mentioned, 2. 207, 260, 264; 3. 420, 424, 447; 4. 210, 228.
the Rev. Samuel, of Boston, married Eunice Tyng, 1. 150; mentioned, 9. 38.
the Rev. Samuel, of Biddeford, 3. 163.
Prof. Sidney, 5. xxxiv; 6. 403, 403*n*, 417.
Capt. Simon, under the command of Major Church, 1. 292; consulted by Major Church, 1. 296; 3. 136; letter of, 1. 297*n*; to pursue the enemy, 1. 297–298; lived at Salem, 1. 297; stationed at Wells, 5. 396.
Solomon, his plans for the Bunker Hill monument accepted, 3. 252; appointed superintendent, 3. 253, 254; his zeal and work without pay, 3. 253–254; discharged with respect and regret, 3. 255; his services again secured, 3. 266; mentioned, 3. 257, 258, 268, 269*n*.
Willcome, ——, an early settler of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Willcot, Dorcas, 1. 314.
Elizabeth, married —— Pringle, 1. 314.
Hugh, married Dorcas Penley, 1. 314; had one daughter, 1. 314.
William, 4. 226, 227.
see Wilcott.
Willet, Nathaniel, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; mentioned, 1. 119.
Thomas, sent to look after Edward Ashley, 7. 30; his articulation with D'Aulnay, 7. 33–34.
Willey, Thomas, married a daughter of William Lithgow, 5. 422.
William I, the records of his reign published, 2. 9*a*.
III, incorporated Mass. bay, 2. 267; 7. 211; mentioned, 7. 143; 9. 14, 19, 52; *see* William and Mary.
and Mary, enthroned, 2. 65*a*; 7. 159; placed the Kennebec country under the jurisdiction of Mass., 2. 196; gave a charter to the Pejepscot Proprietors, 2. 277; chartered the Province of Massachusetts bay, 2. 267; 7. 211; mentioned, 1. 403; 6. 119; 9. 33; *see* William III.
and Mary College, Sir Edmund Andros engaged in the founding of, 7. 160.
Prince of Orange, *see* William III.
Williams, Abigail, accused of misbehavior, 1. 189–190; the wife of Jenkins, 1. 190*n*; figured in the witchcraft tragedy, 1. 190*n*.
Daniel, 8. 376.

Williams, the Rev. Ebenezer, 4. 332; 7. 220.
Col. Edward, married Louisa Lithgow, 5. 418, 423.
the Rev. Elisha, 4. 340, 392.
Esther, 6. 239.
Ezekiel, 4. 56.
Helen Maria, 6. 355.
Henry, signed the petition to the king, 1. 180; resided at Scarborough, 1. 180*n*; made an inventory of the estate of George Bartlett, 1. 209; lived at Black point, 3. 83; an assistant under Rigby, 3. 83; mentioned, 3. 67, 74.
Israel, 4. 145, 161, 164.
Jenkins, lived above Scitterygusset creek, 1. 129; came from Boston, 1. 129; moved to Salem, 1. 129, 200, 217; purchased land of the Indians, 1. 129; conveyed the same to Phippen, 1. 129, 200*n*; settled on the Presumpscot river, 1.155–156; married Abigail Cloyes, 1. 156; resided at Falmouth, 1. 180*n*, 200*n*, 215; did not return to Falmouth after the Indian war, 1. 250; mentioned, 1. 190, 212.
the Rev. John, captured by Indians, 4. 262; 6. 237.
Capt. John Foster, sent by Belknap to ascertain the places visited by Weymouth, 5. 310, 345–346; 6. 298; how he made an error, 6. 298–299; partially correct in locating the places, 6. 315; mentioned, 5. 311, 312, 313; 6. 304.
Jonathan, one of the committee on the Narragansett townships, 2. 145; letter from Benjamin Franklin to, 3. 339.
the Rev. Nathan, 5. lv*n*.
the Hon. Reuel, corporate member of the Maine Historical Society, 1. 11; 8. 346; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 208*n*; parents of, 8. 338; birth of, 8. 338; at the Hallowell academy, 8. 339; worked at shoemaking, 8. 339; a toll gatherer, 8. 339; studied law, 8. 339, 340; his early investments, 8. 339–340; admitted to the bar, 8. 340; his assistance to Augusta, 8. 340–341, 345, 372, 377; a partner with Judge Bridge, 8. 341; his legal knowledge early noticed, 8. 342; married Sarah L. Cony, 8. 342; children of, 8. 343; agent for the Kennebec Purchasers, 6. 59; 8. 343–344; honored by Bowdoin and Harvard Colleges, 8. 344; joint owner of the remaining interest of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 344; active in the separation of Maine from Mass., 8. 345; in political life, 8. 345, 346, 347, 351–352, 354, 355, 360, 364, 366–367; death of his daughter, 8. 346; a commissioner on the northeastern boundary, 8. 347,348, 350, 351, 355, 358–359; a Federalist, 8. 347; a Democrat, 8. 347–348; his exertions to establish an Insane Hospital, 8. 356–357, 358; Veazie *vs.* Wadleigh, 8. 363; in railroad matters, 8. 369, 370, 371; in the legislature, 8. 370; courageous amid difficulties, 8. 372; a commissioner, 8. 373, 375; close of his public life, 8. 374; sick but busy, 8. 375; death of, 8. 376; character of, 8. 343, 347, 361–362, 364, 380, 385; habits of, 8. 378–380; mentioned, 4. 9; 6. 41, 358; 7. 458; 8. 30, 57, 71, 92, 93, 94, 97, 162; Memoir of, by John A. Poor, 8. 335–385.
Bishop ——, 7. 438, 451.
Capt. ——, sent out by Sir Francis Popham, 7. 316.
Col. ——, 9. 188.
the Rev. ——, chaplain with Gov. Belcher, 4. 133, 134, 140, 142, 143, 144.
the Rev. ——, of Bakerstown, 2. 113.
Roger, his Key, cited, 4. 96.
Capt. Seth, birth of, 8. 338; married Zilpha Ingraham, 8. 338; death of, 8. 338; character of, 8. 338.
the Rev. Simon, of Wyndham, 6. 169.
the Rev. Stephen, 4. 262.
Susan Curtis, daughter of the Hon. Reuel, 8. 346; death of, 8. 346.
Thomas, court held at his house, 1. 85; lived in Saco, 1. 100*n*; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 100*n*; a juror, 1. 535; mentioned, 1. 99.
Thomas, of Georgetown, 8. 110.
Capt Thomas, in the expedition to Quebec, 1. 468, 500, 513.
the Rev. Thomas, 7. 20.
Zilpha I., 8. 338, 339.
Williams' Centennial Address, cited, 4. 244*n*.
college, 6. 349; 7. 376.
Williamson, Joseph, 6. 108, 354; 7. 121; edited the Journal of Gov. Thomas Pownall, 5. 363; note of, on Gov. Pownall's Certificate to the Penobscot, 6. 333–338; Castine and the Old Coins found there, 6. 105–126; Condition of the Religious Denominations of Maine, 7. 217–229; French Neutrals in Maine, 6. 339–343; Materials for the History of Fort Halifax, 7. 165–198; Memoir of Col. Benjamin Burton, 7. 323–335; Memoir of Gen. Samuel Waldo, 9. 73–93; Memoir of William Hutchings, 9.

157–165; Proposed Province of New Ireland, 7. 199–206; Slavery in Maine, 7. 207–216; his History of Belfast cited, 8. 158, 172.
the Hon. William D., 1. 11; 4. 7; 5. 403; 8. 51, 55, 452; his History of Maine, an error in, 9. 113*n*; cited, 2. 86*n*; 3. 30*n*, 65*n*, 114*n*, 148*n*; 4. 96–97, 109, 210; 5. xix, l*n*, 3, 170, 179, 197*n*, 200*n*, 207*n*, 220*n*, 228*n*, 229*n*, 233*n*, 236*n*, 243*n*; 253*n*, 269*n*, 277*n*, 295*n*, 296*n*, 299*n*, 382*n*, 383*n*; 6. 107, 108, 159, 179*n*, 182*n*, 184*n*, 187*n*, 188, 195*n*, 201*n*, 214, 214*n*, 217*n*; 7. 4*n*, 5, 5*n*, 19*n*, 21*n*, 58*n*, 63*n*, 75*n*, 80*n*, 85*n*, 92*n*, 96*n*, 255*n*; 8. 185*n*, 190*n*, 233, 271, 309*n*, 311; 9. 99*n*, 113*n*, 307*n*, 314*n*.
Willine, Richard, in the garrison at Black point, 1. 227*n*; 3. 110; lived at Black point, 3. 83.
Roger, his deposition in the case of Cleeves *vs.* Jordan, 1. 132–133.
Willing, Charles M., married —— Bingham, 7. 355.
Maid, the, 3. 236.
Willis, Benjamin, 7. 473.
Henry, graduated from college, 7. 474–475; a law partner with his father, 7. 475; death of, 7. 475.
Mary, 7. 473.
Peter, German interpreter, 8. 213*n*.
Roger, signed the petition of 1672, to Mass., 5. 241.
the Hon. William, ancestry of, 7. 473; birth of, 7. 473; moved to Portland, 7. 474; graduated from Harvard College, 7. 474; studied law, 7. 474; moved to Boston, 7. 474; made a short visit to Boston, 7. 474; in different law partnerships, 7. 475; a newspaper editor, 7. 475; married Julia Whitman, 7. 475; children of, 7. 475; death of his wife, 7. 475; interested in historical and statistical research, 7. 475–477; began a diary, 7. 475–476; the historiographer of Portland, 7. 477, 479–450; his contributions to the press, 7. 478; publications by, 7. 478, 480, 481, 482; his scrap books, 7. 479; his manuscripts in the public library, 7. 479, 484; a man of method, 7. 480; as an editor of the publications of the Maine Historical Society, 7. 481; a man of public sprit, 7. 482–483; held public and private offices, 7. 484; member of many learned bodies, 7. 484; degrees conferred upon, 7. 484; his last work, 7. 434–485; death of, 7. 485; characteristics of, 7. 477–478, 479–480, 482–483; the resolutions of the Maine Historical Society upon, 7. 485–486; mentioned, 4. 235; 5. 174*n*, 292*n*, 403, 433; 6. 357; 7. 214; 8. 404; 9. 7; an error of, 8. 246*n*; letters from L. W. Lithgow, 5. 421–423; from Jacob M'Gaw, 6. 108–109; from C. E. Potter, 4. 189–193; J. S. Sibley, 5. 440; J. Wingate Thornton, 3. xv–xvi; 5. 391; his Address of Feb. 2, 1855, 4. 1–29; Address of March, 1857, 5. xvii–lxviii; Anniversary Discourse of Sept. 6, 1846, 2. 1–80; Biographical Notice of William Ladd, 2. 255–256; History of Portland, 1. 19–324; his Indians of Hudson's Bay and their Language, 6. 265–272; Language of the Abnaquis, 4. 95–117; Obituary Notices of the Members of the Maine Historical Society, 6. 353, 364–374; Remarks upon the Early Settlement of Sheepscot River, 2. 232; Remarks on the Old Coins found at Portland and Richmond's Island, 6. 127–151; Scotch-Irish Immigration to Maine and Presbyterianism in New England, 6. 1–37; his History of Portland cited, 2. 42; 3. 24, 30, 38, 68, 82, 89, 110, 121, 137, 138, 141, 156, 188, 197, 227; 5. 174, 183, 186, 220, 228, 230, 450; 6. 184, 185, 189; 7. 58; 8. 158, 233, 246; 9. 123; his Smith's Journal cited, 3. 275; 5. 370, 386, 450; 8. 233; Courts, Law and Lawyers of Maine, 8. 157, 161, 412–413; 9. 89.
Williton, 1. 543.
Willoughby, Francis, 2. 179; claimed land at Sheepscot, 2. 236.
Willow street, Portland, 1. 246, 311.
Wilmentuna, 9. 297*n*.
Wilmington, England, 9. 297, 298, 298*n*, 299, 300*n*, 302, 369, 371, 373.
N. C., 4. 273; 6. 67, 390, 391.
Wilmintune, 9. 297*n*
Wilmot, Mary, married John Alger, 3. 105.
Nicholas, 3. 105.
Wilson, the Rev. Dr. Adam, 8. 170.
John, 1. 11; 6. 41, 364, 366–367.
John, settled at Buxton, 2. 139; moved away, 2. 140.
Capt. ——, a coaster, 8. 213.
Wilson's pond, 2. 130.
Wilton, 4. 341, 363.
Wiltshire, 1. 234*n*; 2. 66*a*; 6. 86.
Winchester, Gen. James, 9. 199, 200.
Wincoll, Capt. John, lived at Newichawanock, 1. 177; a justice of the peace, 1. 177; held a court at Wells, 1. 267; a commissioner, 1. 381; a magistrate, 2. 64; guarded Andrew Brown's house, 3. 106; mentioned, 1. 378; 3. 105.
Winder, Gen. William H., 9. 135, 186,

Winder, Gen. William H.—continued. 187, 191, 192, 193, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200.
Windgin's settlement destroyed, 5. 253.
Windham, 2. 145, 146, 148; 3. 171*n*, 211; 4. 243*n*, 301, 355, 356, 359, 362, 378, 385; 6. 194; 7. 220, 221, 235; 8. 291; 9. 213.
Windmill and Cross money, 6. 119.
Windmills, at Boston used by the people of Pemaquid, 5. 204; first built in Boston, 9. 308*n*.
Windows of glass, scarce, 4. 280*n*; first in Buxton, 4. 280*n*.
Windship, ——, 4. 331.
Windsor Castle, 9. 19.
England, 2. 257*n*; 5. 131.
N. S., 8. 140, 145; formerly Pesiquid, 8. 145.
Wine, sent to Richmond's island, 1. 56; 4. 23; sold by Munjoy, 1. 182*n*; Scottow licensed to sell, 1. 201; 3. 126; law against selling, 3. 36; Nathan Bradford presented for selling, 3. 79; sent to Pentagoët, 7. 49, 50; seized as contraband, 7. 50; 8. 192*n*; the affair brought to the notice of the government, 7. 51; sent to Castine, 8. 189.
Wines, the Rev. Abijah, 8. 177.
Wing, David, his assistance acknowledged, 8. 273–274.
Wingate, Joseph F., 2. 210.
Gen. Joshua, 5. xlii.
Joshua jr., 1. 11; 2. 210.
Wingates, the, 4. 255.
Winkell, *see* Wincoll.
Winncock, *see* Winnock.
Winnegance, 2. 190, 205, 212; 8. 110.
creek, 2. 218, 283.
river, 2. 206.
Winnepesaukee, definition and derivation of, 4. 193.
pond, 4. 157.
Winnington, John, attorney for Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544.
Winnock, Joseph, lived at Black point, 1. 375; 3. 83; punished for abuse and slander, 1. 375, 3. 58.
Winnock's neck, 3. 100*n*, 144, 174, 175, 206*n*.
Winnypissiogee river, 4. 294.
Winship, the Rev. Josiah, 7. 220.
Winslow, the site of Fort Halifax, 1. 504; 2. 279, 282; 5. 423; formerly Ticonic, 2. 282*n*; Dr. Gardiner commenced a settlement at, 2. 283; reason for building the fort at, 3. 274; Thomas Rice practiced in, 6. 62, 62*n*; incorporated, 8. 288; origin of the name, 8. 288–289; a part of the tract granted to Gen. Winslow, 8. 288; mentioned, 2. 284, 285; 4. 15, 16, 313, 317, 318, 350, 351, 373, 400, 401; 5. 65, 195; 7. 287, 405; 8. 199, 275, 279, 280.
Barnabas, 2. 175.
Gov. Edward, his descendants in Maine, 2. 175; sent to trade on the Kennebec, 2. 192; attempted assassination of, 2. 201; went to buy goods at Monhegan, 5. 171–172; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 206; mentioned, 4. 272; 6. 107; 8. 202, 205, 281*n*; 9. 323; his Good News from New England cited, 5. 164*n*.
Edward 2d, 8. 223.
Elisha, deposition of cited, 5. 326*n*.
family, part of became Tories, 5. lix; 8. 282*n*; lived at Marshfield, 7. 190*n*; interested in the Plymouth Company, 8. 223.
Gilbert, a descendent of Gov. Edward, 2. 175; built a sawmill, 2. 181.
Isaac, of Marshfield, 8. 281*n*.
Dr. Isaac 1st, a son of Gen. John, carried a stone from Fort Halifax to Marshfield, 8. 281, 282*n*; became a loyalist, 8. 282*n*; mentioned, 8. 301*n*.
Dr. Isaac 2d, his daughter married Ebenezer Clapp, 6. 76*n*.
Isaac, of Roxbury, married Lucy Waldo, 9. 89.
Mrs. Isaac, died without children, 9. 89; her share in her father's estate passed to her brother and sister, 9. 89.
Gen. John, one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 203, 276, 285; at Falmouth, 7. 167; submitted a plan of Fort Halifax to Gov. Shirley, 7. 190; commissioned a general, 8. 223; his ancestry, 8. 223; embarked from Boston, 8. 224; went up the bay, 8. 226*n*, 230; taken ill, 8. 230; ordered to proceed with the building of the fort, 8. 236; a man of experience, 8. 238–239; the reason of his plan of Fort Halifax, 8. 239–240; his activity, 8. 240; built a well, 8. 274; selected the site of the fort, 8. 281*n*; a son of Isaac, 8. 281*n*; descended from Gov. Edward, 8. 281*n*; laid the corner stone of the fort, 8. 281*n*; lived at Marshfield, 8. 281*n*; at Cuba, 8. 281*n*; in the expedition under Monckton, 8. 281*n*; carried the Acadians to the English colonies, 8. 281*n*, 282*n*; in the expedition to Niagara, 8. 282*n*; surveyor for the Plymouth Compauy, 8. 282*n*; died, 8. 282*n*; his portrait and journals, 8. 282*n*; children of, 8. 282*n*; received a grant from the Plymouth Company, 8. 288; a town named for,

8. 288–289; mentioned, 4. 272; 7. 171, 176, 186, 190*n*, 197; 8. 208*n*, 234, 238, 245, 249*n*, 258, 261, 262, 263.
Joshua, proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302; signed the treaty of 1717, 6. 262; autograph of, 6. 262.
Gen. Josiah, at the head of the Narragansett expedition, 2. 132, 133, 134.
the Rev. Josiah, preached at Woolwich, 2. 222.
Lucy, 9. 89.
Dr. Nathaniel, 3. 159; biographical notice of, 3. 227.
Pelham, 8. 282*n*.
residence, the, 8. 281.
Sarah, married Ebenezer Clapp, 6. 76, 76*n*.
Thomas, one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 342.
——, of New Vineyard, 4. 397.
Winslow's bridge, 2. 162.
Winstree Hundred, 3. xvi.
Winter, a, of extreme cold, 2. 218; 3. 308; 7. 304.
the Rev. Francis, preached at Bath, 2. 223–224; an account of, 2. 224; mentioned, 2. 219, 225; 7. 220.
harbor, origin of the name, 1. 32, 32*n*; the first settlers at, dissatisfied, 1. 45; settlement scattered, 1. 45–46; in the hands of Alexander Rigby, 1. 46; Thomas Lewis lived at, 1. 84*n*; governed by a written agreement, 1. 85; included in Ligonia, 1. 97; militia in, 1. 228; the Rev. Samuel Emery died at, 1. 348; home of John Davis, 1. 372; noted for the fisheries, 1. 550; Richard Vines wintered at, 2. 24; on Hubbard's map, 5. 261*n*; Gorges established a settlement at, 6. 179; mentioned, 1. 222; 3. 122, 123, 348, 374; 7. 79, 79*n*.
John, Winter harbor not named for, 1. 32*n*; lived at Spurwink, 1. 32*n*; ejected by Cleeves and Tucker, 1. 46, 66; an agent for Trelawny, 1. 48, 52, 61–62, 77, 536; 5. 224; 6. 138; contended for a larger tract than was named in the grant, 1. 48; Cleeves' declaration against, 1. 48; received possession of the territory, 1. 52, 133; deposed, 1. 53, 60; an action brought against, 1. 54; built a ship, 1. 54; 6. 138; made improvements on the island, 1. 54; in the country at the time he received the grant, 1. 54–55; a native of Plymouth, 1. 55, 194*n*; took entire control of the grant, 1. 55, 56; complained of, 1. 56; interested in speculations, 1. 56, 68; sent the Richmond laden with merchandise to England, 1. 57; autograph of, 1. 57; 5. 224; his character, 1. 58; his claim upon Trelawny's estate, 1. 58; his daughter married Robert Jordan, 1. 58, 232; death of, 1. 58; 3. 74; 6. 138; tried to eject Cleeves, 1. 60, 61–62; Cleeves action against confirmed, 1. 71; charged with irregular dealings, 1. 71; details of the case, 1. 71–72; sold brandy, powder and shot, 1. 71, 72; the people complained of his hard dealings, 1. 72; dealt in beaver, 1. 72; origin of the complaints, 1. 72–73; his association with Treworgy, 1. 73*n*; sued Cleeves for slander, 1. 73; settled by arbitration, 1. 74; probably had general authority over Richmond's island, 1. 85; Robert Jordan his executor, 1. 98,535, 538; the bond entered into with Cleeves, 1. 132; in trade at Richmond's island, 1. 202; the defense offered against Cleeves, 1. 533; declared Cleeves an interloper, 1. 533; pretended interest in Cleeves' grant, 1. 533; had no part in the patent, 1. 536; amount of pay he was to receive, 1. 536; amount due at the time of his death, 1. 536, 537; inventory of his property, 1. 538–540; ordered to appear before the council, 1. 546; lived at Richmond's island, 3. 14; 5. 224; Cammock complained of, 3. 14, 80–81; claimed land on the Spurwink, 3. 15; not a peaceable neighbor, 3. 15; warned off Stephen Lapthorn, 3. 15; his estate owned by Jordan, 3. 74; part of his estate granted to his fishermen, 3. 74–75; mentioned, 1. 70, 133, 384; 3. 229; 5. 170, 224; 6. 145; 9. 310, 310*n*, 313*n*.
John 2d, autograph of, 1. 125; petitioned to the general court, 1. 144; death of, 1. 157.
Mrs. John, slandered by Cleeves, 1. 73–74.
Sarah, married to Robert Jordan, 1. 58, 232.
vs. Cleeves, *see* Cleeves *vs.* Winter.
Winterport, 9. 226, 231.
Winthrop, formerly a part of Pond Town, 2. 285; incorporated, 2. 285; Methodists in, 4. 305; Baptists in, 4. 305; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 377; men from Middleboro settled in, 7. 73; how the mails were carried to Portland from, 7. 272–273; mentioned, 2. 123, 125, 285; 4. 36, 39, 305, 355, 403; 7. 225, 277, 280, 390, 405; 8. 205*n*.
Adam, one of the Pejepscot Pro-

Winthrop, Adam.—continued.
prietors, 3. 321; proprietor at Pemaquid, 5. 302; mentioned, 5. 301; 6. 15, 16; 8. 110, 111*a*.
family, have no paralell in Maine, 4. 75; allied to the Bowdoins, 6. 17, 132.
Gen. Fitz John, 9. 42*n*; 56.
James, one of the founders of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 2. 11*a*.
James B., son of Thomas L., 1. 277; death of, 1. 277.
Gov. John, commissioned by Gorges to be one of the governors of New Somersetshire, 1. 66, 191; declined, 1. 66–67; letter from Richard Vines, 1. 95*n*, 545, 546; 9. 310, 311*n*; letter from Peter Bowdoin, 1. 277; letters concerning Cleeves, 1. 544; letters from Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544, 545, 549; letters from Thomas Jenner, 1. 547; 3. 10–11, 153; governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 2. 31*an*; a letter to his wife, 2. 31*an*; on Capt. John Mason, 2. 54*a*; his influence prevented mischief on the coast, 2. 57; purchased the Pejepscot Patent, 3. 317; did not assist the Richmond islanders, 5. 206; on Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 5. 217*n*; owned slaves, 7. 210–211; extracts from his will, 7. 210–211; ignored Godfrey, 9. 308*n*; letters from Godfrey, 9. 315, 316, 317, 317*n*, 336, 337; mentioned, 5. 168*n*, 199; 6. 17, 107; 9. 22, 309*n*, 314, 332, 336; his Journal cited, 1. 41*n*, 43, 45, 45*n*, 47*n*, 51, 52, 55, 56, 57, 66*n*, 67, 77*n*, 83*n*, 89*n*, 92, 95*n*; 96*n*, 121*n*, 158*n*, 182*n*, 207*n*, 382; 2. 31*an*, 54*a*, 57*an*; 68*n*, 201; 3. 85; 4. 23; 5. 198*n*, 199*n*, 203, 204, 204*n*, 205, 205*n*, 206*n*, 215, 216*n*, 220*n*, 225, 225*n*; 6. 107, 137, 145, 146, 181, 181*n*, 182*n*; 8. 31*n*, 99, 210–211; 9. 304*n*, 308, 308*n*, 312*n*, 314*n*, 316*n*.
John jr., 9. 315, 316*n*, 318, 332, 357–358.
Prof. John, sent to observe the transit of Venus, 8. 228*n*.
John, son of Peter, a master mariner, 1. 277; moved to Virginia, 1. 277.
Papers, the, 9. 337.
Peter, 1. 277.
Robert C., a son of Thomas L., 6. 17; his assistance acknowledged, 9. 56; his note upon the visit of John Winthrop to England, 9. 316*n*.
Thomas L., married Elizabeth Temple, 6. 17; children of, 6. 17; one of the Kennebec Purchasers, 8. 208*n*; mentioned, 1. 277; 8. 344.
Wire, Peter, land granted to, 9. 378; *see* Wyre.
Wirt, William, 5. xlviii.
Wiscasset, the seaport of the Kennebec, 4. 45, 46; Hallowell expected to be a rival of, 4. 46; prostrated by the war of 1812, 4. 47; 6. 72; definition of the word 4. 117; the Rev. Paul Coffin in, 4. 330, 331; business in, 4. 330; Silas Lee practiced in, 6. 52; Jeremiah Bailey practiced in, 6. 55; blighted by the embargo, 6. 72; the spotted fever in, 6. 90; Albert Gallatin in, 6. 102; included in the Pemaquid country, 7. 309; mentioned, 4. 15, 16, 316, 345, 354, 399; 5. xxiii; 6. 62, 62*n*, 72*n*, 312, 313, 358; 7. 220, 470; 8. 166, 180, 363; 9. 5, 127, 131, 140.
Academical Association, 8. 173.
Academy, incorporated, 8. 171, 172–173; teachers in, 8. 173; merged into a common school, 8. 173.
bay, 2. 235; 9. 132, 136.
Company, controversy with the Kennebec Purchasers, 2. 276.
point, 2. 235.
Wisconsin, 4. 13, 235; 6. 321.
Historical Society, 7. 484, 494.
Wise, the Rev. Jeremiah, lived at Berwick, 1. 348; settled at York, 5. liv; signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 256; mentioned, 6. 256.
Joseph, 4. 164, 166.
Thomas, testimony given by, 1. 71; land granted to, 1. 75, 114; lived in Saco, 1. 76; conveyed land to Nathaniel Wallis, 1. 76, 123; lived at Casco bay, 1. 114, 236*n*.
Wiswall, the Rev. John, graduated from Harvard College, 6. 193; settled as an Episcopalian in Falmouth, 6. 193, 193*n*; ordained in England, 6. 193; married Mercy Minot, 8. 211*n*; mentioned, 3. 218; 5. 439; 7. 220.
the Rev. Ichabod, agent for the Plymouth Colony, 9. 26, 34.
Mr. ——, 1. 202.
Witchcraft, Mrs. Clarke accused of, 1. 132; Sarah Lewis conspicuous in, 1. 308; the Rev. George Burroughs executed for, 1. 347; 3. 156; 7. 115; Bartholomew Gedney a judge in, 2. 173; in Fayette, 4. 392; Sir William Phipps not in favor of the persecutions for, 9. 36–37, 37*n*; ridiculed by Calef, 9. 37–38; Lady Phipps released one accused of, 9. 38.
Witches, a story of, 4. 294.
Wite, Josiah, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 401.

Nicholas, petitioned to have the controversy between Cleeves and Jordan settled 1. 141.
see White.
Witham, Benjamin, 4. 313.
Wither, George, cited, 5. 182.
Witheridge, Capt. ——, at Pemaquid, 5. 168, 186; master of the Eagle, 5. 186, 186*n*; mentioned, 2. 87.
Withers, Thomas, fined for illegal voting, 1. 374, 378; disenfranchised, 1. 374–375, 378.
Witherspoon, the Rev. John, 6. 35.
Withington, William, attorney for Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 1. 544.
Withum, Peter, deposition of, 3. 105.
Witman, Kilborn, 6. 41.
Wittanose, conveyed land to Silvanus Davis, 4. 230.
Wittell, Robert, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 241.
Wiworna, at the Georgetown conference, 3. 362; speaker for the Indians, 3. 365, 413; left behind for rudeness, 3. 371; *alias* Sheepscot, 3. 412.
Wobanaki Kimzowi Awighigan, 6. 243, 245.
Woburn, 1. 316; 2. 146; 4. 273, 287; 8. 225*n*.
Woenocks, 3. 386, 387; *see* Wawenocks.
Wohonumbamet, 6. 259.
Wolcott, Oliver, stockholder in the first woolen mill, 4. 56; signed the Declaration of Independence, 4. 56.
Wolfall, the Rev. ——, 6. 175*n*.
Wolfe, the Rev. Charles, 8. 147.
Gen. James, Montgomery fought under, 1. 528; William Groton served under, 6. 368; captured Quebec, 4. 241; killed, 5. 176; mentioned, 7. 295; 8. 246*n*.
Wolfe's cave, 1. 518, 520*n*.
point, 2. 171.
Wolstonecroft, Mary, 6. 355.
Wolves, destroyed cattle, 1. 366; prizes offered for killing, 1. 366; 3. 142; plenty, 1. 459; 3. 142.
the island of, 6. 212; 7. 250.
Wombamando, tried to prevent the peace of 1749, 4. 151.
Womenog, 3. 357.
Wonder Working Providence, the, supposed to have been written by Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 2. 9–10; *see* Johnson, Edward.
Wonnobancet, signed the treaty of 1676. 6. 237; could not rely on the whites, 6. 237; moved to Canada, 6. 237.
Wood, Abiel, 4. 7; 7. 356, 357.
Dorcas, married to Joseph Phippen, 1. 113*n*.
Gabriel, testified against Andros, 5. 268.
island, probably visited by Popham's colonists, 3. 294*n*.
Capt. John, 2. 213, 215, 218.
Oliver, 7. 287.
Thomas, killed, 4. 287.
William, his New England's Prospect cited, 7. 44, 45, 101*n*.
——, of Carrytunk, 4. 399.
Woodbridge, Presbyterian church at, 6. 30.
Christopher, settled at Sheepscot, 4. 224; 9. 142; married —— Tappan, 9. 142.
narrows, 9. 141.
Patty, 4. 351.
——, schoolmaster for the Indians, 4. 127, 134, 138
Woodbridge's point, 9. 134, 136.
Woodbury, Humphrey, an early settler at New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Levi, 8. 57, 92, 97, 424.
Willard H., 2. 125, 126, 127, 128, 129.
Woodman, Cyrus, Memoir of the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 235–259; annotated the tours of the Rev. Paul Coffin, 4. 275.
farm, the, 1. 118*n*.
the Hon. Jabez, 8. 170.
John, 2. 138.
Capt. Joseph, settled at Buxton, 2. 139; came from Newbury, 2. 140; married Susanna Coffin, 4. 250*n*; mentioned, 2. 141, 143.
Rebecca, the first child born in Buxton, 2. 141.
——, preceptor at Hallowell academy, 4. 293.
the Rev. ——, of Sanbonton, 4. 294.
Woodrop, Alexander, sub-collector, 5. 74–75; a justice of the peace, 4. 102; master of the Elizabeth, 5. 135.
Woodruff, Jonathan, 3. 180.
Woods, Daniel, killed, 4. 287.
the Rev. Leonard, his services acknowledged, 5. 353; a letter from George Bancroft to, 5. 355; parents of, 8. 481–482; birth of, 8. 481; graduated from college, 8. 483; his early physique and character, 8. 483–484, 485–486, 488; in a theological seminary, 8. 485, 486; early translations by, 8. 486, 487; ordained, 8. 486; edited the Theological Review, 8. 486; professor of theology, 8. 487; president of Bowdoin College, 8. 488; the inauguration of, 8. 488–490; meeting with the students, 8. 490–491; first visit to Europe, 8. 491–493; adapted himself to all places, 8. 491–492, 493, 494; his legal knowledge, 8. 495; his literary attainments, 8. 496; his religious views, 8. 497; his influence in college, 8. 504, 505,

Woods, the Rev. Leonard.—continued. 510–511; resigned the presidency, 8. 506; authorized to procure materials for the History of Maine, 8. 507; second visit to Europe, 8. 507; his library destroyed, 8. 507, 508; honors conferred upon, 8. 509; his sickness, 8. 508–509; death of, 8. 509; burial of, 8. 509; as a linguist, 8. 484, 486, 493; his eloquence, 8. 488–490; his character, 8. 494, 496, 500–502, 505–506, 508, 510–511; mentioned, 6. 355, 356; 7. 310*n*, 364, 372; 8. 267; Eulogy on Parker Cleaveland, 6. 375-432; Memoir of by Prof. Charles Carroll Everett, 8. 481–511.
Woodside, Capt. William, 3. 438, 443, 444, 445.
Woodstock, 2. 145; 8. 168.
N. B., 8. 15, 76.
Woodward, William H., 2. 292; 4. 233.
Prof. ——, 4. 295.
Wool, Gen. John E., 8. 70.
Woolen factory, the first in the United States, 4. 54, 55, 56, 57, 59.
stuffs, bounty paid on, 2. 183.
Woolfe, Stephen, signed the petition of 1672 to Mass., 5. 240.
Woolnoth, 2. 240; 9. 56, 57*n*, 58
Woolwich, incorporated, 2. 207; birthplace of Sir William Phipps, 2. 207, 239; to be represented in the provincial congress, 2. 213; the Rev. Josiah Winship preached in, 2. 222; the northern line of the Kennebec Purchase, 2. 276; called Nequasset, 4. 107; Freewill Baptist church formed at, 7. 222; mentioned, 2. 199, 202, 218; 3. 273; 4. 222, 331; 5. 419*n*; 6. 159; 7. 220, 286.
Wooring, Richard, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Woosszurraboonet, 3. 411, 412,426,427.
Wooster, Gen. David, 1. 493, 494.
Worcester, Sagadahoc soldiers at, 5. 277; the Scotch-Irish settled at, 6. 11, 13; Presbyterians driven from, 6. 31; mentioned, 2. 145, 205, 251, 252, 253; 4. 388; 5. 301; 6. 203, 214, 356, 362; 7. 473, 489.
county, 1. 128*n*, 290*n*, 408; 2. 144, 146, 252, 253; 4. 355; 6. 11, 13, 63; 8. 414.
Dr. Joseph E., assisted by the Rev. William Allen, 5. xlix.
the Rev. Thomas, 4. 297.
William, 9. 376, 377, 379, 382.
Worromontogus river, 7. 275.
Worship, the people ordered to go armed to, 8. 267.
Worthington, Col. ——, 4. 262.
Worthly, Samuel, an early settler at New Gloucester, 2. 153.
Wortleberries, abundant, 3. 293 293*n*; *see* Hurts.
Worumbo, conveyed land to Richard Wharton, 1. 40.
Wowenocks, the, 3. 383, 411, 413, 415, 426, 427, 440, 446; *see* Weweenocks.
Wraxall, 1. 109, 110; 2. 66*a*.
Wren, Sir Christopher, 9. 58.
Wrentham, 2. 145; 4. 268; 9. 64.
Wrieford, John, signed the petition to Mass., 5. 241.
Wright, Jacob, 2. 146.
Lord John, 3. 237.
Nathaniel, preceptor at the Portland academy, 8. 165, 413.
the Hon. Silas, 8. 355, 416, 424, 468.
Capt. ——, 8. 231.
Wyandots, the, 6. 217.
Wybird, Richard, 3. 362, 380, 412.
Wybug, R., signed the petition of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
Wyburt, the Rev. ——, 4. 272.
Wyer, the Rev. Henry, 2. 227.
Wyeth, the Rev. John, preached in Bath, 2. 223.
Wygondy, 4. 108.
Wyllys, Samuel, 4. 55.
Wyman, Francis, 2. 177.
Dr. Rufus, 6. 364.
Wyman's ferry, 4. 349.
Wyndham, 6. 169.
Wynter, *see* Winter.
Wynthrop, *see* Winthrop.
Wyre, Peter, signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 396; land granted to, 9. 378.
Wyrèley, John, 3. xvi.
Ursula, married Robert Cammock, 3. xvi.
Wyte, Thomas, reproved the shooting at Stratton's island, 1. 383.
Wytfliet, Cornelius, 2. 17*a*.

Xavier, François, 3. 380, 412, 413, 416, 420, 422, 426; 6. 263.
Ximines, Francis, 2. 9.

Yale College, the doctrines of Whitefield obnoxious to, 6. 383; Josiah Stebbins graduated from, 6. 56, 57*n*; Stephen Thatcher graduated from, 6. 358; Pelatiah Tingley graduated from, 7. 225.
David, 5. 146*n*, 225.
Yankee, the true home of the, 4. 81.
Yarmouth, England, 1. 89*n*.
Maine, 2. 159, 163.
Mass., 2. 146, 172.
N. S., 2. 114.
Yates, Robert, 7. 163.
Yeamans, Francis, 5. 214.
Yeo & Co., 9. 371–373.
Yoe, Allen & Co., 9. 371.
John, signed the treaty of 1713, 6. 255; autograph of, 6. 255.
York bar, the, 8. 397, 399.

Benjamin 1st. deposition of, 1. 296*n*; a son of Richard, 1. 318; lived at Dover, 1. 318; his children, 1. 318; at Falmouth, 1. 323.
Benjamin 2d, son of Samuel, 1. 318, 319; married Mary Giddings, 1. 319; his children, 1. 319; at Falmouth, 1. 319.
Company, the, 8. 268.
England, 1. 355*n*.
family, the first of the name, 1. 318.
Maine, Christopher Levett at, 1. 42*n*; a settlement commenced at, 1. 46; 2. 49*n*, 50; Cousins died at, 1. 85; George Burdett at, 1. 89, 547*n*; called Agamenticus, 1. 94*n*; 2. 49*n*, 80, 85*n*; 8. 391; called Georgeana, 1. 94*n*; Thomas Gorges mayor of, 1. 94*n*; Jocelyn and Jordan summoned to appear at the court in, 1. 102; the people of desired to be under the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 103, 203; the people summoned to court at, 1. 104; Henry Donnell a resident of, 1. 145*n*, 148, 309; called Quack, 1. 149*n*; 2. 84, 85*n*; 5. 188; court held at, 1. 98, 159, 165, 166, 167, 171, 175, 184, 196, 268, 271, 278, 369, 373, 380, 401; 2. 64*a*, 173; 3. 48, 49, 53, 54, 58, 129, 156; 5. xxv; the home of Edward Rishworth, 1. 159*n*, 163, 177, 185; the distance of from different places, 1. 165; 3. 50; a proclamation issued at, 1. 176; Edward Johnson lived at, 1. 177; presented for not attending the court's order, 1. 184–185; the home of Capt. Francis Raines, 1. 197; Edward Godfrey the first resident of, 1. 234*n*, 390; 9. 307, 307*n*; Danforth proclaimed his authority at, 1. 240; 3. 129; the first general assembly met at, 1. 240; the number of militia in, 1. 228; the people of complained of their taxes, 1. 240; to furnish one man toward the garrison, 1. 266; sawmills at, 1. 268, 269; Nicholas Manning chief magistrate of, 1. 279; home of Nicholas Davis, 1. 289*n*; Samuel Webber died at, 1. 318; Joseph Hodgdon moved to, 1. 321; the people from settled at Limerick, 1. 327; the home of Joseph Emerson, 1. 346; home of the Rev. Joseph Moody, 1. 348; the church of met in the council at Wells, 1. 348; the Congregational church of, the first in the state, 1. 350; the home of the Hon. David Sewall, 1. 363; Jane Andrews suffered punishment in, 1. 370; Francis Raynes the lieutenant of, 1. 371; military officers elected for, 1. 373; Thomas Withers to stand in the pillory of, 1. 374; the commissioners met at to settle the government of Maine, 1. 385; 9. 320–321; submitted to the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 385, 386; 9. 321; the people of signed the petition to Cromwell, 1. 392; Abraham Preble the treasurer of, 1. 371; a name given to Levett's settlement, 2. 49*a*; 5. 188; Rishworth and Johnson magistrates for, 2. 63*a*; home of Henry Saward, 2. 179; home of George Norton, 3. 21*n*; an annual court to be held at, 3. 48; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 342; destroyed, 4. 74; taxes of, 4. 197; compared to Kittery, 4. 201–202; named by the Duke of York, 4. 222; an account of published, 5. xix*n*; the first church in, 5. liv; the Rev. Samuel Moody ordained in, 5. liv; population of, 7. 214; slaves held in, 7. 214; common schools in, 8. 158; the business drawn from, 8. 391; organized by Mass., 8. 392; represented as an available spot for a future city, 9. 307; the people divided Godfrey's land among themselves, 9. 322; Godfrey's complaint against, 9. 376; the petition of the people, 9. 380–381; mentioned, 1. 105, 336, 337; 2. 86, 88, 89, 144, 202, 205; 3. 16*n*, 29*n*, 44, 46, 49, 52, 56, 58, 64, 113, 126, 208, 214, 314*n*, 335, 336, 337; 4. 14, 73, 273; 5. xx, 256; 6. 390, 391, 392, 394, 394*n*, 396; 7. 220, 262, 363; 8. 219*n*, 245*n*, 278*n*, 279, 391; 9. 159, 161, 307*n*, 326, 328*n*, 344.
county, Edward Rishworth recorder of, 1. 126*n*; the priority right in claimed by Mass., 1. 175; Cumberland county set off from, 3. 43*n*; French neutrals sent to, 3. 176*n*; 6. 341–342; contains all that is old in the state, 4. 75; embraced the whole state, 5. xxi; 6. 43; destitution in, 7. 272; mentioned, 1. 104; 107, 134; 2. 149, 264; 4. 78, 145, 275*n*, 283*n*; 5. 419*n*; 6. 44, 359; 7. 110, 111, 170, 171, 174; 8. 52, 132, 150, 207, 234, 271, 295, 389, 391, 396, 405; 9. 239, 240; the Garrison Houses of, by the Hon. E. E. Bourne, 7. 107–129; *see* Yorkshire.
county records, extracts from, 1. 363–391; cited, 1. 40, 47, 48, 49, 53, 56, 57, 59, 61, 62, 67, 69, 70, 74, 75, 79, 80, 84, 89, 92, 99, 107, 114, 115, 117, 119, 120, 124, 131, 142, 143, 145, 155, 167, 176, 239, 242, 251; 2. 174; 3. xix, 12, 14, 17, 24, 27, 39, 43, 47, 51, 53, 65, 72, 81,

York county records.—continued.
127, 128, 229; 4. 231; 8. 109; 9. 316, 334, 338, 339, 340, 371, 373, 383.
Duke of, received a grant, 1. 202, 551; 2. 232; 7. 139, 144; 8. 184; the people in his province desired the jurisdiction of Mass., 1, 203; his interests protected by Andros, 1. 230; established a government, 2. 232; his land titles secondary to those of the Indians, 2. 235; Walter Phillips to settle his affairs, 4. 210; Gov. Dugan his agent, 4. 220; appointed commissioners to settle his affairs, 4. 220; 5. 59–60; 8. 187; names of those who swore fealty to, 4. 221; the territory of Sheepscot assigned to, 4. 222; had a patent to Delaware, 4. 222; purchased the rights of Henry, Earl of Sterling, 5. 2; 7. 143, 144; 8. 184; considerations of the purchase, 5. 2*n*; 8. 187; received a charter for the same, 5. 2–3; a second patent to, 5. 3; Andros attempted to establish a government for, 5. 3; ascended the throne, 5. 4; extracts from his grant of 1664, 5. 5–6; Col. Nicolls in his service, 5. 7*n*; fled to Holland, 7. 137; lived in France and Spain, 7. 137; in the army, 7. 137, 137*n*; returned to England, 7. 137, 137*n*; assisted his brother in the government, 7. 137–138; interested in the navy, 7. 138, 138*n*; 9. 11, 14; gave his attention to foreign trade, 7. 138–139; married Anna Hyde, 7. 143, 144*n*; to have vice royal powers, 7. 144*n*; assisted by Samuel Maverick, 7. 147–148; became James II, 7. 150, 158; 8. 191; 9. 14; gave a house to Samuel Maverick, 7. 155*n*; his grant renewed, 7. 156; appointed Sir Edmond Andros governor, 7. 156; probably interested in Sir William Phips, 9. 11; mentioned, 1. 256*n*, 279; 3. 82*n*, 114, 355, 356; 4. 214, 219; 5. xx, xxi, 1, 8, 95, 242, 267; 6. 23*n*; 7. 144*n*; 9. 151, 359; *see* also James II.
Edward, son of Richard, 1. 318.
Elizabeth, widow of Richard, 1. 318.
family, 4. 339.
Hannah, wife of Samuel, 1. 318.
James, purchased land, 1. 318; lived in Braintree, 1. 318; moved to Connecticut, 1. 318; his son, 1. 318.
James jr., lived at Stonington, 1. 318; died in Boston, 1. 318.
John, trustee for North Yarmouth, 1. 272, 318; 2. 173; his home, 1. 318; took refuge in Falmouth, 1. 318.
Joseph, a pilot, 7. 5.
Joseph, son of Benjamin, 1. 319.
Mary, 1. 318.
Richard, lived in Dover, 1. 318; died, 1. 318; children of, 1. 318; left a widow, 1. 318.
river, 1. 46; 4. 104; 5. 318*n*.
Samuel, taken prisoner, 1. 302; lived at Falmouth, 1. 323.
Samuel 2d, date of his birth and death, 1. 318; lived in Gloucester, 1. 318; his wife, 1. 318; his children, 1. 318.
Samuel 3d, son of Samuel 2d, 1. 318, 319; birth of, 1. 318; deposition of, 1. 318; lived at Falmouth, 1. 318; moved to Ipswich, 1. 319.
Samuel 4th, lived at Pejepscot, 3. 315; purchased land of Robinhood and Daniels, 3. 315; moved to Cape Ann, 3. 315*n*.
Samuel, of Raymondton, 4. 386.
Sarah, 1. 319.
street, Portland, 1. 316; 6. 132.
Thomas, 1. 318.
Upper Parish, 8. 306.
Yorkshire, England, 3. 48; 6. 179; 8. 412.
Maine, name given to that part of the province under the jurisdiction of Mass., 1. 106; Wells a part of, 1. 360; court held at, 1. 369, 371; magistrates for, 1. 389; mentioned, 1. 387; 3. 43*n*; *see* York county.
Yorktown, 2. 214; 3. 203.
Young, Abijah, taken prisoner, 3. 316.
Alexander, an error in his Chronicles of the Pilgrims, 2. 48*an*; the same cited, 2. 42*n*, 46*n*, 47*n*, 48*n*, 48*an*, 54*a*, 57*a*; 3. 318*n*; 5. 199*n*.
David, 3. 16*n*.
John, married Elizabeth Bretton, 1. 277.
Roland, signed the petition to Charles II, 1. 402.

Zacharie, with Gov. Pownall, 5. 375; commissioned as an ensign, 5. 368; belonged to the Passamaquodies, 5. 368, 371.
Zara, 8. 153.
Ziesberger, ——, cited, 9. 278.
Zwinglius, his followers in Waldoborough, 5. 404.

NOTE.

The credit of the foregoing monumental piece of industry is due to Edward Denham, Esquire, of New Bedford, Massachusetts, a corresponding member of the Maine Historical Society, who has generously given many hours of his leisure in the midst of a busy life to this work. He has so prepared the Index that it may be used by the general reader as well as by the student and genealogist, and has given a proper reference not only to surnames and places, but to historical facts in general, embraced in the nine volumes of the first series of the collections, published by this Society from 1831 to 1887. The references to Volume I are to the second edition of that volume, published in 1865. Where various paginations occur in some of the volumes; notably in Volume II, reference is made to the first pagination by adding *a* to the numerals of the pages.

Committee of Publication,

Maine Historical Society.